





NON - CIRCULATING











**Colonial Families of the  
United States of America**

*Only 350 copies of this book have been  
printed from type and the type distributed*

In Kingdoms, the first foundation, or plantation, is of more noble dignity and merit than all that followeth.—*Lord Bacon.*

He lives with his ancestry, and he lives with his posterity; to both does he consider himself involved in deep responsibilities.—*Washington Irving.*

# Colonial Families of the United States of America

IN WHICH IS GIVEN THE HISTORY, GENEALOGY AND  
ARMORIAL BEARINGS OF COLONIAL FAMILIES WHO  
SETTLED IN THE AMERICAN COLONIES FROM THE  
TIME OF THE SETTLEMENT OF JAMESTOWN,  
13TH MAY, 1607,  
TO THE BATTLE OF LEXINGTON, 19TH APRIL, 1775

EDITED BY  
GEORGE NORBURY MACKENZIE, LL.B.

MEMBER OF THE  
SOCIETY OF GENEALOGISTS OF LONDON, ENGLAND  
NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
OLD NORTH-WEST GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY  
MARYLAND HISTORICAL SOCIETY

VOLUME VI



THE SEAFORTH PRESS

GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHERS

BALTIMORE

MCMXVII

MARYLAND, U. S. A.

**COPYRIGHT, 1917**  
**BY**  
**GEORGE NORBURY MACKENZIE**

OCT 18 1917

Inv. 257

CS

61

m 2

## PREFACE

It is hardly necessary to state that as in previous volumes every possible effort has been made to secure *absolute accuracy*, as to the genealogical tables contained in Volume VI and the historical facts narrated therein.

The family records in almost every instance have been compiled from data in the possession of descendants of the founders of the families and from well authenticated public records. Most all of the pedigrees have been proved by American genealogists of the highest standing.

To those whom I am indebted for access to their priceless records, and for the necessary assistance and encouragement, which has enabled me to edit this volume, I here extend my appreciation and thanks, more particularly to John Bailey Nicklin, Jr., Esq., of Chattanooga, Tennessee; Mr. Gilmer Speed Adams of Louisville, Kentucky; Mr. Samuel Putnam Avery of Hartford, Connecticut; the late Hon. Frank Baker of Chicago, Illinois; John Caldwell Calhoun, Esq., New York City; Charles W. Johnson, Esq., St. Paul, Minnesota; Charles Kingsbury Miller, Esq., Chicago, Illinois; William Lincoln Palmer, Esq., Boston, Massachusetts; Major Richard Stockton, Jr., United States Army; Hon. Charles Seymour Whitman, Governor of New York; and John Barber White, Esq., Kansas City, Missouri.

In the back of the volume will be found an index to the families published in the previous five volumes.

GEORGE NORBURY MACKENZIE.

1808 PARK AVENUE,  
BALTIMORE, MARYLAND,  
U. S. A.



**Colonial Families**  
**of the**  
**United States of America**



# Colonial Families of the United States of America

## Abbott

**C**HARLES CONRAD ABBOTT, M.D., of Trenton, New Jersey; *b.* 4th June, 1843; *m.* 13th February, 1867, Julia Boggs OLDEN, *b.* 23d May, 1846, dau. of Job Gardner and Maria Brenton (BOGGS) OLDEN of Princeton, New Jersey.

### ISSUE

- I. Maria Olden, *b.* 27th December, 1867; *m.* 29th April, 1896, Joseph Paxson CANBY of Hulmeville, Pennsylvania, son of Joseph and Margery (PAXSON) CANBY.

### ISSUE

1. Pease CANBY, *b.* 1st July, 1897.
2. Joseph Olden CANBY, *b.* 10th July, 1900.
3. Arthur Brenton CANBY.
4. Edward CANBY.

II. Richard Mauleverer, *b.* 17th January, 1871.

III. Julia Boggs, *b.* 21st August, 1874.

IV. Arthur Brenton, *b.* 1st April, 1883; *d.* 17th February, 1888.



CHARLES CONRAD ABBOTT, Naturalist M.D. University of Pennsylvania, 1865. Made large collection of archaeological specimens, now in Peabody Museum, Cambridge, Massachusetts, where he was Assistant, 1876-1889. Member of the American Philosophical Society, Boston Society of Natural History, Fellow of the Royal Society Antiquaries of the North, Copenhagen (Denmark), Academy of Sciences, Linnean Society, New York. Has written much on archaeological and biological subjects; demonstrated existence of man in Delaware River Valley during glacial and subsequent prehistoric periods. Author: "The Stone Age in New Jersey," 1876; "Primitive Industry," 1881; "A Naturalist's Rambles About Home," 1884; "Upland and Meadow," 1886; "Wasteland Wanderings," 1887; "Days Out of Doors," 1889; "Outings at Odd Times," 1890; "Recent Rambles," 1892; "Travels in a Tree-top," 1894; "The Birds About Us," 1894; "Notes of the Night," 1895; "A Colonial Wooing" (novel), 1895; "Birdland Echoes," 1896; "When the Century

Was New" (novel), 1897; "The Hermit of Nottingham" (novel), 1897; "The Freedom of the Fields," 1898; "Clear Skies and Cloudy," 1899; "In Nature's Realm," 1900; "Archaeological Explorations in the Valley of the Delaware," 1894; "Rambles of an Idler," 1906; "Archaeologica Nova Caesarea," 1907, 1908, 1909; "Ten Years' Diggings in Lenape Land," 1912. He is lineally descended from the following Sureties for the Magna Charter:

William D'Albini	Gilbert De Clare	William De Lan-	Saise De Quincy
Hugh Bigod	Richard De Clare	vallie	Robert De Roos
Roger Bigod	John Fitzrobert	William Malet	Robert De Vere
Henry De Bohun	John De Lacie	William De Mow-	
		bray	

### Lineage

The founder of this family was John ABBOTT, *b.* circa 1660, in Farnsfield, Nottinghamshire, England; *d.* 16th October, 1739; came in the ship called *Bristol Merchant*, William SMITH, commander, arriving in Philadelphia August, 1684; settled in Nottingham Township, New Jersey, in 1684, and was founder of Abbott's Landing on Crosswicks Creek. Was elected Constable of Nottingham, 1691, and Overseer of Highways, 1694, and in 1721 was Surveyor of Highways; *m.* 26th May, 1696, at the Chesterfield Monthly Meeting, Anne MAULEVERER, dau. of Edmund and Anne (PIERSON) MAULEVERER, who was, it is thought, a descendant of Sir Richard MAULEVERER, Knight Templar of the Norman Conquest.

### ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 14th November, 1696; *d.* 9th February, 1739; *m.* (firstly) 24th September, 1720, Benjamin ELLIS of Philadelphia; *m.* (secondly) 12th September, 1730, George WILLIAMS of Shrewsbury, New Jersey.
- II. Anne, *b.* 14th September, 1698; *d.* 10th August, 1767; *m.* Jonathan BILES.
- III. Jane, *b.* 9th March, 1701; *d.* 3d January, 1780; *m.* 16th December, 1726, Joseph BURR of Northampton, New Jersey.
- IV. Rachel, *b.* 1st January, 1704; *d.* in early infancy.
- V. Rachel, *b.* 12th June, 1706; *d.* unmarried 6th October, 1777.
- VI. John, *b.* 22d September, 1708; *d.* unmarried 2d November, 1795.
- VII. Elizabeth, *b.* 5th November, 1711; *m.* 18th March, 1738, George WILLIAMS, Jr., of Shrewsbury, New Jersey.
- VIII. TIMOTHY, *b.* 9th February, 1717, of whom later.
- IX. Sarah, *b.* 12th January, 1719; *d.* 2d May, 1746; *m.* 22d March, 1740, Hezekiah WILLIAMS, brother of George WILLIAMS, Jr.
- X. Samuel, *b.* 22d August, 1721; *m.* 3d April, 1746, Elizabeth HASTINGS, dau. of John HASTINGS, of Philadelphia.

TIMOTHY ABBOTT of Abbott's Landing, Burlington County, New Jersey; *b.* 9th February, 1717; *d.* 30th November, 1776; *m.* 27th September, 1746, Anne SATTER-

THWAITE, *d.* 15th September, 1777, dau. of William and Mary (OSBORNE) SATTER-THWAITE of Burlington County, New Jersey.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN, *b.* 29th October, 1747, of whom later.
- II. Samuel, *d.* in infancy.
- III. Samuel, *b.* 3d November, 1749; *d.* 22d February, 1828; *m.* 9th March, 1775, Lucie LAURIE.
- IV. Marmaduke, *b.* 2d March, 1753; *d.* 1824.
- V. William, *b.* 20th September, 1755; *d.* 6th September, 1793; *m.* 13th March, 1783 (firstly) Helena LAURIE, *d.* 19th September, 1784; *m.* (secondly) 11th January, 1787, Rebecca HOLLOWAY.
- VI. Mary, *d.* in infancy.
- VII. Rebecca, *d.* in infancy.
- VIII. Abel, *b.* 3d October, 1763; *d.* 1823-1824.
- IX. Timothy, *b.* 24th August, 1767; *m.* (firstly) 12th May, 1802, Rebecca HOWARD, *d.* 17th ———, 1818; *m.* (secondly) 9th May, 1822, Anne NEWBOLD, *d.s.p.*

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Howard, *b.* 10th April, 1803; *d.* 27th November, 1828; *m.* Susan S. STOKES.
2. William, *b.* 30th October, 1804; *d.* 20th June, 1837; *m.* Sarah Ann JONES.
3. Charles, *b.* 10th October, 1806; *d.* 1881; *m.* Rebecca F. PITFIELD.
4. George, *b.* 21st January, 1808; *d.* 3d January, 1860; *m.* Elizabeth W. LONGSTRETH.
5. Rebecca, *b.* 31st August, 1810; *d.* 7th June, 1883; *m.* Joseph PANCOAST, who was one of the world's greatest surgeons.
- x. David, *b.* 21st March, 1770; *d.* September, 1846; *m.* 6th January, 1798, Margery SMITH of Philadelphia.

JOHN ABBOTT of Abbott's Landing, Nottingham, New Jersey; *b.* 29th October, 1747; *d.* 26th October, 1809; *m.* 17th September, 1778, Susannah BULLOCK, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (WRIGHT) BULLOCK of Burlington County, New Jersey.

## ISSUE

- I. JOSEPH, *b.* 8th July, 1779, of whom later.
- II. Timothy, *b.* 10th December, 1780; *d.* 1803, in South America.
- III. Ann, *b.* 25th August, 1782; *d.* 30th July, 1846; *m.* 10th September, 1812, Thomas COLLINS.
- IV. Elizabeth, *b.* 18th August, 1785; *d.* October, 1854; *m.* 9th September, 1802, Solomon White CONRAD.

- v. Lucy, *b.* 15th March, 1787; *d.* 24th December, 1860.
- vi. Susanna, *d.* in infancy.
- vii. Edith, *d.* in early childhood.
- viii. John, *b.* 23d August, 1792; *d.* 30th July, 1851.
- ix. George, *b.* 27th December, 1795; *d.* 1st December, 1851.
- x. Hannah, *b.* 23d June, 1799; *d.* 17th September, 1825.

JOSEPH ABBOTT of Nottingham Township, Burlington County, New Jersey, *b.* 8th July, 1779; *d.* 28th October, 1861; *m.* 7th March, 1805, Anne RICKEY, *d.* 20th November, 1846, dau. of John and Amy (OLDEN) RICKEY.

#### ISSUE

- i. Susan, *b.* 20th January, 1806; *d.* 4th November, 1879.
- ii. John Rickey, *b.* 28th September, 1807; *d.* 15th August, 1876.
- iii. TIMOTHY, *b.* 3d June, 1809, of whom later.
- iv. Ephraim Olden, *b.* 3d June, 1809; *d.* 19th March, 1889; *m.* (firstly) 16th December, 1840, Anne HANCE, *d.* 12th August, 1843; *m.* (secondly) 31st December, 1846, Catherine MOYER, *d.* 3d January, 1887.
- v. Joseph Gardner, *b.* 3d April, 1811; *d.* 14th July, 1876; *m.* (firstly) 11th January, 1843, Rebecca HARRISON, *d.* 28th March, 1854; *m.* (secondly) Martha ELLIS, *d.* 13th January, 1883.
- vi. Thomas, *b.* 9th March, 1813; *d.* 28th August, 1825.
- vii. Amy Ann, *b.* 16th November, 1814; *d.* 12th January, 1892.
- viii. George B., *b.* 10th September, 1816; *d.* 7th January, 1873; *m.* 20th September, 1837, Rebecca COMFORT, *d.* 30th July, 1849.
- ix. Elizabeth, *b.* 10th June, 1819; *d.* 10th March, 1882; *m.* 5th September, 1855, Ezekiel COMBS.

TIMOTHY ABBOTT of Trenton, New Jersey; *b.* 3d June, 1809; *d.* 20th November, 1882; Cashier and then President of Mechanics National Bank of Trenton from 1850-1853 and 1870-1882; *m.* 19th November, 1832, Susan CONRAD, *b.* 1st December, 1807, *d.* 19th July, 1864; dau. of Solomon White and Elizabeth (ABBOTT) CONRAD, of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

#### ISSUE

- i. Mary G., *b.* 23d December, 1833, unmarried.
- ii. Joseph, *b.* 15th June, 1837; *d.* 29th August, 1862; *m.* 4th June, 1861 Ann Eliza HUNT of Kingston, Jamaica, British West Indies.

#### ISSUE

- i. Ada Frances, *b.* 7th May, 1862; *m.* 7th May, 1883, Alfred L. BLACK.
- iii. Frances, *b.* 5th April, 1840; *m.* 10th July, 1865, Julia C. SHEWELL.

## ISSUE

1. Joseph de Benneville, *b.* 28th June, 1866; *m.* 18th November, 1899, Helen Shewell KEIM.
2. Francis L., *b.* 7th February, 1870; *m.* Jennie FINE.
3. Charles Shewell, *b.* 9th November, 1871.

IV. CHARLES CONRAD, *b.* 4th June, 1843, the subject of this memoir.

*Residence.*—Bristol, Pennsylvania, formerly Three Beeches, Trenton, New Jersey, until 13th November, 1914, when residence was destroyed by fire and estate later sold to Pennsylvania Railroad.

*Arms* (Mauleverer).—Sable three greyhounds courant in pale argent, collared or.

*Crest.*—A maple branch sprouting from the trunk of a tree all ppr.

*Motto.*—En Dieu ma foy.

*Societies.*—Order of Runnemedes, American Philosophical (Philadelphia), Natural History (Boston), New York Academy of Sciences, Linnæan of New York, Anthropological of Washington (D. C.), Minnesota Historical of St. Paul, Fellow Royal Societies of Antiquaries of the North, Copenhagen, etc.

## Adams

**G**ILMER SPEED ADAMS, of Louisville, Kentucky; *b.* 19th August, 1854, in Mobile, Alabama; *m.* 28th October, 1886, in Louisville, Kentucky, Lettie Reed ROBINSON, *b.* 8th November, 1857, dau. of John McHenry ROBINSON, *b.* 21st September, 1824, *d.* 16th March, 1894, *m.* 22d May, 1856, in Springfield, Kentucky, Maria Louisa BOOKER, *b.* 23d April, 1834.



GILMER SPEED ADAMS, Merchant and Manufacturer, was educated at Louisville, Kentucky; Commissioner of Louisville, Kentucky, Hospital; Director in Citizens National Bank, First National, Fidelity Columbia Trust Company, Kentucky Title Savings Bank and Trust Company, Kentucky Title Company, University of Louisville; Governor of Kentucky Society of Colonial Wars, 1914-1915, Member Chapter (vestry) Christ Church Cathedral (Episcopal).

## Lineage

CAPTAIN EBENEZER ADAMS, *d.* 13th June, 1735; emigrated from England to St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, Virginia, before 1714, and received grants of 3983 acres of land in New Kent and Henrico Counties in that year; subsequently became a vestryman of St. Peter's Parish 11th June, 1718, and remained so and as a warden until his death. In 1731 he became Captain of Colonial Militia; *m.* circa 1718, Tabitha COCKE, dau. of Richard COCKE the younger of Bremono by his first wife Anne BOWLER, dau. of Thomas BOWLER, Esq., of Rappahannock County, a member of the Virginia Council 1670.

## ISSUE

- i. Richard, *d.* in infancy.
- ii. Bowler, *b.* 19th April, 1722; *d.* in infancy.
- iii. William, *b.* 4th July, 1724; *d.* before 25th August, 1763.
- iv. RICHARD, *b.* 17th May, 1726, of whom later.
- v. Tabitha, *b.* July, 1728; *d.* 1764, *m.* Richard EPPES, Member of House of Burgesses, 1752-1755, 1758-1764; had issue.
- vi. Thomas, *b.* in New Kent County, circa 1730; *d.* at his seat "Cow Pasture" August, 1788, in Augusta County; was Clerk of Henrico County, Vestryman and Warden Henrico Parish, Secretary of Indian Treaty at Cataba Town 20th February, 1756; about 1762 went to England and became a merchant in London; returned to Virginia in 1772. May 27th, 1774, one of the Signers of an "Association" entered into by late Members of the House of Burgesses. Chairman of the New

Kent County Committee, 1774, Member of the Old Congress, 1778, and signed the Articles of Confederation between the States. Removing to Augusta County, he represented in the Legislature that district comprising Augusta, Rockingham, Rockbridge, and Shenandoah from 1784-1787. He was an earnest patriot; *m.* Elizabeth (FAUNTILERoy) COCKE, Jr.

- VII. Anne, *b.* circa 1731; *d.* 1775; *m.* circa 1748 (as second wife), Col. Francis SMITH of South Franham Parish, Essex County, Member of the House of Burgesses 1752-1758; had issue.
- VIII. Sarah, *m.* Col. John FRY, *b.* 7th May, 1737, of the Colonial Militia, Member of the House of Burgesses from Albemarle County, Virginia; 1761-1764; was also a Vestryman of St. Anne's Parish, Albemarle County.

## ISSUE

1. Joshua FRY, moved to Kentucky; *m.* Peachy WALKER, dau. of Dr. Thomas WALKER, the Kentucky Explorer; had issue.
2. William A. FRY, *m.* and had issue.
3. Tabitha FRY, *m.* Bowler COCKE; no issue.

COLONEL RICHARD ADAMS of Richmond, Virginia; *b.* 17th May, 1726, in New Kent County; *d.* 2d August, 1800, at Richmond. Was a member of the House of Burgesses for New Kent and Henrico Countries from 1752 to 1775; House of Delegates 1776-1778; Convention of 1776; Virginia Senate 1779-1782; was an ardent patriot throughout the Revolution and one of the most enterprising, public spirited, wealthy and influential citizens of Richmond; *m.* 10th April, 1755, Elizabeth GRIFFIN, *b.* 1738, *d.* 23d December, 1800, dau. of Leroy and Mary Anne (BERTRAND) GRIFFIN of Richmond, Virginia, and sister of Judge Cyrus GRIFFIN of Williamsburg. Colonel Richard ADAMS, his wife and many of his descendants are buried in Richmond, Virginia. Leroy GRIFFIN was High Sheriff of Richmond County, Virginia, 1734; his wife Mary Anne BERTRAND was the dau. of John BERTRAND, a Huguenot refugee, who fled from France during the persecution of Louis XIV. Leroy GRIFFIN was son of Thomas GRIFFIN, Burgess from Richmond County, Virginia, 1715, 1718-1723-1726, who was the son of Col. Le Roy GRIFFIN, Justice of Rappahannock County, Virginia, 1680, and Colonel of Militia. His mother was Winifred CORBIN, dau. of Col. Henry CORBIN, Member of the Virginia Council 1663, Burgess 1658-1659.

*Griffin Arms.*—A lion rampant.

*Corbin Arms.*—Sable on a chief or three ravens ppr.

## ISSUE (OF COLONEL RICHARD AND ELIZABETH (GRIFFIN) ADAMS)

- I. Tabitha, *b.* 4th July, 1756; *d.* unmarried 17th February, 1828.
- II. Elizabeth Pressin, *b.* 17th December, 1757; *d.* unmarried 1832.

- III. Thomas Bowler, *b.* 18th December, 1759; *d.* 28th November, 1794, in Richmond; *m.* Sarah MOWISIN, whose mother was a Miss BLAND of Prince George County.
- IV. Richard, *b.* 26th November, 1760; *d.* January, 1817; *m.* (firstly) Mrs. Elizabeth SOUTHAL of Chatsworth; *m.* (secondly) Mrs. Sarah Travers Daniel HAY; had issue.
- V. Anne, *b.* 27th October, 1762; *d.* 22d October, 1820; *m.* 30th September, 1787, Col. Mayo CARRINGTON of "Boston Hill," Cumberland County, Virginia.
- VI. William, *b.* 8th June, 1764; *d.* unmarried 15th June, 1787.
- VII. Sarah, *b.* 14th January 1766; *d.* 30th September, 1806; *m.* 7th February, 1793, William SMITH, Governor of Virginia and Member of House of Delegates 1791-1793, who was lost in the Richmond Theatre fire 26th December, 1811; had issue.
- VIII. Alice, *b.* 20th February, 1768; *m.* 28th June, 1788, William MARSHALL of Fauquier County, Virginia; had issue.
- IX. Ebenezer, *d.* in infancy.
- X. John, *b.* 14th July, 1773; *d.* 23d June, 1825; Physician and prominent citizen of Richmond for many years; *m.* Margaret WINSTON, dau. of Geddes WINSTON of Richmond.
- XI. SAMUEL GRIFFIN, *b.* 5th May, 1776, of whom later.

SAMUEL GRIFFIN ADAMS of Richmond, Virginia; *b.* there 5th May, 1776; *d.* there 15th July, 1821. Was adjutant 19th Regiment Virginia Militia War of 1812; was projector first water works system of Richmond, 1809; served in Virginia Assembly; *m.* May, 1797, Katherine Elizabeth INNES, *b.* 9th May, 1779, *d.* 5th November, 1836, dau. of Judge Henry INNES, *b.* in Caroline County, Virginia, 15th January, 1753, *d.* 20th September, 1816, in Frankfort, Kentucky, *m.* (firstly) 3d October, 1775, Katherine Elizabeth CALLAWAY, *b.* 1756, *d.* 26th December, 1790, niece of Col. James INNES, Lieutenant Colonel in the Revolutionary War, the first Attorney-General of Virginia and was offered the appointment of Attorney-General of the United States by Washington but declined. Judge INNES was a Member of the Virginia Legislature in 1783 and in that year was elected by the Legislature of Virginia as one of the Judges of the Supreme Court for the District of Kentucky. In 1785 was elected by the Virginia Legislature, Attorney-General for the district of Kentucky. In 1789 he was appointed Judge of the United States Court for the District of Kentucky, which office he held until his death in 1816, in the meantime having declined the appointment of Chief Justice of the Court of Appeals, which was offered him when Kentucky became a State in 1792. Was a member of the Kentucky Board of War in 1791; Member of Danville Convention in 1785, 1787 and 1788 looking to the erection of Kentucky into a separate State; and was a Member of the Convention in Frankfort in 1799 which formed the Constitution of Kentucky. His wife, Elizabeth CALLAWAY was the daughter of Col. James CALLAWAY of Bedford County, Virginia, who was a Burgess from that

County in 1766-1768 and who with William Preston Robert ADAMS, Jr. (a descendant of Capt. Ebenezer ADAMS) and Charles LYNCH formed the original LYNCH law, and their acts were condoned and they were granted indemnity by the Virginia General Assembly, October, 1782.

ISSUE OF HARRY INNES AND KATHERINE ELIZABETH CALLAWAY

- I. Sarah, *b.* 13th July, 1776; *m.* 1792, Francis THORNTON and had issue.
- II. Katherine Elizabeth, *b.* 9th May, 1779; *m.* 7th May, 1797, Samuel G. ADAMS.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* 23d September, 1785; *m.* June, 1805, Thomas ALEXANDER.
- IV. Ann, *b.* 6th April, 1787; *m.* October, 1802, John MORRIS.

*Innes Arms.*—Argent three stars with a bordure, chigney of the first and second.  
*Crest.*—A branch of Palm slipped, ppr.

*Motto.*—"Ornatus Radix Fronde."

ISSUE OF SAMUEL G. AND KATHERINE ELIZABETH (INNES) ADAMS

- I. Elizabeth Innes, *b.* 30th April, 1798; *d.* 20th November, 1803.
- II. Richard, *b.* 7th February, 1800; *d.* 11th June, 1851; *m.* (firstly) Mary SELDEN; *m.* (secondly) Lucy W. THORNTON; had issue.
- III. Mary Griffin, *b.* 8th February, 1803; *d.* 20th February, 1870; *m.* George POLLARD; had issue.
- IV. Innes Callaway, *b.* 6th March, 1807; *d.* 16th August, 1862; *m.* (firstly) Ellen Green WILLIAMS; *m.* (secondly) Hannah W. WOODWARD.
- V. Samuel Griffin, *b.* 31st July, 1810; *d.* 24th June, 1839; *m.* Maria GILMER.
- VI. John, *b.* 7th July, 1812; *d.* May, 1813.
- VII. George William, *b.* 29th March, 1814; *d.* 1853; *m.* Jane Ruffin ROBERTSON; had issue.
- VIII. THOMAS, *b.* 15th June, 1816, of whom later.
- IX. James Innes, *b.* 18th December, 1818; *d.* 1855; *m.* Henrietta Catherine BICKLEY.

THOMAS ADAMS, of Richmond, Virginia; *b.* 15th June, 1816; *d.* 1st July, 1858; removed from Virginia to Louisville, Kentucky and then to Mobile, Alabama, where he became a prominent merchant and steamboat owner. His health failing he removed to an estate near Louisville, where he died the same year; *m.* 6th October, 1846, at "Farmington" near Louisville, Kentucky, Martha Bell SPEED, *b.* 8th September, 1822, *d.* 31st March, 1903, dau. of Judge John and Lucy Gilmer (FRY) SPEED. Hon. Joshua Fry SPEED who was President LINCOLN's most intimate friend and Hon. James SPEED who was Attorney-General in President LINCOLN's cabinet were brothers of Martha Bell SPEED.

ISSUE

- I. Kate, *b.* 29th November, 1848; *d.* 8th February, 1862.
- II. Lucy Ness, *b.* 14th February, 1852; *d.* 23d June, 1853.

- III. GILMER SPEED, *b.* 19th August, 1854, the subject of this memoir.
- IV. Bessie Innes, *b.* 7th May, 1857; *d.* 15th July, 1857.
- V. Jessie St. John, *b.* 10th June, 1858; *d.* 25th May, 1894; *m.* 20th November, 1892, Horace SPEED, *b.* ———; studied law in the office of President Benjamin HARRISON at Indianapolis, Indiana, and when married was the first United States District Attorney for Oklahoma; he was son of Thomas and Margaret (HAWKINS) SPEED.

*Arms.*—Ermine three cats passant in pale azure.

*Crest.*—A boar's head argent, couped gules.

*Residence.*—1355 Third Avenue, Louisville, Kentucky.

*Clubs.*—Pendennis and Louisville Country.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons American Revolution, Kentucky State Historical Society (Life Member), Virginia Historical Society, Life Member National Geographic Society.

### *Speed*

JOHN SPEED, I, of London, England, the historian, geographer and antiquarian was *b.* at Farrington, County Cheshire, England, 1552. His great work was the "History of England" with accompanying maps. He was buried in the chancel of the Church of St. Giles, Cripplegate, London, where a monument stands over his grave. The remains of John MILTON rest in the same church. One of his sons,

DR. JOHN SPEED, II, *b.* 1595, was educated at Oxford and buried in the Chapel of St. John's College, Oxford; one of his sons,

JOHN SPEED, III, M.D., was educated as a physician at St. Johns' College, Oxford, and practiced his profession at Southampton, England, as late as 1694. His son,

JAMES SPEED, *b.* in England 28th September, 1679, was the emigrant to Virginia about 1695; *m.* 6th September, 1711, in Surrey County, Virginia, Mary PULLEY, *b.* 1693, *d.* June, 1733.



### ISSUE

- I. James, *b.* 16th June, 1712.
- II. JOHN, *b.* 5th February, 1714, of whom later.
- III. William T., *b.* 19th February, 1716.
- IV. Thomas, *b.* 28th February, 1719.

JOHN SPEED, *b.* 5th February, 1714; *d.* 8th March, 1785; *m.* 6th October, 1737, Mrs. Mary Minetry TAYLOR who *d.* 1st July, 1782.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 3d August, 1738; a Revolutionary soldier; *m.* Sarah BAIRD, had issue.
- II. JAMES, *b.* 4th March, 1739, in Mecklenberg County, Virginia; of whom later.
- III. Henry, *b.* 28th March, 1742; Revolutionary soldier; *m.* Elizabeth Julia SPENCER.
- IV. Sarah, *b.* 14th February, 1743; *m.* Richard HANSARD.
- V. Lewis, *b.* 25th January, 1745; killed as a Revolutionary soldier.
- VI. Martha, *b.* 11th August, 1748; *m.* ——— APPERSON.
- VII. Joseph, *b.* 27th May, 1750; Member of Virginia Convention, May, 1776; Revolutionary soldier; *m.* Ann BIGNALL; had issue.
- VIII. Lucy, *b.* 11th April, 1752; *m.* ——— JETER; had issue.
- IX. Mathias, *b.* 18th June, 1754, *m.*, removed to Casey County, Kentucky; had issue.
- X. Son, *d.* young.
- XI. Mary, *d.* young.

CAPTAIN JAMES SPEED of —————; *b.* 4th March, 1739, Mecklenberg County, Virginia; *d.* 3d September, 1811. He was a Burgess from Charlotte County, Virginia, 1772-1775. (Stanard's "Colony Virginia Register"). He served in the Revolutionary War, first as Lieutenant and then as Captain and was wounded at the battle of Guilford Court House, North Carolina, 15th March, 1781, while leading his command in battle. One of his family of six brothers who served in the Revolutionary War was killed in this battle. For his military services before and during the Revolutionary War he received large grants of land. He moved to Kentucky with his family in the fall of 1782 from Charlotte Court House, Caroline County, Virginia, over the "Wilderness Road," which led through the mountains of Virginia to Cumberland Gap and thence to Danville, Kentucky, which was then in Lincoln County. He was a member of the early Kentucky Conventions of 1783-1785, 1787. He was a member of the Political Club, a society of the leading men in Kentucky, which met from 1786 to 1790 at Danville, then the capital of Kentucky. He died near Danville 3d September, 1811; *m.* 10th December, 1767, in Charlotte County, Virginia, Mary SPENCER.

## ISSUE

- I. Thomas, *b.* 25th October, 1768; as a young man was clerk of the Bullett and Nelson Circuit Courts, Secretary of the Political Club of Danville, 1786; was a Major in the War of 1812, Member of Congress 1817-1819; *m.* (firstly) 11th December, 1796, Susan Clayton SLAUGHTER; *m.* (secondly) 9th January, 1810, Mrs. Mary McElroy ALLEN; left issue.

## ISSUE

- I. A child who died in infancy.

- II. Mary, *b.* 8th June, 1770; *m.* 1789, William SMITH; had issue.
- III. JOHN, *b.* 17th May, 1772, of whom later.
- IV. Elizabeth, *b.* 7th February, 1774; *m.* 1792, Dr. Adams RANKIN; had issue.
- V. James, *b.* 7th February, 1774; *d.* 14th September, 1812, unmarried.
- VI. Henry, *b.* 15th August, 1777; *m.* Miss SMITH; had issue.

JUDGE JOHN SPEED, *b.* 17th May, 1772; *d.* 30th March, 1840. Served in War against Indians 1791; was early in life a merchant and salt manufacturer at the licks near Shepherdsville, Kentucky; was Judge of Quarter Sessions Court, Jefferson County, Kentucky. Although a slaveholder, was an Emancipationist. He was admired and respected by all who knew him, including Rev. James Freeman CLARK, who eulogizes him in his "Recollections." Judge John SPEED owned a handsome estate of the celebrated "Beargrass" land near Louisville, upon which he built a large house of the old Colonial style of architecture which he called "Farmington" and where was dispensed lavish hospitality; *m.* (firstly) Abby LEMASTER, who *d.* 1st July, 1807; *m.* (secondly) 15th November, 1808, in Mercer County, Kentucky, Lucy Gilmer FRY, *b.* in Albemarle County, Virginia, 23d March, 1788, *d.* 27th January, 1874, dau. of Joshua and Peachy (WALKER) FRY. Joshua FRY, *b.* circa 1760, was a soldier in the War of the Revolution at 14, and was at Cornwallis' surrender. He received the best classical education and had a decided taste for scholarly pursuits. He inherited a large estate and in 1798 left Virginia for Kentucky with his family and settled at Danville and became the owner of very large tracts of fine land. His tastes led him to teaching and he became the most noted educator in Kentucky. Being a man of large means, he would never receive compensation for teaching and gave instruction to hundreds of pupils gratuitously. In the published biographical sketches of many of the most prominent Kentuckians, the fact of being educated by Joshua FRY is especially mentioned. His father was Col. John FRY who commanded the Virginia troops in the early colonial wars, and was a Member of the House of Burgesses 1761 to 1764. His mother was Sarah ADAMS, dau. of Ebenezer ADAMS, of New Kent County, Virginia. The father of Col. John FRY (See Adams line, p. 8) was Col. Joshua FRY. Col. Joshua FRY was educated at Oxford, England, emigrated to Virginia previous to 1710, during which year he was vestryman Essex Parish, Virginia, Magistrate Essex County, Virginia, 1710-1720; here he *m.* Mrs. Mary Micou Hill, of Huguenot descent; Master of Grammar School William and Mary College, 1729; Professor of Natural Philosophy and Mathematics at William and Mary College, 1732 to 1737; Presiding Justice, Surveyor and County Lieutenant for Albemarle County, Virginia, at its formation, February 28th, 1745. Together with his intimate friend Peter JEFFERSON (father of Thomas JEFFERSON) he was Commissioner in 1745-1749 of the Crown in marking boundary lines between Virginia and North Carolina. Joint author of FRY and JEFFERSON'S map of Virginia in 1749; Commissioner for Crown at Treaty of Logstown (near Pittsburg) with six Nation Indians in 1752; Member of House of Burgesses, 1745-1754, and Council; commissioned 25th February, 1754, by Governor DINWIDDIE as Colonel and Commander-in-Chief of the Virginia forces

in French and Indian War, his compensation being 15 shillings (\$3.75) per day and £100 per year for his table. George WASHINGTON was the Lieutenant Colonel, compensation as such per day 12s. 6d. (\$3.12½). While in command at Fort Cumberland, Virginia, on the Potomac River, he *d.* 31st May, 1754, and was buried near there. George WASHINGTON, who, by reason of Colonel FRY's death became Commander in Chief, and the Army attended the funeral, and on a large oak tree which served as a tomb and monument to his memory, George WASHINGTON cut the following inscription:

"Under this oak lies the body of  
THE GOOD, THE JUST AND THE NOBLE FRY"  
("Memoir of Col. Joshua Fry,"—Rev. P. Slaughter.)

PEACHY WALKER, *b.* 6th February, 1767; *m.* Joshua FRY. Was a dau. of Dr. Thomas WALKER, of Castle Hill, by his first wife, Mildred THORNTON, widow of Nicholas MERIWETHER. Dr. Walker's ancestors came from Staffordshire, England. Capt. Thomas WALKER was Burgess from Gloucester County, Virginia, 1662; in 1666 he is called Maj. Thomas WALKER, in the list of Burgesses. Titles were strictly applied because they meant something in those days. His grandson Thomas WALKER, lived in King and Queen, and *m.* there in 1707. He was the father of Dr. Thomas WALKER of Castle Hill, Albemarle County, who was *b.* 25th January, 1714, and *d.* 9th November, 1794; he is believed to be the first white man who explored Kentucky. He was Commissary-General of Virginia troops in Braddock's war; Member of House of Burgesses, of the Virginia Convention of 1775; Commissioner to treat with the Indians after their defeat by Andrew LEWIS, Commissioner to run boundary line between Virginia and North Carolina, known as WALKER's line, and he was the guardian of Thomas JEFFERSON. He *m.* (firstly) 1741, the widow of Nicholas MERIWETHER, whose maiden name was Mildred THORNTON.

#### ISSUE

- I. Mary WALKER, *b.* 24th July, 1742; *m.* Nicholas LEWIS, of Albemarle.
- II. Col. John WALKER, of Belvoir; *b.* 13th February, 1744; confidential Aide-de-camp to Washington; Member of Congress and Senator of United States; *m.* Elizabeth MOORE, dau. of Bernard MOORE and granddau. of Governor SPOTSWOOD.
- III. Susan WALKER (often called Sukie), *b.* 14th December, 1746; *m.* Henry, often called Harry FRY then Deputy Clerk of Albemarle.
- IV. Thomas WALKER, *b.* 17th March, 1748-49; Captain in Revolution, 9th Regiment; *m.* ———, dau. of Thomas HOOPS of Carlisle, Pennsylvania, who educated Benjamin WEST, the painter.
- V. Lucy WALKER, *b.* 5th May, 1751; *m.* Dr. George GILMER of Pen Park, Albemarle, the father of Francis Walker GILMER, first Professor of Law, University Virginia, Author and Scholar; and of Mildred, wife of William WIRT, Attorney-General of United States, and grand-

father of Thomas Walker GILMER, Governor of Virginia, and Secretary of the United States Navy.

- VI. Elizabeth WALKER, *b.* 1st August, 1753; *m.* Rev. Matthew MAURY, Fredericksville Parish, Virginia.
- VII. Mildred WALKER, *b.* 5th June, 1755; *m.* Joseph HORNSBY; no issue.
- VIII. Sarah WALKER, *b.* 28th March, 1785; *m.* Col. Reuben LINDSAY.
- IX. Martha WALKER, *b.* 2d May, 1760; *m.* George DIVERS of "Framington," Albemarle.
- X. Reuben WALKER, *d.* in infancy.
- XI. Col. Francis WALKER, Colonel 88th Regiment; residuary legatee of Dr. Thomas WALKER, *b.* June, 1764; *d.* 1806; Member of Congress from Albemarle and Orange Counties, Virginia, 1792-1795.
- XII. Peachy WALKER, *b.* 6th February, 1767; *m.* Joshua FRY, Danville, Kentucky.

#### ISSUE OF JOSHUA AND PEACHY (WALKER) FRY

- I. John FRY, *m.* Judith HARRISON; had issue.
- II. Thomas Walker FRY, *m.* Elizabeth Speed SMITH; had issue.
- III. Lucy Gilmer FRY, *m.* Judge John SPEED, of whom later.
- IV. Sally FRY, *m.* John GREEN; had issue.
- V. Martha FRY, *m.* David BELL; had issue.
- VI. Ann FRY, *m.* William C. BULLITT; had issue.
- VII. Susan FRY, *d.* unmarried.

#### ISSUE OF JUDGE JOHN AND ABBY (LEMASTER) SPEED

- I. James, *d.* in infancy.
- II. James, *d.* in infancy.
- III. Mary, who lived to an advanced age; *d.* unmarried.
- IV. Eliza, *d.* unmarried.

#### ISSUE OF JUDGE JOHN AND LUCY GILMER (FRY) SPEED

- I. Thomas, *b.* 15th September, 1809; *d.* 12th July, 1812.
- II. Lucy Fry, *b.* 26th February, 1811; *m.* James D. BRECKINRIDGE; no issue.
- III. James, *b.* 11th March, 1812; *d.* 25th June, 1887; Attorney-General, LINCOLN'S Cabinet; *m.* ———, 1841, Jane COCHRAN; issue, six boys.
- IV. Peachy Walker, *b.* 4th May, 1813; *d.* 18th January, 1891; *m.* Austin PEAY.
- V. Joshua Fry, *b.* 14th November, 1814; *d.* 29th May, 1882; *m.* 15th February, 1842, Fannie HENNING; no issue.
- VI. William Pope, *b.* 26th April, 1816; *d.* in Boonville, Missouri, 28th June, 1863, married.

## ISSUE

1. Margaret D. Phillips; no issue.
  2. Mary Ellen Shallcross; had issue.
  3. Ardell Hutchinson; had issue.
- VII. Susan Fry, *b.* 30th September, 1817; *m.* 5th June, 1838, B. O. DAVIS; had issue.
- VIII. Philip, a Major in Union Army, Civil War, *b.* 12th April, 1819; *d.* 1st November, 1882; *m.* Emma KEATS, a niece of the poet John KEATS; had issue.
- IX. John Smith, *b.* 1st January, 1812; *d.* 26th October, 1886; *m.* (firstly) Elizabeth WILLIAMSON, no issue; *m.* (secondly) Susan PHILLIPS; had issue.
- X. Martha Bell, *b.* 8th September, 1822; *d.* 31st March, 1903; *m.* 6th October, 1846, Thomas ADAMS, *b.* 15th June, 1816, *d.* 1st July, 1858 (see Adams Line, page 8, this book); had issue.
- XI. Ann Pope, *b.* 5th November, 1831; *d.* 9th October, 1838.

*Arms.*—Gules on a chief or, two swallows, wing expanded ppr.

*Crest.*—A swallow, wings expanded ppr.

## Alexander

**W**INTHROP ALEXANDER of Roxbury, Massachusetts; *b.* 15th November, 1861, in Boston; *m.* there (firstly) 23d December, 1889, Elizabeth Blake Wood, *b.* Brookline, Massachusetts, 15th September, 1866, *d.* Washington, D. C., 13th June, 1895, dau. of Charles Blake Wood of Boston, *b.* 21st February, 1839, *d.* 24th April, 1876, *m.* 6th October, 1864, Marietta Gridley Bowman of Boston, *b.* 13th July, 1839; *m.* (secondly) 25th November, 1897, at Auburn, Maine, Harriet Bethiah Briggs, *b.* there, 23d November, 1869, dau. of William Henry Briggs of Auburn, Maine, *b.* 8th January, 1833, *d.* 19th October, 1906, *m.* 25th September, 1856, Mary Ann Dillingham, *b.* 20th April, 1838, *d.* 1st September, 1909.



### ISSUED BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Charles Winthrop, *b.* 11th April, 1892 (through maternal line a descendant of Isaac Allerton of the *Mayflower*).
- II. Marion Louise, *b.* 14th October, 1893; *m.* 14th October, 1915, Arthur Willard Snow of Boston; (through her maternal line a descendant of Isaac Allerton of the *Mayflower*).

### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Donald Briggs, *b.* 3d November, 1898 (through maternal line descendant of Gov. William Bradford and Elder William Brewster of the *Mayflower*).
- II. Harriet Bradford, *b.* 5th November, 1903 (through maternal line descendant of Gov. William Bradford and Elder William Brewster, of the *Mayflower*).

WINTHROP ALEXANDER has been engaged in engineering architecture, and building construction. At present Superintendent of the Suffolk County Court House, Boston. Has had thirty-two years military service in Massachusetts, Rhode Island, District of Columbia and Canada, serving from private to colonel.

## Lineage

JOHN ALEXANDER, *b.* in Scotland, circa 1615, came to Massachusetts prior to 1644 and later settled at Windsor in the Connecticut Valley.

## ISSUE

- I. GEORGE, *b.* in Scotland, of whom later.
- II. John.
- III. Thomas.

GEORGE ALEXANDER of Northfield and Northampton, Massachusetts; *b.* in Scotland, circa —; *d.* 5th May, 1703, in Northfield; *m.* 18th March, 1644, Susanna SAGE, *d.* 5th May, 1684.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN, *b.* 25th July, 1645, of whom later.
- II. Abigail, *b.* 1647; *m.* 16th June, 1663, Thomas WEBSTER.
- III. Mary, *b.* 20th October, 1648; *m.* 23d September, 1670, Micah MUDGE.
- IV. Daniel, *b.* 12th January, 1651; *d.* circa 1684.
- V. Nathaniel, *b.* 29th December, 1652; *d.* 29th October, 1742; *m.* 20th June, 1679 Hannah ALLEN.
- VI. Sarah, *b.* 8th December, 1654; *m.* 6th July, 1678, Samuel CURTIS.

JOHN ALEXANDER of Windsor, Connecticut, and Northampton, Massachusetts; *b.* 25th July, 1645, in Windsor, Connecticut; *d.* 31st December, 1733, at Northampton; *m.* 18th November, 1671, Sarah GAYLORD, *b.* 18th January, 1652; *d.* 3d November, 1732, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (HULL) GAYLORD of Windsor, the son of William of England, whom he accompanied to America.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 24th January, 1673; *d.* 24th January, 1748-1749.
- II. Nathaniel, *b.* 6th April, 1676; *m.* 3d December, 1707, Abigail Searle.
- III. Samuel, *b.* 6th November, 1678; *d.* 1763.
- IV. Joseph, *b.* 16th October, 1681; *d.* 30th September, 1761; *m.* 28th May, 1705, Margaret MATTOON.
- V. EBENEZER, *b.* 17th October, 1684, of whom later.
- VI. Sarah, *b.* 7th February, 1688; *m.* 26th June, 1716; Eleazer HOLTON.
- VII. Thankful, *b.* 29th March, 1691; *m.* 2d June, 1734-1735, Gideon HALE.
- VIII. Elizabeth, *b.* 5th October, 1694; *m.* 15th November, 1733, John SUMMERS.

CAPTAIN EBENEZER ALEXANDER, known as the "Fighting Deacon" of Northfield, Massachusetts; *b.* 17th October, 1684; *d.* 22d January, 1768. Lived previously at Wethersfield, and Coventry, Connecticut; he filled many important offices in the town of Northfield, Massachusetts, saw much service in Father RASLE'S War, serving as Ensign under Capt. Thomas WELLES and as Lieutenant under the famous Capt. Benjamin WRIGHT; 9th March, 1744-1745, he was commissioned Lieutenant in the expedition against Cape Breton; was at the capture of Louisburg, 17th June, when Sir William PEPPERELL gave him a Captain's Commission, 13th July. In 1746 he served under Governor SHIRLEY in the expedition for the reduc-

tion of Canada; in 1748 although then sixty-four years old he was a leader of a company ranging the woods in the search of Indians; was Deacon in Northfield for forty years; *m.* 10th October, 1709, Mehitabel BUCK, of Wethersfield, *b.* 1684; *d.* 6th March, 1767, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth (CHURCHILL) BUCK.

## ISSUE

- I. Elias or Elisha, *b.* 25th July, 1710; *m.* Ruth, surname unknown.
- II. EBENEZER, *b.* 2d September, 1714, of whom later.
- III. Anna, *b.* 1720; *m.* 20th September, 1738, Samuel TAYLOR.
- IV. Simeon, *b.* 26th May, 1722; *d.* 14th February, 1801; *m.* Sarah HOWE.
- V. Thomas, *b.* 30th May, 1727; *d.* 23d March, 1801; *m.* 11th December, 1754, Azubah WRIGHT.

EBENEZER ALEXANDER of Northfield, Massachusetts and Winchester, New Hampshire; *b.* 2d September, 1714; *d.* 29th July, 1788; served in the French and Indian War, 1746-1749; *m.* Abigail ROCKWOOD; *b.* 8th June, 1714, *d.* 27th March, 1788, dau. of Nathaniel and Joanna (ELLIS) ROCKWOOD of Wrentham, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE

- I. Abigail, *b.* 30th July, 1738; *d.* 23d December, 1739.
- II. Reuben, *b.* 14th February, 1739-1740; *m.* Sarah FOSTER.
- III. ASA, *b.* 17th October, 1742, of whom later.
- IV. Abigail, *b.* 30th August, 1745; *m.* Henry FOSTER.
- V. John, *b.* 1748; *d.* 16th December, 1806; *m.* 7th October, 1771, Thankful ASHLEY.
- VI. Anna, *b.* 12th July, 1733; *m.* 15th October, 1770, Theodore WATKINS.

ASA ALEXANDER of Winchester, New Hampshire; *b.* there 17th October, 1742; *d.* there 4th November, 1811; served in the expedition against Canada in 1760; *m.* 13th November, 1762, Mary BOND, *b.* 13th November, 1742, *d.* 1st July, 1835, dau. of Henry and Mary (CUTTING) BOND of Watertown, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE

- I. EBENEZER, *b.* 24th April, 1765, of whom later.
- II. Thaddeus, *b.* 15th November, 1766.
- III. Mary, *b.* 9th November, 1768; *m.* 1805, Amasa WOOLLEY.
- IV. Lucretia, *b.* 11th January, 1771; *m.* 1795, Elisha KNAPP.
- V. Asa, *b.* 15th January, 1773; *d.* 25th March, 1849; *m.* 1801, Abigail ALEXANDER.
- VI. John, *b.* 6th December, 1774; *d.* 20th May, 1842; *m.* 1800, Polly PRATT.
- VII. Amos, *b.* 15th July, 1779; *m.* 5th October, 1809, Betsey L. SWAN.
- VIII. Anna, *b.* 4th March, 1781; *m.* Rev. Ezra CONANT.
- IX. Solomon, *b.* 8th August, 1783; *m.* 1806, Thankful ALEXANDER.

EBENEZER ALEXANDER of Boston, Massachusetts; *b.* 24th April, 1765, at Winchester, New Hampshire; *d.* 6th December, 1844, in Boston, Massachusetts; lived successively in Winchester, Chesterfield, New Hampshire, and Montague and Boston, Massachusetts; *m.* 3d June, 1788, Rhoda SCOTT, *b.* 10th January, 1770, *d.* 5th July, 1831, dau. of James and Rhoda (ROCKWOOD) SCOTT of Winchester, New Hampshire.

## ISSUE

- I. Eusebia P., *b.* 28th December, 1788; *d.* 23d March, 1861; *m.* James AIKEN.
- II. Emery, *b.* 9th November, 1790; *d.* 28th September, 1848.
- III. Oliver Brown, *b.* 24th May, 1795; *d.* 1864; *m.* Susan ADAMS.
- IV. Henry Foster, *b.* 23d October, 1797; *d.* 17th December, 1852.
- VI. Mary Brown, *b.* 24th January, 1800; *d.* 17th January, 1888; *m.* David GRANGER.
- VII. EBENEZER, *b.* 14th September, 1802, of whom later.
- VIII. Willard Huntington, *b.* 14th September, 1806; *d.* 10th November, 1891; *m.* Eunice SCOTT.
- IX. Octavia, *b.* 2d December, 1808; *d.* October, 1895; *m.* ——— SCOTT.
- X. Merab Ann, *b.* 14th July, 1811; *d.* September, 1883; *m.* Willis R. SCOTT.

EBENEZER ALEXANDER of Boston, Massachusetts; *b.* 14th September, 1802; at Montague, Massachusetts; *d.* 7th February, 1835, at Boston, Massachusetts; *m.* 24th December, 1826, Nancy WILSON, *b.* 23d March, 1802, *d.* 16th June, 1860, dau. of Henry Wilson and Jane URANN; she gd. dau. of Capt. Thomas URANN of the "Boston Tea Party."

## ISSUE

- I. Whittaker Howland, *b.* 12th March, 1828; *d.* 27th August, 1854, unmarried.
- II. Willard SCOTT, *b.* 10th March, 1830; *d.* 18th February, 1833.
- III. EBENEZER, *b.* 17th February, 1832, of whom later.

EBENEZER ALEXANDER of Boston, Massachusetts; *b.* there 17th February, 1832; *d.* there 30th March, 1906; *m.* 21st October, 1857, Harriet Sherman BURCHSTED, *b.* in Boston, 3d December, 1833, *d.* there 26th January, 1916, dau. of Benjamin and Harriet (SHERMAN) BURCHSTED of Boston.

## ISSUE

- I. Carrie Adeline, *b.* 2d December, 1858; *m.* 2d December, 1879, Rev. Fred A. DILLINGHAM, *d.* 10th February, 1903.

## ISSUE

- I. Mabel, *b.* 30th September, 1880; *m.* 4th August, 1904, Henry CROSBY of Indianapolis, Indiana.

2. Alexander, *b.* 6th August, 1883; *m.* 22d June, 1901, Alveda GREENWOOD of Somerville, Massachusetts.
3. Leslie, *b.* 24th May, 1886; *m.* 15th October, 1913, William H. CONE of Bridgeport, Connecticut.
4. Paul, *b.* 9th May, 1889, *m.* 25th June, 1915, Frances O'Rourke.
5. Sydney, *b.* 15th September, 1892.
6. Edith, *b.* 15th September, 1895.

II. WINTHROP, *b.* 15th November, 1861; the subject of this memoir.

III. Mabel, *b.* 19th December, 1867; *d.* 30th April, 1869.

IV. Hollis Williams, *b.* 26th August, 1871; *m.* 12th August, 1896, Rosemary CONROY of St. Louis, Missouri, *b.* there 21st May, 1871.

1. Eben Roy, *b.* 15th February, 1899.
2. Calvert Page, *b.* 18th September, 1900.
3. John Hollis, *b.* 8th February, 1903.

*Arms.*—Per pale argent and sable a chevron in base a crescent all counter charged.

*Crest.*—A bear erect argent.

*Motto.*—Per mare per terra.

*Residence.*—No. 3 Wabon Street, Roxbury (Boston), Massachusetts.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of the American Revolution, Old Guard of Massachusetts, Roxbury City Guard Veteran Association; Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston (1638), Massachusetts Historic-Genealogical Society, Roxbury Historical; Masonic Algonquin Lodge, Roxbury Council, St. Omer Commandery Knight Templars; Sigma Chi Fraternity.

## Atkinson

**R**OBERT WHITMAN ATKINSON, A.B., of Brookline, Massachusetts; *b.* 14th December, 1868, at Heath Hill, Brookline, Massachusetts; *m.* 5th March, 1904, Elizabeth Bispham PAGE of Philadelphia, *b.* 27th March, dau. of Edward Augustus PAGE and Josephine Augusta BISPHAM.



### ISSUE

- I. Alice Tucker, *b.* 10th December, 1904.
- II. Eliot Heath, *b.* 3rd August, 1907.
- III. Samuel Greenleaf, *b.* 17th November, 1911.

ROBERT WHITMAN ATKINSON was educated at Harvard College, A.B., 1891, *summis in musicus honoribus*; subsequently studied at Munich, Bavaria, under eminent teachers, for several terms. Has served at different times as organist, as theatre music director, as pianist, both in recital and in concert, as choir master, as teacher, translator and essayist on musical subjects. Songs and piano pieces from his pen may be found scattered in various collections and periodicals and also separately. His latest piece, "Cinq Pas" New York, G. Schirmer, 1915, marks a novel departure in musical rhythmic.

## Lineage

Among the early settlers of Boston was Theodore ATKINSON, a native of Bury in Lancashire, England; *b.* 1611; *d.* August, 1701; a man of some note in his day. Came to Boston in 1634; was a member of the Artillery Company in 1644. In a deed of gift dated 1674 he says, "On account of the love which I bear to my Nephew, John ATKINSON of Newbury," etc. This John ATKINSON was *b.* about 1640, whether *b.* in England or in America is not known, was according to tradition the son of Henry ATKINSON, Barrister, who came with his brother Theodore and settled in Newbury. Theodore ATKINSON, *m.* Mary (WHEELWRIGHT) LYDE, a dau. of Rev. John WHEELWRIGHT of Salisbury, and widow of ——— LYDE.

### ISSUE

1. Theodore II, *b.* April 1644; *d.* May, 1676, in Boston; *m.* ———

### ISSUE

1. Theodore, III, *b.* 3d October, 1669; *d.* 1719; was a member of the Council of New Hampshire.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Theodore, IV, *b.* in Newcastle, New Hampshire, 20th December, 1697; *d.* 22d September, 1779; graduated at Harvard College, 1718; he was a Counsellor, Judge, Secretary of New Hampshire.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Theodore, V, who *d.* before his father, 28th October, 1769, without issue. The ATKINSONS in New Hampshire are descended from an adopted son of Theodore ATKINSON, who *d.* 1779.
- II. Nathaniel, *b.* 28th October, 1645; *d.* before 1698; graduated at Harvard College, 1667.

JOHN ATKINSON, nephew to the first Theodore ATKINSON, came to Newbury about 1663 and resided on the southwesterly side of the upper green on the spot occupied in 1853 by Capt. Stephen W. LITTLE; *m.* 27th April, 1664, Sara MYRICK.

## ISSUE

- I. Sara, *b.* 27th November, 1665; *m.* 8th October, 1685, Stephen COFFIN.
- II. JOHN, of whom later.
- III. Thomas, *b.* 27th December, 1669; *d.* before 1699; graduated at Harvard College, 1691.
- IV. Theodore, *b.* 23d January, 1672; was drowned 24th July, 1685.
- V. Abigail, *b.* 8th November, 1673; *m.* 1695, Jonathan WOODMAN.
- VI. Samuel, *b.* 16th January, 1676.
- VII. Nathaniel, *b.* 29th November, 1677; *m.* 22d January, 1707, Deborah KNIGHT.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 31st October, 1708.
2. Sara, *b.* 10th December, 1710; *m.* 13th May, 1730, Davis STICKNEY.
3. Margaret, *b.* 2d November, 1712; *m.* 19th April, 1737, Elias JACKMAN.
4. Nathaniel, *b.* 19th March, 1717; *m.* (firstly) 1738, Elizabeth GREENLEAF; *m.* (secondly) 1st April, 1756, Sarah MORRIS.
- VIII. Elizabeth, *b.* 20th June, 1680; *m.* 1704, Thomas LEAVITT, of Hampton.
- IX. Joseph, *b.* 1st May, 1682, was killed by the Indians in Maine in 1706.
- X. Rebecca, *m.* (firstly) 14th October, 1714, Israel ADAMS, who *d.* in Waltham, 12th December, 1714; *m.* (secondly) 10th October, 1716, Ensign Joseph HILTON of Exeter.

JOHN ATKINSON, II, *m.* (firstly) 1693, Sara WOODMAN, *m.* (secondly) 3d June, 1700, Hannah CHENEY, widow, *b.* 1643, *d.* 5th January, 1705.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Thomas, *b.* 16th March, 1694; *m.* 5th August, 1719, Mary PIKE, of Salisbury.

## ISSUE

1. Humphrey, *b.* 12th June, 1720; *m.* 25th May, 1743, Sarah HALE.
  2. Anna, *b.* 5th November, 1722, in Hampton, New Hampshire; *m.* 11th September, 1746.
  3. Susanna, *b.* 9th December, 1724; *m.* November, 1742, Robert COLE.
  4. Moses, *b.* 29th July, 1727.
- II. John, III, *b.* 29th October, 1695; *m.* 13th November, 1721, Judith WORTH. Judith ATKINSON, perhaps the widow of John, *m.* 13th June, 1746-1747, Cutting PETTINGELL.

## ISSUE

1. Judith, *b.* 1st November, 1724; *m.* 22d November, 1744, Silas PEARSON.
  2. Theodore, *b.* 12th August, 1727; *d.* 7th April, 1753; *m.* 30th January, 1752, Lydia STICKNEY. Lydia (STICKNEY) ATKINSON, *m.* (secondly) 26th May, 1756, Joseph MUSSEY.
  3. Lydia, *b.* 12th October, 1729; *m.* 24th October, 1751, Richard STICKNEY.
  4. Elizabeth, *b.* 7th December, 1731; *m.* 27th December, 1750, Michael TOPPAN.
  5. Sarah, *b.* 1st April, 1734; *m.* 17th June, 1764, Joseph CLEMENT.
  6. Mary, *b.* 22d October, 1737; *m.* 14th February, 1764, Moses COFFIN.
  7. John, *b.* 30th April, 1740; *m.* 4th October, 1779, Lydia LITTLE.
  8. Eunice, *b.* 14th April, 1744; *m.* 5th January, 1775, Dr. Joshua LITTLE.
- III. Theodore, *b.* 8th October, 1698.
- IV. Sara, *b.* 6th November, 1700.
- V. Hannah, *b.* 21st January, 1703; *m.* 4th March, 1731, Joseph CLEMENT.
- VI. Abigail, *b.* 31st March, 1705; *m.* 1st April, 1725, Joshua MOODY.
- VII. Joseph, *b.* 5th October, 1707; *m.* 23d January, 1744-1745, Hannah HALE.

## ISSUE

1. Sarah, *b.* 19th December, 1745.
  2. Simeon, *b.* 10th August, 1747.
  3. Samuel, *b.* 16th October, 1748.
  4. Silas, *b.* 16th October, 1752.
  5. Simeon, *b.* 30th March, 1754.
  6. Susanna, *b.* 15th June, 1758.
  7. Hannah, *b.* 10th June, 1760.
- VIII. Mary, *b.* 19th February, 1709; *m.* 1736, Major GOODWIN.
- IX. Elizabeth, *b.* 28th June, 1712; *m.* 1736, Samuel PILSBURY.
- X. DEACON ICHABOD, *b.* 13th August, 1714, of whom later.

DEACON ICHABOD ATKINSON *b.* 13th August, 1714; *m.* 6th November, 1733, Priscilla BAILEY.

## ISSUE

- I. Moses, *b.* 22d September, 1734; *m.* (firstly) 19th May, 1757, Mary MERRILL; *m.* (secondly) 1781, Sarah HALE.
- II. Matthias, *b.* 6th January, 1735; *m.* 10th April, 1766, Abigail BAILEY.
- III. Miriam, *b.* 20th March, 1739; *m.* 20th June, 1757, Ralph CROSS.
- IV. Hannah, *b.* 21st September, 1743, *d.* young.
- V. Anna, *b.* 16th May, 1746; *m.* before 1797, ——— NOYES.
- VI. Sarah, *b.* 1st November, 1748; *m.* 27th February, 1794, Stephen ATKINSON.
- VII. Abigail, *m.* Robert EMERSON.
- VIII. Amos, *b.* 20th March, 1754.
- IX. Eunice, *b.* 18th September, 1759; *m.* Abner LITTLE.

LIEUTENANT AMOS ATKINSON of Newbury, Massachusetts; *b.* 20th March, 1754; *m.* (firstly) 1778, Anna BAILEY, of Amesbury; *m.* (secondly) 1784, Anna KNOWLTON.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. William, *b.* 13th November, 1779, *m.* 10th April, 1804, Nancy LITTLE.

## ISSUE

1. Joseph, *b.* 28th August, 1805; *d.* 15th October, 1805.
2. William, *b.* 11th October, 1806; *m.* 1829, Adeline REED.
3. Charles, *b.* 18th May, 1808; *m.* 1830, Eliza Ann BATES.
4. Josua T., *b.* 9th April, 1810; *m.* 1832, Emiline LITTLE.
5. Joseph, *b.* 15th February, 1812; *m.* (firstly) Charlotte SWASEY; *m.* (secondly) 1851, Frances FARRINGTON.
6. Dr. Moses L., *b.* 27th July, 1814; *d.* 18th January, 1852; *m.* 7th May, 1845, Catherine BARTLETT.
7. Judith, *b.* 25th June, 1817; *m.* 1837, Gideon DICKINSON.
8. Rev. George Henry, *b.* 10th May, 1819; *m.* 7th October, 1846, Nancy BATES, and settled in Oregon.
9. Josiah L., *b.* 14th February, 1823.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Charles, *b.* 2d January, 1786; *d.* unmarried.
- II. George, *b.* 17th November, 1788; *m.* Eliza RIDER.
- III. AMOS, *b.* 10th May, 1792, of whom later.
- IV. Anna, *b.* 22d July, 1797; *m.* 25th October, 1817, Alfred JOHNSON, of Belfast, Maine. (See "Johnson Genealogy," by Alfred JOHNSON, Boston, Stanhope Press, 1914.)

AMOS ATKINSON, *b.* 10th May, 1792; *d.* 26th June, 1864; *m.* 28th April, 1818, Anna G. SAWYER.

## ISSUE

- I. William Parsons, *b.* 12th August, 1820; *m.* June, 1843, Sarah Cabot PARKMAN.

## ISSUE

1. Charles Follen, *b.* 16th April, 1844; *d.* 6th May, 1915.
2. Emily Cabot, *b.* 5th September, 1847; *d.* 17th November, 1873; *m.* 12th February, 1872, George W. HOLDREGE.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Henry Atkinson HOLDREGE, *b.* 12th November, 1873; *m.* 26th September, 1899, Annie Mumford HUNT.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. George Chandler HOLDRIGE, *b.* 30th March, 1905.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Charles Francis HOLDRIGE, *b.* 13th September, 1906.
3. Francis Parkman, *b.* March, 1851; *d.* 29th January, 1874.
4. Susan, *b.* 31st July, 1856.
- II. George, *b.* 19th May, 1822; *m.* 19th May, 1852, Elizabeth STAIGG, *d.* 5th June, 1915.

## ISSUE

1. Mary, *b.* 27th February, 1853; *d.* 17th March, 1856.
2. George, *b.* 14th March, 1854; *d.* 20th March, 1856.
3. Richard Staigg, *b.* 19th July, 1855.
4. Elizabeth, *b.* 31st December, 1856; *m.* 9th December, 1882, G. O. G. COALE.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Marian, *b.* 30th October, 1883; *m.* 2d December, 1907, Richard INGLIS, of Detroit, Michigan, *b.* 23d November, 1880.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Richard INGLIS, *b.* 27th December, 1912.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Jean INGLIS, *b.* 16th April, 1914.
5. Marian, *b.* 10th September, 1858; *d.* 11th August, 1874.
6. James Sawyer, *b.* 11th December, 1860; *d.* 17th December, 1883.
7. Henry Morrell, *b.* 13th November, 1862, in Brookline; *m.* 5th April, 1888, at Atlanta, Georgia, Mary PETERS, *b.* 14th March, 1868, dau. of Richard PETERS, *b.* in Germantown, Pennsylvania, 10th November, 1810, *d.* in Atlanta, Georgia, February, 1889, by his wife Mary Jane THOMPSON, *b.* 31st December, 1830, *d.* 8th June, 1911.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Mary Peters, *b.* 16th October, 1889.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Harry Morell, *b.* 23d February, 1892.

8. George, *b.* 9th May, 1866; *d.* 19th January, 1913.

III. Elizabeth Parsons, *b.* 21st April, 1824; *d.* 1st March, 1903.

IV. EDWARD, *b.* 10th February, 1827, of whom later.

V. Henry, *b.* 1831; *d.* 1832.

VI. Anne, *b.* 16th April, 1837; *m.* 26th June, 1872, Richard Morrell STAIGG, *b.* in Leeds, England, September, 1817; *d.* Newport, Rhode Island, 11th October, 1881.

EDWARD ATKINSON, *b.* 10th February, 1827; *d.* 10th December, 1905; *m.* 4th October, 1855, Mary Caroline HEATH, *b.* 1st June, 1830, *d.* 12th December, 1907, dau. of Charles and Caroline Penniman HEATH.

#### ISSUE

I. Caroline Heath, *b.* 6th July, 1856; *d.* 12th May, 1857.

II. Anna Greenleaf, *b.* 25th February, 1858; *m.* at Brookline, 8th June, 1882, Ernest WINSOR.

#### ISSUE

1. Percival WINSOR, *b.* 1st September, 1883; *d.* 10th November, 1891.

2. Anna Greenleaf WINSOR, *b.* 6th February, 1885; *m.* 20th June, 1912, John Baker SWIFT, Jr., *b.* 12th August, 1883.

#### ISSUE

1<sup>1</sup>. Martha SWIFT, *b.* 28th July, 1914.

3. Edward Atkinson WINSOR, *b.* 19th August, 1889.

4. Helen WINSOR, *b.* 17th July, 1894.

III. Edward William, *b.* 13th October, 1859; *m.* 15th November, 1894, Ellen Forbes RUSSELL, dau. of Henry S. and Mary Forbes RUSSELL.

#### ISSUE

I. Edward, *b.* 3d October, 1897.

2. Henry Russell, *b.* 12th December, 1899.

3. Mary Forbes, *b.* 19th December, 1900.

IV. Charles Heath, *b.* 2d July, 1862; *d.* 19th July, 1915.

V. Lincoln, *b.* 19th April, 1865; *d.* 12th August, 1865.

VI. William, *b.* 7th July, 1866; *m.* 29th May, 1900, Mittie Harmon JACKSON, (her second marriage), dau. of James Churchill and Caroline March (HARMON) JACKSON, both of Madison, New Hampshire.

VII. ROBERT WHITMAN, *b.* 14th December, 1868, the subject of this memoir.

VIII. Caroline Penniman, *b.* 5th July, 1871.

IX. Mary Heath, *b.* 16th November, 1878; *m.* 25th June, 1901, Richard Goodwin WADSWORTH.

*Arms.*—Vert, a cross voided, between four lions rampant or.

*Crest.*—A dove with wings expanded or.

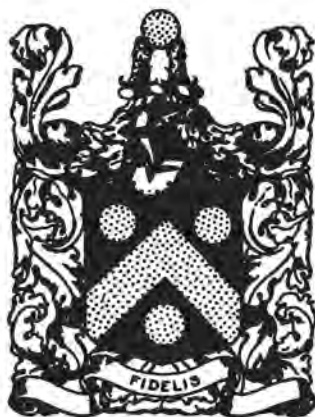
*Motto.*—Nil facimus non sponte dei.

*Residences.*—Heath Hill, Brookline, Massachusetts and Mattapoisett, Massachusetts.

*Clubs.*—Tavern, Boston, Reform (New York).

## Avery

**S**AMUEL PUTNAM AVERY, of Hartford, Connecticut; *b.* 7th October, 1847, in Brooklyn, New York; is Honorary Vice President National Arts Club, New York; Trustee Institute of Arts and Sciences, Brooklyn, New York; Trustee Lincoln Memorial University, Cumberland Gap, Tennessee; Trustee Hartford Atheneum and Morgan Memorial, Hartford, Connecticut; Director Colonial National Bank of Hartford, Connecticut; Director Wheeling and Lake Erie Railroad; Fellow in Perpetuity Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York; Benefactor Numismatic Society.



## Lineage

**ROBERT AVERY**, Yeoman, of Pill (now Pylle), Somerset, England, *d.* previous to 14th October, 1575, this being the date of the proving of his will. His wife evidently predeceased him as she is not mentioned in his will; he names the following children.

### ISSUE

- I. **WILLIAM**, of whom later.
- II. Richard.
- III. Thomas.

**WILLIAM AVERY** of Congnesbury in Winterstoke Hundred, England, *d.* 1585; wife's name is unknown, he had, however, issue.

### ISSUE

- I. **ROBERT**, of whom later.

**ROBERT AVERY** lived in Wokingham, Berkshire, England; he was by trade a blacksmith; his will found in the Diocese of Doctors Common bears date of 30th March, 1642.

### ISSUE

- I. **WILLIAM**, *b.* 1622, of whom later.
- II. Robert.
- III. Frances.

**LIEUTENANT WILLIAM AVERY**, M.D., of Dedham and Boston, Mass.; *b.* 1622, in England; *d.* 18th March, 1686, and his tombstone stands in King's Chapel burying ground, Boston; came to Dedham, Massachusetts in 1650, bringing his wife Margaret, who *d.* 28th September, 1678, and three children from Barkham County, Berkshire, England. He is designated as Sergeant in 1669 and was a Deputy to

the General Court, 1669, from Springfield; Lieutenant of Dedham County, 1673; Member Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. He was the earliest educated physician known to have taken up his life in Dedham; he *m.* (secondly), Mrs. Mary (WOODMANSEY) TAPPING, dau. of Mr. Robert (probably) WOODMANSEY.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary, *bapt.* 19th December, 1645, in England; d. 9th September, 1713; *m.* 5th November, 1666, James TISDALE, of Taunton, Massachusetts.
- II. William, Deacon, *bapt.* 27th October, 1647; *m.* (firstly) 21st September, 1673, Mary LANE, d. 11th October, 1681; *m.* (secondly) 29th August, 1682, Elizabeth WHITE, d. 3d October, 1690; *m.* (thirdly) 25th August, 1698, Mehitable (HINCKLEY) WORDEN, dau. of Gov. Thomas HINCKLEY and widow of Samuel WORDEN, *m.* 22d July, 1679, Sybil SPARHAWK, dau. of Secretary Nathaniel and Patience (NEWMAN) SPARHAWK.
- III. ROBERT, *bapt.* 7th December, 1649, of whom later.
- IV. Jonathan, M.D., b. 26th May, 1653.
- V. Rachel, b. 20th September, 1657.
- VI. Hannah, b. 27th September, 1660.
- VII. Ebenezer, b. 24th November, 1663; d. before 1683, as he is not mentioned in his father's will.

ENSIGN ROBERT AVERY of Dedham, Massachusetts; *bapt.* 7th December, 1647, in Barkham, Berks, England; d. 3d October, 1722; was ensign; *m.* Elizabeth LANE, b. circa 1665, d. 21st October, 1746, dau. of Job and Sarah LANE of Malden.

## ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth, b. 21st December, 1677; d. 28th January, 1746-1747; *m.* 6th August, 1697.
- II. Rachel, b. 1st September, 1679; d. 1775; *m.* 14th May, 1702, Michael DWIGHT.
- III. Robert, b. 28th November, 1681; killed by the falling of a tree, 21st August, 1723.
- IV. JOHN, b. 4th February, 1684-1685, of whom later.
- V. Jonathan, b. 20th January, 1694-1695; *m.* 1st February, 1721-1722, Lydia HEALEY.
- VI. Abigail, b. 8th May, 1699.

REV. JOHN AVERY of Truro, Massachusetts; b. 4th February, 1684-1685; *bapt.* 27th April, 1686; d. 23d April, 1754, in the forty-fourth year of his ministry. Was ordained 1st November, 1711, as Pastor of the First Church in Truro; Graduate Harvard College, 1706, and began his ministerial work in Truro soon after; *m.* (firstly) 23d November, 1710, Ruth LITTLE, b. 23d November 1686, d. 1st October, 1732, dau. of Ephraim and Mary (STURDEVANT) LITTLE of Marshfield and gr. gd. dau. of Mr. Richard WARREN who came in the *Mayflower* in 1620. Ephraim LITTLE was

the son of Thomas and Ann (WARREN) LITTLE, she the dau. of Richard WARREN; *m.* (secondly) 3d July, 1733, Ruth KNOWLES, *b.* November, 1694, *d.* 1st November, 1745, dau. of Samuel and Mercy (FREEMAN) KNOWLES of Eastham, *gd.* dau. of Hon. John FREEMAN and *gr. gd.* dau. of Governor PRINCE; *m.* (thirdly) 24th June, 1748, Mrs. Mary ROTCH, widow of William ROTCH.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. John, *b.* 24th August, 1711; Harvard College, 1731; became "the Boston Merchant;" *m.* 13th June, 1734, Mary DEMING of Boston, who *d.* 2d December, 1763.
- II. EPHRAIM, *b.* 22d April, 1713, of whom later.
- III. Ruth, *b.* 26th July, 1715; *m.* Rev. Jonathan PARKER.
- IV. Elizabeth, *b.* 5th March, 1716-1717; *m.* John DRAPER of Boston.
- V. Robert, *b.* 26th May, 1719; removed to Lebanon, Connecticut.
- VI. Job, *b.* 14th January, 1722-1723; inherited the homestead.
- VII. Mary, *b.* 19th January, 1724-1725; *m.* ——— WEST.
- VIII. Abigail, *b.* 1st June, 1727; *m.* Elisha LOTHROP, Norwich, Connecticut,
- IX. Ann, *b.* 6th July, 1729; *d.* 25th August, 1747.

REV. EPHRAIM AVERY, of Brooklyn, Connecticut; *b.* 22d April, 1713, in Truro, Massachusetts; *d.* 20th October, 1754; graduated Harvard College, 1731; was the first minister ordained, 24th September, 1735, in Brooklyn, Connecticut; *m.* 21st September, 1738, Deborah LOTHROP, *b.* 9th January, 1716-1717, dau. of Samuel and Deborah (CROW) LOTHROP.

#### ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 14th July, 1739; *d.* 20th August, 1779; *m.* 26th June, 1769, Ruth SMITH, *b.* 5th May, 1741, *d.* 4th October, 1779, dau. of Jehiel and Kesia (WOOD) SMITH.
- II. EPHRAIM (twin), *b.* 13th April, 1741, of whom later.
- III. Samuel (twin), *b.* 13th April, 1741, *d.* soon.
- IV. Samuel, *b.* 7th November, 1742; *m.* Mrs. Mary (FILLIS) ACKINCLOSS, Nova Scotia.
- V. Elisha, *b.* 3d December, 1744; *m.* Emma PUTNAM.
- VI. Elizabeth, *b.* 5th December, 1746; *m.* Rev. Aaron PUTNAM.
- VII. Septimus, *b.* 21st July, 1749; *d.* 10th October, 1754.
- VIII. Deborah, *b.* 5th July, 1751; *m.* Dr. Joseph BAKER.
- IX. Ruth, *b.* 13th January, 1754; *m.* Dr. John Brewster HAMPTON.

REV. EPHRAIM AVERY, M.D., of Rye, New York; *b.* 13th April, 1741; *d.* 5th November, 1776; Graduate of Yale, 1761; M.A., King's College, New York, 1767; went to England; was ordained Deacon Priest by Dr. HINCHMAN, Bishop of London; *m.* Hannah PLATT (?).

## ISSUE

- i. Hannah Platt, *b.* 16th April, 1763; *m.* Stephen BARRITT.
- ii. Elizabeth Draper, *b.* 29th August, 1765; *m.* (firstly) ——— CHURCH, who *d.* in the West Indies.
- iii. JOHN WILLIAM, *b.* 24th May, 1767, of whom later.
- iv. Elisha Lothrop, *b.* 27th November, 1768.
- v. Joseph Platt, *b.* 24th March, 1771.
- vi. Deborah Palmer, *b.* 1st June, 1773.

JOHN WILLIAM AVERY of Stratford, Connecticut; *b.* 24th May, 1767; *d.* 1799; the family tradition is that he was a clergyman; *m.* Sarah FAIRCHILD, of Stratford, Connecticut.

## ISSUE

- i. John William, *b.* 179—; in early life was lost at sea in the *Jeannette*.
- ii. SAMUEL PUTNAM, *b.* January, 1797, of whom later.
- iii. Sarah Elizabeth (Betsey), *m.* 1817, Ebenezer R. DUPIGNAC.
- iv. Elisha Lothrop, *b.* 1799; *m.* (firstly) 1822, Jane GUNNING, *d.* September, 1837; *m.* (secondly) Sarah CORR, dau. of David CORR, of New London, Connecticut.

SAMUEL PUTNAM AVERY, I, of New York City, *b.* January, 1797; *d.* of cholera, 1832; was proprietor of the hotel called "East River Mansion House;" *m.* 1st January, 1821, Hannah Ann PARK, *b.* 24th April, 1805, *d.* 26th June 1888, dau. of Capt. Benjamin PARK, who *d.* 5th August, 1807, and whose tombstone is still standing in old Trinity Church Yard, New York City.

## ISSUE

- i. SAMUEL PUTNAM, II, *b.* 17th March, 1822, of whom later.
- ii. Hannah Stanton, *b.* 12th October, 1824; *m.* 2d May, 1854, Charles Russell CORNELL; *d.* 25th June, 1885.
- iii. Susan Jane, *b.* 11th December, 1826; *m.* (firstly) 5th December, 1850, Stephen AVERY, *d.* 1st January, 1853; *m.* (secondly) 14th February, 1867, William ROBINSON.
- iv. Benjamin Parke, United States Minister to China, *b.* 11th November, 1828; *d.* 8th November, 1875; *m.* Mary A. FULLER.
- v. Mary Rebecca Halsey, *b.* 10th August, 1830; *m.* Rev. T. DeWitt TALMAGE.
- vi. Charles Russell, *b.* October, 1832; *d.* 5th August, 1833.

SAMUEL PUTNAM AVERY of New York City; *b.* 17th March, 1822; *d.* 11th August, 1904. In 1867 was appointed to go abroad in charge of the American Art Department at the Paris Universal Exhibition; was Secretary of the Art Committee of the Union League Club; one of the Founders and Trustees of the Metropolitan Museum of Art and one of the Committee for the Erection of the Bartholdi "Statue

of Liberty" in New York Harbor; was a member of the Century, Union League and Grolier Clubs, and a life member of historical, geographical, free library, archeological and other societies. Author of "Some Notes on the History of the Fine Arts in New York City During Fifty Years." The Avery collection of Oriental porcelain, purchased and presented by his friends to the Metropolitan Museum of Art in New York, is said to have been the most complete ever brought together in this country, consisting of more than 1200 pieces; he *m.* 24th November, 1844, Mary Ann OGDEN, *b.* 1st December, 1825, *d.* 29th April, 1911, dau. of Henry Aaron and Katharene (CONKLIN) OGDEN of New York.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary Henrietta, *b.* 4th October, 1845; *d.* 7th April, 1900.
- II. SAMUEL PUTNAM, *b.* 7th October, 1847, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Fannie Falconer, *b.* 3d November, 1849; *m.* 15th February, 1881, Rev. Manfred Philester WELCHER, *b.* 27th October, 1850.

## ISSUE

1. Emma Parke Avery WELCHER, *b.* 26th November, 1881.
  2. Alice Lee WELCHER, *b.* 17th May, 1884.
  3. Lester Groome WELCHER, *b.* 1st of July, 1885.
  4. Amy Ogden WELCHER, *b.* 26th March, 1887.
- IV. Henry Ogden, *b.* 31st January, 1852; *d.* 30th April, 1890.
  - V. Emma Parke, *b.* 27th August, 1853; *d.* 31st August, 1857.
  - VI. Ellen Waters, *b.* 1st January, 1861; *d.* 25th March, 1893.

*Arms.*—Gules a chevron between three besants, or.

*Crest.*—Two lions jambs or supporting a besant.

*Motto.*—Fidelis.

*Residences.*—61 Woodland Street, Hartford, Connecticut and West Port, New York.

*Clubs.*—Union League, Grolier and National Arts of New York.

*Societies.*—Mayflower Descendants of Connecticut, Colonial Wars of New York, Sons of the Revolution of New York, Life Member of New England Society of New York, the New York Historical Society, the Archaeological Institute of America, the New York Geographical Society, the New York Zoological Society, the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Member American Science, Historical Preservation Society of New York, New York Academy of Sciences, American Academy of Political and Social Science of Philadelphia and many others.

**Aberp-Park (maternal)**

RICHARD PARK of London, England; *b.* 1602 (?); *d.* 1665, in Newton, Massachusetts. His will was dated 12th July, 1665; was a proprietor in Cambridge, Massachusetts, in 1636, and of Cambridge Farms (Lexington), 1642; his house was near the commons in Cambridge. The very ancient dwelling house which was pulled down about 1800 was supposed to have been built by him. Previous to 1652, he owned a large tract of land in the northwest part of the village of Cambridge. It contained 600 acres which he probably bought of Pastor SHEPARD or his heirs. In 1657 he was one of a committee, with Edward JACKSON, John JACKSON, and Samuel HYDE, to lay out and settle highways in the village. During the contest between the village and Cambridge to be set off, he sent a petition to the Court in 1661 praying to retain his connection with the Cambridge Church; *m.* (firstly) in England and came over in the ship *Defense*, July, 1635, and settled in Cambridge, Massachusetts, where he purchased a large tract of land on the Charles River, a portion of which is now occupied by the Harvard College; *m.* (secondly) Sarah (COLLIER) BREWSTER, dau. of William and Jane COLLIER and widow of Love BREWSTER of Duxbury, his widow Sarah *d.* after 1678 at Duxbury, Massachusetts.

**ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE**

- I. THOMAS, *b.* 1628 or 1629, of whom later.
- II. Sarah, *d.* 1699.
- III. Isabel, supposed to be 7 years old in 1635; *m.* Francis WHITTEMORE.
- IV. Elizabeth, 4 years, in 1635.

THOMAS PARK of Cambridge, Massachusetts; *b.* 1629; *d.* 11th August, 1690; *m.* 1st December, 1650, Abigail DIX, *d.* 3d February, 1691, dau. of Edward and Jane DIX of Watertown, Massachusetts.

**ISSUE**

- I. Thomas, *b.* 2d November, 1654; *d.* 28th August, 1681.
- II. JOHN, *b.* 6th September, 1656, of whom later.
- III. Abigail, *b.* 3d March, 1658; *m.* 1st December, 1679, John FISCHE.
- IV. Edward, *b.* 8th April, 1661; *m.* 1679, Martha FISCHE, who *d.* 11th August, 1690.
- V. Richard, *b.* 21st December, 1663; *d.* 19th June, 1725; *m.* Sarah CUTTER.
- VI. Sarah, *b.* 1st January, 1666; *m.* 4th August, 1686; John KNAPP.
- VII. Rebecca, *b.* 13th February, 1668; *m.* 1685, John SANGER of Watertown, Massachusetts.

VIII. Jonathan, *b.* 27th August, 1670; *d.* 1719; *m.* 1690, Anne SPRING, of Watertown.

IX. Elizabeth, *b.* 28th July, 1679; *m.* John HOLLAND.

JOHN PARK, *b.* 6th September, 1656; *d.* 21st March, 1718; *m.* 5th April, 1694, Elizabeth MILLER of Watertown, Massachusetts.

#### ISSUE

I. Elizabeth, *b.* 24th February, 1695; *d.* young.

II. John, *b.* 20th December, 1696; *d.* 21st May, 1747; *m.* Abigail LAURENCE.

III. Solomon, *b.* 16th October, 1699; *d.* 3d January, 1754; *m.* Lydia LAURENCE.

IV. Elizabeth, *b.* 21st February, 1701; *m.* 1724, John MORSE.

V. Abigail, *b.* 20th April, 1702; *m.* Nathaniel WHITTEMORE.

VI. JOSEPH, *b.* 12th March, 1705, of whom later.

VII. Mary, *b.* 17th March, 1708; *m.* 1727, Isaac SANGER.

VIII. Deliverance, no record.

REVEREND JOSEPH PARK, B.A., M.A., of Westerly, Rhode Island; *b.* in Newton, Massachusetts, 12th March, 1704; *d.* 1st March, 1777, in the forty-fifth year of his ministry. Graduated from Harvard College, 1720, with the degree of B.A., subsequently receiving the degree of M.A. in 1724. He studied for the Ministry and was ordained 1730, moved to Westerly, Rhode Island, 1733, where he distinguished himself as a Minister of the Gospel. He was a self sacrificing, patriotic and public spirited man. Ordained 1732. Went to Westerly, Rhode Island, 1733. He organized a Sunday School in connection with his church at Westerly, 1752, nearly thirty years before the experiment of Robert REIKES in England. Having care for a sick woman of smallpox who had been driven away by the town authorities, he was tried for contempt, whereupon he preached a sermon in vindication of his course, which with a narrative of the transaction was published. "April 11th, 1756, Appointed Wednesday 14th as a day of fasting and prayer, to humble ourselves before God, to implore His gracious presence with, and blessings to our young brethren Joseph PARK, Jr., Benjamin PARK, and Thomas PARK and William GARRIT, all who offered their desire in writing to this society, and we believe that God of His Infinite Mercy will hear and answer, and also that God would bless our Army in general, who are going forth against our enemies. The young men here mentioned were in the expedition that went forth for the reduction of Crown Point. It will be noticed that three of them were sons of Rev. Joseph PARK, who was always a man of public spirit." Proceedings of the General Assembly held for the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations at South Kingstown the 14th day of February, 1758. "Whereas the Rev. Joseph PARK of Charlestown in the County of Kings, presented this Assembly with a memorial setting forth that he hath ever been ready to contribute all of the assistance in his power to stop his Majesty's enemies from their injurious encroachments on his dominion and just rights in America and to defend the Country. That in the year of 1756 he consented to the

voluntary service of three of his sons who served in the expedition formed for the reduction of Crown Point; that when they were discharged from the service upon their return homeward, they put their clothing and other furniture to the value of £100 currency, in their chest which was unfortunately lost in the sea. That this summer when the enemy attacked Fort William Henry, they volunteered in the stead of officers who declined, that they did this without any consideration purely to serve their country, that he the memorialist was thereby put to considerable charge, wherefore he prays for such allowance as should be thought proper. On consideration whereof this Assembly do vote and resolve that the sum of £100 be paid said Joseph PARK out of the General Treasury, for the use of his aforesaid, but that nothing be allowed them as officers." After his graduation at Harvard College, Cambridge, he was appointed missionary to the Indians and such English as would attend, in Westerly, Rhode Island. He entered his new field of labor in 1733, occupying a meeting-house on a lot of land given by George NINEGRET, chief sachem of the Indians. The lot comprised twenty acres and was situated near the post-road in the eastern part of the present town. His congregation came from Westerly, Charlestown and Narragansett. His work was slow and difficult until 1740, when the great revival arose in New England. In 1751 he removed and settled at Mattatuck, near Southfield, Long Island, where he labored until 1756, when he returned to Westerly, and was formally settled again, 23d May, 1759. This church established the first Sabbath-school and Mr. PARK was its first and only pastor;" he *m.* 1732, Abigail GREENE, *b.* 1703, *d.* 19th October, 1772.

## ISSUE

- I. Jonathan Greene, *b.* 30th October, 1733, at Newton, Massachusetts.
- II. BENJAMIN, *b.* 1st November, 1735, of whom later.
- III. Joseph, Jr., *b.* Westerly, Rhode Island, 1st November, 1735; was at the reduction of Crown Point 1756, and at the defense of Fort William Henry, 1758.
- IV. Thomas, *b.* in Westerly, Rhode Island, 1738; was at the reduction of Crown Point, the defense of Fort William Henry, and the siege of Louisburg.
- V. Ann, *b.* 1739; *d.* 20th March, 1817; *m.* 7th September, 1758, Peleg PENDLETON of Stonington, Connecticut.
- VI. John, Captain, *b.* at Westerly, Rhode Island, 1742; *d.* in 1812 in Searsport, Maine; he commanded a Company of Militia at Charlestown, Rhode Island, 1780; *m.* (firstly) by Rev. Joseph PARK, 4th November, 1772, Abigail CHAPMAN, who *d.* 4th March, 1790, dau. of William CHAPMAN of Westerly, Rhode Island; *m.* (secondly) 29th June, 1794, Sarah HISCOX.
- VII. Henry, *b.* in Westerly, Rhode Island, 1744.
- VIII. Samuel, *b.* in Westerly, Rhode Island, 1747; *d.* there 29th September, 1747.
- IX. Mary (?), no further record.

CAPTAIN BENJAMIN PARK, Jr., of New York City; *b.* 16th September, 1766, at Charlestown, Rhode Island; *d.* 5th August, 1807, in New York City; buried in Trinity Churchyard, in Broadway, New York City, (about 18 paces north of nearly the west end of the church of which he was vestryman); came to New York City where he engaged in business with his brother Joseph; *m.* Susanna Maria KEENS, *b.* 2d December, 1776, *d.* 17th February, 1807, buried in Trinity Churchyard, dau. of Joseph and Mary KEENS of New York City.

#### ISSUE

I. Susanna Maria, *b.* in New York City.

II. HANNAH ANNE, *b.* in New York City, 24th April, 1804, of whom later.

HANNAH ANNE PARK, *b.* in New York City, 24th April, 1804; *d.* 26th June, 1888. In the War of the Rebellion of the slave holding States, she was active in sending delicacies to the sick and wounded soldiers, in caring for their widows and orphans, and was the chief instrument in founding a home for the children of the dead soldiers. She subsequently became identified with Mrs. Gen. U. S. GRANT in extending this work, and was at one time Vice-President when Mrs. GRANT was President of the National Organization; *m.* (firstly) at an early age Samuel P. AVERY of New York City, *b.*—January, 1797, *d.* 24th July, 1832; *m.* (secondly) 26th September, 1835, John Nicholas COYNE, *b.* in Ireland, 22d December, 1815, *d.* 31st May, 1854; *m.* (thirdly) 1858, John Owen ROUSE; no issue.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Samuel Putnam AVERY, *b.* 17th March, 1822; *d.* 11th August, 1904; *m.* 24th November, 1844, Mary Ann OGDEN, *b.* 1st December, 1825, *d.* 29th April, 1911, dau. of Henry Aaron and Katharene (CONKLIN) OGDEN of New York.

#### ISSUE

- I. Mary Henrietta AVERY, *b.* 4th October, 1845; *d.* 7th April, 1900.
2. SAMUEL PUTNAM AVERY, *b.* 7th October, 1847, the subject of this memoir.
3. Fannie Falconer AVERY, *b.* 3d November, 1849; *m.* 15th February, 1881, Rev. Manfred Philester WELCHER (see Avery record, p. 34).
4. Henry Ogden AVERY, *b.* 31st January, 1852; *d.* 30th April, 1890.
5. Emma Park AVERY, *b.* 27th August, 1853; *d.* 31st August, 1857.
6. Ellen Waters AVERY, *b.* 1st January, 1861; *d.* 28th March, 1893.
- II. Hannah Stanton AVERY, *b.* 12th October, 1824; *d.* 25th June, 1825.
- III. Susan Jane AVERY, *b.* 11th December, 1826.
- IV. Benjamin Parke AVERY, *b.* 11th November, 1828; *d.* 8th November, 1875.
- v. Mary Rebecca AVERY, *b.* 10th August, 1830; *d.* 9th June, 1862.
- VI. Charles Russell AVERY, *b.* October, 1832; *d.* 5th August, 1833.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. A child, *b.* in New York City, in 1837, *d.* in infancy.
- II. John Nicholas COYNE, Jr., *b.* in New York City, 14th November, 1839; *d.* March, 1907; *m.* (firstly) in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 19th March, 1863, Sallie Johnson MATTHEWS, *b.* 17th May, 1844, in Philadelphia, *d.* 8th November, 1833, youngest dau. of Dr. Caleb B. and Mary (MYERS) MATTHEWS; *m.* (secondly) 6th June, 1894, Pauline Mary HEMINGWAY, *b.* in England, 1st March, 1868, dau. of William and Gertrude HEMINGWAY of Germantown, Pennsylvania.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Saidee Matthews COYNE, *b.* 22d December, 1863, at Philadelphia; *m.* 16th December, 1885, Dr. Samuel Wellman CLARK, who *d.* in Jersey City, 5th December, 1899.
  2. Bertha Park COYNE, *b.* 27th September, 1865, in Jersey City; *d.* 5th December, 1866.
  3. Anne Augusta COYNE, *b.* 23d January, 1868, in Jersey City; *d.* 3d July, 1868.
  4. Maie Park COYNE, *b.* 18th May, 1870, in Jersey City; *m.* there 12th February, 1896, John Murray LINDSAY.
- III. William Henry Harrison COYNE, *b.* in New York City, 20th January 1841; *d.* 2d January, 1901; *m.* Jane GOODALE.
  - IV. Jane Augusta COYNE, *b.* 6th April, 1843; *d.* 14th November, 1851, and was buried in the COYNE family plot, Greenwood.
  - V. Charles Russell COYNE, *b.* 11th September, 1845; *d.* 4th October, 1899 and was buried in Jersey City Cemetery; *m.* Fanny C. WATERS, of Jersey City, New Jersey.

*Arms* (Park).—Gules on a pale argent three bucks heads cabossed of the field.

*Crest*.—A talbot's head gules pierced in the breast with a pheon or.

*Motto*.—"Virtus"—Courage.

## Bacon

**C**HARLES FRANCIS BACON, deceased, of Waterville, Maine; *b.* 11th July, 1835; *d.* unmarried 6th April, 1913; served four years in the Civil War, in the Union Army. He was badly wounded at Bull Run and was in the hospital for a long period. Upon his recovering from his wounds he returned to the Army and served until the termination of the War.

## Lineage

BACON is a Seigniori in Normandy according to the well authenticated genealogy of the great Suffolk family of BACON from which sprung many branches. The founder of the English family is said to have been Grumbaldus, a Norman gentleman related to William DE WARRENE, Earl of Surrey. He came into England at the time of the Conquest and had grants of land at Letheringsete near Holt, County of Norfolk. He had three sons.

- I. Rudueph.
- II. RANUEF, of whom later.
- III. Edmund.

RAN(D)ULF or Reynolds resided at Thorpe, County Norfolk, called Baconsthorpe by distinction, his son Roger had sons ROBERT and William.

ROBERT had JOHN and William.

JOHN I had JOHN II Time of Edward I.

JOHN II had JOHN III.

JOHN III had JOHN IV.

JOHN IV had

JOHN V who had

EDMUND who had

JOHN who had Robert John, THOMAS, Henry and William.

THOMAS BAKON of Helmingham, will proved 27th February —; *m.* Johan, surname not given, *d.* 1540.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN, will proved 11th March, 1557, of whom later.
- II. Thomas.
- III. Anne, *m.* ——— Dow.
- IV. John.
- V. Henry.
- VI. Mary.
- VII. Agnes.
- VIII. Elizabeth.

JOHN BACON, will proved 19th March, 1587; *m.* Margaret, surname not given.

## ISSUE

- I. William.
- II. Thomas.
- III. MICHAEL, *bapt.* 31st May, 1566, of whom later.
- IV. Richard.
- V. Barbara.
- VI. Rose.
- VII. William (the younger).

MICHAEL BACON, Yeoman, of Winston, County Suffolk, England, *bapt.* 31st May, 1566, was buried 25th March, 1615, will dated 24th October, 1614; *m.* (firstly) 16th August, 1565, Elizabeth WYLIE, *bapt.* 30th May, 1566; *m.* (secondly) 20th September, 1607, the widow Grace BLOWERSES.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. John, *bapt.* 31st May, 1566.
- II. William.
- III. Thomas.
- IV. MICHAEL, *bapt.* 6th December, 1579, of whom later.
- V. Sarah, *m.* Daniel YORKE.
- VI. Elizabeth, *bapt.* 3d September, 1584.

MICHAEL BACON, Yeoman, of Winston, Suffolk County, England, and Dedham, Massachusetts; *b.* 6th December, 1579, in Winston, Suffolk County, England; *d.* 18th April, 1648; *m.* Alice (surname not given), who *d.* 2d April, 1648.

## ISSUE

- I. MICHAEL, *b.* probably 1608, of whom later.
- II. Daniel, *b.* probably 1615; *d.* 7th September, 1691, at Newton; came to New England, 1640; *m.* Mary READ, who *d.* 4th October, 1691, dau. of Thomas READ.

## ISSUE

1. Daniel, *b.* probably 1641; *d.* 1720; *m.* 1st August, 1664, Susanna SPENCER, dau. of Michael SPENCER, of Salem.
2. Thomas, *b.* 13th April, 1645, *d.* young.
3. John, *b.* 8th September, 1647; found dead on Boston Marsh 31st August, 1723; *m.* Abigail, surname unknown.
4. Isaac, *b.* 4th April, 1650; *d.* 8th January, 1684; *m.* Abigail, surname unknown.
5. Rachel, *b.* 8th June, 1652; *m.* 24th March, 1680, Thomas PEIRCE, *b.* 21st June, 1645, *d.* 8th December, 1717, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (COLE) PEIRCE.

6. Jacob, *b.* 2d June, 1654; *d.* 5th June, 1709; *m.* Elizabeth KNIGHT, *b.* 3d June, 1656, *d.* 27th January, 1713, dau. of John and Ruhamah (JOHNSON) KNIGHT.
7. Lydia, *b.* 6th March, 1656; *d.* 5th December, 1717; *m.* 9th December, 1680, Samuel PEIRCE, *b.* 7th April, 1656, *d.* 5th July, 1721, brother of Thomas above.

III. John, of Dedham, freeman, 1647; *d.* 17th June, 1683.

IV. Alice, *d.* 29th March, 1648; *m.* 31st March, 1647, Thomas BANCROFT, of Dedham, Massachusetts, *b.* in England, 1622, son of John and Jane BANCROFT.

V. Sarah, *b.* 1652; *m.* 14th April, 1648, Anthony HUBBARD, of Dedham.

MICHAEL BACON, of Woburn, Massachusetts, *b.* in England probably 1608; *d.* 4th July, 1688. Came to New England 1640. Surveyor of Highways, 1644. His sawmill on the Shawsheen River was burned by the Indians at the time of King Philip's War. Selectman, 1659-1665, 1666, 1668 and 1670; *m.* (firstly) Mary, surname not given, who *d.* 26th August, 1655; *m.* (secondly) 26th October, 1655, Mary RICHARDSON, *d.* 19th May, 1670, widow of Thomas RICHARDSON; *m.* (thirdly) 28th November, 1670, Mary (HAINES) NOYES, dau. of Walter and Eliza HAINES and widow of Thomas NOYES.

#### ISSUE

- I. MICHAEL, *b.* in England; *bapt.* 16th February, 1639, at Winston, England, of whom later.
- II. Mary, *bapt.* 18th February, 1640, at Winston, England; *m.* March, 1662, Bartholomew GALE, of Salem, as his second wife.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* 4th January, 1642, in Woburn, Massachusetts; *m.* 22d October, 1658, Lieut. John RICHARDSON, *bapt.* 12th November, 1639, *d.* 1st January, 1697, son of Samuel and Joanna RICHARDSON, of Woburn.
- IV. Sarah, *b.* 24th August, 1644, in Woburn; *m.* 25th September, 1677, Caleb SIMMONS.

MICHAEL BACON of Woburn and Billerica, Massachusetts; *b.* in England, *bapt.* at Winston, 16th February, 1639. On 19th July, 1682, purchased the farm of five hundred acres in Billerica; *m.* 22d March, 1660, Sarah RICHARDSON, *bapt.* 22d, November, 1640, *d.* 15th August, 1694, dau. of Thomas RICHARDSON, *b.* 1640.

#### ISSUE (RECORDED IN WOBURN)

- I. Mary, *b.* 1st March, 1661; *m.* John LAXIN of Groton.
- II. Sarah, *b.* 24th August, 1663.
- III. Abigail, *b.* 5th March, 1667; *d.* 6th December, 1743; *m.* 13th December 1686, Josiah WOOD, Jr., of Woburn, who *d.* 9th March, 1740.
- IV. Michael, birth unknown, removed to Dorchester, South Carolina, and probably later removed to Georgia.

- V. Jonathan, *b.* 14th July, 1672; *d.* 12th January, 1754; *m.* (firstly) 3d June, 1694, Elizabeth GILES, *b.* 1671, *d.* 16th December, 1738, dau. of John and Elizabeth GILES; *m.* (secondly) 22d September, 1739, Elizabeth (HANCOCK) WYMAN, *b.* 1685, *d.* 3d March, 1748, dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (PRENTICE) HANCOCK, and widow of Benjamin WYMAN of Woburn.
- VI. Nathaniel, *b.* 18th September, 1675; *d.* 24th July, 1750, at Lexington; was one of the twelve Billerica soldiers who went to rescue Lancaster when it was attacked by Indians 31st July, 1704. In July, 1706, served two days under Major LANE in an expedition for the relief of Dunstable; *m.* Judith WYMAN, *b.* 15th January, 1679, dau. of Francis and Judith (PIERCE) WYMAN of Woburn.
- VII. JOSIAH, *b.* 20th October, 1678, of whom later.
- VIII. Ruth, *b.* 24th September, 1681.
- IX. Benjamin, birth recorded between 1681 and 1685; *d.* 27th November, 1727; served in Captain John LANE's Company in Indian War. In Queen Anne's War he served in the relief of Dunstable in 1706; *m.* 2d December, 1712, Abigail TAYLOR of Concord.
- X. Joseph, *b.* 8th May, 1685; *d.* 29th November, 1747, in Bedford; *m.* 9th May, 1716, Rebecca TAYLOR, of Concord, *b.* 1686, *d.* 24th August, 1778.

JOSIAH BACON of Billerica, Massachusetts; *b.* 20th October, 1678; *d.* 14th October, 1723; was one of the troopers who served under Major LANE for the relief of Dunstable, 4th July, 1706. In August of the same year he served as trumpeter; *m.* Mary, surname not given.

#### ISSUE

- I. JOSIAH, *b.* 27th April, 1702, of whom later.
- II. Mary, *b.* 20th October, 1703; *d.* 16th November, 1703.
- III. Mary, *b.* 9th December, 1704; *d.* 8th January, 1705.
- IV. Mary, *b.* 14th October, 1706.
- V. Lydia, *b.* 6th June, 1710.
- VI. Samuel *b.* 25th March, 1719; *d.* 19th April, 1719.

JOSIAH BACON of Billerica, Massachusetts; *b.* there 27th April, 1702; *d.* previous to August, 1751, as his widow, Sarah DAVIS, *m.* (secondly) 8th August, 1751, Capt. Enoch KIDDER. Sarah DAVIS was the dau. of Deacon Joseph and Sarah (PATTEN) DAVIS.

#### ISSUE

- I. Josiah, *b.* 23d April, 1727.
- II. Solomon, *b.* 27th November, 1728.
- III. David, *b.* 30th August, 1730.
- IV. Joshua, *b.* 14th September, 1732.

- v. William, *b.* 8th August, 1734; *d.* after 1790; was a member of Col. Jacob FOWEL's Regiment October, 1755, Colonial Wars; also in the Revolutionary War Commissioned Captain 22d June, 1775, at Marblehead, Massachusetts; also in Col. John CLOVER's Regiment, 1st August, 1775; commissioned 20th September, 1779, Colonel 5th Essex County Regiment.
- vi. EBENEZER, *b.* 15th September, 1736, of whom later.
- vii. James, *b.* 30th June, 1738.
- viii. Sarah, *b.* 18th August, 1740.
- ix. Mary, *b.* 5th February, 1742.
- x. Joseph, *b.* 24th March, 1745.
- xi. Liday, *b.* 23d August, 1747.

EBENEZER BACON of Sidney and Vassalborough, Maine; *b.* 15th September, 1736, in Billerica, Massachusetts. Will dated 12th February, 1798, probated 2d August, 1798. Appears as enlisted in Capt. Joseph WINSLOW's Regiment, 31st May, 1754 and was in service four months and two days. In 1755 enlisted in Capt. William LITHGOW's Company and was in service at Fort Halifax, Maine, until 19th April, 1755. One of the Constables of Vassalborough 13th July, 1775. In 1777 was Tithing Man and in 1778 Surveyor of Highways; 23d June, 1779, Delegate to County Convention to take measures against the British landing at Penobscot; *m.* 1762, in Boston, Abigail (FARWELL) RICHARDSON, *b.* 11th March, 1734, in Dunstable, dau. of Isaac and Sarah FARWELL and widow of Levi RICHARDSON.

#### ISSUE

- i. Frances, *b.* 21st June, 1763; *m.* 20th August, 1786, Joseph THOMAS.
- ii. EBENEZER, *b.* 13th September, 1765, of whom later.
- iii. William, *b.* 9th March, 1768; *m.* 1st December, 1794, Abigail LOVEJOY, dau. of Abigail LOVEJOY.
- iv. Abigail, *b.* 23d August, 1770; *m.* (firstly) 14th September, 1786, Winthrop ROBINSON; *m.* (secondly) 28th December, 1788, Elnathan SHERWIN.

EBENEZER BACON of Waterville and Fairfield, Maine, *b.* 13th September, 1765, in Vassalborough, Massachusetts; *d.* circa, 1847, in Fairfield, Maine; was Town Treasurer in 1789 and also at a later date; Selectman of Sidney, Maine, 1772 and 1773; Town Clerk in 1796; was Selectman of Waterville, Maine, 1802-1813; Member from Waterville, Maine (territory of Massachusetts at the time) of the Massachusetts Convention in 1819; *m.* 28th November, 1793, Hannah LOVEJOY, *b.* 19th November, 1775, in Pownalboro, Maine, now Wiscasset, Maine.

#### ISSUE

- i. Columbus, *b.* 1794, there is a tradition he went to Australia; probably *m.* 7th May, 1842, in Calais, Maine, Mary Roads STICKNEY, *b.* 2d January, 1806, dau. of Jonathan and Wealthy Chase STICKNEY.
- ii. EBENEZER FARWELL, *b.* 22d September, 1796, of whom later.

- III. Evelina, *b.* 1800; *d.* 1882; *m.* 1827, Rev. Henry PAINE, a graduate of Colby University in 1823.
- IV. Julia A., *b.* 1803; *d.* 1873; *m.* ——— ESTEY.
- V. John Hancock, *b.* 1808.
- VI. Samuel Adams, *b.* 1808; *m.* 18th January, 1838, at Waterville, Elvira McLAUGHLIN, who *d.* 19th April, 1869.

EBENEZER FARWELL BACON of Waterville, Maine; *b.* 22d September, 1796, in Sidney, Maine; *d.* in Waterville, Maine, 25th October, 1841; was Sheriff of Kennebec County, 1839, and was holding the office at the time of his death; served on the Fire Board, and Selectman of Waterville, Maine; was elected Ensign of a Company in 1st Regiment of Infantry, 23d February, 1818, and Captain 2d March, 1821; resigned and was discharged 2d April, 1824; made a Master Mason at Waterville, Maine, May 10th, 1827; *m.* 9th November, 1828, Jane FAUNCE, *b.* 11th August, 1807, *d.* 8th January, 1882, dau. of Asa and Miriam FAUNCE.

## ISSUE

- I. Caroline Frances, *b.* 7th January, 1830 in Waterville, Maine; *d.* 1st October, 1899, in Cambridge, Massachusetts; *m.* 2d December 1853, in Waterville, Maine, James Monroe PALMER, *b.* 5th October, 1822, in Exeter Mills, Maine, *d.* 23d May, 1897, in Kenosha, Wisconsin, son of Jonathan and Martha (PRESCOTT) PALMER.

## ISSUE

- I. Rev. Charles James PALMER, S.T.B., General Theological Seminary, New York, 1878, of Lanesboro, Massachusetts; *b.* 4th November, 1854, Fairfield, Maine; an Episcopal minister and graduate of Bowdoin College 1874; Deacon, 1878; Priest, 1879 in Protestant Episcopal Church; Pastor St. John's Church, Bangor, Maine, 1879-1880; St. Luke's Church, Lanesboro, Massachusetts, 1880-1899; missionary for Berkshire County, Massachusetts, since 1899; President Berkshire County, Massachusetts Ministers Association; Author of many historical works; *m.* (firstly) 19th January, 1881, Helen M. WATSON of Cambridge, Massachusetts, who *d.* 23d May, 1882; *m.* (secondly) 15th October, 1885, Gertrude S. BARNES of Lanesboro, Massachusetts, who *d.* 7th May, 1915.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>st</sup>. Helen E. PALMER, *b.* 23d January, 1882.
- 2<sup>d</sup>. Edward James Barnes PALMER, *b.* 3d October, 1886; *d.* 3d April, 1913. He was educated in the common schools of Lanesboro, Massachusetts, also attended Prof. A. J. CLOUGH's private school in Pittsfield, Massachusetts, and the Pittsfield High School, where he was graduated in 1907. He also took a brief course in the Berk-

shire Business College. He had been early drawn to physics and chemistry, in which he specialized with marked success. His original intention was to enter the General Electric Works in Pittsfield, but he was advised to secure a more comprehensive education in physics and chemistry. His ambition was that of leadership in his chosen profession. As a special student in the Class of 1911, he entered Bowdoin College, giving special attention to physics and chemistry. He also attended the sessions of the Harvard Summer School. These studies led to an enlarged vision and he determined to enter on a complete college course, and in 1909 was admitted to the Sophomore Class at Harvard, where he remained for three years, giving particular attention to chemistry, but by no means neglecting collateral studies. He was awarded one of the Matthews' Scholarships in 1910 and also in 1911. He received the degree of Bachelor of Science from Harvard on Commencement Day, 1912. In the autumn he was invited to a position as Assistant Professor of Chemistry at Allegheny College, Meadville, Pennsylvania, where he rapidly won friends and was spoken of as a "Master Chemist;" was a member of his College Society Delta Upsilon.

3<sup>1</sup>. Annie G. PALMER, *b.* 9th April, 1893.

2. Edward Francis PALMER, *b.* 15th October, 1857; *d.* 23d March, 1862.
3. Caroline Emma PALMER, *b.* 28th February, 1861; *m.* 17th July, 1894, Rev. Charles Graham GARDNER, at Osaka, Japan; they live in London, England.

#### ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Charles Graham GARDNER, *b.* 8th May, 1895.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Ralph Graham GARDNER, *b.* 15th January, 1900.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Emily Beatrice GARDNER, *b.* 6th March, 1903.
4. George Monroe PALMER, *b.* 31st May, 1863; *m.* 27th September, 1893, Anne Wildes BROWN, who *d.* 7th March, 1912.
5. William Lincoln PALMER, *b.* 19th September, 1868; *m.* 14th April, 1892, in Boston, Massachusetts, Jennie C. GIESLER, *b.* 22d July, 1873, dau. of Charles A. and Margaret (DIVES) GIESLER (see memoir, Vol. V, p. 408, "Colonial Families United States of America").

#### ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Jennie Carolyn PALMER, *b.* 22d November, 1894.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Marion Prescott PALMER, *b.* 29th September, 1897.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. William Lincoln PALMER, Jr., *b.* 7th July, 1909.
6. Frederick Tobey PALMER, *b.* 20th May, 1871; *m.* 31st May, 1900, at Williamstown, Mary E. PRIMER, who *d.* 8th March, 1904.

## ISSUE

1<sup>1</sup>. Florence Mary, *b.* 23d March, 1901.

II. Mary Angeline, *b.* 28th March, 1831.

III. Emily Jane, *b.* 14th November, 1832; *d.* 9th October, 1908; *m.* 13th April, 1857, in Berkeley, California, Thomas Barnes BUCK, of Stockton, California.

## ISSUE

1. Lizzie BUCK, *b.* 23d January, 1858; *d.* young.

2. Hon. George Faunce BUCK, *b.* 4th March, 1863, in Chinese Camp, California; graduated from Harvard University, 1887; in 1902 he was appointed one of the Judges of the Superior Court of California; *m.* 1895, Blanche E. STAPLES, dau. of Stephen and Emma STAPLES of Stockton, California, who graduated at Wellesley College, 1895.

## ISSUE

1<sup>1</sup>. George Faunce BUCK, *b.* 15th December, 1898, in Stockton, California.

2<sup>1</sup>. Thomas Barnes BUCK, *b.* 20th February, 1900, in Stockton, California.

3<sup>1</sup>. Samuel Dutton BUCK, *b.* 9th January, 1902, in Stockton, California.

3. Emily Jane BUCK, *b.* 31st October, 1865; *d.* 5th August, 1876.

IV. Evelina Maria, *b.* 7th January, 1834.

V. CHARLES FRANCIS, *b.* 11th July, 1836, the subject of this memoir.

## Bacon

**H**ORACE SARGENT BACON, LL.B., deceased, of Lowell, Massachusetts; *b.* 29th October, 1869, at Lowell, Massachusetts; *d.* there 8th April, 1915, and buried in the Lowell Cemetery; *m.* 7th June, 1911, at North Middletown, Bourbon County, Kentucky, by Rt. Rev. Lewis William BURTON, Bishop of Lexington, Kentucky, Malvina (MENG) HARRISON, *b.* 8th March, 1879, dau. of Charles Henry MENG, *b.* 25th April, 1843, *m.* 21st May, 1873, in Mason County, Kentucky, Sarah Katherine CALVERT, *b.* 29th November, 1852, in Mason County, Kentucky, *d.* 12th June, 1915 (a descendant of Sir George Calvert, 1st Lord Baltimore); both of Bourbon County, Kentucky, and widow of Ellwood Garrett HARRISON of Xenia, Ohio, who *d.s.p.* 5th February 1899.



## ISSUE

- I. Horace Sargent, Jr., *b.* 25th March, 1912.
- II. Stephen Sargent, *b.* 23d October, 1914.

HORACE SARGENT BACON was educated at the public schools of Lowell and Chauncey Hall, Boston, Massachusetts. He was graduated from the Boston University Law School in the Class of 1899 in which he was a class officer. He was president of the Phi Delta Phi Fraternity. After leaving College he returned to his home in Lowell. He never practiced his profession to any extent. Spent much time in study and research and travel in foreign lands. He devoted much time to Free Masonry. He was a member of Kilwinning Lodge, Mt. Horeb R. A. Chapter, Royal and Select Masters; Pilgrim Commandery, Knights Templars and of the 32d degree, Scottish Rite Free Masonry. Besides being Past Master of his Lodge, he was High Priest of his Chapter and also served as District Grand High Priest of the Eleventh District. He was a Past District Deputy Grand Master of the Blue Lodge of the Twelfth Masonic District. He was Past Commander of his Commandery. He was an honorary member of Mother Kilwinning Lodge number nothing, Kilwinning, Scotland. He was a member of Aleppo Temple, N.M.-Shrine, Boston. On the Committee of Curiosities of the Craft in the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts and Rhode Island, and a life member of Massachusetts Consistory. He was one of the Trustees of the Masonic Association of Lowell. A member of the Massachusetts and Rhode Island Association of Knights Templars Commanders; National Masonic Research Society of Anamosa, Iowa; Masonic Relief Association of Lowell and former Vice-President of the Masonic Club of Lowell, and "*Elect of 7.*" He was appointed Commissioner of Deeds, 1892, Register of Deeds, 1909 Middlesex County, North District, Massachusetts. "At the time of his death he

was Recorder of his Commandery and also the Most Worshipful Master of Mt. Calvary Chapter of Rose Croix, and was actively engaged in elaborate preparations of the exemplification of the 18th degree and had brought through his individual efforts that degree of rite to a state unequalled in its history in Lowell. His loss to Free Masonry cannot be realized." Honorary Member of the Burbank Society of California, National Geographical Society, Washington, D. C.; Massachusetts Society, Audubon Society (associate), Member Bar Association of County of Middlesex, Automobile Legal Association, Lowell Board of Trade, Boston University Law School Alumni Association, Trustee of Central Savings Bank, Lowell, Massachusetts, and a member of St. Anne's Episcopal Church.

### Lineage

#### ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF MICHAEL BACON OF DEDHAM

"Bacon is a Seignory in Normandy acc. to the well authenticated genealogy of the great Suffolk family of Bacon from wh. sprung many branches."—Kimber's "Baronetage," i, i.

- I. Grimbaldus, a Norman gentleman, related to Wm. DE WARRENE, Earl of Surrey, came into England at the time of the Conquest and had grants of land at Letheringsets near Holt, County Norfolk.—*Liber primatus de Binham MSS.* nup. in cust. Thos. WITHERINGTON, Kt.
- II. Ran(d)ulf or Reynolds resided at Thorpe, County Norfolk, called Baconsthorpe by distinction. Authorities differ as to who first assumed the name Bacon, Ran(d)ulf or his grandson, Robert, son of Roger.
- III. George "Gave and released to his sister Agnes, wid. of Sir Roger DE HALIS all the lands belonging to his fam<sup>l</sup>. in Normandy"—*Reg. Abbot DE LANGLEY*, fol. 90.
- IV. Roger, son of Geo. "sued by his sister Agnes, wid. of his bro. Thomas for distraining her tenants in Baconsthorpe and Lodue and breaking her park (*luis ap Norwich* 5 H, III 3/4). He raised arms with the barons agnst. the Kg. John and had his estates confiscated (*Fines* 2 John Rot. 13, Clans I, H, III, pt. 2). His lands were returned by favor of Henry III in 1216.
- V. JOHN BACON of Herset, Suffolk, *m.* Alice, surname unknown, by whom he had
- VI. JOHN BACON, II, *m.* Cicily HOO, by whom he had
- VII. JOHN BACON, III, *m.* Helena GEDDING, by whom he had
- VIII. JOHN BACON, IV, *m.* (firstly) Helena TILLOTT; *m.* (secondly) Julia BARDWELL; he had by first marriage
- IX. John Bacon, V, who *m.* Margarey THORPE, dau. and heir of John THORPE, son of William, son of Sir William THORPE, by the dau. Sir Roger BACON, commissioned in the time of the Wars of Edward II, Edward III. Sir Roger BACON was a son of Sir Henry BACON, son of Sir Henry BACON, a judge itinerant temp. Henry III, lineally descended from Grumbaldus.—(Visitation of Suffolk, Metcalf and Kimber).

- X. EDMUND BACON, of Drinkston, County Suffolk, *m.* Elizabeth CROFTS, by whom he had  
 XI. John Bacon, VI, *m.* Agnes COCKFIELD, dau. of Sir Thomas COCKFIELD. (ibid, and "Visitations of London," 1568—Cooke-Harleson M.S., 1463).

## ISSUE

1. Robert.
2. John, will proved June, 1518.
3. THOMAS, of whom later.
4. Henry.
5. William.

THOMAS BACON of Helmingham, County Norfolk, England; will proved 28th February; *d.* 1540; will probated 12th December, 1540; *m.* Joane, surname unknown.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN, of whom later.
- II. Thomas, *d.* 1557; *m.* Agnes, surname not known.
- III. Anne.
- IV. John.
- V. Henry.
- VI. Mary.
- VII. Agnes.
- VIII. Elizabeth.

JOHN BACON of Helmingham, County Norfolk, England; will proved 19th March, 1557; *m.* Margaret ———.

## ISSUE

- I. William, of Coddington, *d.* 1618.
- II. Thomas.
- III. MICHAEL, of whom later.
- IV. Richard.
- V. William of Winston; *d.* unmarried 13th October, 1574.
- VI. Barbaro.
- VII. Rose.

MICHAEL BACON of Winston, was buried 25th March, 1615; will dated 20th April, 1615; *m.* (firstly) 16th August, 1565, in Helmingham, Elizabeth WYLIE; *m.* (secondly) 20th September, 1607, the widow Grace BLOWERSES.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. John, *bapt.* 31st May, 1566.
- II. William.
- III. Thomas.

- IV. MICHAEL, of whom later.
- V. Elizabeth, *bapt.* 3d September, 1584; *m.* ——— BACON.
- VI. Sarah, *m.* Daniel YORKE.
- VII. Rose, *m.* ——— BALLET.

MICHAEL BACON of Dedham, Massachusetts; *b.* in Winston, Suffolk County, England, where he was *bapt.* 6th December, 1579; *d.* 18th April, 1648. In 1633, his name appears as one of the Signers of the Dedham agreement. In Dedham records he is said to have come from Ireland, where he probably went to take passage to this country. Tradition says he was a Captain of Yeomanry in County Suffolk. In 1644 he granted land to the town of Dedham for a highway who, *m.* Alice, surname unknown, who *d.* 2d April, 1648.

#### ISSUE

- I. Michael, *b.* in England, circa 1608; *d.* 4th July, 1688; came to New England in 1640; was at Charlestown, 1640; Woburn, 1641; soldier in King Philip's War at "No. 10" Billerica in 1675; *m.* (firstly) Mary, who *d.* 26th August, 1655, surname unknown; *m.* (secondly) 26th October, 1655, Mary RICHARDSON, *d.* 19th May, 1670, widow of Thomas RICHARDSON; *m.* (thirdly) 28th November, 1670, Mary (HAINES) NOYES, dau. of Walter and Eliza HAINES and widow of Thomas NOYES of Sudbury.
- II. Daniel, *b.* in England, probably 1615; *d.* 7th September, 1691; came to New England, 1640, and in that year was one of the original proprietors in the settlement of Woburn. Freeman 26th May, 1647. In 1669 he is mentioned as one of the early settlers of Newton; *m.* Mary REED, *d.* 4th October, 1691, dau. of Thomas READ of Colchester, England.
- III. JOHN, Dedham, freeman, 1647; *d.* 17th June, 1683, of whom later.
- IV. Alice, *d.* 29th March, 1648; *m.* 31st March, 1647, Anthony HUBBARD, of Dedham.

JOHN BACON came to Dedham in 1640, with his father, and was made freeman in 1647. He was sole executor of his father's estate. He was frequently appointed on committees for clearing lands and laying out highways, and is recorded among the Selectmen, 1660-1661; was a surveyor and commissioner ("Dedham Record," Vol. III, p. 141), and one of the signers of the petition of the town of Dedham against the Indians of Natick, sent to the Governor and Assistants and Deputies assembled in General Court at Boston, 7th May, 1662 ("Massachusetts Archives," XXX, 112). He was a member of Capt. Timothy DWIGHT's Company in King Philip's War; stationed at the garrison at Wrentham in 1676 ("Soldiers in King Philip's War," pp. 367-368, by G. M. Bodge). He left no will. There is no record of division of the property, but in the inventory "lands and rights in Wrentham"

are mentioned. He remained at Dedham until his death, 17th June, 1683; he *m.* 17th December, 1651, Rebecca HALL of Dedham, who *d.* 27th October, 1694.

ISSUE, BORN AT DEDHAM, MASSACHUSETTS,

- I. Mary, *m.* Nathaniel KINGSBURY.
- II. John, *b.* 17th July; *bapt.* 3d August, 1656; *d.* 27th October, 1732; *m.* Lydia DEWING.
- III. Rebecca, *b.* 10th November, 1658; *m.* 13th February, 1678, John GAY, of Dedham.
- IV. Daniel, *b.* 10th March, 1660-1661; *d.* before 21st April, 1700.
- V. Sarah, *b.* 31st March, 1663; *m.* John ELLIS.
- VI. Samuel, *b.* 8th October, 1665; *m.* Elizabeth ACKERS of Roxbury.
- VII. THOMAS, *b.* 23d August, 1667; *d.* at Wrentham, 10th April, 1749, of whom later.
- VIII. Susanna, *m.* 7th January, 1692, Jonathan DEWING.
- IX. Stephen, *b.* 21st August, 1677; *m.* Mary ———.

THOMAS BACON was *b.* at Dedham, 23d August, 1667; *d.* at Wrentham 10th April, 1749. He removed to Wrentham, and is recorded among the planters there in 1693. He came into possession of some part of the "land and rights in Wrentham" mentioned in his father's inventory. He was one of the Selectmen of Wrentham, Fence Viewer, Surveyor of Highways, Assessor of Rates, and Town Treasurer, and was elected Representative to the Great and General Court, 1719-1720 ("Wrentham Records," Vol. II, p. 97); *m.* (firstly) 22d January, 1691, Hannah FALES, who came from Chester, England, early in the seventeenth century; and was among the first settlers of Dedham; a freeman in 1653, and a soldier in King Philip's War; *m.* (secondly) 16th July, 1746, Mary FISHER, who *d.* 25th March, 1750, in her seventy-sixth year.

ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Thomas, *b.* 26th November, 1693; *d.* 1784; *m.* Esther THURSTON.
- II. Hannah, *b.* 25th April, 1697; *d.* 23d October, 1754; *m.* Nathaniel WRIGHT.
- III. James, *b.* 28th October, 1700; *d.* 1785.
- IV. Martha, *b.* 8th October, 1703; *d.* 3d April, 1800; *m.* 22d June, 1731, John SHEPARD.
- V. Jacob, *b.* 9th September, 1706; *d.* 14th August, 1787, at Rowley; *m.* (firstly) 22d June, 1749, "Mary Wood of Boxford," *b.* 1717, *d.* 17th February, 1772, tombstone, "Burial Hill;" he *m.* (secondly) Mary WHITNEY, who *d.* at David THURSTON's in Sedgwick, Maine, 6th March, 1815, aged eighty-seven; had issue.
- VI. JOHN, *b.* 22d April, 1710, of whom later.
- VII. Sarah, *b.* 25th August, 1712 ("Wrentham Records," p. 88).

JOHN BACON of Wrentham, Massachusetts; *b.* there 22d April, 1710; *d.* 1806; *m.* Mary, surname unknown. On 20th March, 1732, he received a deed from his father of several parcels of land, including a dwelling house and barn.

## ISSUE

- i. John, *b.* 30th June, 1732; was made a Deacon of the Second Precinct of Brookfield, 3d October, 1766; *m.* (firstly) 25th March, 1763, Mrs. Mary OLDS, who *d.* 30th August, 1779; *m.* (secondly) 25th July, 1781, Mrs. Alice LEACH of Oakham.
- ii. Huldah, *b.* 11th April, 1734.
- iii. DANIEL, *b.* 6th November, 1736, of whom later.
- iv. Asa, *b.* 8th April, 1738; was on the roll of Capt. Obadiah COOLEY's Company, 20th September to 24th November, 1756; was also in service in 1758 and in the Crown Point Expedition in 1759 in Capt. William PAIGE's Company.
- v. Rufus, *b.* 6th April, 1740; *d.* 21st February, 1750.
- vi. Elizabeth, *b.* 4th May, 1744; *d.* same day.
- vii. Sarah, *b.* 4th November, 1745.
- viii. Thomas, *b.* 26th June, 1747; *m.* 3d February, 1775, Hepisbah BOUTELLE.
- ix. Jarib, *b.* 16th March, 1749; was a Corporal in Capt. John PACKARD's Company, Col. David BREWER's Regiment; he enlisted 2d May, 1775, and was in service three months, also enlisted in 1777 for three years and reported discharged 9th April, 1780; in 1779 was in service at Peekskill; *m.* 2d October, 1782, Polly JONES.
- x. Ebenezer, *b.* 16th January, 1752; served as private in Capt. Peter HARWOOD's Company, Col. Ebenezer LEARNED's Regiment; enlisted 2d May, 1775, and was in service three months and one week; enlisted from the town of Weston, in Capt. COBURN's Company, Col. James CONVERSE's Regiment in 1778, and later was in Capt. LANE's Company, Col. NIXON's Regiment.

DANIEL BACON of Wrentham, Massachusetts; *b.* 6th November, 1736; *d.* 12th February, 1813; a Muster Roll of a detachment of men from Spencer District which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry in 1759 contains the name of Daniel BACON. He lived in Spencer and afterwards Oxford and then at Charlton. He was Deacon of the Church in Charlton; *m.* February, 1758, Mary BALDWIN, *b.* 2d April, 1739, dau. of David and Abigail (BURR) BALDWIN of Leicester.

## ISSUE

- i. Rufus, *b.* 12th September, 1758; *d.* 23d September, 1820; was a fifer in Capt. William CAMPBELL's Company, Col. Ebenezer LEARNED's Regiment, enlisted 3d May, 1775, and was in service three months and six days. Was also drum major in Capt. Abijah LAMBIS' Company, Col. Jonathan HOLMAN's Regiment; enlisted 15th August, 1777, also

- served as drum major in Capt. Reuben DAVIS' Company, Col. Luke DRURY's Regiment; enlisted 17th July, 1781; *m.* 17th April, 1782, Eleanor EDWARDS, who *d.* 6th February, 1842, dau. of John EDWARDS.
- II. Daniel, *b.* 5th October, 1760; *d.* 9th March, 1834; *m.* (firstly) 16th May, 1782, Anna FAY, *b.* 15th April, 1762, *d.* 6th May, 1807, dau. of Daniel FAY; *m.* (secondly) 21st June, 1808, Mrs. Della (GROW) NICHOLS *b.* 14th September, 1786, *d.* 16th February, 1829; *m.* (thirdly) 6th December, 1831, Mrs. Olivia (CAMPBELL) WITT, *b.* 4th December, 1767, *d.* 5th February, 1848, dau. of Duncan CAMPBELL and widow of Benjamin WITT.
- III. Lucy, *b.* 17th February, 1762; *d.* 11th December, 1766.
- IV. Jonathan, *b.* 4th December, 1763; *d.* 9th December, 1766.
- V. Elihu, *b.* 20th July, 1765; *d.* 13th December, 1766.
- VI. John, *b.* 27th May, 1768; *d.* 27th November, 1818; *m.* 14th December, 1786, Abigail KELLY, *b.* 3d July, 1768; *d.* 19th April, 1851, dau. of Joel and Ruth (WHELOCK) KELLY.
- VII. Asa, *b.* 23d December, 1769, *d.* —————; *m.* (firstly) 29th July, 1795, Lois FISK, *b.* 8th February, 1776, *d.* 24th October, 1797, dau. of Deacon Daniel FISK; *m.* (secondly) 24th October, 1799, Elizabeth COMINS, *b.* 30th October, 1778, *d.* 26th May, 1849, dau. of Reuben COMINS.
- VIII. ALVAN, *b.* 27th September, 1771, of whom later.
- IX. David, *b.* 1st May, 1774; *d.* 18th May, 1848; *m.* (firstly) 13th December, 1802, Ruth WARRINER, *b.* 22d September, 1782, *d.* 26th March, 1808, dau. of William WARRINER; *m.* (secondly) 12th December, 1809, Dorothy BRADBURY, *b.* 1st August, 1782, *d.* 26th November, 1864, dau. of Capt. Joseph and Dorothy (CLARK) BRADBURY.
- X. Mary, *b.* 28th April, 1776; *d.* 20th December, 1857; *m.* 3d September, 1797, Barnabus COMINS, *b.* 24th March, 1771; *d.* 10th January, 1829, son of Reuben and Mary (PATKER) COMINS; had issue.
- XI. Lucy, *b.* 22d March, 1778; *d.* 12th September, 1817; *m.* February, 1796, Moses BLANCHARD, *d.* 6th August, 1833, son of James BLANCHARD.

ALVAN BACON, M.D., of Scarborough, Maine; *b.* 27th September, 1771, in Charlton; *d.* 15th August, 1858. He had a large practice as a physician. The house in which he lived in Scarborough is still standing at Dunstan's Corner and is a fine specimen of the house of the period. It has twisted bannister balusters in the front hall and a remnant of a large brick oven and fireplace in the kitchen; *m.* October, 1800, Sarah MILLIKEN, *b.* 27th November, 1779, *d.* 27th May, 1853, dau. of Capt. John Mulberry and Sarah (SIMONTON) MILLIKEN of Scarborough.

#### ISSUE

- I. Amanda, *b.* 7th June, 1801; *d.* 29th December, 1802.
- II. HORACE, *b.* 29th March, 1804, of whom later.

- III. Alvan, *b.* 25th April, 1806; *d.* 24th November, 1880; *m.* (firstly) 26th September, 1836, Mary COMINS, *b.* 3d April, 1811, *d.* 7th May, 1843; *m.* (secondly) 20th November, 1849, Mary A. MAXWELL, dau. of James and Nancy MAXWELL.
- IV. Mary Baldwin, *b.* 6th July, 1808; *d.* 16th June, 1869; *m.* 5th October, 1836, Rodney D. HILL, *b.* 22d July, 1805, *d.* 6th January, 1867.
- V. Sarah, *b.* 24th May, 1811; *d.* 13th February, 1859; *m.* 26th April, 1841, Seth L. LARABEE, *b.* 12th April, 1813, *d.* 7th December, 1853.

HORACE BACON, M.D., of Biddeford, Maine; *b.* 29th March, 1804, in Scarborough; *d.* 24th April, 1888, in Biddeford. Was a physician and a man of great qualities. At the time of his death he is said to have been the dean of the medical profession of York County; *m.* 22d April, 1828, Mary Emery COFFIN, *b.* 25th July, 1807, *d.* 13th April, 1882, in Dover, New Hampshire, dau. of Edmund COFFIN, who was a descendant of Tristram COFFIN the immigrant.

#### ISSUE

- I. Henry McCobb, *b.* 1st May, 1829; *d.s.p.* 7th December, 1899; graduated at Dartmouth, 1854. At the outbreak of the Civil War entered the army as a contract nurse; was rapidly promoted and at the end of the war was private secretary in the Medical Director's Office in Washington. Later entered the silversmith business; *m.* 24th November, 1892, Annie P. SARGENT, *b.* 5th October, 1839, *d.* 8th May, 1913, dau. of Stephen Pillsburg and Sarah J. (AMES) SARGENT of Lowell.
- II. Charles Edward, *b.* 11th March, 1832; *d.* 10th June, 1898; *m.* 15th June, 1856, Susan Nancy CLARK, *b.* 29th September, 1838, *d.* 10th June, 1898.
- III. Mary Elizabeth, *b.* 9th November, 1835; *m.* 13th March, 1856, Samuel E. CLARK, of Biddeford.
- IV. HORACE BALDWIN, *b.* 11th June, 1841, of whom below.

HORACE BALDWIN BACON of Lowell, Massachusetts; *b.* 11th June, 1841, in Biddeford, Maine; *d.* 24th October, 1885. Learned the jewelry business in Portland, Maine, later went to Dover, New Hampshire, and from there to Laconia and later to Lowell, Massachusetts; *m.* 13th June, 1865, Sarah Elizabeth SARGENT, *b.* 30th December, 1843, *d.* 31st January, 1884, dau. of Deacon Stephen P. SARGENT; she was a descendant of John ALDEN of Plymouth and also of Hannah DUNSTEN.

#### ISSUE

- I. HORACE SARGENT, *b.* 29th October, 1869, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Margaret Burnett, *b.* 1st November, 1875; *m.* (firstly) 8th September, 1892, Ralph B. LYMAN of Lowell, Massachusetts, *b.* 1873, in Troy, New York, son of Edward and Carolina LYMAN; *m.* (secondly) 18th October, 1911, Walter E. MURCKLAND, of Lowell, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Dorothy Bacon LYMAN, b. 12th December, 1894.

*Arms.*—Gules on a chief argent two mullets sable.

*Crest.*—A boar passant ermine, armed and hooped or.

*Motto.*—Mediocria firma.

*Residence* (family).—Lowell, Massachusetts.

*Clubs* (formerly member of).—Vesper Country Club, Yorick Club, Middlesex Club, Boston, New England Fat Man's Club, former Secretary of Highland Club and Men's Club of St. Anne's Episcopal Church.

*Societies* (formerly member of).—Colonial Wars, Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants, The Alden Family Association, Massachusetts Society Sons of the American Revolution, President Old Middlesex Chapter S. A. C., Lowell, New England Historic Genealogical Society, and Recording Secretary and Clerk, Executive Committee; Sub-Committees; Library, Papers and Publications and Cabinet of Lowell Historical Society.

## Baird

**M**AJOR WILLIAM BAIRD, U. S. A., Retired; *b.* 22d August, 1851, in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *m.* 18th June, 1885, at San Francisco, California, Minnie DAWLEY, dau. of Olive Pratt DAWLEY, and gd. dau. of Judge A. C. TWEED of Arizona.

### ISSUE

- I. Cornelia Wyntje, *b.* 9th April, 1886, at Fort Bayard, New Mexico; *m.* 9th October, 1909, at Annapolis, Maryland, William Whinnery HICKS, Lieutenant in the United States Army.



### ISSUE

1. Cornelia Baird HICKS, *b.* 7th June, 1915, at Fort Totten, New York.
- II. John Absalom, *b.* 23d June, 1890, at Fort Myer, Virginia; graduated United States Naval Academy, Annapolis, 1911; Ensign United States Navy; was severely injured in an accident on the *U. S. S. Vermont*, September, 1915; resigned from Navy and entered United States Army; second Lieutenant Coast Artillery Corps, 20th December, 1912; served at Fort Monroe, Virginia, and Fort Totten, New York, to 1915, and as an Aide at White House, Washington, D. C., 1916; promoted first Lieutenant, July, 1916.

MAJOR WILLIAM BAIRD, Cadet United States Military Academy, West Point; graduated June 16th, 1875; second Lieutenant 6th United States Cavalry; first Lieutenant, February 15th, 1881; Captain, February 24th, 1891; served in Arizona, New Mexico, Old Mexico, California and Wyoming, participating in the Chiricahua, Chimhuevi, Victoria, and Geronimo campaigns under General CROOK and General MILES. Explorations and surveys for wagon routes in the Tonto Basin, Arizona. In campaigns against White Mountain Apaches, Tontos, Chiricahuas and Navajos. In command of Indian Scouts and of troops detailed to guard the United States mail route to California, 1879. On duty with General WILLCOX in exploration of Grand Canyon of the Colorado. During the Chimhuevi campaign along the Colorado River and in Southern California in 1880, performed the duties of Chief Quartermaster, and received the thanks of the Department Commander; graduate School of Military Signaling, Fort Myer, Virginia, 1881. Adjutant 6th Cavalry, 1884-1886; garrison duty at Fort Myer, Virginia, 1887; frontier duty Fort Washakie, Wyoming, and Inspector of Supplies for Arapahoes and Shoshones, 1891-1894; garrison duty at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas; Infantry and Cavalry School, 1894; retired 1897 (disability in line of duty); Professor Military Science and Tac-

tics, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, 1st September, 1900, to 15th February, 1904; staff duty with Governor of Maryland in connection with organized Militia of the State 18th February, 1904, to 1st July, 1911; Major on Retired List 3d June, 1916.

### Lineage

The earliest mention of the name is to be found in an old tradition preserved in the family records. To the effect that King William the Lion whilst hunting in one of the southwest counties became separated from his companions and being alarmed by the sudden approach of a wild boar called for assistance, when a gentleman of the name of BAIRD came up and slew the animal. For this service the king conferred upon him large grants of land and gave him for a Coat of Arms: Gules a Boar passant or. And the Motto: Dominus fecit, with Crest: A Boar's head erased. Which means a red shield with a gilt Boar as if passing upon it. There is a family tradition that the father of Lieut. John BAIRD held a Commission in the British Army and took part in an expedition against Canada, probably returning later to Scotland, where his son was born.

LIEUTENANT JOHN BAIRD probably came Ayr, Scotland, the exact date, however, of his arrival in America is not known; he was *b.* circa 1730, in Scotland; *d.* circa 1760. Entered military service of the Colony of Pennsylvania. Early in 1758 a regiment of three battalions, each of sixteen companies, was raised by the Colony to take part in the expedition of that year under General FORBES against Fort Duquesne; the Hon. William DENNY, Lieutenant-Governor of the Colony was the Colonel in Chief. In the second battalion, in Captain WORK's Company, John BAIRD was commissioned an Ensign, 13th March, 1758. This battalion joined the Army of General FORBES at Carlisle and a portion of it was present at Grant's defeat in September, 1758. Ensign BAIRD, took part in that engagement. After the successful termination of the expedition his company remained on the frontier and 18th April, 1759, he was promoted to Lieutenancy in the same Company. In 1760 he was reported as having "died in service;" *m.* circa, 1755, Catherine M'CLEAN, *b.* 19th July, 1733, probably in Chester County, Pennsylvania, *d.* 28th November, 1802; she was descended from a Scotch Irish Presbyterian family that had long been located in the North of Ireland, one of her ancestors having taken part in the defense of Londonderry in 1688.

### ISSUE

I. ABSALOM, *b.* circa 1756, only child.

DR. ABSALOM BAIRD of Washington, Pennsylvania; *b.* circa 1756, in Kenneth Square, Pennsylvania; *d.* 27th October, 1805, at Washington, Pennsylvania; was a Surgeon in 1776, in the Army of the Revolution; afterwards Colonel and County Lieutenant of Pennsylvania; *m.* 14th July, 1783, at Wilmington, Delaware, Susanna Harlan BROWN, *b.* ———, *d.* in November, 1802, dau. of George and Susanna (HARLAN) BROWN.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 26th July, 1784, at Kenneth Square, Pennsylvania.
- II. George, *b.* 28th October, 1785; *d.* 2d November, 1860, at Washington, Pennsylvania; was educated at Washington Academy (now Washington College); elected Sheriff of Washington County in 1811 and represented this County in the State Legislature, 1816; later in life filled the office of Magistrate; elected Ruling Elder in the Presbyterian Church, 3d November, 1847, and in 1855 represented the Presbytery of Washington in its General Assembly at Nashville, Tennessee; *m.* 25th October, 1811, Jane WILSON, *b.* 18th September, 1793, *d.* 16th July, 1872.

## ISSUE

1. Catherine, *b.* 8th August, 1812; *d.* 25th September, 1871; *m.* 15th March, 1836, George WILSON, who *d.* 21st June, 1861.
2. Absalom, *b.* 27th May, 1814; *d.* 16th June, 1818.
3. John, *b.* 15th July, 1816; *d.* 5th March, 1889; *m.* (firstly) 9th January, 1844, Harriet Newell GILFILLAN; *m.* (secondly) 14th December, 1858, Harriet Steele CLARK, dau. of Joseph CLARK.
4. Thomas (twin), *b.* 1st May, 1820; *d.* 1823.
5. William (twin), *b.* 1st May, 1820; *d.* 19th May, 1820.
6. Susan Campbell, *b.* 7th September, 1818; *d.* unmarried 19th October, 1895.
7. Martha, *b.* 2d April, 1822; *d.* 15th October, 1859; *m.* 8th August, 1839, Hon. Alfred CALDWELL, son of James and Ann CALDWELL.
8. Ann, *b.* 8th June, 1824; *d.* 28th August, 1853; *m.* 10th September, 1844, Zachariah S. MITCHELL.
9. Sarah, *b.* 8th April, 1826; *d.* 27th August, 1862; *m.* 17th October, 1850, David Shield WILSON.
10. Jane, *b.* 16th April, 1828, unmarried.
11. George, M.D., *b.* 30th November, 1829; *d.* 7th March, 1891, of Wheeling, West Virginia; *m.* (firstly) January, 1857, Margaretta Montgomery M'CULLOCH.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Read M'Culloch, M.D., *b.* 25th October, 1857; *m.* 6th October, 1885, Laura Rebecca UPDEGRAFF.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Du Bois, *b.* 7th July, 1887.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. George Brown, *b.* 6th December, 1858.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. David Wilson, *b.* 8th March, 1861; *d.* 13th May, 1861.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. John M'Culloch, *b.* 22d July, 1862; *d.* 13th March, 1864.
- 5<sup>1</sup>. Anna Maria, *b.* 19th December, 1864; *d.* 13th March, 1864.

- 6<sup>l</sup>. Jane Wilson, *b.* December, 1866.
  - 7<sup>l</sup>. Sarah Wilson, *b.* 4th November, 1868.
  - 8<sup>l</sup>. William Jourdan Bates, M.D., *b.* 6th January, 1870; graduated M.D., University of Pennsylvania, 1893; *d.* 30th November, 1893, near Seattle, Washington.
  - 9<sup>l</sup>. Louisa Todd, *b.* 18th August, 1874.
12. Andrew Todd, *b.* 25th September, 1831; *d.* 25th March, 1887; *m.* 8th June, 1865, Clara WILSON, dau. of Hugh H. WILSON.
  13. Alexander, *b.* 23d September, 1833; *d.* 13th January, 1834.
  14. Ellen, *b.* 25th April, 1835; unmarried.
- III. Thomas Harlan of "Harlem," Washington County, Pennsylvania; *b.* 15th November, 1878, at Washington, Pennsylvania; *d.* 1866; graduated at Washington Academy; studied law and admitted to the Bar in 1807; was appointed presiding Judge of the Judicial District formed by Washington, Fayette and Green Counties; resigned in 1838 to practice his profession in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania; *m.* Nancy McCULLOUGH, *b.* in Ireland; had thirteen children.
- IV. WILLIAM, *b.* 24th July, 1789, of whom below.
- V. Sarah, *b.* 11th March, 1793; *d.* at Mayville, Kentucky, 30th March, 1833; *m.* 30th May, 1826, William HODGE, of Maysville, Kentucky.
- VI. Susan, *b.* 14th October, 1796; *d.* at Uniontown, Pennsylvania, 9th July, 1824; *m.* ——— CAMPBELL.

WILLIAM BAIRD "Vir juris peritus, morum suavitate ingernii elegantia studiisque humanitatus ac literarum ornatriximus;" *b.* 24th July, 1789, in Washington, Pennsylvania; *d.* 11th October, 1834; studied law in the office of his brother, Judge Thomas Harlan BAIRD; admitted to the Bar 18th June, 1812; was a distinguished member of the Pennsylvania Bar; in 1816 succeeded his brother as Deputy Attorney-General for Washington County, holding the office until 1824; *m.* 1st April, 1822, Nancy MITCHELL, *b.* January, 1799, *d.* 16th March, 1881, in Cumberland, Maryland, dau. of John and Maria (JACOB) MITCHELL, of Town Creek, Maryland, and Washington, D. C.

#### ISSUE

- I. Susan, *b.* 10th January, 1823; *d.* August, 1851.
- II. ABSALOM, *b.* 20th August, 1824, of whom later.
- III. William, *b.* 1st July, 1826; was Captain in the Confederate Army, Acting Adjutant-General of a Brigade, twice captured and exchanged; *m.* Annie NELSON, dau. of Hon. John NELSON of Baltimore.
- IV. Jane.
- V. Catharine, *b.* 5th November, 1825; *d.* 11th February, 1857.
- VI. Maria.
- VII. John Mitchell, *b.* 11th October, 1833, *d.* 11th August, 1834.

BRIGADIER-GENERAL ABSALOM BAIRD, U. S. A.; *b.* 20th August, 1824, at Washington, Pennsylvania; *d.* 14th June, 1905, at Relay, Maryland; Cadet Military Academy, West Point; graduated 1st July, 1849; Second Lieutenant, 1st Artillery, 1st April, 1850; First Lieutenant, 24th December, 1853; brevetted Captain, 11th May, 1861; Captain Assistant Adjutant-General, 3d August, 1861; Major Inspector-General, 12th November, 1861; Brigadier-General Volunteers, 28th April, 1862; Lieutenant-Colonel Inspector-General in Regular Army, 13th June, 1867; Colonel Inspector-General, 11th March, 1885; Brigadier-General, 22d September, 1885; brevetted Lieutenant-Colonel for "*gallant and meritorious service in the battle of Chickamauga, Georgia;*" Colonel for "*gallant and meritorious service at the battle of Chattanooga, Tennessee;*" Brigadier-General for "*gallant and meritorious service in the capture of Atlanta, Georgia.*" Major-General, 13th March, 1865, for "*gallant and meritorious service in the field during the war*" and Major-General Volunteers, 1st September, 1864, for *faithful service and distinguished conduct during the Atlanta campaign and particularly in the battles of Resaca and Jonesboro* and for general good conduct in the command of his division against Savannah. Awarded "*Medal of Honor*" "*for most distinguished gallantry in action at Jonesboro, Georgia, 1st September, 1864, voluntarily leading a detached brigade in an assault upon the enemy's works while serving as Brigadier-General of Volunteers commanding a division;*" Commander Legion of Honor of the Republic of France, 1888; Retired 20th August, 1888; *m.* 17th October, 1850, Cornelia Wyntje SMITH of New York, *b.* May—, 1828, *d.* 16th May, 1883, dau. of Peter Skenandoh and Anne (PRENTICE) SMITH. Peter S. SMITH was the first white child born in Utica, New York, and was given his middle name after the celebrated Chief of the Oneidas, with whom his father traded in Western New York, where he owned much land. Skenandoh means "a swift running deer." The old Chief in a speech at a Council referred to himself as "like an ancient hemlock, alive in the roots but dead in the branches." And the SMITH Crest contains the deer and hemlock.

#### ISSUE

1. WILLIAM, *b.* 22d August, 1851, the subject of this memoir (only child).

*Arms.*—Gules a boar passant or.

*Crest.*—A boar's head erased or.

*Motto.*—Dominus fecit.

*Residence.*—Washington, D. C.

*Clubs.*—Army and Navy of Washington.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of the Revolution, Loyal Legion, Order of Indian Wars.

## Baker

**H**ON. FRANK BAKER, A.B., LL.B., of Chicago, Illinois; *b.* at Melrose, Seneca County, Ohio, 11th May, 1840; *d.* 9th July, 1916; *m.* 10th November, 1870, in London, Ohio, Eliza WARNER, *b.* 6th May, 1842, dau. of Henry WARNER, of London, Ohio, *b.* 15th July, 1795, *m.* February, 1823, Keturah GOSSLEE, *b.* 10th March, 1806.



### ISSUE

- I. Ethel, *b.* 31st July, 1871; *m.* 10th October, 1899, Edmund Lathrop ANDREWS of Chicago, Illinois, son of Edmund ANDREWS, M.D., of Chicago.

### ISSUE

1. Frank Baker ANDREWS, *b.* 2d March, 1901.
  2. Frances Ethel ANDREWS, *b.* 29th November, 1902.
  3. Edmund Lathrop ANDREWS, *b.* 30th May, 1904.
  4. Edward Wyllys ANDREWS, *b.* 21st April, 1910.
- 
- II. Nora, *b.* 22d July, 1873; *m.* 29th October, 1902. Capt. Stephen Morris KOCHERSPERGER, U. S. A., son of William S. KOCHERSPERGER, of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

### ISSUE

1. Elizabeth KOCHERSPERGER, *b.* 28th November, 1915.

FRANK BAKER received degrees of A.B. Ohio Wesleyan University, 1861; LL.B., Albany Law School, 1863; in practice in Chicago, 1873-1887; Judge of the Circuit Court of Cook County, since 1st June, 1887; assigned to Appellate Court of First District Illinois, June, 1904; re-elected for the sixth time, June, 1915; private, Company D, 84th Ohio Infantry, enlisted May, 1862; Compiler of "The Ancestors of Samuel BAKER of Pleasant Valley, New York," 1914.

## Lineage

THOMAS BAKER, *b.* in England, 29th September, 1618; *d.* 30th April, 1700, at Easthampton, Long Island, came from Kent County, England, in 1639. He was the son of Thomas and Frances (DOWNE) BAKER, and was *bapt.* 11th October, 1618, in the parish church at Hothfield; was enrolled as a "Free Planter" at Milford 29th November, 1639; removed to East Hampton, Long Island, 1650, and one of the thirty-four proprietors in 1652. He was an Ensign of East Hampton Militia, Townsman, Magistrate or Assistant of the General Court of Connecticut, 1658-

1663; Justice of the Peace for ten years; Commissioner for Indian Affairs; Commissioner for the Trial of Small Causes; Constable and Foreman of the first Grand Jury empanelled in the Province of New York, 1665; a patentee and corporator in the patent of East Hampton granted by Governor NICOLL in 1666, and in the patent of 1686 granted by Governor Dongan, and a Grantee in the Indian Deeds of Montauk of 1660, 1661, 1670, and 1687; *m.* probably at New Haven, 20th June, 1643, Alice DAYTON, *b.* 22d May, 1620, at Ashford, in Kent, and was *bapt.* at St. Mary's Church, Ashford, 21st May, 1619, *d.* 4th February, 1708-1709, dau. of Ralph and Alice (WILTON) DAYTON of New Haven.

## ISSUE

- I. Hannah, *b.* 26th 1650; *m.* Ebenezer LEEKE.
- II. THOMAS, *b.* 26th July, 1654, of whom later.
- III. Nathaniel, *b.* 22d December, 1655; *m.* (firstly) Catherine SCHELLINGER, *b.* 9th April, 1656, *d.* 19th May, 1722; *m.* (secondly) 26th August, 1724, Sarah POST, *b.* circa 1665, *d.* 9th October, 1727.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Jonathan, *b.* 12th February, 1679.
2. Susannah, *b.* 7th July, 1681; *d.* 26th May, 1714.
3. Abigail, *b.* 15th March, 1680.
4. A son, *b.* 16th April, 1686; *d.* about a fortnight after.
5. Katharine, *b.* 4th April, 1687.
6. Mary, *b.* 21st November, 1689.
7. Daniel, *b.* 1st August, 1692.
8. Hannah, *b.* 26th January, 1695.

- IV. Abigail, *m.* ——— TUTHILL.

THOMAS BAKER of East Hampton, Long Island, New York; *b.* 26th July, 1654; *d.* 8th September, 1735; *m.* (firstly) 24th April, 1686, Ann TOPPING, of Southampton, dau. of Thomas TOPPING of Southampton, the son of Capt. Thomas TOPPING, the first of the name in that town. Capt. Thomas TOPPING held many offices of trust and importance in New York and Connecticut. In New York he was a Member of the Governor's Council, Captain of the Southampton Train Band, Constable, Deputy to the Hempstead Assembly of 1665, Commissioner in Admiralty and Deputy Commissioner of Indian Affairs of the Province. In Connecticut he was a Representative from Wethersfield to the General Court in 1639; Patentee in the Connecticut Charter, Assistant, Member of the Council of War and Captain of New Haven County Troop. He was an Englishman, and was at Wethersfield in 1636. His name appears with Thomas BAKER's on the roll of the "free planters" of Milford in November, 1639. Later he was at Hempstead, and in 1650 was at Southampton; 18th October of that year he was appointed "Captain of the banded soldiers" of that town. Southampton was then under the jurisdiction of Connecti-

cut, and up to 1662 nominated three men in each year from whom the General Court of Connecticut chose two Magistrates or Assistants who were members of the upper house or the General Court of the Colony. Captain TOPPING was elected Assistant each year from 1651 to 1662. In 1662, Charles II granted to Governor WINTHROP and his associates, under the Great Seal of England, the Charter of Connecticut which remained the fundamental law of the Colony and State until 1817. Edmund ANDROSS, Governor General of New England, in 1686, demanded of the General Court the production and surrender of their charter. It was produced, but during the discussion between the officers of the Colony and the Governor General, the lights were extinguished and the charter seized and hid in a hollow oak. Captain TOPPING was one of the patentees in that charter and was therein named one of the Assistants to the Governor. In 1663, after the charter, he was again chosen an Assistant by the General Court of Connecticut. After the conquest of New Netherlands by the English in 1664, Long Island became a part of the Province of New York. Captain TOPPING was a Deputy from Southampton to the Hempstead Assembly 28th February, 1665, in which Thomas BAKER was a Deputy from Easthampton. In 1665 he was appointed by Governor NICOLL Commissioner of Admiralty of the Province of New York. The next year the Governor appointed him Constable, then, as has been said, an office of much importance; later he was appointed Deputy Commissioner of Indian Affairs of the Province. About 1671 he returned to Milford, and 16th May, 1673, was by the General Court of Connecticut confirmed Captain of the New Haven County Troop. In November of the same year, when war with the Dutch was threatened, he was appointed a member of the Council of War. He went from Milford to Branford about 1671, and was chosen Magistrate or Assistant by the General Court of Connecticut each year from 1678 to 1684. Captain TOPPING's death at Branford in December, 1687, was thus recorded in the town records: "In this town died Thomas TOPPING, one of the Colony to whom King Charles granted his letters patent of the Colony of Connecticut." THOMAS BAKER *m.* (secondly) 11th July 1711, Elizabeth OSBORN, *b.* circa 1670, *d.* 18th July, 1753, dau. of Joseph OSBORN.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Thomas.
- II. Daniel, *b.* 1693; *d.* 16th March, 1740.
- III. Nathaniel, *bapt.* 24th December, 1699; *m.* Catherine SCHELLINGER.
- IV. Micah, *bapt.* 28th July, 1705.
- V. SAMUEL, *bapt.* 5th April, 1702, of whom later.
- VI. Jeremiah, *bapt.* 29th April, 1705.
- VII. John, *bapt.* 6th July, 1707.
- VIII. Mercy, *bapt.* 8th November, 1716.

SAMUEL BAKER of Easthampton, Long Island, and Branford, Connecticut; *bapt.* 5th April, 1702, at Easthampton; *d.* 22d August, 1767, at Branford, to which town he removed with his family in 1728. He was several times chosen selectman of

Branford and in 1765 was a Deputy to the General Court of Connecticut; *m.* (firstly) 18th October, 1721, Mercy SCHELLINGER, *b.* 4th November, 1699, at Easthampton, *d.* 25th August, 1749, at Branford, dau. of Jacob and Hannah SCHELLINGER and *gd. dau.* of Jacobus and Cornelia (MELYN) SCHELLINGER, who came to New Amsterdam, 1652, and settled at Easthampton before 2d October, 1667. Cornelia MELYN, *b.* 1627, was the dau. of Cornelis MELYN, Patroon of Staten Island, President of the Council of "Eight Men" in Nieuw Nederland, 1643; a native of Antwerp, who came to New Amsterdam in 1639; he returned to Holland and procured from the Amsterdam Chamber of the Dutch West India Company authority to settle a colony on Staten Island. He returned next year to settle his colony and brought with him his family and servants. His family consisted of his wife and three children, the eldest of whom was his daughter Cornelia; 29th June, 1642, Director General KIEFT granted to him a "ground brief" or patent, covering all of Staten Island excepting DE VRIES' reserved "bouwerij" and investing him with all the powers, jurisdictions, privileges and pre-eminence of a patroon. He established a number of settlers on the island and built a house there in which he resided with his family. Trouble with the Indians began as early as 1640. DE VRIES bouwery was attacked and the measures taken by KIEFT only served to further enrage the Indians against KIEFT and the Dutch. These troubles led to the Indian war of 1643, which completely frustrated MELYN's design to establish a settlement on the island. He held KIEFT responsible for the war, and became the leader of the party opposed to KIEFT's government. He was compelled by the war to abandon his home on Staten Island and retire to Manhattans, or New Amsterdam. He received in 1643 a grant of a double lot in Manhattan, the patent for which was issued 28th April, 1644. In the same year he was made President of the Council of "Eight Men" in Nieuw Nederland. The shore of East River was then about the line of the present Pearl Street, and the present Stone Street east of Broad corresponds nearly with the Hoogh Street of that day. The present Broad Street was not laid out until long afterwards. MELYN's patent covered the east half of the present Broad Street from the south line of Hoogh Street, extended west, south to the shore of East River. He acquired by purchase in 1644 the property bounded by Hoogh Street (Stone Street) on the north, the lot on which the Great Tavern stood on the east, East River (Pearl Street) on the south, and the double lot granted to him by patent on the west. This property had a frontage on Hoogh Street and on the river of about one hundred and thirty-five feet. On the lot granted him by patent MELYN built a modest two story house, probably of brick. Its location appears to have been in the easterly half of the present Broad Street, midway between Stone and Pearl Streets. In 1657 a canal, the Heere Graft, was dug in the present Broad Street, and the lot granted MELYN by patent was taken for that purpose. In partial compensation the Burgomaster gave to the MELYN family a lot only eighteen feet square at the southeast corner of Stone and Broad Streets. On this lot the second MELYN house was built; 28th May, 1684, after the death of Jannetje, the widow of Cornelis MELYN, this lot was conveyed by her son Jacob. "It is curious fact that this small plat of ground has retained its dimen-

sions though the vicissitudes of nearly two centuries and a half, and is today occupied by a small and somewhat dingy brick building with a wealth of rusty iron fire-escapes; it appears to have resisted absorption by the more imposing structure whose blank walls of yellow brick overtower it on two sides." In INNES' "New Amsterdam" is a view of the East River shore in 1652, taken from an old print showing the first house of Cornelis MELYN, and a view of the site of the later MELYN house as it now appears. In 1645, MELYN leased from the Company two acres of ground covering the site of the present Trinity Church, and the northern portion of the church yard and extending to North River, and raised a crop of grain thereon. Samuel BAKER *m.* (secondly) 24th July, 1750, Martha GOODSSELL.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Mercy, *b.* at Easthampton, 22d July, 1722.
- II. Hannah, *b.* at Easthampton, 24th February, 1724.
- III. Esther, *b.* at Easthampton, 17th March, 1727.
- IV. Samuel, *b.* at Branford, Connecticut, 24th December, 1729.
- V. Jacob, *b.* at Branford, Connecticut, 11th February, 1732.
- VI. Elizabeth, *b.* at Branford, Connecticut, 11th March, 1734.
- VII. JONATHAN, *b.* at Branford, Connecticut, 10th November, 1736, of whom below.

JONATHAN BAKER of White Creek, Washington County, New York and Canisteo, Steuben County, New York; *b.* 10th November, 1736; *d.* 1820, at Canisteo; *m.* (firstly) 17th September, 1758, Mary BARKER, dau. of Deacon Edward and Hannah (BALDWIN) BARKER of Branford, he, son of Edward BARKER of Branford, the son of Edward BARKER of New Haven and Branford; he *m.* (secondly) Sarah MORRIS.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Caty, *bapt.* at Branford, 20th April, 1762; *m.* ——— FORD.
- II. SAMUEL, *bapt.* 24th April, 1763, of whom later.
- III. William Pitt, *bapt.* 4th December, 1766.
- IV. Peter, *bapt.* 27th August, 1767; *d.* in infancy.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Betsey, *m.* ——— PURDY.

JUDGE SAMUEL BAKER of Pleasant Valley, Steuben County, New York; *b.* 24th April, 1763; *d.* 2d December, 1842; settled first in Tioga County, Pennsylvania, and later removed to Pleasant Valley, New York; was captured August, 1777, by Indians, sold to an officer of General Burgoyne's Army for twelve dollars, where he was retained until Burgoyne surrendered to General Gates at Saratoga, 1781, when he returned to his family. In 1781 he enlisted in Capt. Peter VAN RENSSALAER's Company, Col. Marinus WILLETT's corps and took part in the battle of Johnstown, 24th October, 1781. Was elected Assessor of the town of Bath, 1797. In 1797,

Governor John JAY issued to him a commission of Lieutenant in the regiment whereof Charles WILLIAMSON was Lieutenant-Colonel and Commandant. He was commissioned by Governor Daniel D. TOMPKINS, Loan Commissioner in 1808, and in 1813, by the same Governor, First Judge of the Court of Common Pleas of Steuben County; and by John TAYLOR, Lieutenant-Governor, who became acting Governor on the election of Governor TOMPKINS, Vice-President of the United States, as Surrogate of Steuben in 1817.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 6th February, 1787; *d.* 1861; *m.* 1810, Joseph BAKER.

## ISSUE

1. Seneca.
  2. Elizabeth, *m.* Ethan SMITH.
  3. William, *b.* 1813; *m.* Elizabeth CHANDLER, *d.* 1884.
  4. Sophia, *b.* 1815; *m.* Albert S. FLEET; *d.* 1895.
  5. Eunice, *m.* Clark LAMPMAN.
  6. Irene, *m.* CHAMBAR.
  7. Ruth, *m.* James McCLUNG.
  8. Samuel.
  9. Jefferson.
  10. Richard, enlisted in United States Volunteers, 1861; *d.* in the service, 1862.
  11. Mary, *b.* 1833; *m.* Louis GUILLAUME; *d.* 1912.
- II. Caty, *b.* 14th June, 1789; *d.* 1861; *m.* William FAIRFIELD.

## ISSUE

- |  |                      |
|--|----------------------|
| 1. Christine FAIRFIELD.                        | 5. Emma FAIRFIELD.   |
| 2. Eliza FAIRFIELD, <i>m.</i> Lucius WILLIAMS. | 6. Electa FAIRFIELD. |
| 3. Kate FAIRFIELD.                             | 7. Lure FAIRFIELD.   |
| 4. Rebecca FAIRFIELD, <i>m.</i> Silas SMITH.   | 8. ANN FAIRFIELD.    |
|  | 9. John FAIRFIELD.   |
|  | 10. Scott FAIRFIELD. |
11. Baker FAIRFIELD.
- III. William, *b.* 24th May, 1791; *d.* 16th May, 1860; *m.* Eunice CONGER.

## ISSUE

1. Eliza, *b.* 1816; *m.* Rev. John G. GULICK.
2. Fanny, *b.* 1818; *m.* Alonzo TUNNICLIFF.
3. Azariah C., *b.* 1819; *d.* 1863; Lieutenant 164th Ohio Volunteers; *m.* Harriet KENNEDY.
4. Thomas J., *b.* 1821; *d.* 1855; *m.* Louisa TUNNICLIFF.

5. Benjamin Franklin, *b.* 1823; *m.* Mary BRUNDAGE.
6. Aaron Y., *b.* 1827; *m.* Maria DORSEY.
7. Mary Papillon Barker, *b.* 1835; *m.* United States Senator Angus CAMERON, of LaCrosse, Wisconsin.

IV. Tryphena, *b.* 8th of May, 1793; *m.* Levi GRAY.

ISSUE

1. Samuel Baker, *b.* 1811; *m.* Jane STRYKER.
2. Daniel, *b.* 1813; *m.* Lydia MYRTLE.
3. Franklin, *b.* 1815.
4. Harry, *b.* 1818.
5. Jane, *b.* 1821; *m.* Jonathan B. LARUE.
6. Lauren, *b.* 1823.
7. Eunice, *b.* 1826; *m.* James NEELY.
8. Elizabeth, *b.* 1828; *m.* Samuel VAN PELT.
9. Lucretia, *b.* 1831; *m.* Abraham BROWN.
10. Richard, *b.* 1838; *m.* Candace BARNEY.

V. Samuel, *b.* 8th October, 1795; *d.* 25th January, 1842; *m.* Catharine HAMMOND.

ISSUE

1. Julianna, *b.* 1819; *m.* Zenas COBB.
2. Elizabeth, *b.* 1821.
3. Sarah, *b.* 1823; *m.* Dr. VAN KEUREN.
4. John H., *b.* 1826; *m.* Roxanna KINGSLEY.
5. Emily Alice, *b.* 1829; *m.* Charles Davenport CHAMPLIN.
6. Kate, *b.* 1835; *m.* Ezra HAWLEY.

VI. Sophia, *b.* 26th —, 1797; *m.* (firstly) George STEARNS; *m.* (secondly) William FLEET, *d.* 5th June, 1839.

ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. John Baker STEARNS.
2. George W. STEARNS, *b.* 1826; *m.* Arvilla KING.
3. Daniel STEARNS, *b.* 1828; *m.* Louisa SIMMONS.
4. Alfred STEARNS, *b.* 1830; *m.* Nancy SLOAT.

ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. Sophia FLEET, *m.* Charles NOLAN.

VII. Franklin, *b.* 13th September, 1799; *d.* 26th December, 1832; *m.* Elizabeth FORD.

## ISSUE

1. Edwin, *d.* 1827.
2. Elizabeth, *d.* 1832.

VIII. Thomas Jefferson, *b.* 15th June, 1801; *d.* 16th October, 1863; *m.* Sarah BOYD.

## ISSUE

1. Caroline, *b.* 1826; *d.* 1913; *m.* John LAPHAM.
2. Dugald Cameron, *b.* 1828; *d.* 1850.
3. Frances J., *b.* 1831; *m.* Cornelius Y. BRUNDAGE.
4. Franklin, *b.* 1833; *m.* Matilda BLAIR.
5. Samuel, *b.* 1837, Lieutenant 164th Ohio Volunteers; *m.* Lavinia McCORMICK.
6. Ann, *b.* 1839; *m.* Randolph FITZ EASTMAN, Captain 55th and Lieutenant-Colonel 166th Ohio Volunteers.
7. Elizabeth D., *b.* 1842; *m.* Capt. James H. HALL.
8. Julia Dennison, *b.* 1846; *m.* Albert EWER.

IX. Lucetia, *b.* 1803; *d.* 19th June, 1890; *m.* Silvanus ARNOLD.

## ISSUE

1. Ann ARNOLD, *b.* 27th February, 1828; *d.* 21st October, 1903; *m.* Solomon White SHEPARD.
2. John ARNOLD, *b.* 29th July, 1831; *d.* 28th December, 1859.
3. Samuel Baker ARNOLD, *b.* 18th October, 1834; *d.* 4th March, 1847.
4. Nancy Long ARNOLD, *b.* 26th January, 1837; *d.* 18th December, 1881; *m.* Stanfield Pinkhard MCNEILL.
5. Guy Perry ARNOLD, *b.* 6th March, 1843; *m.* Elsie HOWE.

X. John, *b.* 7th January, 1806; *d.* 3d March, 1876; *m.* Mary EATON.

## ISSUE

1. Elizabeth, *b.* 20th November, 1832; *d.* 9th June, 1901; *m.* John G. PATTERSON.
2. George E., *b.* 10th June, 1835; *d.* 1910, Sergeant 8th Ohio Volunteers.
3. William F., *b.* 29th July, 1837; *d.* 1913, 164th Ohio Volunteers.
4. Emily, *b.* 8th May, 1840; *m.* James THOMPSON.
5. Thomas Corwin, *b.* 26th March, 1842; Lieutenant 3d Ohio Cavalry.
6. Fanny E., *b.* 27th January, 1856; *d.* 13th December, 1884.
7. Zack, *b.* 16th March, 1852; *d.* 11th August, 1862.

XI. RICHARD, *b.* 1st January, 1809, of whom later.

XII. Ann, *b.* 13th January, 1811; *m.* Zelotes KNAPP.

## ISSUE

1. Thomas Jefferson, *b.* 25th March, 1833; *m.* Sylvia MUDGETT.
2. Charles Maurice, *b.* 10th January, 1835, 3d Iowa Cavalry; *m.* Hester Ann WOOLEY.
3. Samuel Baker, *b.* 16th August, 1836; *m.* Frances BURNS.
4. Edward Young, *b.* 30th July, 1838, 3d Iowa Cavalry; *m.* Mary MUDGETT.
5. Lucretia, *b.* 16th June, 1841; *m.* Charles ARMSTRONG.
6. Mary, *b.* 31st October, 1850; *m.* Ladislaus, Count ZICHY, 21st May, 1879.

RICHARD BAKER, of Melmore, Seneca County, Ohio; *b.* January, 1809; *d.* 14th February, 1889; *m.* 20th September, 1836, Fanny WHEELER, dau. of Grattan Henry WHEELER, of Wheeler, Steuben County, New York.

## ISSUE

- I. Silas Wheeler, *b.* 26th November, 1837; *m.* Delilah BROWN, dau. of Asa BROWN of Crawford County, Ohio.

1. Robert Anderson.

## ISSUE

1<sup>1</sup>. Jean.

2<sup>1</sup>. Helen.

2. Fanny, *m.* Arthur J. SIMMERS.

## ISSUE

1<sup>1</sup>. Charles J. SIMMERS.

3<sup>1</sup>. Anabel SIMMERS.

2<sup>1</sup>. Edith Eliza SIMMERS.

3. Eliza, *m.* Charles O. LEE.

## ISSUE

1<sup>1</sup>. Roscoe Silas LEE.

4<sup>1</sup>. Mary Rocelia LEE.

2<sup>1</sup>. Lyman Charles LEE.

5<sup>1</sup>. DeWitt Rodgers LEE.

3<sup>1</sup>. Richard Baker LEE.

4. Richard, *m.* wife's name unknown.

## ISSUE

1<sup>1</sup>. Paul.

2<sup>1</sup>. Dorothy.

- II. FRANK, *b.* 11th May, 1840, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Job, *b.* March, 1843, 49th and 164th Ohio Volunteers; *m.* Eliza NICHOLS.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>i</sup>. Mary, *m.* Lincoln RHODES.
  2. Maud.
  3. Monroe; *m.* Delia ASHLOCK.
  4. Wheeler, *m.* 2d October, 1902, Gertrude Lucile LARUE.
  5. Nora.
  6. Frank.
- iv. Grattan Henry, *b.* 15th September, 1848; *m.* Frances FLEET.

## ISSUE

1. William Fleet, *m.* (firstly) Catherine PADDOCK; *m.* (secondly) Anne O'CONNOR.
  2. Richard Guy, *m.* Jane Elizabeth HEINLY.
  3. Eliza Ogden.
  4. Florence, *m.* Henry Earl SHELDON.
- v. Ralph W., *b.* 7th June, 1851; *d.* 18th May, 1911; *m.* Patience Hatch GRAVES.

## ISSUE

1. Richard Selden, *d.* 1913.
  2. Gertrude Gretchen, *m.* Brice McDONOUGH.
  3. Grattan Henry.
  4. Fanny Grace.
  5. Margaret Helen.
- vi. Richard Ward, *b.* 25th December, 1858.

*Arms.*—Argent, a tower between three keys erect sable.

*Crest.*—On a tower sable an arm embowed in armour holding in the hand a flint stone ppr.

*Residence.*—643 Woodland Park, Chicago, Illinois.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons American Revolution, Grand Army Republic.

## Bartlett

**E**DWIN JULIUS BARTLETT, A.B., A.M., M.D., Chemist, of Hanover, New Hampshire; *b.* 16th February, 1851, in Hudson, Ohio; *m.* 8th July, 1879, in Milwaukee, Wisconsin, Caroline Elizabeth RICE, *b.* 6th June, 1855, in Bangor, Maine, dau. of John Abbott and Elizabeth Emmeline (FOSTER) RICE, of Milwaukee, Wisconsin.

### ISSUE

- I. Harriette Louise, *b.* 29th July, 1880; *m.* 28th December, 1904, at Hanover, New Hampshire, Moses Bradstreet PERKINS, *b.* 27th May, 1881, in Salem, Massachusetts.



### ISSUE

1. Richard Bartlett PERKINS, *b.* 22d September, 1905, in Boston, Massachusetts.
  2. Eleanor PERKINS, *b.* 7th April, 1908, in Exeter, New Hampshire.
- II. Edwin Rice, *b.* 12th May, 1883; *m.* 2d June, 1915, at Niagara Falls, New York, Margaret Jaffrey PORTER, *b.* 3d March, 1895, dau. of Alexander J. and Maud (LANGMUIR) PORTER.
- III. Samuel Colcord, *b.* 26th November, 1886; *m.* 15th February, 1915, at New York City, Dorothy HINMAN, *b.* 22d May, 1889, at Norfolk, Virginia, dau. of Frank H. and Mary M. (COLEMAN) HINMAN.
- IV. John Foster, *b.* 17th November, 1889.

EDWIN JULIUS BARTLETT was educated at Dartmouth College, where he graduated A.B., 1872, A.M., 1874, M.D. Rush Medical College, 1879; Instructor of Sciences, Monson Massachusetts Academy, 1872; High School, Glencoe, Illinois, 1874-1875; Lake Forest, Illinois Academy, 1876-1878; Associate Professor and Professor of Chemistry, Dartmouth College, since 1878; Honorary Member New Hampshire Medical Society; President Corporation of Mary Hitchcock Memorial Hospital; Moderator of Town of Hanover, 1906-1912; New Hampshire House of Representatives, 1913; Chairman Committee Public Health. Has published many papers on medical subjects.

## Lineage

ADAM BARTTELOT an Esquire came with William the Conqueror and seated himself in Ferring County, Sussex, buried at Stopham, 1100.

WILLIAM BARTTELOT DE STOPHAM buried in Stopham Church.

JOHN BARTTELOT, Esqr., buried in Stopham Church

RICHARD BARTELOT, Esqr., buried in Stopham Church.

THOMAS BARTELOT, Esq., buried in Stopham Church; *m.* Assoline, dau. of John DE STOPHAM.

JOHN BARTELOT, Esqr., captured the Castle of Fontenoy, in France and to him was granted the Castle crest as the Barttelot Arms; *m.* Joan, dau. and co-heir of John DE STOPHAM.

JOHN BARTELOT, Member of Parliament for Sussex County, 1453; *m.* Joan, dau. and heir of John DE LEWKNOR.

RICHARD BARTELOT, Esqr., 1459; *m.* Petronilla, heir general of Walton.

JOHN BARTELOT, Esqr., of Stopham; *d.* 1493; *m.* Olive ARTHUR, dau. of John ARTHUR of London, heiress of Syheston.

RICHARD BARTELOT, Esqr., of Stopham, *m.* Elizabeth GATES, dau. of John GATES.

EDMUND BARTELOT of Enly, fourth son; *d.* 1591.

#### ISSUE

- I. Edmund of Ernly, *m.* Elizabeth GORE, dau. of Richard GORE.
- II. John.
- III. RICHARD, of whom later.
- IV. Thomas, *b.* between 1580 and 1590; came to America and settled at Watertown, Massachusetts.

RICHARD BARTLETT, came from Stopham, Sussex, England, settled in Newbury, Massachusetts, in 1635; *d.* 25th May, 1647; wife's name not given. He was descended from Adam DE BARTELOT, who with William the Conqueror came over from Normandy, and fought at the Battle of Hastings, and who received grants of land at Stopham, Sussex. The original arms of the family in England were sable, three sinister falconers' gloves, argent, arranged triangularly, two above, one below, pendent, bands around the wrists, and tassels, golden. Near the close of the fifteenth century, one of the crests, the castle, was granted to John BARTELOT who in command of the Sussex troops, captured the castle of Fontenoy, in France. In the sixteenth century, the swan crest was introduced to commemorate the right of the family to keep swans upon the River Arun, a right granted by William the Conqueror. The estates, consisting of several thousands of acres of land, granted more than eight hundred years ago have descended in the male line of the BARTELOT family to the present day. The present head of the family in England is Sir Walter George BARTELOT, who owns and occupies the ancestral estate. His father, Sir Walter Balfour BARTELOT, was killed in the Boer War. His younger and only brother, Commander BARTELOT of the *Pathfinder*, was killed 9th September, 1914, in the present European war. His ship was torpedoed and sunk by a German submarine in the British Channel.

#### ISSUE

- I. Joanna, *b.* 29th January, 1610; *m.* before 1640, William TITCOMB.
- II. John, *b.* 9th November, 1613; *d.* 5th February, 1678.

- III. Thomas, *b.* 22d January, 1615.
- IV. RICHARD, *b.* 31st October, 1621, of whom later.
- V. Christopher, *b.* 25th February; 1623; *d.* 15th March; 1669; *m.* (firstly) 16th, April, 1645; Mary ———, *d.* 24th December, 1661; *m.* (secondly) 1663, Mary HOYT, probably dau. of John and Frances HOYT, of Salisbury.
- VI. Anne, *b.* 26th February, 1625.

RICHARD BARTLETT, *b.* 31st October, 1621; *d.* 1698; he lived at first at Oldtown in Newbury, removing to Bartlett's corner near Deer Island, at the Merrimac River. He is said to have been "a facetious and intelligent man," and was four years a Deputy to the General Court; his will dated 19th April, 1695, being proved 18th of July, 1698; *m.* Abigail, surname not given, who *d.* 8th March, 1686.

#### ISSUE (BORN IN NEWBURY)

- I. Samuel, *b.* 20th February, 1645; *d.* 15th May, 1732; was a very active and zealous partisan against Governor ANDROS; *m.* 23d May, 1671, Elizabeth TITCOMB, *d.* 26th August, 1690.
- II. RICHARD, *b.* 21st February, 1649, of whom later.
- III. Thomas, *b.* 7th September, 1650; *d.* 6th April, 1689; *m.* 21st November, 1685, Tirza TITCOMB.
- IV. Abigail, *b.* 14th March, 1653; *d.* in 1723; *m.* 27th May, 1700, John EMERY.
- V. John, *b.* 22d June, 1655; *d.* 24th May, 1736; *m.* (firstly) 29th September, 1680, Mary RUST, and she was living in 1693; *m.* (secondly) 13th of November, 1710, Dorcas PHILLIPS, who *d.* 18th January, 1719.
- VI. Hannah, *b.* 18th December, 1657; *d.* unmarried between 1698 and 1723.
- VII. Rebecca, *b.* 23d May, 1661; *d.* in 1723; *m.* 5th of September, 1700, Isaac BAYLEY.

RICHARD BARTLETT of Newbury, Massachusetts; *b.* there 21st February, 1649; *d.* 17th April, 1724; *m.* 18th November, 1673, Hannah EMERY, *b.* 26th April, 1654, dau. of John EMERY, *b.* in England, 1628, came with parents to Newbury, Massachusetts, 1628, *m.* 2d October, 1648, Mary WEBSTER, dau. of John and Mary (SHATWELL) WEBSTER. John EMERY was made freeman 30th May, 1660, and his will was probated 3d August, 1693.

#### ISSUE

- I. Hannah, *b.* 8th November, 1674; *m.* John ORDWAY.
- II. Richard, *b.* 20th October, 1676; *m.* 12th April, 1699, Margaret WOODMAN.
- III. John, *b.* 3d September, 1678; *m.* 18th November 1702, Mary ORDWAY.
- IV. Samuel, *b.* 8th May, 1680; *d.* 20th November, 1685.
- V. Daniel, *b.* 8th August, 1682; *m.* and had issue.

- VI. Joseph, *b.* 18th November, 1686; *d.* 1754; served in the French War of 1707; was captured and sent prisoner to Canada, where he remained over four years; *m.* (firstly) a Miss TEWKESBURY, who *d.s.p.*; *m.* (secondly), a Miss HOYT; had issue.
- VII. Samuel, *b.* 2d May, 1689; *m.* and had issue.
- VIII. STEPHEN, *b.* 21st April, 1691, of whom later.
- IX. Thomas, *b.* 14th July, 1695; *m.* a Miss MOODY; had issue.
- X. Mary, *b.* 15th September, 1697; *m.* ——— HILL; had issue.

STEPHEN BARTLETT of Newbury, Massachusetts; *b.* 21st April, 1691; *d.* 20th April, 1773; *m.* Hannah WEBSTER of Salisbury, Massachusetts.

#### ISSUE

- I. Stephen, *b.* 1727; *d.* 5th October, 1759; *m.* Miss CURRIER; had issue.
- II. JOSEPH, *b.* 18th April, 1720, of whom later.
- III. Simeon, *b.* 17th June, 1727; *m.* (firstly) Miss GEORGE; *m.* (secondly) Hannah HERBERT, sister of Lieut. Richard HERBERT of Concord.
- IV. Hon. Josiah, M.D., of Kingston, New Hampshire; appointed Colonel of a Regiment by Sir John WENTWORTH. Began his political career in 1765 as a Representative for the town of Kingston; in 1775 chosen as Delegate by the Continental Congress in Philadelphia; one of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence. Returned to Congress in 1776 and again in 1778 at Yorktown, the enemy then occupying Philadelphia. In 1780 appointed Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas and in the same year Muster-Master to muster the troops raising for three years. In 1782 appointed a Justice of the Supreme Court and in 1788 Chief Justice. Was an active member of the Convention of 1788 for the adoption of the plan for the government of the Confederation. Was chosen first Senator in 1788; elected President of New Hampshire, 1790-1791, and elected again 1792-1793 as Governor, being the first Governor of New Hampshire. In 1792 was one of the Electors of President and Vice-President; January, 1790, declined to be a candidate for any office; *m.* Mary BARTLETT of Newton, New Hampshire, who *d.* 1789, dau. of Joseph and ——— (HOYT) BARTLETT.

#### ISSUE

- 1. Levi, M.D.
- 2. Josiah, M.D.
- 3. Ezra, M.D.
- 4. Mary, *b.* 28th December, 1754; *m.* 12th March, 1780, Jonathan GREELY; had issue.
- 5. Lois, *b.* 2d June, 1756; *d.* unmarried.
- 6. Marian, *b.* 19th June, 1758; *d.* 27th May, 1785; *m.* Joseph CATEF.
- 7. Rhoda, *b.* 22d May, 1760; *m.* Reuben TRUE.

8. Hannah, *b.* 31st August, 1762; *d.* September, 1762.

9. Sarah, *b.* 29th July, 1773; *m.* 24th April, 1796, Amos GALE, Jr., M.D.

v. Levi, *m.* and had issue.

JOSEPH BARTLETT of Amesbury, Massachusetts; *b.* 18th April, 1720; *d.* 1753; *m.* Jane COLBY, dau. of Ichabod COLBY of Amesbury, Massachusetts.

#### ISSUE (NO RECORD OF OTHER CHILDREN)

i. JOSEPH, *b.* 14th January, 1751, of whom below.

DR. JOSEPH BARTLETT of Salisbury, New Hampshire; *b.* Amesbury, Massachusetts, 14th January, 1751; *d.* 20th September, 1800. Removed to Salisbury in 1773, where he was the first physician, having studied his profession with his uncle Gov. Josiah BARTLETT. He was enrolled in Capt. Ebenezer WEBSTER's Company in 1775; *m.* 16th December, 1773, Hannah COLCORD of Kingston, New Hampshire, *b.* there 13th March, 1754, *d.* 29th August, 1837, dau. of Samuel B. and Mehitabel (LADD) COLCORD.

#### ISSUE

i. Joseph, M.D., *b.* 8th April, 1778; *d.* 18th March, 1814.

ii. Susannah, *b.* 17th April, 1779; *d.* 6th November, 1806; *m.* 12th October, 1800, Moses EASTMAN.

iii. SAMUEL COLCORD, *b.* 16th January, 1780, of whom later.

iv. Hannah, *b.* 25th March, 1782; *d.* 12th November, 1802.

v. Levi, *b.* 3d January, 1784; *d.* 21st January, 1864, in Boston; *m.* Clarissa WALKER, *b.* 27th July, 1788, *d.* 28th October, 1845, dau. of Judge Timothy WALKER; had issue.

vi. Hon. Ichabod of Salisbury, *b.* 24th July, 1786; *d.* unmarried 19th October, 1853; graduated at Dartmouth College, 1808; Member of State Legislature; Clerk of the Senate, 1817; Speaker of the House, 1821; Representative in Congress, 1823-1829.

vii. Peter, M.D., *b.* 18th October, 1788; *d.* 8th September, 1868; *m.* August, 1816, Anna PETTENGILL.

viii. James, *b.* 14th August, 1792; *d.* 17th June, 1837; graduated Dartmouth, 1812; was Member of Legislature and State Senator; *m.* (firstly) Lydia BALLARD; *m.* (secondly) Jane ANDREWS.

ix. Daniel of Boston, *b.* 25th August, 1795.

SAMUEL COLCORD BARTLETT of Salisbury, New Hampshire; *b.* 16th January, 1780; *d.* 31st March, 1867; *m.* 31st July, 1810, Eleanor PETTENGILL, *b.* in Salisbury, 26th December, 1786, *d.* 7th March, 1861, dau. of Amos and Charlotte (TRUE) PETTENGILL, he the son of Capt. Benjamin and Mehitabel (KIMBALL) PETTENGILL of Salisbury, and was in Colonel MESERVE's regiment in the expedition against Crown Point in 1757.

## ISSUE

1. Amos Pettengill, *b.* 14th May, 1812, in Salisbury, New Hampshire; *d.* 11th April, 1895, in Peoria, Illinois; *m.* 4th October, 1836, Sarah Maria ROGERS, *b.* 10th November, 1815, *d.* 16th October, 1905, dau. of Pelatiah and Mary (TALL) ROGERS.

## ISSUE

1. Mary Ellen, *b.* 20th August, 1840.
2. Sarah Maria, *b.* 15th September, 1842; *m.* 23d June, 1868, John Sanborn STEVENS, *b.* 16th September, 1839.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Bartlett STEVENS, *b.* 9th November, 1874; *d.* 13th September, 1875.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. John Sanborn STEVENS, *b.* 10th February, 1879; *d.* 17th February, 1881.
3. Samuel Colcord, *b.* 11th December, 1845; *d.* 19th March, 1893, in Winetka, Illinois; *m.* 22d June, 1876, Laura Amelia BENTON, *b.* 1850.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Samuel Colcord of Chicago, Illinois; *b.* 1st November, 1882; *m.* 10th July, 1906, Harriet Mary BUCK, *b.* 9th February, 1881, dau. of Ira D. BUCK.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Harriet Buck, *b.* 11th November, 1913.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Edmund Benton of Peoria, Illinois, *b.* 27th June, 1888; *m.* 11th October, 1913, Nanette Marie HUSTON, *b.* 11th January, 1888, dau. of James A. HUSTON of Sewickley, Pennsylvania.
4. Anna Frances, *b.* 1st August, 1848; *d.* 5th May, 1849.
5. William Henry, of Vermejo Park, New Mexico; *b.* 27th April, 1850; *m.* 9th September, 1875, in Woodstock, Vermont, Mary Wentworth CAMPBELL, *b.* 20th October, 1852, *d.* 2d December, 1904, in Denver, Colorado, dau. of William M. and Mary Wentworth (WILLIAMS) CAMPBELL.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Mary Wentworth, *b.* 19th June, 1876; *m.* 6th April, 1899, in Phoenix, Arizona, Charles William Case DEERING, *b.* 18th October, 1876.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Norman Williams, *b.* 19th July, 1878.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. William Henry, *b.* 22d June, 1880; *m.* 4th November, 1903, Virginia Louise MILLARD, *b.* 2d October, 1881, dau. of Addison MILLARD.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>st</sup>. Mary Wentworth, *b.* 30th May, 1905.
- 2<sup>nd</sup>. Virginia, *b.* 22d February, 1908.

6. Helen, *b.* 14th December, 1854.

- II. Rev. Joseph, *b.* 26th January, 1816; *d.* 12th August, 1882, in Gorham, Maine; *m.* 26th October, 1847, Margaret MOTLEY, *b.* 22d December, 1818, *d.* 1st October, 1894, dau. of Capt. Robert MOTLEY.

## ISSUE

1. Ellen Motley, *b.* 7th February, 1849; *d.* 26th August, 1882.
2. Sarah C., *b.* 27th July, 1853; *d.* 31st August, 1853.

III. SAMUEL COLCORD, *b.* 25th November, 1817, of whom later.

- IV. Levi James, *b.* 28th August, 1823; *d.* 16th May, 1908, in Griggsville, Illinois; *m.* 4th December, 1860, Harriet Greenleaf CRANE, *b.* 9th June, 1827, *d.* 14th October, 1909, in Franklin, New Hampshire.

## ISSUE

1. Albert Joseph, *b.* 20th December, 1862.
2. Grace Greenleaf, *b.* 28th October, 1869.

v. Alfred Henry, *b.* 19th April, 1825; *d.* 19th February, 1826.

- VI. William Henry, *b.* 20th August, 1827; *d.* 24th September, 1867, in Concord, New Hampshire, graduated Dartmouth College, 1847; Judge New Hampshire Supreme Court, 1861; *m.* 8th May, 1856, Caroline BAKER, *b.* 1st November, 1824, *d.* 16th January, 1905, dau. of Abell BAKER of Concord.

REV. SAMUEL COLCORD BARTLETT of Hanover, New Hampshire; *b.* 25th November, 1817; *d.* 16th November, 1898, in Hanover, New Hampshire; graduated at Dartmouth College, 1836; was tutor at Dartmouth, 1838-1839; studied divinity at Andover Theological Seminary, graduating in 1842; ordained Pastor of the Congregational Church at Monson, Massachusetts, 2d August, 1843; Professor of Intellectual Philosophy and Rhetoric at Western Reserve College, Ohio, September, 1846, to July, 1852; installed Pastor at Manchester, New Hampshire, 3d November, 1852, where he remained till February, 1858; installed Pastor of the New England Church, Chicago, Illinois, 15th April, 1858, and dismissed 1st March, 1859. He was Professor of Sacred Theology at Chicago Theological Seminary, since May, 1858; President of Dartmouth College, 1877-1892; Dartmouth conferred upon him the degree of D.D., 1861; *m.* (firstly) 16th August, 1843, Laura BRADLEE, *d.* December, 1843, dau. of Nehemiah BRADLEE, of Peacham, Vermont; *m.* (secondly) 12th

May, 1846, Mary Bacon LEARNED, dau of Rev. Erastus LEARNED at Fall River, Massachusetts, *b.* in Canterbury, Connecticut, 18th December, 1821, *d.* in Hanover, New Hampshire, 2d April, 1893.

## ISSUE

- I. Henry Bancroft, *b.* 3d May, 1847; *d.* 23d August, 1847, in Hudson, Ohio.
- II. Laura Bradlee, *b.* 21st May, 1848; *d.* 23d June, 1849, in Hudson, Ohio.
- III. EDWIN JULIUS, *b.* 16th February, 1851, the subject of this memoir.
- IV. Alice Wheaton, *b.* 20th September, 1854, in Hudson, Ohio; *m.* 19th April, 1877, Henry Albert STIMSON, *b.* 28th September, 1842, in New York City.

## ISSUE

1. Alice Mary STIMSON, *b.* 6th September, 1879, in Minneapolis, Minnesota.
  2. Julia Catherine STIMSON, *b.* 26th May, 1881, in Worcester, Massachusetts.
  3. Lucile Hinkle STIMSON, *b.* 19th October, 1882, in Worcester, Massachusetts.
  4. Henry Bartlett STIMSON, *b.* 24th November, 1884, in Worcester, Massachusetts.
  5. Philip Moen STIMSON, *b.* 1st November, 1888, in St. Louis, Missouri.
  6. Dorothy STIMSON, *b.* 10th October, 1890, in St. Louis, Missouri.
  7. Barbara Bartlett STIMSON, *b.* 14th February, 1898, in New York City.
- V. William Alfred, *b.* 17th February, 1858, in Chicago, Illinois; *m.* (firstly) 4th January, 1888, Susan Lord PITKIN, *b.* 24th January, 1860, *d.s.p.* 19th April, 1889; *m.* (secondly) 23d February, 1892, Esther Adelaide PITKIN, *b.* 28th December, 1864, dau. of John Jay and Susan Jeannette (THOMPSON) PITKIN.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. William Pitkin, *b.* 2d January, 1893, in Oak Park, Illinois; *d.* 1st December, 1910, in Hartford, Connecticut.
  2. Doris Jeannette, *b.* 24th April, 1894, in Oak Park, Illinois.
  3. Richard Learned, *b.* 20th December, 1896, in Lowell, Massachusetts.
- VI. Samuel Colcord, *b.* 21st September, 1865; *m.* 11th July, 1894, Fanny GORDON, *b.* 26th August, 1874, in Osaka, Japan, dau. of M. Lafayette and Agnes Helen (DONALD) GORDON.

## ISSUE

1. Samuel Colcord, *b.* 13th February, 1896, in Kyoto, Japan.
2. Gordon, *b.* 12th March, 1898, in Tottori, Japan.
3. Robert Learned, *b.* 18th December, 1899, in Kyoto, Japan.

4. Donald, *b.* 8th March, 1902, in Tottori, Japan.
5. Agnes Vernon, *b.* 18th March, 1911, in Kioto, Japan.

*Arms.*—Sable, three falconers' sinister gloves pendent argent, tasseled or.

*Crest.*—A swan couched argent, wings expanded.

*Residence.*—Hanover, New Hampshire.

*Clubs.*—Dartmouth Graduate and New England Chemical.

*Societies.*—New Hampshire Historical, Dartmouth Scientific, Fellow of American Association for Advancement of Sciences, American Chemical Society.

## Bartlett

**R**ALPH SYLVESTER BARTLETT, A.B., A.M., LL.B., of Boston, Massachusetts; *b.* 29th April, 1868, in Eliot, Maine; attended town schools of Eliot, 1872-1882; prepared for college at Berwick Academy, South Berwick, Maine, class of 1885; received degree A.B. Dartmouth College, 1889, A.M., 1892, LL.B. Magna cum laude, Law School of Boston University, 1892; admitted to the Suffolk Bar, 1892; admitted to practice in the United States Courts, 1894; associated in practice with former Gov. William E. Russell from 1892 until the latter's death in 1896; since engaged in the practice of his profession in Boston with offices in the Exchange Building; delegate to the National Farmers' Congress at Council Bluffs, Iowa, 1890; Active Member First Corps Cadets, Massachusetts National Guard, 1894-1903; now Honorary and Veteran Member of same; served with this organization in Coast Defence Duty during Spanish-American War, 1898; travelled extensively, in this country and abroad; Republican and unmarried.



## Lineage

The lineage of this family in America is traced back to Adam DE BARTELOT, who came over with William the Conqueror from Normandy, France, to England, and fought at the Battle of Hastings. He received grants of land in Stopham, Sussex, where he settled. The estate of the BARTELOT family in England, consisting of several thousands of acres of land and granted more than 800 years ago, has descended in the male line of the BARTELOT family to the present day. The estate is situated in Stopham, Pulborough, Sussex, on the River Arun, and the mansion upon the estate is known as Stopham House. Upon the estate is the old Stopham Church where many members of the early generations of the BARTTELOTS are buried. The subject of this memoir visited the estate in the summer of 1914, just before the outbreak of the war. The present head of the family is Sir Walter BARTELOT who owns and occupies the estate. He is now serving in the European War with the rank of Major. Lady BARTELOT, his wife, in a letter to the subject of this memoir under date of September 14, 1915, writes, "My husband, Major Sir Walter, is serving in the Dardanelles on Sir Ian HAMILTON's Staff. He was very badly wounded by a bullet through the lung at the Battle of the Aisne on September 14, 1914. He was then serving with his Regiment, the 2d Coldstream Guards, and went out with them with the Expeditionary Force. He made a most wonderful recovery and returned to active service about three months ago. Sir Walter's brother Lieut. Nigel BARTELOT, was killed when commanding his Destroyer, *H.M.S. Liberty* at Helgoland." Sir Walter BARTELOT's father was killed in the

Boer War. In the sixteenth century the swan crest was introduced in the BARTTELOT arms to commemorate the right of the family to keep swans upon the River Arun, a right granted by William the Conqueror. Hence, the Barttelot crest—a swan couched argent, wings expanded.

ADAM DE BARTTELOT was buried in Stopham, 1100; his son

WILLIAM BARTTELOT DE STOPHAM, who was buried in Stopham Church; his son

JOHN BARTTELOT, ESQ., who was buried in Stopham Church; his son

RICHARD BARTTELOT, ESQ., who was buried in Stopham Church; his son

THOMAS BARTTELOT, ESQ., who was buried in Stopham Church: *m.* Assoline DE STOPHAM, dau. of John DE STOPHAM; their son

JOHN BARTTELOT, ESQ., who, in command of the Sussex troops, captured the castle of Fontenoy in France. To him near the close of the fifteenth century was granted the castle, one of the crests of the BARTTELOT arms. The original arms of the family in England were sable, three sinister falconers' gloves, argent, arranged triangularly, two above, one below, pendent, bands around the wrist, and tassels, golden. He *m.* Joan DE STOPHAM, dau. and co-heir of John DE STOPHAM; their son

JOHN BARTTELOT, member of Parliament for Sussex County, who died in 1453. He fought at Agincourt; *m.* Joan DE LEWKNOR, dau. and heir of John DE LEWKNOR; their son

RICHARD BARTTELOT, ESQ., who *d.* in 1432; *m.* Petronilla, heir general of Walton; their son

JOHN BARTTELOT, ESQ., of Stopham, who died in 1493; *m.* Olive ARTHUR, dau. of John ARTHUR of London and heiress of Syheston; their son

RICHARD BARTTELOT, ESQ., of Stopham, *d.* at Tournay, in France in 1514; *m.* Elizabeth GATES, dau. of John GATES, their son

EDMUND BARTTELOT, ESQ., of Ernly, who *d.* in 1591; *m.* wife's name not given; their son

RICHARD BARTTELOT, ESQ., who was *b.* in England between 1580 and 1590, and emigrated to America in 1635, was the original ancestor of this line of the BARTLETT (formerly spelled B-a-r-t-l-e-t) family in America.

#### EARLY HISTORY OF THE BARTLETT FAMILY IN AMERICA

RICHARD BARTTELOT, son of Edmund BARTTELOT, who emigrated to America and settled in Newbury, Massachusetts in 1635, spelling his name "Bartlet" instead of "Barttelot." He *d.* in Newbury 25th of May, 1647; his wife's name is not given.

#### ISSUE

- I. Joan, *b.* 29th January, 1610; *m.* before 1640 William TITCOMB.
- II. John, *b.* 9th November, 1613; *d.* 5th February, 1678.
- III. Thomas, *b.* 22d January, 1615.
- IV. RICHARD, *b.* 31st October, 1621, of whom later.
- V. Christopher, *b.* 25th February, 1623; *d.* 15th March, 1669.
- VI. Anne, *b.* 26th February, 1625.

RICHARD BARTLET, *b.* 31st October, 1621; *d.* in 1698; his will dated 19th April, 1695, being proved 18th July, 1698; he lived first at Oldtown in Newbury, removing to Bartlet's corner near Deer Island, at the Merrimac River. He is said to have been "a facetious and intelligent man," and was for several years a Deputy to the General Court; *m.* Abigail ———, who *d.* 8th March, 1686.

#### ISSUE (BORN IN NEWBURY)

- I. Samuel, *b.* 20th February, 1645; *d.* 15th May, 1732; *m.* 23d May, 1671, Elizabeth TITCOMB.
- II. Richard, *b.* 21st February, 1648; *d.* 17th April, 1724; *m.* 18th November, 1673, Hannah EMERY.
- III. Thomas, *b.* 7th September, 1650; *d.* 6th April, 1689; *m.* 21st November, 1685, Tirza TITCOMB.
- IV. Abigail, *b.* 14th March, 1653; *d.* in 1723; *m.* 27th May, 1700, John EMERY, of Newbury.
- V. JOHN, *b.* 22d June 1655, of whom later.
- VI. Hannah, *b.* 18th December, 1657; *d.* unmarried between 1698 and 1723.
- VII. Rebecca, *b.* 23d May, 1661; *d.* in 1723; *m.* 5th September, 1700, Isaac BAYLEY of Newbury.

JOHN BARTLET was *b.* in Newbury, 22d June, 1655; *d.* 24th May, 1736, at the age of eighty; he was a tanner and innholder and lived in Newbury; *m.* (firstly) 29th September, 1680; Mary RUST, and she was living in 1693; he *m.* (secondly) 13th November, 1710, Dorcas PHILLIPS of Rowley, who *d.* 18th January, 1719.

#### ISSUE (BORN IN NEWBURY)

- I. Mary, *b.* 17th October, 1681; *d.* 29th March, 1682.
- II. John, *b.* 24th January, 1682; *d.* in 1752.
- III. Mary, *b.* 27th April, 1684; *d.* 19th March, 1707; *m.* July, 1700, John BAILEY.
- IV. Nathaniel, *b.* 18th April, 1685; he lived in Exeter, New Hampshire; *m.* Meribah LITTLEFIELD of Kittery.
- V. Dorothy, *b.* 13th August, 1686, and was living in 1733; *m.* 6th June, 1707, John ROPES, of Salem, Massachusetts.
- VI. Sarah, *b.* 27th November, 1687; *d.* before 1733; *m.* December, 1707, Joseph FOWLER of Ipswich.
- VII. Hannah, *b.* 13th March, 1688; *m.* Nathaniel BROWN of Wenham.
- VIII. NATHAN, *b.* 23d December, 1691, of whom later.
- IX. Abigail, *b.* 12th August, 1693; was living in 1733; *m.* Samuel GOODHUE, of Exeter.
- X. Alice, *b.* 18th March, 1694; *d.* before 1733, probably unmarried.
- XI. Mary, *m.* 12th January, 1722, Joseph JACOBS of Ipswich; *d.* before 1733.
- XII. Gideon, *b.* about 1703; *d.* September, 1793.
- XIII. Seth, *d.* in 1759; *m.* Sarah MERRILL.

xiv. Elizabeth, *m.* 13th April, 1725; *m.* Josiah BARTLET.

xv. Rebecca, *m.* 15th July, 1725, Deacon Daniel COFFIN of Newbury and was living in 1753.

CAPT. NATHAN BARTLET, *b.* in Newbury, 23d December, 1691; *d.* 1775; moved to that part of Kittery, now Eliot, in 1713. Captain Bartlet was a ganner and did a prosperous business. He purchased in 1725 60 acres of land at Sturgeon Creek of John WITTUM for £250. The following year he bought 20 acres of land of Peter WITTUM, paying therefor £100. An old deed from John HEARD to his son-in-law, Capt. Nathan BARTLET, in 1725, gives him a tract of land at Third Hill with one-half part of Stoney Brook and one-third part of a saw-mill built by James EMERY and Maj. Charles FROST adding this note "that it is to be understood that the above given and granted premises are not to be reckoned as any part of my daughter, Shuah's, portion." This land and other land which he purchased became the homestead place of his descendants. Captain BARTLET built (about 1718) a brick house near John HEARD's home, the present site of the Bartlett homestead, making the bricks on his land bordering on Sturgeon Creek. This brick house was partially destroyed by an earthquake about 1737, and Captain BARTLET built about 1740 the oak timbered two and a half story Colonial house, now standing, in which five generations of the Bartlett family have been born and reared. He *m.* 10th March, 1714, Shuah HEARD, *b.* 15th January, 1694, dau. of Capt. John and Phebe (LITTLEFIELD) HEARD. Phebe (LITTLEFIELD) HEARD, Maj. Charles FROST and Dennis DOWNING were killed by Indians at Ambush Rock, in that part of Kittery, now Eliot, on Sunday, 4th July, 1697, while returning on horseback from the meeting house in the Parish of Unity, in the Precinct of Berwick, where they had attended divine service. A bronze tablet marks this spot. The body of Phebe LITTLEFIELD HEARD was buried in the old burying ground upon the farm in Eliot, belonging to the heirs of Sylvester BARTLETT. A bronze tablet also marks this spot. These tablets were erected by Ralph Sylvester BARTLETT, the subject of this memoir.

#### ISSUE

- i. Shuah, *b.* 1st January, 1716, *m.* 15th November, 1732, Dr. Edmund COFFIN, *b.* 19th March, 1708; he was a practising physician in Kittery, and his home was near the home of Capt. Nathan BARTLET; they had thirteen children; Dr. Edmund COFFIN was a son of Hon. Nathaniel COFFIN of Newbury, Massachusetts.
- ii. Mary, *b.* 1st March, 1718; *m.* (firstly) Thomas DENNETT; *m.* (secondly) ——— LORD.
- iii. Nathan, *b.* 30th April, 1720; *d.* 7th May, 1720.
- iv. Phebe, *b.* 8th May, 1721; *m.* February, 1739, John DENNETT, of Portsmouth.
- v. Abigail, *b.* 6th December, 1723; *d.* 3d June, 1800; *m.* (firstly) in 1741, John SHAPLEIGH, son of Maj. Nicholas SHAPLEIGH; *m.* (secondly) Moses HANSCOM.

- VI. John Heard, *b.* 8th April, 1726; *d.* 28th July, 1805; he was the first BARTLET to graduate from Harvard College, graduating therefrom in the class of 1747. His grandfather, John HEARD, in his will bequeathed him £50, and then added an additional £50 "in consideration that his father intends to educate him at the College." After graduation John Heard BARTLET settled near Third Hill, Kittery (in that part now Eliot). He was a school teacher, Trial Justice, Clerk of Judicial Court, and in 1757 was a Lieutenant in Sir William PEPPERRELL'S Regiment called "The Blue Troop of Horse;" he *m.* (firstly) in 1747, Dorcas MOULTON of York, who *d.* 29th January, 1788; *m.* (secondly) June 15th, 1788, Elizabeth ATKINSON, widow; *m.* (thirdly) Bertha MIRIAM in 1799, widow, of Berwick, who *d.* 11th April, 1817, aged eighty-two years.
- VII. Hannah, *b.* 29th October, 1728; *m.* 9th June, 1745, Robert CUTTS, who was the eldest son of Maj. Richard CUTTS of Cutts Island.
- VIII. Nathan, *b.* 3d November, 1730; *d.* 21st May, 1736.
- IX. James, *b.* 24th May, 1732; *d.* 17th September, 1738.
- X. Sarah, *b.* 25th December, 1735; *d.* January, 1736.
- XI. NATHAN, *b.* 31st March, 1737, of whom later.
- XII. Sarah, *b.* 26th May, 1741; *m.* 17th September, 1762, Capt. John WENTWORTH of Kittery.

NATHAN BARTLET *b.* 31st March, 1737; *d.* 18th June, 1775; lived in his father's house; *m.* 9th June, 1757, Sarah SHAPLEIGH, who *d.* 17th December, 1805, dau. of Capt. John and Dorcas (LITTLEFIELD) SHAPLEIGH.

#### ISSUE

- I. Dorcas, *b.* 9th January, 1758; *m.* 20th June, 1776, Nathan COFFIN.
- II. JAMES, *b.* 24th November, 1759, of whom later.
- III. Shuah, *b.* 11th November, 1761; *m.* 28th March, 1782, Stephen FERGUSON.
- IV. Nathan, *b.* 21st November, 1763; *m.* Abigail STAPLES.
- V. Alice, *b.* 22d January, 1767; *m.* ——— GILE of Alfred, Maine; no children.
- VI. Mary, *b.* 16th March, 1768; *m.* 19th November, 1799, George LIBBY.
- VII. Lucretia, *b.* 4th November, 1771; *m.* ——— HODSDON.
- VIII. Sarah, *b.* 14th January, 1775; *m.* 19th February, 1795, George FROST.

JAMES BARTLETT (the spelling of the name "BARTLET" was in this generation B-A-R-T-L-E-T-T); *b.* 24th November, 1759; *d.* 30th October, 1836; was a Revolutionary soldier, a private in Capt. Richard ROGERS' Company of Col. GERRISH'S Regiment; he was nineteen years of age at time of service and was on guard duty at Winter Hill, Somerville, Massachusetts, from 20th July, to 14th December, 1778; he *m.* 30th May, 1782, Lois HILL, *b.* 29th May, 1757, *d.* 3d October, 1838,

dau. of John and Elizabeth (FERGUSON) HILL. They lived in the old Bartlett homestead in Eliot, Maine, which is now owned by the heirs of James W. BARTLETT.

#### ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth, *bapt.* 6th May, 1784; *m.* 28th December, 1802, Samuel SHAPLEIGH, and moved to Lebanon, Maine; they had seven children.
- II. Shuah, *bapt.* 21st June, 1784; *m.* 1st February, 1810, Andrew EMERY and moved to New Portland, Maine; they had four children; Hiram A. EMERY, late of Brooklyn, New York, was one of her sons.
- III. James, *b.* 18th June, 1787; *d.* in New Portland 4th March, 1875; *m.* 28th November, 1814, Lucy KNOWLTON; they lived in Portsmouth, New Hampshire, and of this union there were three sons and three daughters.
- IV. John Hill, *b.* 9th December, 1789; *d.* 21st January, 1878; *m.* 8th February 1814, Phebe BURBANK; they lived in North New Portland and of this union there were seven sons and five daughters. Mrs. Abbie E. SHAPLEIGH of West Lebanon, Maine, is one of the daughters.
- V. NATHAN, *b.* 2d February, 1792, of whom later.
- VI. Sarah, *b.* 16th July, 1796; *d.* 24th November, 1883; *m.* 24th December, 1812, Hugh KENNISON; they lived in Temple, Maine; of this union there were seven sons and four daughters, among the living daughters being Miss Myra A. KENNISON.
- VII. William, *b.* 4th October, 1797; *d.* 12th March, 1882; *m.* 11th March 1824, Abigail BURBANK; they lived in New Portland, Maine; of this union there were three sons and four daughters.

NATHAN BARTLETT, *b.* 2d February, 1792; *d.* 15th October, 1865; he was a farmer and lived in the Old Bartlett homestead in Eliot, Maine, now owned by the heirs of the late James W. BARTLETT; *m.* 25th December, 1817, Mehitabel EMERY, dau. of William and Philomelia (WEBBER) EMERY, who *d.* 1st September, 1857.

#### ISSUE

- I. Lucinda, *b.* 24th May, 1819; *d.* 7th May, 1852.
- II. SYLVESTER, *b.* 4th July, 1822; of whom later.
- III. Elizabeth S., *b.* 14th June, 1824; *d.* in Eliot, 28th January, 1898; *m.* 11th November, 1873, Edwin P. FARLEY of Lockport, Illinois.
- IV. Sarah, *b.* 30th August, 1826; *m.* 1st March, 1860, Hiram W. EMERY, and lived in Lockport, Illinois, where she died 11th January, 1875.
- V. James W., *b.* 1st July, 1828; *d.* 2d January, 1915; *m.* (firstly) Caroline A. GOODWIN; *m.* (secondly) Lydia F. WORSTER.
- VI. Justin S., *b.* 11th September, 1830; *d.* 3d January, 1866; *m.* 12th January, 1857, Emily D. SHOREY; they had two children who died in childhood.

SYLVESTER BARTLETT was born in the old Bartlett homestead in Eliot, 4th July, 1822; *d.* 24th April, 1901; after his marriage he was actively engaged for several

years with his brother, James W. in a large retail meat business; closing that about 1875 he devoted his time to his farm and other business interests. His home was on the site of the John HEARD house and adjoins the old Bartlett homestead. The HEARD family, two early generations of the BARTLETT family and several members of the COFFIN family are buried in an old burying ground in the field opposite the old Bartlett homestead. He was a Republican, and was a Representative from Eliot to the Maine Legislature in 1895-1896; *m.* 30th December, 1855, Clementin RAITT, who *d.* 10th January, 1911, dau. of John and Betsey (FERGUSON) RAITT.

## ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth Mehitable, *b.* 21st September, 1857; she lives in Eliot, Maine.
- II. John Howard, *b.* 29th October, 1860; *d.* 5th February, 1863.
- III. Charles Edward, *b.* 19th January, 1863; *m.* 19th January, 1915, Jean McRAE; they live in Eliot, Maine.
- IV. RALPH SYLVESTER, *b.* 29th April, 1868, the subject of this memoir.
- V. Rolla Willis, *b.* 2d September, 1869; *m.* 25th June, 1912, Mary E. MOULTON; they live in Boston, Massachusetts.
- VI. Grace Isabel, *b.* 14th February, 1871; *d.* 28th April, 1874.

*Arms.*—Sable, three sinister falconers' gloves pendent argent, tasseled, or.

*Crest.*—A swan couched argent, wings expanded.

*Motto.*—Mature.

*Residence.*—139 Beacon Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

*Clubs.*—University, Dartmouth, Middlesex, Economic.

*Societies.*—Sons of the American Revolution, Theta Delta Chi, Phi Delta Phi, New England Historic-Genealogical Society, Bostonian Society and Society for the Preservation of New England Antiquities.

*Associations.*—American Bar Association, Massachusetts Bar Association, Bar Association of the City of Boston, and the Boston Chamber of Commerce.

## Betts

**S**AMUEL ROSSITER BETTS, A.B., LL.B., of New York City; *b.* 5th November, 1854, at New York City; Graduate Yale University, A.B., 1875; Columbia University, LL.B., 1877; member and head of successive law firms located in New York City, and practicing patent law as specialty; now counsel in special matters; United States Commissioner for Southern District of New York since 1877; Master in Equity and Examiner in United States Courts; director of business and charitable institutions; Secretary of New York Institution for Instruction of the Deaf and Dumb.



*Clubs.*—Union, University, Yale, Century, Players, Bankers of New York, and others out of town.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Military Order Loyal Legion, Sons of the Revolution, Society War of 1812, Society of Foreign Wars, American Bar Association, New York State Bar Association, Bar Association City of New York, New York County Lawyers Association, American Geographical Society, American Museum of Natural History, New York Botanical Garden, New York Zoological Society, Metropolitan Museum of Art, American Association Advancement of Science.

*Arms.*—Sable on a bend argent three cinquefoils gules all within a bordure engrailed of the second.

*Crest.*—Out of a ducal coronet or, a buck's head gules attired or, gorged with a collar argent.

*Motto.*—Ostendo non ostento.

*Residence Address.*—University Club, New York City.

## Lineage

THOMAS BETTS, *b.* in England, 1618, came to America as early as 1639 and became one of the founders of Guilford, Connecticut; *d.* Norwalk, Connecticut, 1688; *m.* and had issue.

### ISSUE

- I. Thomas, *b.* in Guilford, 1644; *d.* 1717.
- II. Mary, *b.* in Guilford, 1646; *d.* after 1688.
- III. John, *b.* in Guilford, 20th June, 1650; *d.* about 1730.
- IV. Hannah, *b.* in Guilford, 22d November, 1652; *d.* before 1688.
- V. Stephen, *b.* in Guilford, 10th May, 1655; *d.* before 1672.
- VI. DANIEL, *b.* in Guilford, 4th October, 1657; *d.* 8th February, 1758, of whom later.
- VII. Samuel, *b.* in Milford, 4th April, 1660; *d.* after 1730.
- VIII. James, *b.* in Norwalk, early in 1663; *d.* 6th July, 1753.
- IX. Sarah, *b.* in Norwalk, about 1664; *d.* after 1706.

DANIEL BETTS of Norwalk, Connecticut; *b.* Guilford, Connecticut, 4th October, 1657; *d.* Wilton, Connecticut, 8th February, 1758; *m.* December, 1692, Deborah TAYLOR, *b.* 1st June, 1671, *d.* circa 1751, dau. of Thomas TAYLOR.

## ISSUE

- I. Deborah, *b.* 24th October, 1693; *d.* no record.
- II. Rebecca, *b.* 4th August, 1696; *d.* after 1731.
- III. DANIEL, Jr., *b.* 2d May, 1699, of whom later.

DANIEL BETTS of Wilton, Connecticut; *b.* 2d May, 1699, at Norwalk, Connecticut; *d.* 10th July, 1783, at Wilton; *m.* 1724 or 1725, Sarah COMSTOCK, *b.* 25th March, 1707, *d.* 18th January, 1781, dau. of Capt. Samuel COMSTOCK.

## ISSUE

- I. Josiah, *b.* 8th March, 1726; *d.* before 1732.
- II. Sarah, *b.* 8th March, 1726; *m.* Josiah BURCHARD; no record.
- III. Daniel, III, *b.* 28th June, 1728; *d.* 8th October, 1820.
- IV. Hannah, *b.* 12th May, 1730; *m.* 20th November, 1750, Ezra GREGORY.
- V. SAMUEL COMSTOCK, *b.* 2d March, 1732, at Norwalk; *d.* 16th May, 1823, of whom later.
- VI. Elizabeth, no birth record; *d.* March 1818; *m.* 25th January, 1764, Zacharia MEAD, of Balston, New York.
- VII. Jesse, *b.* December, 1734; *d.* 6th October, 1742.
- VIII. Ruth, *b.* February, 1737; *d.* 2d October, 1742.
- IX. Abijah N., *b.* 1740; *bapt.* 13th July, 1740; *d.* 30th December, 1817.
- X. Timothy, *bapt.* 8th May, 1743; lived after 13th August, 1817.
- XI. Lydia, *b.* 1745; *bapt.* 29th June, 1745; *d.* 1746.
- XII. Deborah, *b.* 1748; *bapt.* 5th June, 1748; *d.* 15th April, 1774.
- XIII. Reuben, *b.* 27th May, 1753; *d.* after 1792.
- XIV. Elijah, no birth record; *d.* after 1799.

SAMUEL COMSTOCK BETTS of Richmond, Massachusetts; *b.* Norwalk, Connecticut, 2d March, 1732; *d.* 16th May, 1823; was a non-commissioned officer in the 2d Company of the 9th Regiment of Connecticut Foot in Revolutionary War; *m.* 5th June, 1754, Mary TAYLOR, *b.* 3d December, 1731, *d.* 11th September, 1807, dau. of Reuben TAYLOR, of Norwalk, Connecticut.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 1st May, 1755; *d.* 11th December, 1831.
- II. Joel, *b.* 4th May, 1756; *d.* 5th April, 1790.
- III. Aaron, *b.* 16th September, 1757; *d.* 3d April, 1833.
- IV. Preserved, *b.* 12th August, 1759; *d.* 1st February, 1818.
- V. URIAH, *b.* 25th February, 1761; *d.* 10th August, 1841, of whom later.
- VI. Comstock, *b.* 19th November, 1762; *d.* 18th December, 1845.

- VII. Zebulon, *b.* 12th August, 1764; *d.* 27th November, 1828.
- VIII. Lydia, *b.* 2d August, 1766; *d.* 22d November, 1861.
- IX. Enoch, *b.* 4th May, 1768; *d.* 6th June, 1822.
- X. Amos, *b.* 25th September, 1770; *d.* October, 1793.
- XI. Daniel, V, *b.* 22d August, 1772; *d.* 8th March, 1792.

URIAH BETTS of Richmond, Massachusetts; *b.* Wilton, Connecticut, 25th February, 1761; *d.* 10th August, 1841, Newburgh, N. Y.; was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, serving in Connecticut and New York; *m.* (firstly) 14th October, 1783, Sarah ROSSETER, *b.* 28th August, 1763, *d.* 11th June, 1796, dau. of Hon. Nathan ROSSETER of Richmond, Massachusetts; *m.* (secondly) 22d September, 1796, Rebekah ROSSETER, *b.* 29th June, 1774, sister of his first wife.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Julia or Juliana, *b.* 5th September, 1784; *d.* April, 1872.
- II. SAMUEL ROSSETER, *b.* 8th June, 1786; *d.* 3d November, 1868, of whom later.
- III. A son, *b.* and *d.* 7th December, 1790.
- IV. Sarah Maria, *b.* 29th March, 1796; *d.* 5th February, 1873.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Amanda E., *b.* 5th February, 1799; *d.* 17th October, 1857.
- II. Frederic J., *b.* 2d July, 1803; *d.* 12th October, 1879.
- III. Nathan Comstock, *b.* 18th November, 1809; *d.* July, 1882.

SAMUEL ROSSETER BETTS of New York, New York, *b.* 8th June, 1786, at Richmond, Massachusetts; *d.* 3d November, 1868, at New Haven; graduated Williams College, 1806; LL.D., Williams, 1830; was an officer in War of 1812; Member of Congress from 1815-1817; Circuit Judge of the Supreme Court of New York 1823-1827, and Judge of the United States District Court for Southern District of New York for forty years, 1827-1867; *m.* 4th November, 1816, Caroline A. DEWEY, *b.* 8th April, 1798, *d.* 9th June, 1882, dau. of Hon. Daniel DEWEY of Northampton, Massachusetts.

#### ISSUE

- I. Maria Caroline, *b.* 15th August, 1818; *d.* 31st January, 1909; *m.* 12th July, 1842, James W. METCALF.
- II. Charles Dewey, *b.* 6th July, 1820; *d.* 16th January, 1845; unmarried.
- III. Frances Julia, *b.* 28th November, 1822; *d.* 14th June, 1907; *m.* 18th January, 1854, William HILLHOUSE.
- IV. GEORGE FREDERIC, *b.* 14th June, 1827, of whom later.
- V. Emily, *b.* 7th October, 1830; *d.* 26th April, 1916; unmarried.

GEORGE FREDERIC BETTS of New York City; *b.* 14th June, 1827, at Newburgh, New York; *d.* 18th January, 1898, at New York City; Graduated Williams College,

1844; was Lieutenant-Colonel of 9th New York Volunteers in the Civil War, serving from 19th April, 1861, to February, 1862; Counsellor at Law, Clerk United States District Court for Southern District New York, 1855-1878; *m.* 19th November, 1851, Ellen PORTER of Boston, Massachusetts, *b.* 4th May, 1829, at Williamstown, Massachusetts, *d.* 15th July, 1899, at New York City, dau. of Prof. William A. PORTER of Williams College and Mary A. NOBLE, his wife, dau. of Hon. Daniel NOBLE of Williamstown, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 23d March, 1853; *d.* 7th July, 1855.
- II. SAMUEL ROSSITER, *b.* 5th November, 1854, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Amy Ellen, *b.* 5th September, 1856; *m.* 23d December, 1883, John Addison PORTER of New Haven, Connecticut, son of Prof. John Addison PORTER, of Yale University, and Josephine Earl SHEFFIELD, his wife, dau. of Hon. Joseph E. SHEFFIELD of New Haven, Connecticut.

## ISSUE

1. Constance Elaine PORTER, *b.* 25th August, 1885; *d.* 23d June, 1889.
  2. Amy Agnes Sheffield PORTER, *b.* 7th March, 1891.
  3. Josephine Earl PORTER, *b.* 17th October, 1892.
- IV. Fanny Johnston, *b.* 29th January, 1867; *m.* 8th October, 1895, Wolcott Howe JOHNSON, son of Samuel and Mary (STODDARD) JOHNSON, of Boston, Massachusetts, dau. of Charles and Mary (NOBLE) (PORTER) STODDARD by her second marriage, all of Boston, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE

1. Samuel JOHNSON, *b.* 7th December, 1896.
  2. George Frederic Betts JOHNSON, *b.* 10th July, 1898.
  3. Rosamond Porter JOHNSON, *b.* 16th May, 1900.
  4. Beatrice Howe JOHNSON, *b.* 5th July, 1903; *d.* 21st April, 1912.
- V. Georgina, *b.* 13th November, 1868; *m.* 8th April, 1894, Thomas Tileston WELLS, son of John and Grace (TILESTON) WELLS, of New York, New York.

## ISSUE

1. John WELLS, *b.* 10th May, 1895.
2. Rossiter Betts WELLS, *b.* 18th October, 1900; *d.* 12th June, 1902.
3. Georgina Lawrence WELLS, *b.* 5th October, 1902.

## Biddle

**N**ICHOLAS BIDDLE of Noble, Pennsylvania; *b.* 30th July, 1893, in Brookline, Massachusetts; *m.* 11th February, 1915, at 1712 Spruce Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, Sarah LIPPINCOTT, *b.* 14th July, 1894, dau. of Joshua Bertram and Joanna (WHARTON) LIPPINCOTT of Philadelphia and "Melmar," Bethayres, Pennsylvania.



### ISSUE

1. Joanna Wharton, *b.* 27th December, 1915.

NICHOLAS BIDDLE was educated at the Newton Grammar School, also Central High School, and is a graduate of the Episcopal Academy of Philadelphia; later entered Princeton College, leaving in the Junior year to enter business life; was connected with the Insurance Company of North America until September, 1915, since which time has been associated with Hutchinson Rivinus and Company, of Philadelphia; is a member of the 1st City Troop of Philadelphia and was ordered into service 6th July, 1916, on the Mexican border.

## Lineage

The ancestor of this family was William BIDDLE, *b.* 1630, near London, England; left that city July, 1681, and came to New Jersey; he is said to have been an officer in the Parliamentary Army during the Civil War in England, but soon after its close joined the Society of Friends; his name appears among the list of persons imprisoned by Major BROWN, 1660-1661, for attending "non-conformist" meetings. Esther BIDDLE, his mother, an eminent Friend, suffered persecution for "Truth's Sake" at various periods; he *d.* 1712, at "Mt. Hope," West Jersey; will proved 3d March, 1711-1712. Purchased 23d January, 1676, of William PENN, Garber LAURIE, Nicholas LUCAS and Edward BYLLANGE a one-half share of the lands in Western Jersey and became therefore one of the Proprietors of that Province. His later purchase gave him  $1\frac{1}{2}$  shares of the 16 shares into which the Province was divided, entitling him to 43,000 acres. Settled in West Jersey in 1681; Member of the Governor's Council 1682-1685 and 1701. and of the General Assembly of the Province, 1683, 1684-1685 and 1702; was a Justice of Burlington County from 1682 until his death; one of the Trustees selected by the Proprietors to conduct the business of the Proprietorship, 14th February, 1687, and regularly re-elected thereafter, serving as President of the Board of Trustees, 1706-1707.; one of the Board of Commissioners for laying out lands; Member of Council of Proprietary of West Jersey, 1682, re-elected 15th March, 1683; *m.* 7th December, 1665, at Bishopgate Street Friends Meeting in London, England, Sarah KEMP, *b.* 1634, *d.* 27th February, 1709.

## ISSUE (ALL BORN IN LONDON)

- I. Elizabeth, *b.* 25th June, 1668; *d.* in infancy.
- II. WILLIAM, *b.* 4th December, 1669, of whom later.
- III. John, *b.* 27th December, 1670; *d.* in childhood.
- IV. Joseph, *b.* 6th February, 1672; *d.* in childhood.
- V. Sarah, *b.* 2d December, 1678; *d.s.p.* 2d August, 1705, in Philadelphia; *m.* (firstly) 21st October, 1695, William RIGHTON; *m.* (secondly) 14th March, 1703, Clement PLUMSTEAD of Philadelphia.

WILLIAM BIDDLE, II, of "Mt. Hope," New Jersey; *b.* 4th October, 1669, in London, England; *d.* at "Mt. Hope," 1743; was like his father prominent in the affairs of West Jersey; appointed by the Council of Proprietors on 2d November, 1703, to treat with the Indians for lands above the Falls, and at his father's death inherited 12,905 acres of land in the "Lotting Purchase;" *m.* 13th December, 1691, in Shrewsbury, New Jersey, Lydia WARDELL, *gd. dau.* of Elialim WARDELL, who purchased lands at Newark of the Indians in 1666; was Sheriff of Monmouth, 1688, and Member of the General Assembly, 1692, *gr. gd. dau.* of Thomas WARDELL, a French Huguenot, who settled in New England about the middle of the seventeenth century.

## ISSUE

- I. WILLIAM, III, *b.* circa 1698, of whom later.
- II. Elizabeth.
- III. Sarah.
- IV. Penelope, *m.* ——— WHITEHEAD.
- V. Joseph, *m.* (firstly) Lydia HOWARD; *m.* (secondly) Sarah ROGERS, remained in New Jersey.
- VI. John, *b.* 1707; *m.* 3d March, 1763, Sarah OWEN, *dau.* of Owen OWEN, a descendant of OWEN, of Dolly Sone, Wales.

WILLIAM BIDDLE, III, of "Mt. Hope," New Jersey, and Philadelphia, *b.* 1698, "Mt. Hope;" *d.* 1756 in Philadelphia, to which city he removed with his family, 1720-1730; *m.* 3d April, 1730, in Philadelphia, Mary SCULL, *b.* 2d August, 1709, *d.* 9th May, 1790, *dau.* of Nicholas SCULL, *b.* 1687, *d.* 1761, Surveyor-General, participated in the Indian Walk of 1737, elected Sheriff of Philadelphia, 1744, *m.* 1708, Abigail HEAP, who *d.* 21st May, 1753. Nicholas SCULL was the eldest son of Nicholas SCULL who came to Pennsylvania in the ship *Bristol Merchant* arriving at Chester, 10th October, 1685. The progenitor of the family was Sir John SCULL, a Norman, one of the twelve Norman Knights mentioned in Burke's "Landed Gentry," who accompanied Newmarch into North Wales and eventually conquered that country.

## ISSUE

- I. James, *b.* 18th February, 1731; *d.* 15th June, 1797; *m.* 30th June, 1753, Frances MARKS.

- II. Nicholas, *b.* 1733; *d.* in infancy.
- III. Lydia, *b.* 1734; *m.* 3d December, 1752, Capt. William McFunn of the Royal Navy, and later Governor of the Island of Antigua, West Indies.
- IV. John, *b.* 1736; *d.* in Nova Scotia; was Deputy Quartermaster in the Provincial Army in General FORBES campaign against Fort Duquense; was a Royalist during the Revolution and sought refuge with the British Army at New York, 1777-1778, and later fled to Nova Scotia.
- V. Edward, *b.* 1738; *d.* 5th September, 1779, at the residence of his son-in-law, George LUX in Baltimore; Ensign of Lieut.-Col. WEISER's Company, 3d December, 1757; Lieutenant, 1759; Captain in Col. Hugh MERCER's battalion, 24th February, 1760; was at the capture of Fort Duquense and Fort Morgan; *m.* 1761, Elizabeth Ross, dau. of John Ross, Esq.
- VI. CHARLES, *b.* 24th December, 1745, of whom later.
- VII. Abigail, *b.* 1747; *d.* 1756.
- VIII. Mary, *b.* 1749; *d.* in infancy.
- IX. Nicholas, II, *b.* 1750; killed in action at loss of the *Randolph*, February, 1778, in the combat between the American vessel *Randolph* and the vessel *Cornwallis*.
- X. Thomas, *b.* 1752; removed to Georgetown, South Carolina; studied medicine with Dr. Thomas BOND of Philadelphia; took degree of M.D. at the University of Pennsylvania and located at Georgetown, South Carolina.

CHARLES BIDDLE, of Philadelphia; *b.* there 24th December, 1745; *d.* there 4th April, 1821; January, 1776, joined Captain COWPERTHWAIT's Company of the Quaker Light Infantry; Vice-President, Supreme Executive Council of Pennsylvania for two years, when Benjamin FRANKLIN was President; *m.* 25th November, 1778, at Beaufort, South Carolina, Hannah SHEPARD.

#### ISSUE

- I. Nicholas, *b.* 1779, Newberne, North Carolina; *d.* in infancy.
- II. William Shepard, *b.* 21st February, 1781; *d.* 30th May, 1835; *m.* (firstly) Circe DERONCERAY; *m.* (secondly) Elizabeth B. (HOPKINSON) KEATING.
- III. James, *b.* 18th February, 1783; *d.* unmarried, October, 1848.
- IV. Edward, *b.* 1784; *d.* on frigate *President*, 14th November, 1800; appointed Midshipman in United States Navy, 14th 1800.
- IV. NICHOLAS, *b.* 8th January, 1786, of whom later.
- V. Charles, *b.* 1787; *d.* 1836; sent to Isthmus of Panama by President Jackson, 1835, to report a feasible route for railroad and canal crossing the Isthmus; *m.* 1808, Anna H. STOKES.
- VI. Thomas, *b.* 1790; Major United States Army; killed in duel with Spencer PITTS, Member of Congress, 29th August, 1831, *m.* Ann MULLANPHY.
- VII. John, Major, *b.* 1792; *d.* 21st August, 1859; *m.* Eliza BRADISH.

VIII. Richard, *b.* 1796; *d.* 1847; Member of Congress, 1837-1841; *m.* Ann ANDERSON.

IX. Mary.

X. Ann.

NICHOLAS BIDDLE of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *b.* there 8th January, 1786; *d.* 27th February, 1844, at "Andaulusia," Bucks County; Graduated at Princeton with honors in his fifteenth year; went to Europe in 1804 as Secretary to General ARMSTRONG, United States Minister to France, and was present at the coronation of Napoleon at Paris; later Secretary to James MONROE, then Minister at London; returned to Philadelphia in 1807; elected to Pennsylvania Legislature, 1810; elected to State Senate during second war with England; was a writer of ability and took great interest in agriculture and horticulture. Charles J. INGERSOLL, his political opponent, said of him, "Nicholas BIDDLE was as iron nerved as his great antagonist, Andrew JACKSON, loved his country not less—and money as little." Was President of the Bank of the United States, 1823-1836; *m.* October, 1811, Jane Margaret CRAIG, *b.* 1792, in Philadelphia; *d.* 11th August, 1856, dau. of John and Margaret CRAIG of Philadelphia.

#### ISSUE

- I. EDWARD, *b.* 1815, of whom later.
- II. Charles John, Colonel 13th Regiment United States Volunteers, 21st June, 1861; served with distinction in the Mexican War, being brevetted Major for gallant and meritorious service at the storming of Chapultepec; *m.* Emma MATHER; *d.* 28th September, 1873.
- III. Hon. Craig, A.M., 1841; LL.D., *b.* 10th January, 1823; in 1861 was Major on Staff of Gen. Robert PATTERSON and served in Shenandoah Campaign; later Member of Staff Governor Andrew G. CURTIN; Judge of the Court of Common Pleas of Philadelphia, 1875-1907.
- IV. Meta Craig, *m.* her cousin Capt. James BIDDLE, U. S. N., son of Charles BIDDLE, 1787-1836.
- V. Adele.
- VI. Jane.

EDWARD BIDDLE, II, of Philadelphia, *b.* 1815; *d.* 1872; *m.* 1842, in New York City, Jane Josephine *née* (SARMIENTO) CRAIG, *b.* 1816, *d.* 1884, dau. of James SARMIENTO and widow of John C. CRAIG.

#### ISSUE

- I. Edith, *m.* Philip Schuyler VAN RENSSELAER.
- II. Frances.
- III. Agnes, *m.* James W. WARD.
- IV. EDWARD, III, *b.* 24th November, 1851, of whom later.
- V. Mildred.

EDWARD BIDDLE, III, of Philadelphia; *b.* 24th November, 1851; *m.* (firstly) 1872, Emily DREXEL, *d.* 1883, dau. of Anthony J. DREXEL of Philadelphia; *m.* (secondly) 8th June, 1889, Lilian Howard LEE, *b.* 16th May, 1862, in Brookline, Massachusetts, dau. of John R. LEE.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Anthony, *m.* 1895, Cordelia BRADLEY.
- II. Livingston.
- III. Craig, *m.* Laura WHELEN.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Lilian Lee, *b.* 12th October, 1891.
- II. NICHOLAS, *b.* 30th July, 1893, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Winthrop Lee, *b.* 11th August, 1896.

*Arms.*—Argent three double brackets sable.

*Crest.*—A demi heraldic tiger rampant, ducally gorged.

*Motto.*—Deus clypeus meus.

*Residence.*—"Springhead," York Road, Noble, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania.

*Clubs.*—Rittenhouse, Huntington Valley Country, Merion Cricket, Princeton of Philadelphia and University Cottage Club of Princeton.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, National Security League, National Geographic Society, Upsilon Omega, Cliosophic Society of Princeton.

*Military Organization.*—1st City Troop of Philadelphia.

## Bingham

**G**ENERAL THEODORE ALFRED BINGHAM, M.A., U. S. A.; *b.* 14th May, 1858, in Andover, Tolland County, Connecticut; *m.* 15th December, 1881, in St. Louis, Missouri, Lucille RUTHERFURD, *b.* 21st August, 1859, dau. of Thomas Scott RUTHERFURD of Scotland, *b.* 1814, *d.* 1887, *m.* 18th December, 1840, Lucille Zoe TISON, *b.* 1819, *d.* 1885.

### ISSUE

I. Rutherford, *b.* 30th August, 1884.

GENERAL THEODORE ALFRED BINGHAM was educated at Yale College, Class 1876; Graduated at West Point Military Academy, 1879; Honorable M.A., Yale, 1896; promoted Second Lieutenant 13th June, 1879; First Lieutenant 17th June, 1881; Captain 2d July, 1889; Major 5th July, 1898, Corps of Engineers. Served in various duties as engineer officer 1879-1890; Military Attaché United States Legation, Berlin, 1890-1892; Rome, 1892-1894; in charge Public Buildings and Grounds at Washington with rank of Colonel 9th March, 1897, to 17th May, 1903; in charge of Engineering District Lake Ontario and Lake Erie; Light House Engineer tenth lighthouse district, 1903-1904; Brigadier-General, United States Army, 11th July, 1904; retired 12th July, 1904; Police Commissioner, New York City, 1st January, 1906, to 1st July, 1909; Chief Engineer Highways New York, 4th May to 4th July, 1911; Consulting Engineer, Department of Bridges, 5th July, 1911, to 1st February, 1915.

### Lineage

THOMAS BINGHAM of Sheffield, England, and Norwich and Windham, Connecticut; *b.* there (Sheffield) 1642; *d.* 16th January, 1730, at Windham; arrived at Saybrook, Connecticut in 1659; *m.* 12th December, 1666, Mary RUDD, dau. of Jonathan RUDD.

### ISSUE

- I. Thomas, *b.* 11th December, 1667; *d.* 1st April, 1710; *m.* 17th February, 1692, Hannah BACKUS, dau. of William BACKUS.
- II. Abel, *b.* 25th June, 1669; *m.* Elizabeth ODELL.
- III. Mary, *b.* July, 1672; *m.* John BACKUS.
- IV. Jonathan, *b.* 15th April, 1674; *m.* Ann HUNTINGTON.
- V. Ann, *b.* August, 1677; *m.* Hezekiah MASON.
- VI. Abigail, *b.* 4th November, 1679; *m.* Daniel HUNTINGTON.
- VII. Nathaniel, *b.* 3d October, 1681; *m.* Sarah LOBDELL.
- VIII. Deborah, *b.* 18th December, 1683; *m.* Stephen TRACY.
- IX. Samuel, *b.* 28th March, 1685; *m.* (firstly) Faith RIPLEY; *m.* (secondly) Elizabeth MANNING.
- X. Joseph, *b.* 15th January, 1688; *m.* (firstly) Abigail SCOTT; *m.* (secondly) widow Rachel HUNTINGTON.
- XI. STEPHEN, *b.* 1690, of whom later.

STEPHEN BINGHAM, of Andover, Connecticut; *b.* 1690, in Norwich, Connecticut; *m.* (firstly) Mary KINGSBURY; (secondly) Rebecca BISHOP.

## ISSUE

- I. ELEAZER, of whom later.

ELEAZER BINGHAM of Andover, Connecticut; *b.* 1719; *d.* 1783; *m.* (firstly) Miriam PHELPS; *m.* (secondly) Hannah DAGGET.

## ISSUE

- I. STEPHEN, *b.* 1740, of whom later.
- II. Rebecca, *b.* 1743; *m.* Israel LOOMIS.
- III. Eleazer, *b.* 1745; *m.* Esther LOOMIS.
- IV. Miriam, *b.* 1749; *m.* William CLARK.
- V. Sarah, *b.* 1751; *m.* Whiting BACKUS.
- VI. Esther, *b.* 1752; *m.* Daniel ROCKWELL.
- VII. Mary, *b.* 1756; *m.* Joseph PARKER.
- VIII. Aaron, *b.* 1758; *m.* ——— MAYNARD.

STEPHEN BINGHAM, of Andover, Connecticut; *b.* 1740; *d.* 1835; *m.* (firstly) Sarah LONG; *m.* (secondly) Jerusha SPRAGUE.

## ISSUE

- I. Tabitha, *b.* 1763; *m.* Isaac BROOKS.
- II. Silas, *b.* 1765; *m.* Betsey RASH.
- III. Sarah, *b.* 1767; *m.* Abner BURNAP.
- IV. Stephen, *b.* 1770; *m.* Polly WALES.
- V. Ezra, *b.* 1772; *m.* name unknown.
- VI. Josiah, *b.* 1775; never married.
- VII. Hannah, *b.* 1778; *m.* John CONE.
- VIII. Flavel, *b.* 1781; *m.* Fanny WHITE.
- IX. Harvey, *b.* 1784; *m.* Polly BIDWELL.
- X. CYRUS, *b.* 1789, of whom later.

CYRUS BINGHAM, of Andover, Connecticut; *b.* 1789; *d.* 1862; *m.* 15th December, 1814, Abigail FOOTE, *b.* 15th December, 1792, *d.* 1st December, 1889, dau. of Joel FOOTE.

## ISSUE

- I. William, *b.* 1816; *m.* Elizabeth BEARDSLEY.
- II. Caroline, *b.* 1818; *m.* Aaron CLARKE.
- III. Edward, *b.* 1821; *m.* Esther SANFORD.
- IV. JOEL FOOTE, *b.* 1827, of whom later.

JOEL FOOTE BINGHAM, A.M., D.D., Litt.D., of Hartford, Connecticut; *b.* 11th October, 1827; *d.* October, 1914; Valedictorian, Yale, 1852; A.M., 1855; Student

Theological Seminary, New York; D.D., Western Reserve University, 1869; Litt.D. Trinity College, Connecticut, 1898; Head Master Classical School, Bible House, New York 1852-1858; Pastor, Congregational Church, Cleveland, 1860-1861; Buffalo, 1861-1867; Augusta, Maine, 1867-1871; ordained Priest, Protestant Episcopal Church, 1871; Rector New Haven, 1871; Portsmouth, New Hampshire, 1872-1875; Waterbury, Connecticut, 1875-1879; on literary work, 1879-1888; Rector, New London, Connecticut, 1888-1890; retired to engage in literary work, 1890; Lecturer on Italian literature, Trinity College, ten years. Author of "Our Fathers House," 1865; "History of Sunday Schools," 1867; "Christian Marriage Ceremony," 1871; "Francesco de Rimini" (translated in verse), six editions, 1897, 1904; "Twin Sisters of Martigny," 1899; "Christian Marriage," 1900; "Gemma della Letteratura Italiana" (in Italian), 1903, 1910; "Sacred Hymns and Napoleonic Ode of Alexander Mazzoni," translated in rhyme, 1901; also patriotic discourses, sermons, poems, letters of travel and other contributions to magazines; *m.* 14th July, 1857, Susan GREW of Philadelphia; *b.* 9th November, 1834, dau. of Henry Johnson and Elizabeth Ives (DEMING) GREW. He son of Rev. Henry and Harriet (JOHNSON) GREW. She dau. of Lieut. Jonathan JOHNSON, who served as Sergeant from 28th March until 16th November, 1758, in Capt. Timothy HIERLIHYS Company; served as Lieutenant in same Company from 22d March to 16th December, 1758; 1st Connecticut Regiment, Col. Phineas LYMAN commanding; was commissioned Second Lieutenant by the General Assembly, March, 1759; again commissioned March, 1760 to March, 1761; commissioned First Lieutenant; also served during the Revolutionary War, being at its close Lieutenant-Colonel; was one of the original members of the Society of the Cincinnati of Connecticut.

#### ISSUE

- I. THEODORE ALFRED, *b.* 14th May, 1858, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Howard Henry Charles, *b.* 5th December, 1862.

*Residences.*—59 West 45th Street, New York City; summer, "Edgerston," Chester, Nova Scotia.

*Clubs.*—Metropolitan, Army and Navy of Washington, D. C.; Century, St. Nicholas, Aero of America, Press Club, and Atlantic Yacht Club, all of New York.

*Societies.*—Cincinnati, Colonial Wars, Sons of American Revolution, Freemasons.

## Brooke

**G**EORGE BROOKE, II, Ph.B.; of Birdsboro, and Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *b.* 5th July, 1870, in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *m.* 16th August, 1914, in London, England, Lucile Stewart POLK. of Baltimore, Maryland, dau. of William Plunket Stewart POLK, *b.* 22d April, 1828, still living, who *m.* Louise Ellen ANDERSON, *b.* 24th May, 1844, still living, dau. of Peter ANDERSON of Virginia.

### ISSUE

I. Elizabeth Muhlenberg, *b.* 25th April, 1916.



GEORGE BROOKE, II, received his education at private schools; received degree of Ph.B. from University of Pennsylvania in 1889; appointed 24th February, 1903, Lieutenant-Colonel on Staff of Governor PENNY-PACKER of Pennsylvania.

## Lineage

JOHN BROOKE, II, and his wife Frances of Hagg in the township of Henley and Parish of Almonbury in Yorkshire, with their two youngest sons, James and Matthew, sailed from Liverpool on the ship *Britannia*, Richard NICHOLAS, commander, in the year 1698; arriving in the early part of 1699 to take up lands he had purchased. In consequence of a contagious disease on board the vessel, the passengers were not permitted to land at Philadelphia, but landed lower down the river on the New Jersey side, about where Gloucester now stands. They at once went to stop at the house of William COOPER, Cooper's Point, New Jersey, a friend of theirs, and in a very short time both died and were buried at Newton Creek Friends Meeting House Cemetery at Haddonfield, New Jersey. JOHN BROOKE is known to have belonged and was an active member of the estimable Society of Friends and it was probably the severe persecution on that point that obliged his leaving. The Vicar of Kirburton Parish, which adjoined Almonbury, the Rev. Joseph BRIGGS, was a stern upholder of the Established Church opinions, and was the most active in the persecution of the Quakers of that section. The estate purchased by John BROOKE before leaving England, from William PENN, consisted of 2,500 acres of land to be taken up anywhere between the Delaware and Susquehanna Rivers, where vacant land should be found; James and Matthew BROOKE, after the death of their parents, took up the land in Limerick Township, County of Philadelphia, now Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, where they settled. The two brothers divided the land between them and Matthew seems to have prospered, as by records he added more land to his estate and built in 1716 the first stone house in all that country. It was situated on the Manatawney Road, and was a large house of Colonial design. It was torn down in 1878.

## ISSUE OF JOHN AND FRANCES BROOKE (AMONG OTHERS)

- I. James, *b.* in Hagg, England. \*
- II. MATTHEW, I, *b.* in Hagg, England, 1st January, 1680, of whom below.

MATTHEW BROOKE, I, of Limerick Township, County of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *b.* 1st January, 1680; *bapt.* at Holmfirth Chapel, 30th January, same year; *d.* 18th June, 1720, at his residence in Limerick Township; was an influential citizen and yet while living on his estate quietly, as an English gentleman, he must have been very prosperous, as at his death, he had so enlarged his land holdings that he left his sons all with large tracts of lands and comfortably off; *m.* 18th May, 1712, at Christ Church, Philadelphia, Ann EVANS.

## ISSUE

- I. MATTHEW, II, *b.* 1719, of Limerick, of whom later.
- II. William.
- III. George, died without issue.
- IV. John, died without issue.

MATTHEW BROOKE, II, of Birdsboro, Pennsylvania; *b.* 1719, at Limerick; *d.* October, 1806, at Birdsboro; some years before his death, he moved to Birdsboro, as he and his son, Matthew III, had purchased in 1788, part of the iron works of the BIRD family at that place. He represented Philadelphia County in the Provincial Conference of Pennsylvania held at Carpenter Hall in 1776; was one of the committee on removing the public stores from Philadelphia, when the city was threatened by the British troops. He also held and served on many local committees that those stirring times of the Revolution demanded. In the "Pennsylvania Archives," Vol. III, it cites where he sent as a present to the Honorable Council of Safety of Philadelphia, in the year 1776, two cannon, one a twelve and the other an eighteen pounder; the cannon having been made at Hopewell Furnace; *m.* 29th March, 1744, Sarah REESE, dau. of Thomas REESE.

## ISSUE

- I. Anna, *b.* 1746; *m.* ——— EVANS.
- II. Ann, *b.* 1749; unmarried.
- III. Thomas, *b.* 1751; *m.* Ann GRANT.
- IV. Eleanor, *b.* 1755; *m.* David DAVIS.
- V. George, *b.* 1758; *m.* Hanna EVANS.
- VI. MATTHEW, III, *b.* 9th February, 1761, of whom later.
- VII. Sarah, *b.* 1765; *m.* Daniel BUCKLEY.
- VIII. Reese, *d.s.p.*
- IX. William, *m.* ——— MOORE.

MATTHEW BROOKE, III, of Birdsboro, Pennsylvania; *b.* 6th February, 1761, in Limerick Township; *d.* 1822, in Birdsboro. In the year 1786 the BIRD family, who

owned extensive iron works and great tracts of lands, situated at and about Birdsboro, became financially involved and in 1788 began selling off certain tracts, forges, etc., and a short time after that, Matthew BROOKE, II, and his son Matthew BROOKE, III, purchased one of these tracts and one of the forges and moved from Limerick to Birdsboro, residing in one of the BIRD houses which was situated near where the present rolling mills stand. It was torn down in 1880 to make room for additions to the rolling mills. In the year 1800 he with his brother Thomas and brother-in-law, Daniel BUCKLEY of Philadelphia, purchased from the BIRD family, Hopewell Furnace and an estate of 10,000 acres extending from Hopewell to Birdsboro, a distance of five miles, which had been built about 1760 by Mark BIRD, and ranks among the first furnaces of the country. Cannon and shell were made here for the Revolutionary War. A short time before Matthew BROOKE and his son Matthew made their first purchase, Capt. John Louis BARDE, a retired English army officer, in the year 1788, leased the iron works of the BIRDS together with certain land which embraced the old BIRD Manor House, a very large and handsome house standing in the midst of a great park with sweeping lawn down to the banks of the Schuylkill River. It was in all likelihood one of the finest estates that could be found in Pennsylvania at that date. The old house is still standing, but the grounds have all given way to the march of progress, and it is now in the midst of the thriving borough of Birdsboro. Here Matthew BROOKE met Miss Elizabeth BARDE, and in the year 1805, married her. In the year 1796 Captain BARDE purchased the properties he had under lease, but a few years later sold them to his son-in-law, who had by that time purchased all the other lands of the BIRDS and had thereby, before 1800, become the owner of all the extensive BIRD properties and works. Later, the Hopewell property was divided, Thomas and Daniel BUCKLEY still retaining the furnace and half of the lands, and Matthew BROOKE taking the other half and retiring from the firm. Matthew BROOKE was a man of prominence of his day, giving both time and counsel to his localists and state. When quite young, he joined the Continental Army, but was soon after taken prisoner and placed on board a prison ship where he was held some time; finally being released through an exchange of prisoners but as the war was then drawing to a close, he never saw any active service. His two sons, Edward and George, at his death inherited the properties, but both being very young, the works were leased and so run for a number of years until the coming of age of Edward BROOKE, when he with his brother George took over the management of the business.

ISSUE (OF MATTHEW BROOKE III)

- I. Edward, *b.* 1816; *d.* 1878.
- II. GEORGE, *b.* 28th June, 1818, of whom later.
- III. Ann, never married.
- IV. Sarah, never married.
- V. Elizabeth Barde, *m.* Hon. Heister CLYMER.

GEORGE BROOKE, I, of Birdsboro, Pennsylvania; *b.* 28th June, 1818; *d.* 10th January, 1912; *m.* 21st April, 1862, Mary Baldwin IRWIN, *b.* 25th June, 1837, *d.* 3d March, 1910, dau. of John Heister and Margaret (BALDWIN) IRWIN.

## ISSUE

1. Edward, *b.* 4th June, 1863; *m.* 12th October, 1887, A. Louise CLINGAN, *b.* 12th March, 1864, dau. of Charles M. and Maria Teresa (BROOKE) CLINGAN.

## ISSUE

1. George, III, *b.* 7th July, 1888.
2. Edward, *b.* 10th January, 1890.
3. Charles, *b.* 24th January, 1892.
4. Mary Baldwin Irwin, *b.* 16th October, 1897.

- II. GEORGE, II, *b.* 5th July, 1870, the subject of his memoir.

*Arms.*—Or, a cross engrailed per pale gules and sable.

*Crest.*—A sword erect argent, hilted or, entwined by two serpents, respecting each other ppr., scroll around the hilt, bearing the motto.

*Motto.*—Nec aestu nec astu.

*Residences.*—Birdsboro, Pennsylvania, and Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

*Clubs.*—The Philadelphia, The Racquet, The Rabbit, Philadelphia Country, St. Anthony, and Clam Bake of Newport, Rhode Island.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of the American Revolution.

## Bryan

**W**ILLIAM ALANSON BRYAN, B.Sc., of Honolulu, Territory of Hawaii; *b.* 23d December, 1875, in New Sharon, Iowa; *m.* (firstly) 20th June, 1900, Ruth May Goss, *b.* 23d May, 1875, *d.* 5th February, 1904, dau. of Howard M. and Julia (——) Goss; *m.* (secondly) 16th March, 1909, at Buffalo, New York, Elizabeth Jane LETSON, *b.* 9th April, 1874, at Griffins Mills, Erie County, New York, dau. of Augustus Franklin LETSON, *b.* 26th May, 1841, *d.* 26th February, 1900, *m.* 5th June, 1869, Catherine Ellen WEBB, *b.* 5th June, 1850.

WILLIAM ALANSON BRYAN was born on a farm near New Sharon, Iowa. Received his early education in the public schools; secured his degree of B.Sc. at Iowa State College, 1896; Assistant, Department of Zoology, in charge of Iowa State College Museum, 1893; on expedition to Big Stone Lake, 1894; special lecturer on museum methods, University of Minnesota, Indiana University, University of Chicago, Purdue University, Iowa College, 1895-1897; Assistant Curator, Department of Ornithology, Field Columbian Museum, Chicago, Illinois, 1898-1899; appointed Representative of United States Department of Agriculture to investigate fauna of the Hawaiian Islands, 1899; travelled extensively in Europe and America studying Museum Administration, 1900; Curator, Bishop Museum of Ethnology and Natural History, 1900-1907; organized and made President Pacific Scientific Institution, 1907; Professor of Zoölogy and Geology at the College of Hawaii since 1909; Candidate for Governor of the Territory of Hawaii, 1912; Candidate for Territorial Senate, 1914; Chairman Territorial Central Committee, 1916; Democrat; Member of Central Union Church, Honolulu, Hawaii. Bibliography exceeds seventy-five titles on Hawaiian and kindred subjects including "Monograph of Marcus Island," "Mission of the Pacific Scientific Institution," "Key to Hawaiian Birds," "Natural History of Hawaii" (600 pages), etc.

## Lineage

WILLIAM SMITH BRYAN was a landholder in Ireland, County Clare, at the time of the British invasion under CROMWELL, and for taking the side of Ireland was transported as a "rebellious subject," in 1650, to the American Colonies, with his family, goods and chattels, consisting of a ship load. He settled in Gloucester County, Virginia; he had eleven sons. Morgan BRYAN, who was in Norfolk County in 1693, was probably one of these sons. Francis BRYAN, the oldest son, returned to Ireland, in 1677, and endeavored to recover his hereditary titles and estates, but was so greatly persecuted by the English Government that he sought refuge in Denmark. After a few years he returned to Ireland. His oldest son Morgan was born in Denmark. It is believed that William BRYAN, *b.* in 1685, was also his son. William BRYAN and his wife, Margaret, lived at Ballyrone, County Down, Ireland. They were Presbyterians. The town of Bryansford near by is said to have been named for some of his family. William and Margaret BRYAN one day sent their little son John into the woods to cut a stick to make a handle for a hook used in weaving, and he was arrested for poaching. After much trouble and

expense the father got him clear and immediately sailed for America, where, he said, timber was free and there were no constables. This was in the year 1718. William BRYAN and family settled in New Jersey or Pennsylvania. (From Bryan-Akers Family by Jesse BRYAN.

"The BRYAN family from the ancestral stock has spread into every State in the Union, the District of Columbia, Hawaii and the Philippine Islands. It includes men in every walk of life from President to the humblest citizen; military men of every grade; educators from presidents of Universities to common school teachers, divines, lawyers and doctors; poets, authors and inventors; pioneers, scientists and financiers; railway men, electricians and farmers and the direct descendants from immigrants on the *Mayflower*. BRYANS have fought in all American wars. None has ever been convicted of crime, or in prison (except military prison), or paupers depending on public charity, and none is known as drunkard and but few who drank habitually."

NOTES REGARDING THE BRYAN FAMILY FROM "THE SHEARER-AKERS-BRYAN FAMILY"  
BY REV. JAMES WILLIAM SHEARER, D.D.

#### ISSUE OF WILLIAM AND MARGARET BRYAN

- I. William Smith, had eleven sons.

#### ISSUE

- I. FRANCIS, of whom below.
- II. Morgan.

#### FRANCIS BRYAN;

#### ISSUE

- I. Morgan, *m.* Martha STRODE.
- II. WILLIAM, *b.* 1685, of whom below.

WILLIAM BRYAN, *b.* in Ireland, 1685; *m.* Margaret ———.

#### ISSUE

- I. JOHN ANDREW, *b.* 1st May, 1744, of whom later.
- II. James.
- III. William, *m.* Margaret WATSON.

JOHN ANDREW BRYAN of near Fairfield, Rockbridge County, Virginia; *d.* between 9th October and 9th December, 1779; *m.* Mary MORRISON; was a member of Capt. Peter HOGG's Company of the Virginia troops serving under Washington at the Battle of Great Meadows and at the siege and surrender of Fort Necessity, 4th July, 1754. (Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, volume 1, page 279., Virginia State Records; also Washington Memoirs, II, III, Library of Congress.) He also served in the Revolutionary war in Capt. Thomas MERRIWETHER's

Company, First Virginia State troops, March, 1777, to serve for three years. (Record United States War Department; his two sons Andrew Morrison BRYAN and John BRYAN were also in the Revolution in Captain LEFTWITCH's Company, Colonel CHRISTIE. The latter John BRYAN, Jr., seeing service in the Battle of Brandywine, was wounded at Guilford Courthouse and was at Jamestown and at the capture of Cornwallis. (U. S. Bureau of Pensions.)

## ISSUE

- I. William, *b.* 1st May, 1744; *m.* Mary ———.
- II. ANDREW MORRISON, *b.* 25th April, 1748, of whom below.
- III. Mary, *b.* 27th May, 1750; died young.
- IV. Margaret, *b.* 14th March, 1752; *m.* (firstly) Daniel MITCHELL; *m.* (secondly) Patrick GIBSON.
- V. John, *b.* 19th December, 1756; *m.* Catherine EVANS.
- VI. Jane, *b.* 16th May, 1761; *m.* John DAVISON.
- VII. Agnes, *b.* 9th August, 1763; *m.* (firstly) John AKERS; *m.* (secondly) Reuben B. BAGBY.
- VIII. Catherine, *b.* 21st October, 1765; *m.* Samuel COLE.

ANDREW MORRISON BRYAN, of Campbell County, Virginia; *b.* 25th April, 1748; *d.* 20th April, 1821; *m.* Mary AKERS, *b.* 15th March, 1754, *d.* 17th February 1823.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 4th March, 1774; *m.* Rebecca ———.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 1st June, 1776; *m.* John PAGE.
- III. William Akers, *b.* 1st October, 1778.
- IV. MORRISON, *b.* 14th February, 1781; of whom below.
- V. James, *b.* 23d June, 1785; *d.* 19th April, 1864; *m.* Mary JOHNSON.
- VI. Mary, *b.* 14th June, 1787; *d.* 6th September, 1839; *m.* George EVANS.
- VII. Thomas, *b.* 25th February, 1791; *d.* 6th October, 1853; *m.* Mary BRYAN, *d.* 4th May, 1842.
- VIII. David, *b.* 24th October, 1793; *d.* 26th February, 1881; *m.* Mildred JOHNSON, *d.* 27th February, 1881.

MORRISON BRYAN of Highland County, Ohio; *b.* 14th February, 1781; *d.* 7th March, 1822; *m.* 29th December, 1805, Rhoda JOHNSON, *b.* 27th May, 1788, *d.* 25th August, 1863; she *m.* (secondly) 11th March, 1824, Peyton SHORT.

## ISSUE

- I. Cynthia, *b.* 1st November, 1806; *d.* 15th November, 1852; *m.* 4th January, 1821; Beedy BURGESS, *d.* 1853.
- II. Alanson, *b.* 4th February, 1808; of whom later.
- III. Clarissa, *b.* 20th February, 1818; *m.* 5th March, 1840, Lynch A. JOHNSON.

- IV. Talitha, *b.* 12th December, 1809; *d.* 23d November, 1841; *m.* 15th November, 1827, William LOCKHART.
- V. Austin, *b.* 19th June, 1812; *d.* 31st July, 1812.
- VI. Albert, *b.* 29th July, 1815; *m.* Ann PARKER.
- VII. Neri, *b.* 11th March, 1820; *m.* (firstly) 21st May, 1840, Sarah MENDENHALL; *m.* (secondly) Margaret KIRK.

ALANSON BRYAN, *b.* 4th February, 1808; *d.* 16th August, 1897; *m.* 14th November, 1827, Easter MENDENHALL, *b.* 14th January, 1809, *d.* 25th November, 1874.

## ISSUE

- I. Morrison Gabriel, *b.* 11th June, 1828; *d.* 10th January, 1849.
- II. John Mendenhall, *b.* 10th August, 1829; *m.* Tacy Jane SMITH.
- III. Dennis, *b.* 23d June, 1832; *m.* (firstly) Sitnah Ann PEARSON, *b.* 12th April, 1832, *d.* 18th October, 1868; *m.* (secondly) Sedellia MARTIN, *b.* 17th October, 1835.
- IV. Rachel, *b.* 19th December, 1830; *d.* 25th March, 1896; *m.* Joseph BONE.
- V. Beedy, *b.* 28th February, 1834; *d.* 16th November, 1914; *m.* Margaret A. VICTOR, *b.* 13th October, 1834.
- VI. WILLIAM ALBERT, *b.* 18th October, 1835, of whom later.
- VII. Rhoda, *b.* 1st April, 1838; *d.* 27th March, 1839.
- VIII. Neri, *b.* 27th February, 1840; Union soldier; *m.* Mary Elizabeth JOB.
- IX. Talitha, *b.* 22d November, 1841; *m.* (firstly) Samuel S. ROBERTS, lost in Red River raid, Arkansas; *m.* (secondly) Andrew HARNER.
- X. Andrew Alanson, *b.* 30th April, 1843; Union soldier; *m.* Harriet HARNER, dau. of Andrew HARNER.
- XI. James Johnson, *b.* 6th May, 1845; *d.* 14th August, 1846.

WILLIAM ALBERT BRYAN, *b.* 18th October, 1835; *d.* 22d January, 1914; *m.* 25th December, 1856, Catherine M. PEARSON, *b.* 7th December, 1838.

## ISSUE

- I. Lillian Augustine, *b.* 29th September, 1857; *m.* 18th January, 1878, Alice A. KIRK.
- II. Charles Fremont, *b.* 10th September, 1859; *d.* 16th June, 1882; *m.* 2d February, 1881, Hannah M. ADAMSON.
- III. Elma Alfaretta, *b.* 25th February, 1862; *d.* 26th December, 1876.
- IV. Arthur Channing, *b.* 29th August, 1864; *d.* 2d September, 1865.
- V. Frederick Homer, *b.* 21st July, 1866; *d.* July, 1906; *m.* (firstly) 27th January, 1887, Elizabeth M. COBB; *m.* (secondly) 19th February, 1908, Lillian ———.
- VI. Ernest Edwin, *b.* 10th August, 1869; *m.* 1st March, 1889, Sarah MOORMAN.
- VII. WILLIAM ALANSON, *b.* 23d December, 1875, the subject of this memoir.

VIII. Walter Emmett, *b.* 3d September, 1878; *m.* 25th October, 1899, Gertrude Leo PARKHURST.

IX. Clarence W., *b.* 15th January, 1881; *d.* 9th August, 1881.

*Residence.*—1013 Punahou Street, Honolulu, Hawaii.

*Clubs.*—Cosmos Club, Washington, D. C., Aero Club of Hawaii (Charter Member).

*Societies.*—President, Hawaiian Society of Sons of the American Revolution; Member New York State Society Colonial Wars; Vice President, Hawaiian Historical Society; Fellow, American Association for the Advancement of Science; Member National Geographical Society; American Ornithological Union; American Fisheries Society; Hawaiian Entomological Society; American Museums Association; National Audubon Society.

## Bye

**A**RTHUR EDWIN BYE, B.A., M.A., Ph.D., of Princeton, New Jersey; *b.* 18th December, 1885, at Philadelphia; *m.* 4th July, 1911, at Amsterdam, Holland, Maria Catherine HELDRING, *b.* 9th June, 1886, dau. Rt. Rev. Dr. Jan. Lodewijk HELDRING, *b.* 26th March, 1852, *m.* 1884, Geertruide Margarethe Jacoba VAN EEGHEN, *b.* 7th November, 1854, *d.* 17th November, 1911, both of Amsterdam, Holland.



### ISSUE

- I. Ottho Gerhard Heldring-Bye, *b.* 13th June, 1912.
- II. Margaret, *b.* 21st December, 1913.
- III. Ranulph de Bayeux, *b.* 17th June, 1916.

ARTHUR EDWIN BYE, Landscape Painter and Writer on Art History, was educated at George School; Graduated 1904; studied drawing and painting at the School of Industrial Art of Philadelphia and at the Pennsylvania Academy, 1904-1907; studied under COURTEOIS and COLLIN at Paris, 1907; then at Oxford, England, 1910-1911; and at the University of Pennsylvania and graduated B.A., 1911; Assistant Professor at Lafayette College, 1911-1913; studied at Princeton and received degrees M.A., 1914, and Ph.D., 1916.

### Lineage

This family was an ancient one among the gentry of England. A direct pedigree is recorded in the College of Heraldry of the Byes of Basingstoke, dating from a remote period up to 1622. Among the ancestors of the American emigrant were:

THOMAS BYE, Member of Parliament for Reading, 1403.

THOMAS BYE, Mayor of Reading, 1516.

JOHN BYE, Bailiff of Basingstoke, 1516, 1535, 1540 and 1542.

JOHN BYE, Steward of the Royal Manor of Basingstoke and "Deputy of the Most Noble William," Marquess of Winchester, 1585 and 1603.

JOHN BYE. Quaker preacher, imprisoned 1675 in Reading jail for preaching.

THOMAS BYE, *b.* circa 1650, probably at "Copyngedbridge House," Basingstoke, Hampshire, England; *d.* 25th June, 1726; emigrated to America from Horselydown, Southwark, England in 1699, with son John; his wife, Margaret, *b.* in England, *d.* 6th October, 1724, she and daughters followed to America in 1701; he settled on an estate of 1,000 acres in Buckingham, Bucks County. The history of the life of Thomas BYE is practically the story of the rise of Quakerism in England.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN, *b.* in England, circa 1675, of whom later.
- II. Nathaniel, *b.* in England, circa 1677; *m.* Martha surname not known; ancestor of the BYES of Buckingham, the younger branch of the family.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* 20th May, 1678, at Horselydown, Southwark, England; *d.* 2d June, 1678.
- IV. Elizabeth (twin), *b.* March, 1680, at same place; *d.* 14th September, 1681.
- V. Mary (twin), *b.* March, 1680, at same place; *d.* 30th September, 1680.
- VI. Sarah, *b.* 11th August, 1683, at same place.
- VII. Elizabeth, *b.* 1685, at same place; *m.* Nehemiah BLACKSHAW of the Falls, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, son of Randall BLACKSHAW, of Holingee Manor, Cheshire, and The Falls, Bucks County, Pennsylvania.
- VIII. Ann, *b.* 1706.

JOHN BYE of Solebury, Bucks County, Pennsylvania; *b.* in England, circa 1675; *d.* 1732; *m.* 4th March, 1704, Sarah PEARSON, dau. and co-heiress of Thomas PEARSON of Marsden, Lancashire, and Grace VIPONT, dau. of John VIPONT of Briarcliffe, Westmoreland, England, descended from the ancient family of DE VIPONT, Barons of Westmoreland.

## ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth, *b.* 1st January, 1705; *m.* George MITCHELL.
- II. Sarah, *b.* 27th January, 1707.
- III. Deborah, *b.* 30th January, 1709; *m.* Jonathan INGHAM of Ingham Spring.
- IV. John, *b.* 6th December, 1710; *d. s.p.*
- V. Samuel, *b.* 5th January, 1713; *d.s.p.*
- VI. Mary, *b.* 19th July, 1715.
- VII. HEZEKIAH, *b.* 17th November, 1717, of whom later.
- VIII. Martha, *b.* 7th March, 1720.
- IX. Enoch, *b.* 1722.

HEZEKIAH BYE of Solebury, Pennsylvania, *b.* 17th November, 1717; *d.* September, 1790; *m.* 11th March, 1743, Mary INGHAM, *d.* 1790, dau. of Jonas INGHAM of Ingham Spring.

## ISSUE

- I. Rachel, *b.* 31st August, 1743; *m.* 1764, Zachariah BETTS, son of Thomas and Sarah Stevenson BETTS.

## ISSUE

- I. Jesse BETTS, *m.* Hannah PAXSON; had issue.

## ISSUE

- I'. John BETTS, *b.* 23d July, 1745; *m.*, no known issue.
- II. Jonas, *b.* 22d March, 1748; removed West, no record.

- III. Jemima, *b.* 16th June, 1751.
- IV. Hezekiah, *b.* 27th March, 1754; *m.* 1778, Sarah PETTIT, dau. of William PETTIT; their dau., Charity, was the mother of Gov. William F. PACKER of Pennsylvania.
- V. ENOCH, *b.* 27th September, 1757, of whom later.
- VI. Jonathan, *b.* 22d January, 1761; *m.* Sarah KINSEY, dau. of Benjamin KINSEY of Buckingham.

ENOCH BYE of Solebury, Bucks County, Pennsylvania; *b.* 27th September, 1757; *d.* 12th January, 1837; he removed to East Nottingham, Chester County, Pennsylvania; *m.* 1781, Abigail KINSEY, *d.* 1824, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (CREW) KINSEY of Buckingham.

## ISSUE

- I. AMOS, *b.* 1781, of whom later.
- II. Albert, *b.* circa 1783; *m.*, name unknown, had issue.
- III. Samuel Kinsey, *b.* circa 1785; *d.s.p.*
- IV. Jemina, *m.* ——— PEARSON.
- V. Anne, *d.s.p.*, *m.* ——— SCOTT.

AMOS BYE of East Nottingham, Pennsylvania; *b.* 1781; *d.* 4th December, 1861 at "Hickory Hill," Chester County, Pennsylvania; *m.* 23d August, 1806, Deborah PAXSON, *b.* 3d September, 1780, *d.* 28th March, 1859, dau. of Benjamin PAXSON of Solebury and Deborah TAYLOR of Taylorsville.

## ISSUE

- I. Charles Paxson, *b.* 1st April, 1807; *m.* Mary Anne WOOLENS, dau. of Jesse WOOLENS of "Hickory Hill."
- II. Mary Anne, *b.* 14th June, 1809; *m.* Amos PUGH of East Nottingham.
- III. JOHN HOWARD, *b.* 28th April, 1812; *m.* Sarah Moore WOOLENS, dau. of Jesse WOOLENS.
- IV. Deborah, *b.* 23d April, 1815; *m.* William TAYLOR, of Philadelphia.
- V. ENOCH MORTIMER, *b.* 3d January, 1818, of whom later.
- VI. Benjamin Tilghman; *m.* Mary Elizabeth COLEMAN, dau. of John COLEMAN of Wilmington, Delaware.
- VII. William Thompson, *m.* Susan GATCHELL, dau. of Henry GATCHELL of Fairhill, Maryland.

ENOCH MORTIMER BYE of East Nottingham, Pennsylvania, and of Wilmington, Delaware; *b.* at "Hickory Hill," 3d January, 1818; *d.* 6th November, 1894, at Wilmington, Delaware; *m.* 24th March, 1843, at "The Brick Meeting House," Phoebe Pusey PASSMORE; dau. of Andrew and Judith (MOORE) PASSMORE. She was descended from the ancient Welsh family of LEWIS of royal descent.

## ISSUE

- I. Ruth Anna, *b.* 23d February, 1844; *m.* 15th October, 1868, Charles Follen THOMAS of Wilmington, Delaware.
- II. Pusey Passmore, *b.* 30th July, 1846, *m.* 11th December, 1872, Caroline SPEAKMAN, dau. of Thomas and Anna (JENKINS) SPEAKMAN.
- III. ANDREW MOORE, *b.* 24th September, 1850, of whom later.
- IV. Rosalie Paxson, *b.* 7th October, 1853, unmarried.
- V. Colin Taggart, *b.* 8th October, 1856; *m.* 19th April, 1882, Isabel PYLE dau. of Cyrus and Mary Bassett (MUMFORD) PYLE; have issue.

ANDREW MOORE BYE of Wilmington, Delaware; *b.* 24th September, 1850, in the PASSMORE homestead, East Nottingham; *d.* 11th May, 1914; *m.* 22d April, 1880, Alva May TAYLOR, *b.* 15th December, 1860, dau. of Benjamin Field, and Elizabeth (DICKINSON) TAYLOR, of Langhorne Manor, Bucks County, Pennsylvania.

## ISSUE

- I. ARTHUR EDWIN, *b.* 18th December, 1885, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Margaret Taylor, *b.* 3d April, 1890.
- III. Raymond Taylor, *b.* 29th January, 1892.

*Arms.*—Quarterly of six: 1st quarter, Azure a chevron between three bees volant or (for Bye of Basingstoke); 2d quarter, or and azure, on a bend of the second three fleur de lys of the first (for Bay of Lincoln and Oxford); 3d quarter, Or, a bend vair cottised sable, (Bowyer, Basingstoke) three spades; 4th quarter, three spades; blades or handles ppr. (for Knypersley of Knypersley); 5th quarter, ermine, on two bars gules, three plates, two and one—for Pearson of Marsden; 6th quarter, Azure, a chevron between three bees, bees volant or (for Bye).

*Crest.*—A dragon's head or pierced by an arrow shaft or, pheoned gules and argent.

*Residence.*—"Boxstead," Princeton, New Jersey.

*Societies.*—Bucks County Historical, Genealogists of London, Pennsylvania Historical and Princeton Architectural Association.

## Cabell

**J**AMES BRANCH CABELL, of "Dumbarton Grange," Dumbarton, Virginia; *b.* Richmond, Virginia, 14th April, 1879; *m.* 8th November, 1913, Priscilla BRADLEY, *b.* 6th September, 1877, dau. of William Joseph and Mary Susan (WADDILL) BRADLEY of "Auburn," Charles City County, Virginia, and widow of Emmett Albin SHEPHERD.



### ISSUE

I. Ballard Hartwell, *b.* 25th August, 1916.

JAMES BRANCH CABELL graduated from the College of William and Mary, 1898; on staff Richmond (Virginia) *Times*, 1898; New York *Herald*, 1899-1901; Richmond (Virginia) *News*, 1901; writer for magazines since 1902, having contributed over one hundred short stories, considerable verse, translations, and numerous papers upon historical and biographical subjects; has personally conducted much genealogical work and original research in America, France and England; has published four novels, four series of romances, three genealogical works, and one book of poems. Author (fiction): "The Eagle's Shadow," "The Cords of Vanity," "The Soul of Melicent," "The Rivet in the Grandfather's Neck," "The Line of Love," "Gallantry," "Chivalry," and "The Certain Hour;" (genealogy) "Branchiana," "Branch of Abingdon," and "The Majors and Their Marriages;" (verse) "From the Hidden Way."

### Lineage

RICHARD CABELL of Cayford and Frome, in the County of Somerset, England, born circa 1480; has various deeds from 1510 to 1528; and died in 1530, leaving issue.

RICHARD CABELL of Cayford and Frome, eldest son and heir; deeds from 1545 to 1557; buried 2d May, 1561; *m.* Thomasin, surname unknown, and had issue.

RICHARD CABELL of Cayford and Frome, eldest son and heir; in 1562 elected member of Parliament for the Borough of Heytesbury in Wiltshire, which he represented from 11th January, 1563-1564 to 2d January, 1567-1568, and again 2d April to 29th May, 1571; removed, circa 1575, to the manor of Brooke, in the parish of Buckfastleigh, in the County of Devon, and *d.* 17th February, 1612-1613; Inq. p. m. 11 Jas., pt. I, No. 37; will dated 28th August, 1610; probated 5th May, 1613; P. P. C., Capell 39; *m.* circa 1580, Susannah PETER, dau. of John PETER of Buckfastleigh, she *d.* 7th August, 1597.

### ISSUE

I. RICHARD, *b.* 1582, of whom later.

II. Samuel, *d.s.p.*, will dated 30th March, 1638; probated 6th June, 1638, P. P. C., Barrington 54.

- III. Bridget, *m.* Thomas MARTIN of Totnes.
- IV. Susan, *m.* Thomas TURGIS of Buckfastleigh.
- V. Anne, *m.* John HELE of Brooke.

RICHARD CABELL of Brooke in the Parish of Buckfastleigh in the County of Devon; *b.* 1582; *d.* 24th August, 1655; matriculated at Exeter College, Oxford, 12th December, 1600, aged 18; a student of the Middle Temple, 1604; held the Manor of Maynebow in Warncombe, Somerset, in 1618; in 1620 gave in the pedigree of his family at the Heralds' Visitation of Devonshire; in 1649 compounded for his estates in the sum of £1430; *m.* Mary PRESTWOOD, dau. of George PRESTWOOD of Whetcombe Parish of North Huish, Devon, marriage license 4th December, 1618, Exeter.

## ISSUE

- I. Richard, *b.* 1620; *d.* 1677; *m.* Elizabeth FOWELL; will dated 6th May, 1671; probated 9th March, 1677-1678, P. P. C., Eure 71.
- II. Samuel, *bapt.* 4th May, 1623; *d.s.p.* April, 1699; will dated 16th March, 1698-1699; probated 22d April, 1699, P. P. C., Pett 55.
- III. George, *bapt.* 15th September, 1628; buried 8th March, 1631-1632.
- IV. WILLIAM, *bapt.* 4th January, 1630-1631, of whom later.
- V. John, *bapt.* 27th December, 1636, living in 1671.

WILLIAM CABELL of "Bugley," *b.* 1630; *d.* September, 1704; removed circa 1660 from Buckfastleigh to Bugley, near Warminster in the County of Wilts, and was buried at Warminster 4th September, 1704; *m.* circa 1650 Mary surname unknown, who survived him, and was buried at Warminster 5th December, 1704; her will, dated 29th September, 1704, recorded in the court of the Archdeacon of Sarum.

## ISSUE

- I. William, *d.* unmarried, December, 1734.
- II. Anthony, twice married but had no issue.
- III. Christopher, *bapt.* at Warminster 21st February, 1664-1665.
- IV. NICHOLAS, *bapt.* 29th May, 1667, of whom later.
- V. Elizabeth, *m.* ——— YEATMAN, and *d.* February, 1739-1740.

NICHOLAS CABELL of Warminster, *b.* May, 1667; *d.* 30th July, 1730; will dated 9th July, 1730; probated in the Court of the Archdeacon of Sarum 26th October, 1730; *m.* at Frome-Selwood, 15th November, 1697, Rachel HOOPER, dau. of George HOOPER, who survived him, and was buried 27th October, 1737.

## ISSUE

- I. William, *b.* 24th August, 1698; *d.* 8th December, 1698.
- II. WILLIAM, *b.* 9th March, 1699-1700 of whom later.
- III. Joanna, *b.* 6th February, 1702-1703; *d.* 2d July, 1728.

- iv. Mary, *b.* 21st December, 1704; *m.* Christopher CARTER.
- v. Joseph, *b.* 14th March, 1706-1707; *d.* 10th July, 1762.
- vi. Elizabeth, *b.* 5th July, 1709; *d.* 12th October, 1709.
- vii. Sarah, *b.* 26th December, 1710; buried 9th August, 1715.
- viii. Elizabeth, *b.* 30th January, 1712-1713; *d.* 1741; *m.* ——— DAVIS.
- ix. Sarah, *b.* 6th August, 1715.

WILLIAM CABELL of "Warminster" in Virginia; *b.* 9th March, 1699-1700; *d.* 12th April, 1774; was graduated from the London Royal College of Surgery and Medicine, and served as a Surgeon in the English Navy; immigrated to Virginia in 1726, and settled in that portion of Henrico County which was sub-divided into Goochland in 1728; into Albemarle in 1745, and into Amherst in 1761 (and is now Nelson County); Under-Sheriff of Henrico, 1726; County Coroner for Goochland, 1729; Justice of the Peace for Goochland 1728-1745; served in the Indian Wars against the Tuscaroras or Monican Indians in 1730, and was Captain in the Goochland Militia in and before 1745; settled and christened the present "Warminster," Virginia, in 1742; Justice of the Peace for Albemarle, 1745-1761; Burgess for Albemarle for the sessions beginning 25th March, 1756; 20th September, 1756; 30th April, 1757, and 30th March, 1758; a resident of Amherst after 1761, and Burgess for Amherst for the sessions beginning 3d November, 1761; 14th January, 1762; 30th March, 1762; 2d November, 1762; 19th May, 1763; 12th January, 1764; 1st May, 1765, and October 1765; *m.* (firstly) in 1726, Elizabeth BURKS, *b.* in 1705, *d.* 21st September, 1756, dau. of Samuel and Mary (DAVIS) BURES of Hanover County, Virginia; *m.* (secondly) 30th September, 1762, Margaret MEREDITH; by whom he had no issue.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- i. Mary, *b.* 13th February, 1727-1728; *m.* William HORSLEY.
- ii. William, *b.* 13th March, 1730-1731; *d.* 23d March, 1798; *m.* Margaret JORDAN.
- iii. Joseph, *b.* 19th September, 1732, *d.* 1st March, 1798, *m.* Mary HOPKINS.
- iv. John, *b.* circa 1740; *d.* May, 1815; *m.* Paulina JORDAN.
- v. George, *d.* in infancy.
- vi. NICHOLAS, *b.* 29th October, 1750, of whom later.

NICHOLAS CABELL of "Liberty Hall," *b.* 29th October, 1750; *d.* 18th August, 1803; a graduate of the College of William and Mary, 1771; Captain of the Amherst Minute-Men, 1775; ordered out in May, 1776, and served till October, 1776, around Westham and Jamestown; Lieutenant-Colonel of Amherst Volunteers, 25th June, 1778; Colonel, September, 1780; served under La Fayette in Virginia April to November, 1781; taking part in siege at Yorktown; Member of the Cincinnati; State Senator, 1785-1803; *m.* 16th April, 1772, Hannah CARRINGTON, *b.* 28th March, 1751, *d.* 7th August, 1817, dau. of George and Anne (MAYO) CARRINGTON.

## ISSUE

- I. WILLIAM H., *b.* 16th December, 1772, of whom later.
- II. George, *b.* 5th October, 1774; *d.* February, 1827; *m.* Susanna WYATT.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* 5th May, 1776; *d.* 28th November, 1802; *m.* William B. HARE.
- IV. Joseph Carrington, *b.* 26th December 1778; *d.* 5th February, 1856; *m.* Mary CARTER.
- V. Nicholas, *b.* 24th December, 1780; *d.* 25th June, 1809; *m.* Margaret VENABLE.
- VI. Mary Anne, *b.* 2d January, 1783; *d.* 6th February, 1850; *m.* Benjamin CARRINGTON.

HON. WILLIAM H. CABELL of "Montevideo;" *b.* 16th December, 1772; *d.* 12th January, 1853; a graduate of the College of William and Mary, 1793; Member of the Assembly, 1796-1798 and 1802-1805; Governor of Virginia from 1st December, 1805, to 1st December, 1808; Judge of the General Court, 1808-1811; Judge of Supreme Court of Appeals, 1811-1851, and the President of Supreme Court of Appeals, 1842-1851; *m.* (firstly) 9th April, 1795, Elizabeth CABELL, dau. of William and Margaret (JORDAN) CABELL, she *d.* 5th November, 1801; *m.* (secondly) 11th March, 1805, Agnes Sarah Bell GAMBLE, *b.* 22d August, 1783, *d.* 15th February, 1863, dau. of Robert and Catharine (GRATTAN) GAMBLE of Augusta County, Virginia, and, after 1790, of Richmond, Virginia.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Nicholas Carrington, *b.* 9th February, 1796; *d.* unmarried, 13th October, 1821.
- II. Louisa Elizabeth, *b.* 19th February, 1798; *d.* 8th January, 1865; *m.* Henry CARRINGTON.
- III. Abraham Joseph, *b.* 24th April, 1800; *d.* unmarried, October, 1831.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Catherine Anne, *b.* 12th August, 1806, *d.* 1807.
- II. Emma Catherine, *b.* 10th March, 1808; *m.* Paul S. CARRINGTON.
- III. ROBERT GAMBLE, *b.* 9th December, 1809, of whom later.
- IV. Elizabeth Hannah, *b.* 9th September, 1811; *d.* 7th November, 1892; *m.* William DANIELS.
- V. William Wirt, *b.* 1st November, 1813; *d.* unmarried.
- VI. Edward Carrington, *b.* 5th February, 1816; *m.* Anna Maria WILCOX.
- VII. John Grattan, *b.* 17th June, 1817; *m.* Agnes C. COLES.
- VIII. Henry Coalter, *b.* 14th February, 1820; *d.* 31st January, 1889; *m.* Jane ALSTON.

ROBERT GAMBLE CABELL of Richmond, Virginia; *b.* 9th December, 1809; *d.* 16th November, 1889; a graduate of the College of William and Mary, 1829; in

Medicine of the University of Virginia, 1833, and of the College of Philadelphia; for years a practicing physician and Member of the Board of Aldermen and Common Council of Richmond, Virginia; *m.* 19th January, 1843, Margaret Sophia CASKIE, *b.* 22d September, 1823, *d.* 3d July, 1867, dau. of James and Elizabeth (PINCHAM) CASKIE of Stewarton, Scotland.

## ISSUE

- i. James Caskie, *b.* 9th February, 1844; *m.* Nannie ENDERS; no issue.
- ii. William H., *b.* 13th November, 1845; killed at battle of Newmarket, 15th May, 1864.
- iii. ROBERT GAMBLE, *b.* 16th July, 1847, of whom later.
- iv. Edward Carrington, *b.* 4th January, 1850; *d.* 13th June, 1883; *m.* Isa CARRINGTON; no issue.
- v. Elizabeth Caskie, *b.* 1st May, 1851; *m.* Albert RITCHIE.

## ISSUE

- i. Albert Cabell RITCHIE, *b.* 29th August, 1876.
- vi. Arthur Grattan, *b.* 12th May, 1853; *d.* unm. 19th June, 1906.
- vii. Agnes Bell, *b.* 18th November, 1856; *m.* John D. LOTTIER; no issue.
- viii. Henry Landon, *b.* 3d November, 1858; *m.* 27th April, 1897, Adah WYMOND.

## ISSUE

1. William Wymond, *b.* 2d April, 1898.
  2. Henry Landon, *b.* 23d July, 1903.
  3. Robert Gamble, *b.* 21st April, 1905.
- ix. Margaret Constance, *b.* 2d December, 1862; *m.* Boykin WRIGHT.

## ISSUE

1. Marguerite Cabell WRIGHT, *b.* 7th November, 1889; *m.* 25th November, 1914, James Frayer HILLMAN.
2. Boykin Cabell WRIGHT, *b.* 20th September, 1891.
3. Constance Cabell WRIGHT, *b.* 9th October, 1902.

ROBERT GAMBLE CABELL of Richmond, Virginia; *b.* 16th July, 1847; a graduate of the Virginia Military Institute, 1865; took part in the cadet's charge at the battle of Newmarket, 15th May, 1864; graduate in Medicine of the Medical College of Virginia; formerly Superintendent of the Virginia State Central Lunatic Asylum and now Superintendent of the City Home of Richmond, Virginia; *m.* 14th November, 1877, Anne Harris BRANCH, *b.* 31st December, 1859, *d.* 14th February, 1915, dau. of James Read and Martha Louise (PATTESON) BRANCH of Richmond, Virginia.

## ISSUE

- I. JAMES BRANCH, *b.* 14th April, 1879, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Robert Gamble, *b.* 27th April, 1881; *m.* 24th February, 1910, Maude Crenshaw MORGAN; no issue.
- III. John Lottier, *b.* 27th February, 1883; *m.* 23d April, 1913, Anna Elizabeth BELL; has issue.

1. John Bell, *b.* 13th February, 1916.

*Arms.*—Sable, a horse upright argent, bitted and bridled or.

*Crest.*—A horse upright argent, bitted and bridled or.

*Motto.*—Impavide.

*Residences.*—"Dumbarton Grange," Dumbarton, Henrico County, Virginia; (summer) "Numerocinq," Rockbridge Alum Springs, Virginia.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of the American Revolution, Kappa Alpha (Southern).

## Calhoun

**J**OHAN CALDWELL CALHOUN of New York City; *b.* 9th July, 1843, near Demopolis, Marengo County, Alabama; *m.* 8th December, 1870, Linnie ADAMS, dau. of David ADAMS, of Lexington, Kentucky, who *m.* Elizabeth JOHNSON, dau. of Joel JOHNSON, a brother, Richard M. JOHNSON, was Vice-President of the United States.



### ISSUE

- I. James Edward, *b.* 1st May, 1878; Captain United States Army.
- II. David Adams, *b.* 14th January, 1881; *m.* Olga DININY.

### ISSUE

- 1. John Caldwell, II. *b.* 16 June, 1908.
- III. John Caldwell, II, *b.* 22d April, 1887.
- IV. Julia Johnson, *b.* 14th January, 1884; *m.* 8th December, 1914, Baron E. de NAGELL of Shaffelaar, Holland, in the Diplomatic Service, is now Secretary of Legation for the Netherlands, and is located in London, England.

JOHN CALDWELL CALHOUN in the fall of 1860, at the age of seventeen years, entered the South Carolina College at Columbia as a Sophomore. In the subsequent spring of 1861 the Civil War broke out and he immediately volunteered for the Confederate Army in a company of cadets which hastened to Charlestown, where they arrived at the time of the bombardment of Fort Sumter. After the cadets were disbanded, he proceeded to Columbia and joined Capt. Thom TAYLOR's Company, which formed a part of the Hampton Legion Cavalry, of which he was appointed Color Sergeant; he was, however, discharged on account of his extreme youth. Hastily returning to his home, he organized a fine cavalry troop of 160 men and was on his way to the front within one month of his discharge. His company was assigned to Adams Battalion commanded by Maj. James P. ADAMS, and afterwards merged into the 4th Regiment, South Carolina Cavalry, under command of Col. B. H. RUTLEDGE, which was one of the Regiments composing Gen. M. C. BUTLER's Brigade (since United States Senator from South Carolina), and it was under this commander Captain CALHOUN led the charge at Trevillion Station and continued to serve until the end of the war. When LEE surrendered, he returned to Fort Hill, only to find his ancestral home devastated, and the entire fortune of the family swept away. In addition, was the recent death of his father, which imposed upon him the immediate care and support of his widowed mother, together with provision for and the education of his young brothers, Andrew, James

and Patrick, and sisters, Margaret and Lucrecia. Captain CALHOUN courageously assumed the life of a planter after the war, with restricted means and under absolutely changed conditions of labor, and by his energy, industry and integrity produced the resources to efficiently discharge the obligations of nature and affection. In 1866 he went to Alabama and entered into a co-partnership with James R. POWELL at Montgomery, for the purpose of colonizing negroes in the Yazoo Valley, Mississippi, to work plantation lands on the coöperative plan. This undertaking proved so successful that he sold out his interest to his partner in less than one year for \$10,000. He then went to Arkansas and repeated the enterprise on a much larger scale, retaining immediate supervision of and managing vast plantations, while inaugurating and effecting an imigration movement of negroes, which resulted in the removal of over 5,000 of them from the Carolinas, Georgia and Alabama to the Mississippi Valley. During the fourteen years of his connections with these undertakings, all his agricultural operations were carried on under the system of coöperative tenantry, which proved profitable to both land owner and laborer, while it was the first practical solution of the way to efficiently assist the freed men upward in citizenship and to land proprietorship, and has since been generally adopted in that section. Previous to withdrawing from this occupation he organized his agricultural interests into the Calhoun Land Company and the Florence Planting Company, while occupying the position of President of each corporation for some time. So important was Mr. CALHOUN's experience regarded by Senator BLAIR'S Senate Committee on Education and Labor, while sitting in 1885, in New York City, that he was called as a leading witness before the Committee and his testimony was given great weight and prominence in their reports to Congress, and is now quoted as standard authority on the subject. In 1884 Captain CALHOUN disposed of his plantation interests at a surplus net profit of over \$100,000 and removed to New York City to enter the greater arena of finance. Among his first operations was the organization of a syndicate to settle and refund the state debt of Arkansas, which was successfully accomplished. His marked abilities soon brought him into prominence in Wall Street, where his efforts were largely directed toward financial interests of his beloved South, in bringing Southern securities into favor with capitalists and investors. He soon developed extraordinary capacity in his clear grasp of transportation problems and railroad management, especially in the South, and this promptly led to his classification among the giants of the street. His first notable operation was in inaugurating a combination to acquire control of the Richmond Terminal Railroad properties. These were afterwards utilized to absorb the Richmond & Danville and Eastern Tennessee Railway System. Simultaneously he led the movement to obtain control of the Central Railroad and Banking Company of Georgia and its tributaries, and under this régime he became a leading Director, its Vice-President and Chairman of its Finance Committee. He was also elected a Director of the Richmond and Danville Railroad and the West Point Terminal Company, which brought him into contact with the most prominent railroad magnates of America; so that, in 1891, he had a dominating influence in the management of 9,000 miles of railway. From this time on

Captain CALHOUN rapidly became recognized as a leading citizen of New York. He was elected a member of the Manhattan, Reform, Lawyers, New and other Clubs in the Metropolis, of the Metropolitan Museum of Art, and of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society. He was one of the chief originators of the Southern Society, which was established for the purpose of promoting fraternal friendships among Southerners resident in the city and the enlargement of amicable relations with citizens generally. He was President of the Society for some time and a leading spirit in its membership, and the interest and enthusiasm he inspired among them was always characteristic of his ancestry. At the fourth annual banquet of the Society on 22d February, 1890, when he was both the President of the Society itself and presiding over an assembly of 600 distinguished guests, with President CLEVELAND on his right and Bishop Henry C. POTTER on his left, his loyal and affectionate eulogy upon Jefferson DAVIS and Henry W. GRADY, who had died during the previous year, without offending courtesy or arousing partisan feeling, was regarded as a marvel of delicacy and oratorical skill. In 1873 Captain CALHOUN was appointed by Governor BERRY a Delegate from Arkansas to the Louisville, Kentucky, Cotton Exposition, and the succeeding year fulfilled a similar mission at the New Orleans Exposition. He was Vice-President of the Convention at Washington, which petitioned Congress in 1884 for the improvement of the Mississippi River and its tributaries, and was for several years, during his residence in Arkansas, President of the Levee Board of Improvements for the State and in all his business career has devoted untiring energy to the advancement and prosperous development of his beloved South. In 1890 he was selected as a member of the World's Fair Committee of One Hundred, by the citizens of New York, under the leadership of Hon. Chauncey M. DEPEW, and from them, was chosen as one of the Executive Committee of twelve. Captain CALHOUN was also one of the originators of the Sons of the American Revolution Societies, and has always taken a keen interest in whatever incites Americans to loyal pride in their forefathers. In 1897 he was appointed Special Ambassador to France by the Sons of the American Revolution, to confer with the President and Cabinet of the French Republic and also with the representatives of descendants of Lafayette, Rochambeau and De Grasse and of the Society of Arts, Science and Literature, asking their coöperation in commemorating the 119th Anniversary of the signing of the treaty between France and the Colonies.

### Lineage

The origin of the family has been distinctly traced back to the reign of Gregory the Great and connects with the Earl of Lexon in Dumbartonshire, Scotland, and one of the younger sons of King Conock of Ireland, who came to the same region at that period. The name of CONOCK soon became corrupted into COLQUHOUN, COLQUHOUN, COLCHOUN and finally CALHOUN. The first ancestor who obtained the barony of COLQUHOUN in Dumbartonshire, was Umphredies, who lived in the time of Alexander II and his posterity have enjoyed successive possession ever since. His son Robert, who lived in the reign of King David, was ordered by that

king to storm and take the castle of Dumbarton, which was strongly fortified. His written reply to the King, was "Si je puis."—"If I can." He effected the capture of the castle by strategy. Collecting his trusted friends and followers, he arranged for a great hunt in the immediate neighborhood, which drew out temporarily from the castle most of the defending warriors and retainers, and when the chase was at its height, he suddenly sounded the recall of his clan and hounds and took unresisting possession of Dumbarton Castle of which he was subsequently created Earl. For this deed of personal valor and warlike strategy, the crest was bestowed upon him. This consists of a Stag's Head, indicative of the chase, supported by two ratch hounds, with the motto, "Si je puis," and below this the words, "Snock Locken" the war cry of the COLQUHOUN Clan. Succeeding Sir Robert was Sir Humphrey and after him Sir John, a man of parts and Governor of Dumbarton Castle in the reign of James II. Then came Sir John of Luss, who was made a Knight of Nova Scotia by Charles in 1602. He became such a zealous loyalist during the Civil War that he was fined £2,000, by Oliver CROMWELL. Following these was Sir James, and after him Humphrey, fourth Baronet of Luss. From him came Patrick, who was given an estate near Glasgow, and then his son Patrick, IV, and succeeding him was Sir James again, who became Principal Clerk of Sessions and married Mary FALCONER of Edinburgh. His son Patrick, a lawyer, was the father of James CALHOUN, who came to this country from Donegal, Ireland, in 1733, bringing with him his wife, Catherine MONTGOMERY, with four sons and one daughter, James, William, Ezekiel, Patrick and Catherine. The cognomens of James and Patrick have had the preference for eldest sons in the family. Their first settlement was in Pennsylvania and from thence they removed to the waters of Kenhawa, Wythe County, Virginia. They were driven from there by the Indians after Braddock's Defeat, and established Calhoun Settlement, in Abbeville County, South Carolina, February, 1756. Their settlement here was again devastated and broken up in 1760 after a desperate encounter, with the Indians, in which James, the eldest son, and his mother were slain. Subsequent to this, Patrick, the youngest son, father of the celebrated statesman and great-grandfather of our subject, was appointed to the command of a body of rangers by the Provincial Government for the defense of the frontiers at the time of the Revolution, and rendered conspicuous and sanguinary service in fighting both Indians and Tories in defense of his country. On his mother's side, Captain CALHOUN's lineage goes back distinctly to the reign of King William III, at which time a census of the officers of the Court and Government, both civil and clerical, shows the name of William Green (in 1693-1694) among the select body guard of one hundred under command of Charles, Earl of Manchester, in daily waiting upon the King. They were required to be men of the best quality and not less than six feet high. Their attire consisted of scarlet coats to the knee, scarlet breeches, richly mounted with black velvet, broad crown caps with velvet bands, and distinguished by ribbons of the King's color. Robert, the son of the above William, was born in 1695, and emigrated to Virginia with his uncle, Sir William DUFF, a Quaker, about the year 1717. Sir William settled in what is now King

George County, Virginia, and acquired large landed possessions. Duff GREEN, son of the above Robert, was next in line of maternal ancestry. He married for his second wife, Ann, dau. of Col. Henry WILLIS, founder of Fredericksburg, Virginia, whose wife, Mildred WASHINGTON was aunt and god mother of Gen. George WASHINGTON, which thus brought his children into blood relations with the Father of his Country; these ties also exist with the LEES, LEWISES and HENRYS of Virginia. John GREEN, the eldest son of this Duff GREEN, by his first marriage was father of the distinguished jurist and scholar, William GREEN, LL.D., of Richmond, Virginia (*b.* in 1809 and *d.* 1880) who left a conspicuous history in jurisprudence. The above John GREEN was appointed a Captain of the Culpepper Minute Men, in the War of the Revolution and had reached the rank of Colonel of the First Virginia Regiment, when leading the advance of the storming party at Great Bridge. He was also seriously wounded in the engagement at Mamorouk. The previously mentioned William GREEN, who is next in direct maternal line of Captain CALHOUN's ancestry, was the youngest son of the above Duff. He became a Revolutionary soldier at the age of fifteen and was with Washington at Valley Forge in the winter of 1777-1778, and afterwards with General MORGAN at Cowpens. He *m.* Ann MARSHALL, who was a cousin of Chief Justice John MARSHALL and also of the celebrated Humphrey MARSHALL of Kentucky. Next in line was Gen. Duff GREEN, the noted diplomat, soldier and editor of Gen. JACKSON's time, who served with General HARRISON's command in the War of 1812. Gen. Duff GREEN's maternal grand father was Markham MARSHALL, whose wife was Ann BAILEY, and these resided for some time in the Shenandoah Valley, Virginia, from whence they removed to Wayne County, Kentucky. It is said that the descendants of Ann BAILEY and Mildred WASHINGTON include more distinguished names than any other families in America. Gen. Duff GREEN of Kentucky was the father of Margaret Maria GREEN, who was his second child and Colonel CALHOUN's mother. Her mother was Lucretia EDWARDS, a sister of Ninian EDWARDS, a distinguished jurist and first Governor of Illinois.

#### ISSUE OF JAMES AND CATHERINE (MONTGOMERY) CALHOUN

- I. James, of Pennsylvania, killed in 1755, while holding a command at Braddock's Defeat.
- II. William, of South Carolina, Justice of the Peace; *m.* 19th October, 1749, Agnes LONG.

#### ISSUE

1. Joseph, *b.* 22d October, 1750; *d.* 14th April, 1817; was several times a Member of the Legislature of South Carolina, serving in both House and Senate; was Colonel of Militia and elected to Congress in 1807 in place of Gen. Levi CASEY, who *d.* 1st February, 1807, served until 4th March, 1811, when he was succeeded by his cousin, John C. CALHOUN; *m.* (firstly) Catherine CALHOUN; *m.* (secondly) 26th May, 1802, Patsey MOSELEY, dau. of William MOSELEY of Virginia.

## COLONIAL FAMILIES OF THE UNITED STATES

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Ann, *m.* William PERRIN.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Joseph, *b.* 22d July, 1787; was educated by Dr. Moses WADDEL; was commissioned in the United States Army and attained the rank of Captain; was in the Richmond Theatre the night of the fire and escaped by jumping out of a window; was severely wounded at the battle of Lundy's Lane; received a bullet in his arm in a duel; his winter home was "Calhoun's Mills," his summer home "Ben Lomond;" *m.* 29th January, 1819, Frances DARRICOURT, *b.* 1st May, 1800, at Vienna, Abbeville District, *d.* 21st March, 1885, at Mt. Carmel, Abbeville District.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Rebecca, *d.* at the age of sixteen years.
  - 2<sup>2</sup>. Thomas Smith, *d.* at the age of four years; named for an army friend.
  - 3<sup>2</sup>. Joseph Selden, *d.* at the age of seven years; named for an army friend.
  - 4<sup>2</sup>. Louise, *d.* early.
  - 5<sup>2</sup>. Eliza, from whom these records were obtained.
  - 6<sup>2</sup>. Elizabeth Mary, *d.* unmarried at the age of twenty-one years.
  - 7<sup>2</sup>. Frances Josette, *m.* Dr. J. W. MARSHALL.
  - 8<sup>2</sup>. Ann, *d.* young.
  - 9<sup>2</sup>. John Joseph.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Catherine, *d.* unmarried.
  - 4<sup>1</sup>. Mary, *d.* unmarried.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Eliza, *m.* James HOLT.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. John Ewing, *m.* Mary SPEED.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Elizabeth, *m.* James LEROY.
  - 2<sup>2</sup>. Martha, *m.* George BROWN.
  - 3<sup>2</sup>. Margaret.
  - 4<sup>2</sup>. John Ewing.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Martha, *m.* John SPEED.
  - 4<sup>1</sup>. Samuel, *d.* unmarried.
  - 5<sup>1</sup>. William, Captain in the Seminole War; *d.* unmarried.
  - 6<sup>1</sup>. Jane, *m.* James MCKELVEY.

2. Catherine, *b.* 4th February, 1753; is said to have been killed in the Indian Massacre on Long Cane Creek, 1st February, 1760.
3. Anne, *b.* 18th May, 1755; *d.* 19th December, 1830; was taken captive by the Indians in the Long Cane Massacre and was held captive for fourteen years; *m.* 12th October, 1784, Isaac MATTHEWS, who *d.* 1801; had issue.
4. Mary, *b.* 1st November, 1757; captured at the Long Cane Massacre and probably died in captivity.
5. Patrick, *b.* 18th February, 1760; killed by the Indians, 26th June, 1776, while serving as an Ensign in Capt. James MCCALLS' Expedition in the Cherokee Country.
6. Rachel, *b.* 19th September, 1762; *m.* Patrick NORRIS; had issue.
7. Esther, *b.* 30th September, 1756; *m.* William LOVE; had issue.
8. William, *b.* 5th April, 1768; *m.* Rebecca TONNYHILL.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>l</sup>. Ezekiel.
  - 2<sup>l</sup>. Catherine.
  - 3<sup>l</sup>. Rachel, *m.* Handy HARRIS.
  - 4<sup>l</sup>. William P.
  - 5<sup>l</sup>. James Montgomery.
  - 6<sup>l</sup>. Joseph.
  - 7<sup>l</sup>. Rebecca.
  - 8<sup>l</sup>. Sarah.
  - 9<sup>l</sup>. Mary Elizabeth, *m.* Nathan MASSEY.
9. Ezekiel, *b.* 27th November, 1770; *d.* 25th January, 1817; *m.* Frances HAMILTON, dau. of Maj. Andrew HAMILTON.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>l</sup>. William, *d.* unmarried.
  - 2<sup>l</sup>. Joseph, *d.* unmarried.
  - 3<sup>l</sup>. Harriet, *m.* Thomas DAVIS, of Washington, D. C.
  - 4<sup>l</sup>. Jane Hamilton, *b.* 2d September, 1798; *d.* 11th January, 1846; *m.* Dr. Joseph Webb SIMONDS, *b.* in Boston, Massachusetts, 8th April, 1781, *d.* 7th March, 1840.
  - 5<sup>l</sup>. Ephraim.
  - 6<sup>l</sup>. Catherine, *m.* Dr. John W. PARKER, of Columbia, South Carolina.
  - 7<sup>l</sup>. Andrew.
10. Agnes, *b.* 29th August, 1773; *m.* General HUTTON; had issue.
  11. Alexander, *b.* 21st December, 1776; *m.* Kitty JOHNSON.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>l</sup>. Kitty, *m.* Edward TILLMAN.

- III. John, *m.* and had two children.
- IV. Catherine, *m.* in Ireland, John NOBLE, and had three children; the oldest Alexander NOBLE was born on the passage over.
- V. Ezekiel, of South Carolina, *b.* 1720; will proved 25th May, 1762; *m.* prior to his arrival in South Carolina, Jean EWING of New Jersey.

## ISSUE

- 1. John Ewing, *b.* 1750; *d.* 26th October, 1802; first Senator from the up-country of South Carolina; he adopted COLHONE as his style of spelling the name, United States Senator, etc., 16th August, 1775; was a member of Capt. Charles DRAYTON's Company of Militia at the organization in Charlestown, 16th August, 1775, where he came to study law but was not admitted to the Bar until 1783, the Revolution interfering with his studies; was elected a Member of the Privy Council in February, 1775, and also served as a Commissioner of Fortified Estates; sent to the House of Representatives in the Fall of 1781 from Ninety Six District; February, 1785, elected a Member of the Privy Council by the State Legislature, several times in the Legislature between 1785 and 1800 and in December, 1796, was supported for Governor; 8th December, 1800, elected United States Senator by the Legislature for the full term beginning 1st March, 1801; *m.* 8th October, 1786, Floride BONNEAU, dau. of Samuel BONNEAU, Esq., of St. John's Parish.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Benjamin, *d.* young.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Caroline, *d.* young.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Floride Bonneau, *b.* 15th February, 1792; *m.* her father's first cousin, John Caldwell CALHOUN.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. John Ewing, Colonel; *b.* 1791, in Charleston, South Carolina; *m.* 21st February, 1822, Martha Maria DAVIS, who *d.* 13th November, 1853, dau. of Capt. William Ransom DAVIS.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. John Ewing, *d.* young.
- 2<sup>2</sup>. Martha Maria, *d.* unmarried.
- 3<sup>2</sup>. William Ransom, *b.* 22d July, 1827; educated at West Point, was an Aid to Gov. J. L. MANNING; was sometime Secretary of Legation and Acting Minister to France; was first a Captain and then a Colonel of the 1st Regiment South Carolina Regular Artillery; was killed in a duel with Lieut.-Col. Alfred RHETT, 5th September, 1862.
- 4<sup>2</sup>. Susan.
- 5<sup>2</sup>. John Ewing.

- 6<sup>2</sup>. Florence, *d.* young.
- 7<sup>2</sup>. Warren Davis.
- 8<sup>2</sup>. Henry Davis.
- 9<sup>2</sup>. Edward Boiseau, served as Lieutenant in Major of T. B. FERGUSON's battalion of light artillery during the Civil War and attained the rank of Captain; *m.* Sarah C. NORWOOD.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>3</sup>. Martha Maria (twin).
- 2<sup>3</sup>. Sarah Louise (twin), *m.* Allen McLee SHOEN, of Richmond, Virginia; had issue.
- 3<sup>3</sup>. Floride Bonneau (twin).
- 4<sup>3</sup>. Willie Norwood (twin).
- 5<sup>1</sup>. James Edward, *b.* 4th July, 1798; some time an officer in the United States Navy; *d.* 31st October, 1889, at Millwood, South Carolina; *m.* Maria SIMKINS.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>4</sup>. A child, *d.* young.
- 6<sup>1</sup>. William Sheridan, *d.* young.
- 2. Patrick, probably Ensign in Capt. James McCALL's Company; sent into the Cherokee Country in 1776 to capture Alexander CAMERON, the British Indian Agent, and who was captured, tortured and finally killed by the Indians.
- 3. Ezekiel.
- 4. Mary, *m.* ——— CARR; had issue.
- 5. Rebecca, *m.* 19th March, 1765, Andrew Pickens; who subsequently obtained during the Revolution the rank of Brigadier-General of the Militia of South Carolina; had issue.
- 6. Catherine, *m.* 7th January, 1768, Alexander NOBLE, son of John and Mary (CALHOUN) NOBLE, her first cousin; had issue.
- 7. Jean, *m.* John STEADMAN.

VI. PATRICK, *b.* 27th June, 1727, of whom later.

PATRICK CALHOUN, of South Carolina, *b.* June, 1727; *d.* 15th February, 1796; appointed by the Provincial Government as Commander of a body of Rangers, 5th June, 1764, for defense of the frontier; Justice of the Peace; Member of the Assembly, 1769-1772; Deputy to First Provincial Congress, 11th January, 1775 to 1st November, 1775; re-elected to Second Provincial Congress, 1st November, 1775, to 21st October, 1776; Member of First General Assembly of South Carolina, 26th March, 1776 to 21st October, 1776; subsequently served in every House of

the General Assembly until his death. In 1791 was one of the Judges from Asheville; *m.* (firstly) Miss CRAIGHEAD, *d.* 10th September, 1766, of miscarriage of twins, dau. of Rev. Alexander CRAIGHEAD; *m.* (secondly) Martha CALDWELL of Newberry, South Carolina. Her oldest brother John was murdered by Tories; the second brother was killed in the battle of Cowpens, where his body bore the marks of thirty sabre wounds; the third was imprisoned by the English for nine months in the dungeons of St. Augustine.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. James, *m.* 4th May, 1802, Sarah Caldwell MARTIN, who *d.* 11th March, 1845, dau. of Dr. James MARTIN, Surgeon of the 3d Regiment, South Carolina Continentals.

#### ISSUE

1. Patrick, *b.* 25th January, 1803; *d.* same day.
2. James Martin, lawyer, *b.* 25th January, 1805, at Vienna, South Carolina; *d.* 20th November, 1877; *m.* Susan PICKENS, who *d.* 7th September, 1877.

#### ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Susan Wilkinson, *m.* Alexander NOBLE.
  - 2<sup>1</sup>. Andrew, *m.* Frances E. LEE.
  - 3<sup>1</sup>. Sarah L., *m.* William T. WADE.
  - 4<sup>1</sup>. James F.
  - 5<sup>1</sup>. John C.
3. John Alfred, *b.* 8th January, 1807.
  4. Caroline, *b.* 1st April, 1811; *d.* 13th July, 1823.
  5. William Henry, M.D., *b.* 15th November, 1813; *d.* 24th September, 1869; *m.* 18th June, 1837, Jane ORR.

#### ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Florence C., *m.* John T. TANKERSLEY, of Mississippi.
  - 2<sup>1</sup>. James Lawrence.
  - 3<sup>1</sup>. Martha J.
  - 4<sup>1</sup>. J. Christopher.
  - 5<sup>1</sup>. Sarah Caroline, *m.* L. T. TAYLOR, of Mississippi.
  - 6<sup>1</sup>. John Caldwell, *d.* unmarried.
  - 7<sup>1</sup>. William Henry.
6. Benjamin, *b.* 13th July, 1815; killed accidentally when a boy.
  7. Sarah, *b.* 9th May, 1818.
  8. George McDuffie, *b.* 25th July, 1820; *d.* 25th July, 1824.

- II. Catherine, *m.* Rev. Moses WADDEL; subsequently a noted Teacher and Doctor of Divinity; they had one child who died young.
- III. William, *m.* Catherine Jenne DE GROFFENREID.

## ISSUE

1. Tescharner, *d.* unmarried.
  2. Patrick, *d.* unmarried.
  3. Mary, *d.* unmarried.
  4. Jane, *d.* unmarried.
  5. Lucretia Ann, *m.* (firstly) Dr. Henry TOWNES, of Greenville; *m.* (secondly) Dr. Tescharner DE GROFFENREID, of Alabama.
  6. Thomas.
  7. Mary Catherine; *m.* 12th March, 1827, Armistead BURT.
  8. James Lawrence.
  9. Sarah, *m.* Ezekiel Pickens NOBLE; had issue.
  10. Eugenia, *m.* Dr. Edwin PARKER; had issue.
  11. George McDuffie.
- IV. JOHN CALDWELL, *b.* 18th March, 1872, of whom later.
- V. Patrick, *m.* Nancy DE GROFFENREID, sister of his brother William's wife.

## ISSUE

1. Martha, *m.* Dr. BONNER.
2. Catherine, *m.* Dr. William TENNENT; had issue.
3. Edward.
4. Ludlow.
5. Francis Augustus.
6. Benjamin Alfred, *m.* Miss YARBOROUGH; had issue.

JOHN CALDWELL CALHOUN, of Fort Hill, Pendleton, South Carolina; *b.* 18th March, 1782, in Abbeville District, South Carolina; *d.* 30th March, 1850, in Washington, D. C.; was prepared for College by his brother-in-law, Rev. Moses WADDEL; entered the junior class at Yale College in 1802 and was graduated as A.B., 12th September, 1804; studied law at Litchfield Law School, Litchfield, Connecticut, 22d July, 1805, to 28th July, 1806; then in Charleston and Asheville; was admitted to the bar in 1807; elected to the South Carolina House of Representatives, 13th October, 1809; appointed aid on the Staff of Governor DRAYTON with the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel, 15th December, 1808; elected to the House of Representatives of the United States in 1810, taking his seat 4th March, 1811; re-elected in 1812, 1814, and 1816, serving to 8th October, 1817, when he became Secretary of War in President MONROE's Cabinet, serving 4th March, 1825, when he was inaugurated as Vice-President of the United States; was re-elected Vice-President in 1828 and served to 28th December, 1832; resigned as Vice-President 16th July, 1832; elected United States Senator from South Carolina, 12th December, 1832,

to succeed Robert Y. HANE, who had been elected Governor and took his seat in the Senate, 4th January, 1833; was re-elected in 1834 and 1840, but resigned in 1842, serving until 4th March, 1843; was a candidate for the Presidency in 1844 but withdrew, 20th January, 1844; was Secretary of State under President TYLER from 6th March, 1844 to 6th March, 1845; was elected to the United States Senate, 26th November, 1845, to succeed Judge Daniel Elliott HUGER, who resigned in order that Mr. CALHOUN might be returned to the Senate; *m.* 11th January, 1811, Floride Bonneau CALHOUN, *b.* 15th February, 1792, *d.* 25th July, 1866, dau. of John Ewing and Floride (BONNEAU) CALHOUN, M.D.

#### ISSUE

- I. ANDREW PICKENS, *b.* 15th October, 1812, of whom later.
- II. Anna Maria, *b.* 13th February, 1817; *d.* 22d September, 1875; *m.* Thomas G. CLEMSON; had issue.
- III. Patrick, Major in United States Army; *b.* 9th February, 1821; *d.* unmarried 1st June, 1858.
- IV. John Caldwell, M.D., *b.* 17th May, 1823; *d.* 31st July, 1855; *m.* (firstly) Anzie ADAMS, who *d.s.p.*; *m.* (secondly) January, 1853, in Trinity Church, St. Augustine, Florida, Kate Kirby PUTNAM, only dau. of B. A. PUTNAM, Esq. of St. Augustine.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. John C., married.
2. Benjamin P., *m.* Julia PETERMAN; had issue.
- v. Martha Cornelia, *b.* 22d April, 1824; *d.* 2d May, 1857, in Abbeville.
- VI. James, *d.* unmarried, in California.
- VII. William Lowndes, of Abbeville District, *b.* 13th August, 1829; *d.* 19th September, 1858; *m.* (firstly) Margaret CLOUD of HINSBOROUGH, S. C., *m.* (secondly) Kate Kirby (Putnam) CALHOUN, widow of his brother, John Caldwell CALHOUN, M.D.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. William Lowndes.

ANDREW PICKENS CALHOUN of Fort Hill, Pendleton District, Pickens County, South Carolina; *b.* 15th October, 1812; *d.* 16th March, 1865; Cotton Planter and Commissioner from South Carolina to Alabama, 1860, at the beginning of the Civil War; educated at Yale and South Carolina College; *m.* (firstly) Miss CHAPPELL, who *d.s.p.*; *m.* (secondly) 5th May, 1836, Margaret Maria GREEN, *b.* 18th February, 1816, *d.* 27th July, 1891, dau. of Duff GREEN of Kentucky and Washington, D. C., who *m.* Lucretia EDWARDS of Kentucky, sister of Ninian EDWARDS, first Governor of Illinois.

## ISSUE

- I. Duff Green, *b.* 21st April, 1839; *d.* 25th August, 1873; *m.* 1871, Elizabeth Marshall BEASELEY of Texas.

## ISSUE

1. Andrew Pickens II, *b.* 10th April, 1872; *m.* 14th August, 1895, Floride LEE, dau. of Gideon and Floride (CLEMSON) LEE, gd. dau. of Mrs. Anna Calhoun CLEMSON.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Margaret Maria, *b.* 6th July, 1896.
  - 2<sup>1</sup>. Patrick, *b.* 19th August, 1899.
  - 3<sup>1</sup>. Creighton Lee, *b.* 31st October, 1901.
- II. JOHN CALDWELL, financier, *b.* 9th July, 1843, the subject of this memoir.
  - III. Margaret Maria.
  - IV. Andrew Pickens, *b.* 22d August, 1852, at Fort Hill, South Carolina; *d.* 4th April, 1872, at Dalton, Georgia; *d.* unmarried.
  - V. Patrick, of Charleston, South Carolina, Euclid Heights, Cleveland, Ohio and 88th Street, New York City; *b.* 21st March, 1856, at Fort Hill, the plantation of his grandfather near Pendleton District, South Carolina; removed to Dalton, Georgia, in 1871; admitted to Georgia Bar, 1875; Missouri bar, 1876; went to Atlanta, Georgia, practiced there, 1878-1894, and became one of the leading corporation lawyers in the South and prominent in politics, prominent in consolidation of railway and traction interests, notably the Central Railroad of Georgia, Richmond & Danville, and Richmond & West Point Terminal Railway & Warehouse Company for all of which was counsel, 1889-1892; since then has devoted attention chiefly to consolidation and development of street railways, taking part in the consolidation of street railway systems in Pittsburg, St. Louis, Baltimore and San Francisco; Director, Philadelphia Company, United Railways of Pittsburg; President, United Railroads of San Francisco; Director, United Railways Investment Company of San Francisco, Houston Oil Company of Texas; Calhoun Falls Investment Company, and Calhoun Mills; owner of Euclid Heights, Cleveland, Ohio; Director, Euclid Heights Realty Company, and largely interested in South Carolina, Georgia and Texas; *m.* 4th November, 1885, Sarah Porter WILLIAMS, dau. of George W. WILLIAMS of Charleston.
  - VI. James Edward, *b.* 18th March, 1857, at Fort Hill, South Carolina; *d.* 3d June, 1877, at Dalton, Georgia.

## ISSUE

- |                    |                     |
|--------------------|---------------------|
| 1. Martha.         | 3. Patrick.         |
| 2. Margaret Green. | 4. George Williams. |

VII. Mary Lucretia, *b.* 21st February, 1862; *d.* 17th July, 1865.

*Arms.*—Argent, a saltire engrailed sable.

*Crest.*—A hart's head coupé gules, attired argent, supporters two grey hounds argent, collared sable.

*Motto.*—Si je puis, Snock elachan.

*Residence.*—200 West 58th Street, New York City.

*Clubs.*—Manhattan, Lawyers, Tilden of New York and Gate City of Atlanta.

*Societies.*—Military Order Foreign Wars, Sons of the American Revolution, New York Southern Society, Genealogical and Biographical Society (life); South Carolina Historical Society, The Virginia, The Carolina, The Pilgrims, The France America, Honorable Life Member of The United Military Order of America.

## Capp

**S**ETH BUNKER CAPP of Devon and Philadelphia; *b.* in Philadelphia, 23d May, 1875; educated at De Lancey School, Philadelphia, Class of 1893; has resided abroad for a number of years, making Paris, his home, he retains however a residence also in Philadelphia; is an expert in antiques and has a valuable personal collection; takes a deep interest in the advancement of the Arts and Sciences; is a member of over sixty associations and societies in America and Europe.



### Lineage

SETH BUNKER CAPP is descended from JOHN HOWLAND of the *Mayflower*.

GEORGE BUNKER, 1632, son of William BON COEUR, a French Huguenot, for whom Bunker Hill was named.

CAPTAIN LAWRENCE WILKINSON, one of the founders of The Providence and Rhode Island Plantation, who claimed descent from Henry DE BOHUN, Earl of Hereford, a Magna Charta Baron, through Ida Estelle STITT, dau. of Seth Bunker and Sarah Wilkinson (WALL) STITT. Ida Estelle STITT *m.* 4th March, 1868, William Musser CAPP, M.D. of Philadelphia (see "Mayflower Descendants," "Huguenot Society of America" and "Baronial Order of Runnemede.") Seth Bunker CAPP is also descended from Capt. George MUSSER and John SINGER, soldiers of the American Revolution, through Sarah SINGER, who *m.* 1829, John Charles CAPP. The CAPP family were Scotch and trace their origin and Arms to the days of Bruce. Owing to religious differences they went to the Palatinate and became Germanized. The first of the name of Capp in America was Andreas KAPP, who with his wife Regina Sophia, left the Palatinate and moved with many others to America in 1710, settling first on the Hudson River, New York; becoming dissatisfied with property conditions, they purchased land in Pennsylvania and under the leadership of Andreas KAPP in 1728 they marched through the unbroken wilderness, assisted by friendly Indians, and settled in the Lebanon Valley about twenty miles from the present city of Reading, calling their settlement Heidelberg. Andreas *d.* 1746, without issue, leaving a considerable landed estate. His two younger brothers John Michael and George Frederick had previously come to America by the ship *Pennsylvania*, arriving in 1732, at Philadelphia, and purchased 425 acres of land adjoining Andreas' holdings. Their surname in autograph signature on passenger list, to oath of allegiance and on title to lands was spelled CAPP and this spelling has ever since been retained by the descendants of John Michael. George Frederick CAPP *m.* Eva Marie and by his will left his estate to his widow and their children, John Frederick, John George and George Michael. John Michael was educated at the University of Heidelberg; nineteen years after his

settlement in America he visited Europe and his native town of Heidelberg in 1751; he d. in 1764. he bequeathed a considerable estate to his widow and children; *m.* 1737, Margaret, surname unknown, *d.* 1785.

## ISSUE

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| I. CHRISTOPHER, <i>b.</i> 5th October, 1738, of whom later. | VI. John Michael.                       |
| II. Barbara, <i>m.</i> ——— DINGIRT.                         | VII. Anthony.                           |
| III. George.  | IX. Peter, <i>m.</i> Christina BEFF.    |
| IV. Valentine.  | X. Susanna, <i>m.</i> John GUNDRUM.     |
| V. John Andreas.  | XI. Catherine, <i>m.</i> Martin FRY.    |
|   | XII. Christina, <i>m.</i> Michael NEFF. |

CHRISTOPHER CAPP of Harrisburg; *b.* Heidelberg, 5th October, 1738; *d.* 13th May, 1806, at Harrisburg; was an active man in Council and of considerable wealth and largely increased his landed holdings; he built a commodious stone Colonial Mansion which is still (1916) in excellent preservation; *m.* 1764, Anna FABER, *d.* 1792, dau. of Elizabeth FABER, widow, *d.* 1775.

## ISSUE

- I. Jacob, *b.* 1765, of Jonestown, Pennsylvania; *d.* 16th March, 1826; established a store at Jonestown, and also had large landed holdings; *m.* Elizabeth ZIMMERMAN, *b.* 1767, *d.* 1841.

## ISSUE

- I. Michael, *b.* 1790; *d.* 1844; *m.* Catherine BROWN.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Mary, *b.* 1819, *d.* 1844.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Sabina.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Susan.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. Jacob, *b.* 1825; *m.* Caroline BOWMAN, of Lebanon.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Henry M., *b.* 1852; *m.* Emma DEAN, a descendant of Gen. Israel PUTNAM.

## ISSUE

- |                           |                          |
|---------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1 <sup>3</sup> . Henry M. | 3 <sup>2</sup> . Ninian. |
| 2 <sup>3</sup> . Emma.    | 4 <sup>2</sup> . Dean.   |
2. Sabina, *m.* John STEIN.
  3. Catherine, *m.* John CONRAD.
  4. Joseph, no issue.
  5. John, *b.* 1801; *d.* 1864; *m.* Sallie SELTZER, *b.* 1804; *d.* 1863.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. George Thomas, *b.* 1825; was a man of prominence in his community; *m.* Sarah BICKNEL.

- 1<sup>2</sup>. George S.

- 2<sup>2</sup>. John A., M.D., of Lancaster, Pennsylvania.

- 3<sup>2</sup>. Hon. Thomas H., Lawyer, of Lebanon, Pennsylvania; Member of the State Legislature for several years, and was the presiding officer of that body, and a Judge.

- II. JOHN, *b.* 1768, of whom later.

- III. Christopher, Jr., *b.* circa 1770; *d.s.p.*

JOHN CAPP, *b.* 1768; *d.* 14th February, 1826; was educated at Dickinson College, in which institution he was offered a professorship; he served as a Burgess and was appointed a Commissioner for the Eastern States to settle all claims of officers and soldiers who served under Col. George WASHINGTON in the French and Indian Wars from 1754 to 1764; he established a bank in Harrisburg; was the first President of the Turnpike Roads Company of Pennsylvania; *m.* 1793, Sarah CHAMBERLAIN, *d.* 1821, dau. of Charles CHAMBERLAIN, who was regarded as a Tory and whose house in Philadelphia was occupied by General HOWE, during the British occupancy of that town.

## ISSUE

- I. Sarah Elizabeth, *b.* 1876; unmarried.
- II. Samuel, *b.* 1796; *d.* 1854; unmarried.
- III. Mary Ann, *b.* 1807; *d.* 1870; *m.* Dr. William GALLAHER, a descendant of General MONTGOMERY who fought at Quebec.

## ISSUE

1. Sarah Elizabeth GALLAHER, unmarried.
  2. Stephen GALLAGHER, unmarried.
  3. Samuel Capp GALLAHER, who makes his residence in London, England.
- IV. JOHN CHARLES, *b.* 26th June, 1800, of whom later.

JOHN CHARLES CAPP, of Philadelphia, *b.* Harrisburg, 26th June, 1800; *d.* 3d March, 1876; engaged in the banking business; at the time of his death was the dean of the Philadelphia Stock Exchange; *m.* 28th July, 1829, Sarah SINGER, *b.* 16th November, 1798; *d.* 8th April, 1876, dau. of John and Anna Maria Musser SINGER.

## ISSUE

- I. Charles Singer, of San Francisco, California; *b.* 19th December, 1831; *d.* 1912; went to California in 1849; was a Lawyer and for many years connected with newspaper work; *m.* 6th August, 1889, Lillian E. STILLWELL, *b.* 1864, dau. of Rev. ——— STILLWELL.

## ISSUE

1. Lillian, *b.* 20th May, 1890.
  2. Charles, *b.* 7th December, 1893.
  3. Miriam, *b.* 4th December, 1891; *m.* 1915, Rev. Clifton Alden DOUGLAS, a missionary to Colombia, South America.
- II. John Singer, Banker of Philadelphia; *b.* 29th April, 1833; *d.* 10th January 1882; served in the Civil War as Lieutenant; *m.* 22d November, 1860 Mary MICHENER.

## ISSUE

- I. Sarah Emma, *b.* 21st December, 1882; *m.* Traff HAVERSTICK, son of, Rev. Alexander HAVERSTICK.
- III. Allen, Electrical Engineer, *b.* 14th January, 1870; Graduate University of Pennsylvania.
- IV. Alfred, *b.* 13th February, 1840; *d.* 2d April, 1852.
- V. Samuel, *d.* in infancy.
- VI. Samuel M., of San Francisco, *b.* 2d March, 1836; *d.* 1908.
- VII. Rev. Edward Payson, *b.* 12th September, 1837; *d.* 26th October, 1873, and is buried at Yokohama, Japan; Graduate University of Pennsylvania, and Princeton Theological Seminary; with his brother-in-law Rev. S. MATEER established a school in Tung Chow, which has since become a University with fifty-five professors and several hundred students; also built a Presbyterian Church at Tung Chow which is in a flourishing condition; *m.* at Tung Chow, China, Margaret BROWN, *d.* 17th February, 1882, a missionary.
- VIII. WILLIAM MUSSEY, M.D., *b.* 20th November, 1842, of whom later.
- DR. WILLIAM MUSSEY CAPP, of Philadelphia; *b.* 20th November, 1842; a graduate of Jefferson College of Medicine in Philadelphia; *m.* 4th March, 1868, Ida Estelle STITT, *b.* 29th November, 1845, dau. of Seth Bunker STITT of Philadelphia and Sarah Wilkinson WALL.

## ISSUE

- I. Estelle, *m.* 3d November, 1902, Frederick JOST, of New York, *b.* 1870; *d.* 1908, a graduate of the University of Berlin, Prussia, son of Frederick W. JOST, and a descendant of Anika JANS and Peter STUYVESANT, who *m.* ——— KIP.

## ISSUE

- I. Gordon JOST, *b.* 1st October, 1903.
- II. William Edgar, *b.* 19th August, 1872; *d.* 30th September, 1891, while a Junior at the University of Pennsylvania.

III. Louise Thayer, *b.* 10th September, 1879; *d.* 18th September, 1879.

IV. SETH BUNKER, *b.* 23d May, 1875, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Noir, three spurs or.

*Crest.*—A winged spur or.

*Motto.*—Nunquam non paratus.

*Residence.*—Devon, Pennsylvania.

*Clubs.*—Merion Cricket Club (Proprietary Member), Bay Head Yacht Club, The American Kennel Club.

*Societies.*—Mayflower Descendants, Colonial Society of Pennsylvania, Sons of the American Revolution, Baronial Order of Runnemedede, 32d degree Mason.

## Chisolm

**W**ILLIAM GARNETT CHISOLM, LL.B., of Baltimore, Maryland; *b.* there 19th November, 1890; LL.B. Baltimore Law School, 1912; Member of 1st Company Coast Artillery, Maryland National Guard; is Editor of "Chisolm Genealogy," Knickerbocker Press, 1914; is associated with the Baltimore Trust Company.

### Lineage

The CHISHOLMS are of Anglo-Norman origin and came soon after the Conquest, A. D. 1066, from Tynedale, England, and settled in Roxburghshire, Scotland, and later in Inverness-shire, where they founded a small but independent Highland Clan; their principal seat being Erchless Castle, and the chief being known as "The Chisolm." The first on record is

JOHN DE CHISHOLME, A. D. 1254, Berwick; *m.* Emma DE VIPOUNT, dau. of William DE VIPOUNT, Lord of Bolton, the descendant of a valiant and powerful Norman house, who accompanied the Conqueror to England; his son

RICHARD DE CHISHOLME, swore fealty to Edward III, 1296, signing the Ragman's Roll; his son

SIR JOHN DE CHISHOLME, Knt., fought with Bruce at Bannockburn, 1314; his son

ALEXANDER DE CHISHOLME had a son

SIR ROBERT DE CHISHOLME, Knt., described as one of the "Magnates of Scotland;" taken prisoner with King David II at Neville's Cross, Durham, 1346; *m.* Anne DE LAUDER, dau. of Sir Robert DE LAUDER, Constable of Urquhart Castle, Loch Ness; his son

SIR ROBERT DE CHISHOLME, Knt., Constable of Urquhart Castle, Sheriff of Inverness and Justiciary of Moray, 1358-1376; *m.* Margaret HALIBURTON, dau. of Sir Walter HALIBURTON, Member of King's Council and Ambassador to England.



### ISSUE

- I. John, *m.* Catherine BISSET, with issue an only dau. Muriel, who *m.* Alexander SUTHERLAND, Baron Duffus, gr. gd. son of Nicholas, Earl of SUTHERLAND.
- II. ALEXANDER, of whom later.
- III. Robert, *m.* Marion Douglas, dau. of Sir William DOUGLAS, ancestor of the Dukes of Queensbury, and became the ancestor of the Border Chisholmes of Stirches, Chisholme and Cromlix, now represented in the female line by the Viscounts Strathallan, the Earls of Kinnoul and the Earls of Perth.

ALEXANDER DE CHISHOLME, Constable of Urquhart Castle, *m.* Lady Margaret DE L'AIRD, gd. dau. of Malise, Earl of Stratherne, Orkney and Caithness, a direct descendant of the ancient Kings of Norway and Denmark; his son

THOMAS DE CHISHOLME, Constable of Urquhart Castle, 1391; *m.* Margaret MACKINTOSH, dau. of Lauchlan MACKINTOSH, VIII, of Mackintosh.

## ISSUE

- I. Alexander, Lord of Kinrossy, Strathglass and the Aird, *m.* with issue an only daughter, Catherine, who *m.* Walter HALIBURTON, son of Lord Dirleton, one of the hostages for the ransom of King James I, High Treasurer of Scotland, 1439, by his wife, Lady Margaret, widow of David, Duke of Rothesay and dau. of Archibald, third Earl of Douglas.
- II. WILAND, of whom below.

WILAND DE CHISHOLME, who *m.* with issue; his son

WILAND DE CHISHOLME, the first to be designated "The Chisholm," 1509; his son

JOHN CHISHOLM, who under date of 13th March, 1538, had a charter under the Great Seal of James V erecting his lands into a barony; his son

ALEXANDER CHISHOLM succeeded to estates, 31st May, 1555; *m.* Janet (MACKENZIE) MACDONALD, widow of Aeneas MACDONALD, and dau. of Sir Kenneth MACKENZIE, X Baron of Kintail by his wife, Lady Elizabeth STEWART, dau. of John, Earl of Athol.

## ISSUE

JOHN CHISHOLM, served as heir 19th December, 1590; *m.* (secondly) the eldest dau. of Alexander MACKENZIE of Coul and Applecross.

## ISSUE

ALEXANDER CHISHOLM, *m.* 1639, the dau. of Alexander MACKENZIE, V, of Gairloch.

## ISSUE

- I. Colonel Angus, Commander of the forces in Inverness-shire.
- II. Alexander, who succeeded as Chief of Clan, inheriting Erchless Castle and the main family estates.
- III. COLIN, of Knockfin, of whom below.

COLIN CHISHOLM, progenitor of the house of Knockfin, redeemed for the Chief the estates of Strathglass, etc., after they had been confiscated, owing to the part the clan took in the Rising of 1715 under the Earl of Mar; *m.* Mary GRANT, dau. of Patrick GRANT, IV, of Glenmoriston.

## ISSUE

ARCHIBALD CHISHOLM of Fasnakyle House, *m.* dau. of Kenneth MACRAE.

## ISSUE

ALEXANDER CHISHOLM *m.* Janet FRASER, dau. of FRASER of Ballindorn, and about 1717 emigrated to the Province of Carolina and settled near Charles Town on the Wando or Cooper River.

## ISSUE

ALEXANDER CHISOLME of Charles Town, *d.* September, 1772; *m.* 15th February, 1742, Judith RADCLIFFE.

## ISSUE

- I. Ann, *b.* 31st December, 1743; *d.* 27th November, 1806; *m.* 8th April, 1759, Dr. Robert WILSON, with issue.
- II. CHRISTINA, *b.* 21st November, 1745, of whom below.
- III. Alexander, *b.* 30th May, 1747.
- IV. Judith, *b.* 14th June, 1748.

CHRISTINA CHISOLM, *b.* 21st November, 1745; *d.* 1778-1786; *m.* 5th October, 1766, a cousin, Alexander CHISOLM, Jr., of Charleston, *b.* in Inverness, Scotland, 1738, and said to have been a son of John Ban and Catherine (MACRAE) CHISHOLM, and a gr. gd. son of Colin I of Knockfin. He came to Carolina about 1746 accompanied by his mother, *d.* 10th December, 1810, and is buried in Scotch Presbyterian Churchyard, Charleston.

## ISSUE

- I. Alexander Robert, *b.* 1767; *d.* 1814; *m.* 1789, Sarah G. MAXWELL, with issue.
- II. Dr. William, *b.* 8th December, 1770; *d.* 3d September, 1821; *m.* Marianne PORCHER; had issue.
- III. GEORGE, *b.* 19th February, 1772, of whom later.
- IV. Dr. Robert Trail, *d.* 1821; *m.* Margaret Elizabeth EDINGS.

## ISSUE

- I. Susan Matilda Harriet, *m.* 1828, Oliver Hering MIDDLETON, son of Hon. Henry MIDDLETON, Member of Congress, Minister Plenipotentiary to Russia and Governor of South Carolina (see Middleton, Vol. II); had issue.
- V. Captain Thomas, *d.* 1816.
- VI. Ann, *m.* Mungo MACKIE, with issue.

GEORGE CHISOLM, *b.* in Charleston, 19th February, 1772; *d.* 31st October, 1835; lived in Charleston on East Bay and at his plantation, "The Retreat" on Cooper River, which had been the headquarters of Sir Richard LEE, during the Revolution; *m.* 21st January, 1796, Providence Hext PRIOLEAU, *b.* 28th July, 1776, *d.* 6th December, 1860, dau. of Lieut. Hext PRIOLEAU, of Charleston Light Infantry, 1776; gd. son of Col. Samuel PRIOLEAU, 1690-1752, Colonel of His Majesty's Royal Horse Guards and Member of His Majesty's Council; he son of Rev. Elias PRIOLEAU,

founder of Huguenot Church in Charleston, who emigrated from Pons, France in 1685; he being a descendant of the noble Venetian house of Priuli, who furnished three Doges, many generals, ambassadors and prelates to the Republic, and whose history can be traced back to a period prior to A. D. 1000.

## ISSUE

- I. GEORGE, *b.* 22d October, 1796 of whom later.
- II. Robert Trail, *b.* 16th July, 1798; *m.* (firstly) 10th October, 1827, Harriet Emily SCHUTT, dau. of Caspar C. SCHUTT; *m.* (secondly) 2d January 1851, Lynch Helen BACHMAN, *b.* 19th September, 1828, *d.* 20th August, 1901, dau. of Rev. John BACHMAN, D.D., LL.D., Ph.D. 1790-1874, Pastor of St. John's Church Charleston, a naturalist and ornithologist of note, close friend of Agassiz and Audubon, writing many of the descriptions in the latter's "Book of Birds." Two of Mrs. CHISOLM's sisters, Maria and Eliza BACHMAN, *m.* John W. and Victor G. AUDUBON, the sons of the naturalist.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Henry Lewis, *b.* 16th October, 1828; *d.* 25th April, 1891; *m.* 1852, Caroline E. MOODIE, with issue.
2. John Julian, *b.* 16th April, 1830, for whom see later.
3. Robert George, *b.* 30th November, 1831; *m.* Mary GREGG, with issue.
4. Caspar A., *b.* 16th October, 1833; *d.* 18th March, 1910; *m.* 26th September, 1866, Mary Bellinger GREGG, with issue an only son.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. William Gregg, *b.* 10th January, 1868; *d.* 4th November, 1901; *m.* 6th December, 1892, Nannie MILES, dau. of Rev. Wm. Porcher MILES, D.D.
5. Emily Providence, *b.* 12th November, 1835; *m.* 1867, Stephen L. HOWARD.
6. Evelyn Z., *b.* 17th August, 1839; unmarried.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. John Bachman, *b.* 24th October, 1851; *m.* 5th October, 1882, Octavia DE SAUSSURE, gr. gd. dau. of Hon. Henry Wm. DE SAUSSURE, 1763-1839, Member of South Carolina Convention, 1789, Director of United States Mint, 1795, Mayor of Charleston, 1797-1798, one of founders of South Carolina College, Chancellor and Chief Justice of South Carolina, 1808-1838; with issue.
2. Alfred de Jouve, *b.* 26th May, 1853; *d.* 2d May, 1882; unmarried.
3. William Bachman, *b.* May, 1858; *m.* (firstly) 1877, Felicia O. HALL; *m.* (secondly) 1911, Katherine A. REED, with issue.
4. Katherine Prioleau, *b.* 11th August, 1867; *m.* 8th September, 1900, Benjamin Deford WEBB.

- III. Samuel Prioleau, *m.* (firstly) Martha CHAPLIN, with issue; *m.* (secondly) Mrs. Sarah Porteous (CUTHBERT) DANA; no issue.
- IV. Alexander, *d.* young.
- V. Elizabeth Prioleau, *m.* Samuel E. CROCKER of Boston; *d.s.p.*
- VI. Christina, *d.* unmarried.
- VII. Alexander Hext, *d.* 12th March, 1885; had an adopted daughter, Alexina Pauline, who *m.* Count John B. LEONETTI of Florence, Italy.
- VIII. William S., *b.* 1821; *d.* 8th April, 1901.
- IX. Thomas Hanscome, *d.* young.
- X. Providence Hext, *d.* young.
- XI. Octavius, *m.* in Ireland, Miss LODGE.
- XII. Mary Maria, *m.* Charles EDMONDSTON, Esq., with issue.

GEORGE CHISOLM, *b.* in Charleston, 22d October, 1796; *d.* 31st August, 1837; graduated from South Carolina College, 1814; *m.* 14th January, 1823, Sarah Maynard EDINGS, *b.* 8th May, 1802, *d.* 19th January, 1835, dau. of William and Sarah (EVANS) EDINGS, and a descendant of William EDINGS, Captain of Militia on Edisto Island, and one of the founders of Edisto Presbyterian Church, 1732, and son of William EDINGS, a Scotchman, who came to Carolina in the latter part of the seventeenth century, receiving a large grant of land in the vicinity of Beaufort.

#### ISSUE

- I. William Edings, *b.* 30th December, 1823; *d.* 13th November, 1895; *m.* 23d February, 1848, Mary Ann ROGERS, *b.* 14th September, 1827, *d.* 21st May, 1913, dau. of John ROGERS and his wife Mary Ann C. MUHLENBERG, sister of Rev. William Augustus MUHLENBERG, D.D., LL.D., S. T. D., founder of St. Luke's Hospital, New York, also of St. Johnland, and St. Paul's College, and gd. dau. of Hon. Frederick Augustus MUHLENBERG, 1750-1801, first speaker of United States House of Representatives, 1789.

#### ISSUE

- 1. Mary Fredericka, *b.* 10th February, 1851; *m.* 27th April, 1871, Charles Miller SCHIEFFELIN, New York; with issue.
- 2. Jessie Edings, *b.* 1854; *d.* 1855.
- 3. John Rogers, *b.* 1856; *d.* 1866.
- 4. George Edings, *b.* 13th June, 1858; *m.* 18th November, 1890, Edith LAWRENCE, dau. of Henry Effingham and Lydia (UNDERHILL) LAWRENCE, New York; with issue.
- 5. William Augustus Muhlenberg, *b.* 1862; *d.* 1866.
- 6. Margaret Willing, *b.* 17th October, 1863; *d.* 5th January, 1904; *m.* 30th April, 1888, James Hooker HAMERSLEY, Esq., *b.* 26th January, 1844, *d.* September, 1901, son of John William and Catherine Livingston (HOOKER) HAMERSLEY, New York; with issue.

7. Benjamin Ogden, *b.* 1st June, 1865; *m.* 12th November, 1888, Elizabeth RHOADES dau. of John Harsen and Anne G. (WHEELWRIGHT) RHOADES, New York, with issue.
- II. JAMES JULIUS, *b.* 7th June, 1827; of whom later.
- III. George Edings, *b.* 4th June, 1831; *m.* Catherine BRYAN, dau. of Col. John and Eliza (LEGARÉ) BRYAN; with issue.
- IV. Mary Edings, *b.* 21st February, 1833; *d.* 29th March, 1888; *m.* 3d February, 1852, her cousin, John Julian CHISOLM, M.D., LL.D. of Baltimore, *b.* 16th April, 1830, son of Robert Trail and Harriet S. CHISOLM, Surgeon, Confederate States of America; Dean of Medical Faculty University of Maryland, 1869-1874; founder of Baltimore Presbyterian Eye, Ear and Throat Hospital; President of Ophthalmology Section, Pan American Medical Congress, 1893; Chairman of Ophthalmology Section, International Medical Congress, 1887; Dr. J. J. Chisolm *m.* (secondly) 14th June, 1894, M. Elizabeth STEELE, of Petersburg, Virginia.

## ISSUE

1. Julia, *b.* 18th January, 1854; *d.* 3d July, 1903; *m.* 16th June, 1875, Glover Holmes TRENHOLM, *b.* 5th October, 1849, son of Edward L. and Eliza Bonsall (HOLMES) TRENHOLM of Charleston, South Carolina, and nephew of Hon. George A. TRENHOLM, Secretary of the Treasury, Confederate States of America; with issue.
2. Francis Miles, M.D., *b.* September, 1867; *m.* 29th November, 1890, Lillian Bevan BAUGHER; with issue.
3. Katherine Imogen, *b.* 14th January, 1898.

JAMES JULIUS CHISOLM, *b.* in Charleston, 7th June, 1827; *d.* 23d February, 1862, educated under Rev. William Augustus MUHLENBERG at St. Paul's College, Long Island; lived at "Indian Field," near Beaufort, a part of the original EDINGS' grant, which he inherited from his mother; Captain of Stony Scouts, 1861, a company of volunteers raised on John's Island; *m.* 17th June, 1847, Margaret Swinton BRYAN, *b.* 20th May, 1829, *d.* 24th August, 1860, dau. of Col. John BRYAN, 1791-1848 of "Campvere," Member of South Carolina Legislature, Collector of Port of Charleston and his wife, Eliza Catherine LEGARÉ, sister of Hon. Hugh Swinton LEGARÉ, 1797-1843, Editor of *Southern Review*, Member of Congress, Minister to Belgium, Attorney-General of United States and Secretary of State ad interim under TYLER, and dau. of Solomon LEGARÉ and Mary SWINTON, the gd. dau. of William SWINTON, Surveyor-General of Carolina 1721-1732, and holder of a barony of land in the Colony.

- I. Catherine Bryan, *b.* 12th July, 1850.
- II. Mary Edings, *b.* 29th December, 1851; *d.* 25th June, 1880; unmarried.

- III. Rev. James Julius, D.D., *b.* 8th December, 1852; A.B., Princeton, 1874; *d.* 10th August, 1915; *m.* 4th June, 1885, Mary Virginia TWEED, dau. of Robert TWEED, a Scotchman, and his wife, Virginia SHOEMAKER, of Philadelphia.

## ISSUE

- i. James Julian, *b.* 24th December, 1889; A.B., Princeton University, 1911; Phi Beta Kappa; M.D., Johns Hopkins University, 1915.
- IV. WILLIAM EDINGS, *b.* 31st May, 1855, of whom later.
- v. Paul Hamilton, *b.* 4th May, 1858; *d.* September, 1892; unmarried.

WILLIAM EDINGS CHISOLM, *b.* in Charleston, 31st May, 1855; *d.* 12th October, 1903; *m.* 28th December, 1886, Helen GARNETT, *b.* 16th May, 1860, dau. of Edgar Malcolm and Emily Dennis (HAYWARD) GARNETT, he son of Muscoe GARNETT, 1786-1869, of "Prospect Hill," Essex County, Virginia, and his wife, Maria BATTLE, the gd. dau. of Lieut.-Col. Lewis WILLIS, of the 10th Virginia Continental Line, 1776, son of Col. Henry WILLIS and his wife Mildred WASHINGTON, aunt and sponsor of Gen. George WASHINGTON. Muscoe GARNETT was a brother of Hon. James Mercer GARNETT, Member of Virginia Constitutional Convention, 1829, Member of Congress, 1805-1809, and of Hon. Robert Selden GARNETT, Member of Congress, 1817-1827, and the son of Muscoe GARNETT, 1736-1803, of "Mount Pleasant," Member of Essex County Committee of Safety, 1774-1775, and his wife, Grace Fenton MERCER, sister of Hon. John Francis MERCER, Member of Continental Congress, Member Constitutional Convention, 1787, Governor of Maryland, 1801-1803, and of Hon. James MERCER, President of General Court and Judge of Virginia Court of Appeals, gr. gr. gd. dau. of James GARNETT, 1692-1765, Justice of Essex, Member of House of Burgesses and son of John GARNETT, the immigrant, who came to Gloucester County, Virginia, from England in the latter part of the seventeenth century. Through her mother, Emily Dennis HAYWARD, she was descended from many of the early colonists, among them Sir George YEARDLEY, Governor of Virginia, 1618; Col. Nathaniel LITTLETON of His Majesty's Council; Col. Obedience ROBINS, 1600-1662, Chief Magistrate of Northampton County; Capt. Adam THOROUGHGOOD of the Virginia Council, 1639-1640; Capt. Edward WATERS, 1610, and Ensign Thomas SAVAGE, who was the first white settler on the Eastern Shore of Virginia and who came to the Colony with Capt. Christopher NEWPORT in January, 1608.

## ISSUE

- I. WILLIAM GARNETT, *b.* 19th November, 1890, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Gules a boar's head erased argent.

*Crest.*—A dexter hand holding a dagger erect ppr. on the point a boar's head coupé gules.

*Mottoes.*—"Vi aut virtute;" over crest "Feros ferio."

*Residence.*—925 Cathedral Street, Baltimore, Maryland.

*Clubs.*—Bachelor's Cotillon.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of the Revolution, American Historical Association, American Red Cross, General Alumni Association, University of Maryland.

## Churchill

**H**ERMAN CHURCHILL, of Kingston, Rhode Island; *b.* 9th October, 1869, in the town of Scott, Cortland County, New York; *m.* 15th June, 1898, at Menomonie, Wisconsin, Cora Mae BOYCE, *b.* 26th August, 1876, at Sandy Hill, New York, dau. of Joseph C. and Lydia Ida (LANGDON) BOYCE of Sandy Hill, New York. Joseph C. BOYCE, *b.* January, 1852, Poultney, Vermont; *d.* 3d April, 1910, Bolton, New York. Lydia Ida LANGDON, *b.* at Kingsbury, New York, 23d October, 1853; *m.* 22d December, 1872, at Sandy Hill, New York.



### ISSUE

- I. Irving Lester, *b.* 9th April, 1901, at Madison, Wisconsin.
- II. Florence Hermia, *b.* 16th April, 1905, at Cortland, New York.
- III. Arthur Chester, *b.* 29th December, 1911, at University Place, Nebraska.

HERMAN CHURCHILL, A.B., Syracuse University, 1894; A.M., University of Wisconsin, 1902; Instructor English Department, Northwestern University, 1903-1907; Head of Department of English, Southwestern College, 1907-1909; and of Nebraska Wesleyan University, 1909-1912; Department of Rhetoric and Composition, Rhode Island State College, since 1912.

## Lineage

JOSIAH CHURCHILL, *b.* in England, circa 1615; his will was executed 17th November, 1683; *d.* before January, 1687. We hear of him first in Wethersfield, Connecticut, prior to 1640; he was a gentleman of more than medium estate for the time in which he lived, and of reputation in the Colony; was a juror of the Particular Court, 1643, 1649 and 1651; at the Quarter Court 1664-1665, and at the County Court 1666-1670 and 1675; served in the Wethersfield Company of Troops in the Pequot War; was Constable in 1657 and 1670, and was elected one of the two Town Surveyors in 1666 and 1673; *m.* circa 1638, Elizabeth FOOTE, *b.* circa 1616, and *d.* 8th September, 1700, at Wethersfield, dau. of Nathaniel FOOTE of Wethersfield, who came from Shalford, in Colchester, England: and settled in Watertown, Massachusetts, and became one of the first settlers of Wethersfield; he was deputy to the General Court of Connecticut, 1641-1644.

### ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 24th March, 1639; *d.* 1690; *m.* Samuel Church who. *d.* 13th April, 1684.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 15th May, 1642; *m.* Henry BUCK, of Wethersfield.
- III. Hannah, *b.* 1st November, 1644; *d.s.p.*; *m.* January, 1667, Samuel ROYCE.

- IV. Ann, *b.* 1647; *m.* ———— RICE.
- V. JOSEPH, *b.* 7th December, 1649, of whom later.
- VI. Benjamin, Lieutenant; *b.* 16th May, 1652; *m.* Mary, surname unknown.
- VII. A son, *d.* in infancy.
- VIII. Sarah, *b.* 11th November, 1657; *m.* ———— WICKHAM.

JOSEPH CHURCHILL, husbandman, of Wethersfield, Connecticut; *b.* there 7th December, 1649; *d.* 1st April, 1699; Town Surveyor, Constable, Assessor, Selectman; was designated on the town records as Sergt. Joseph CHURCHILL; *m.* 13th May, 1674, Mary, surname not given.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 6th April, 1675; *m.* April, 1699, Josiah EDWARDS.
- II. Nathaniel, *b.* 9th July, 1677; *m.* Mary HURLBUT.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* 1679; *m.* Richard BUTLER.
- IV. Dinah, *b.* 1680; *m.* 23d November, 1709, Jacob DEMING.
- V. SAMUEL, *b.* 1688, of whom later.
- VI. Joseph, *b.* 1690; *m.* 12th January, 1714, Lydia DICKERMAN.
- VII. David, *b.* 1692; *m.* Dorothy, surname unknown.
- VIII. Jonathan, *b.* 1692; *m.* Mrs. Sarah DEMING.
- IX. Hannah, *b.* 1696; *d.* unmarried.

ENSIGN SAMUEL CHURCHILL of Newington Parish, Connecticut, *b.* 1688, Wethersfield; *d.* 21st July, 1769; appointed Ensign, 1746, of the local military company by the General Assembly; *m.* 26th June, 1717, Martha BOARDMAN, *b.* 19th December, 1695, *d.* 14th December, 1780, dau. of Daniel and Hannah (WRIGHT) BOARDMAN and gd. dau. of Samuel Boardman of Clydon, England, one of the first settlers of Wethersfield.

## ISSUE

- I. Giles, *b.* 11th June, 1718; *m.* and settled in Stamford, New York.
- II. SAMUEL, *b.* 27th April, 1721, of whom later.
- III. Captain Charles, *b.* 31st December, 1723; *m.* 19th November, 1747, Lydia BELDEN.
- IV. Jesse, *b.* 31st August, 1726; *m.* (firstly) 8th November, 1750, Jerusha GAYLORD; *m.* (secondly) 29th November, 1769, Sarah (BOARDMAN) CADY, widow; *m.* (thirdly) 15th June, 1778, Elizabeth BELDEN, widow.
- V. Benjamin, *b.* 10th April, 1729; *m.* (firstly) 19th April, 1753, Abigail BARNES; *m.* (secondly) Hulda BEECHER.
- VI. William, *b.* 6th November, 1732; *m.* (firstly) 25th September, 1760, Ruth TRYON; *m.* (secondly) Abiah WILDMAN.

SAMUEL CHURCHILL of Hubbardton, Vermont; *b.* 27th April, 1721, in Wethersfield; *d.* at Hubbardton, Vermont, about 1800; *m.* 1747, in Sheffield, Massachusetts, Thankful (HEWIT) SEAGER, widow of Joseph Seager of Newington. In the French

and Indian War was a volunteer in 1757 and went to the relief of Fort Edward, New York (for authority see H. R. Stiles, "History of Ancient Wethersfield," Vol. II, part 1, page 233, appendix); was taken prisoner in battle of Hubbardton in Revolutionary War and was taken to Fort Ticonderoga, from which he later made his escape.

## ISSUE

- I. Martha, *b.* 14th January, 1748; *m.* Abigail WEBSTER.
- II. Joseph, *b.* 14th February, 1750; *d.* 20th March, 1821; served in Revolutionary War; *m.* 7th December, 1773, Amy STYLES, *b.* 23d March, 1755.
- III. Lydia, *b.* 1st June, 1751; *m.* Abner ASHLEY.
- IV. Lois, *b.* 30th May, 1753; *m.* David BALDWIN, New Marlborough, Massachusetts.
- V. Thankful, *b.* 7th March, 1755; *d.* unmarried, at a great age.
- VI. Samuel, *b.* 20th May, 1756; *d.* 1797; *m.* Anna CAMP.
- VII. JOHN, *b.* 12th March, 1758, of whom later.
- VIII. Silas, *b.* 18th June, 1760; *m.* Elizabeth CULVER.
- IX. William, *b.* 10th February, 1763; was in the battle of Hubbardton; *m.* 26th March, 1787, Eunice CULVER, *b.* 31st December, 1762.
- X. Ezekiel, *b.* 24th June, 1764; *d.* 12th February, 1813; *m.* 1786, Elizabeth DYER, *b.* 30th August, 1766, *d.* 25th October, 1843.

JOHN CHURCHILL, of Tully, New York, *b.* 12th March, 1758, in Sheffield, Massachusetts; *d.* 27th September, 1817, in town of Scott, New York; was in the battle of Hubbardton, 7th July, 1775; taken prisoner and carried to Ticonderoga, where he was kept until the following October; served later in the war in Col. Heman SWIFT's Regiment of Connecticut; *m.* 29th May, 1786, Martha BALDWIN, who was the dau. of Jehiel, *b.* 21st June, 1716, at Milford, Connecticut, and Bridget (GOODWIN) BALDWIN and was born in Meriden Parish, Massachusetts, 16th August, 1766, *d.* town of Scott, New York, 13th February, 1839.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 13th April, 1787; *d.* 27th September, 1817; *m.* 1813, Mary HOUSE; lived in Portland, Chautauqua County, New York.
- II. Sylvester, *b.* 7th October, 1788; *d.* 3d November, 1829; *m.* January, 1816, Theodosia HOUSE, dau. of Deacon John HOUSE, lived at Portland, Chautauqua County, New York.
- III. Anice, *b.* 14th October, 1790; *m.* Chester SHARP; family moved to Michigan.
- IV. Electa, *b.* 19th December, 1792; *m.* Clark TOWN; family moved to Ohio.
- V. Alvin, *b.* 7th November, 1794; *d.* 26th March, 1878; *m.* Sally SEELEY of the Town of Spafford, New York.
- VI. Sylvina, *b.* 25th August, 1796; *d.* 14th October, 1797.
- VII. Joab, *b.* 10th November, 1798; *d.* 24th November, 1816.

- VIII. Sarah, *b.* 4th January, 1801; *d.* 26th May, 1890; *m.* 15th November, 1825, John BACON of Spafford, New York, *b.* August, 1800, *d.* 22d April, 1844, son of Amos and Abigail (CADY) BACON.
- IX. Irena, *b.* 8th October, 1802; *d.* 8th May, 1881; *m.* Lucius VAIL, of Spafford, New York.
- X. Jotham, *b.* 29th December, 1804; *m.* ——— RANDALL; family moved to Iowa.
- XI. CHAUNCEY, *b.* 3d October, 1808, of whom below.

CHAUNCEY CHURCHILL, of East Scott Cortland County, New York; *b.* 3d October, 1808, at Tully, New York; *d.* 18th February, 1896; *m.* 17th March, 1834, Catharine MERRY, *b.* 9th May, 1812, *d.* 23d May, 1865, dau. of John and Clarinda (DAVIS) MERRY of Minaville, Montgomery County, New York. John MERRY was born 5th November, 1785; *d.* 22d November, 1844, son of Benjamin and Mary MERRY. Clarinda (DAVIS) MERRY was born 24th April, 1790; *d.* 23d November 1847; *m.* 24th October, 1808.

#### ISSUE

- I. Sylvester, *b.* 20th December, 1834; still living, 1916, town of Scott, New York; *m.* 28th March, 1866, Helen DOWD, dau. of Richard DOWD.
- II. John Wesley, *b.* 13th August, 1836; *d.* 3d September, 1910; *m.* (firstly) 13th April, 1871, Alice P. MARTINIE, *d.* 1st August, 1886, dau. of David and Mary (TRIPLET) MARTINIE; *m.* (secondly) March, 1890, Catherine WATSON, lived in Champaign County, Illinois.
- III. Olive C., *b.* 16th February, 1838; *d.* 11th May, 1838.
- IV. SYLVANUS AMOS, *b.* 26th November, 1839, of whom later.
- V. Oliver Clinton, *b.* 22d March, 1841; *d.* 28th February, 1905, Homer, New York; *m.* 26th October, 1865, Delphine ROE, dau. of John ROE.
- VI. Martha Asenath, *b.* 24th November, 1842; *d.* 12th December, 1893, Champaign County, Illinois; *m.* 8th November 1871, James SHAWHAN.
- VII. Olive Clarinda, *b.* 6th August, 1844; *d.* 1875; *m.* 10th November, 1864, William S. KELLOGG, of Homer, New York.
- VIII. La Fayette Marion, *b.* 17th March, 1846; *m.* 9th March, 1870, Eliza PRATT, dau. of Orrin and Ruth E. (CAPRON) PRATT, lives in Michigan.
- IX. Chloe Irene, *b.* 4th October, 1847; lives in New York City; *m.* 18th November, 1869, William A. KELLOGG, son of Cyrus and Amanda (SALISBURY) KELLOGG.
- X. Catharine Helen, *b.* 10th April, 1849; *m.* 28th March, 1871, George BURROUGHS, son of John BURROUGHS, lived in Cortland County, New York.
- XI. Caleb Washington, *b.* 27th November, 1850; *m.* (firstly) 28th March, 1881, Achsah EADIE, *b.* 16th February, 1844, *d.* 11th August, 1882, dau. of John and Abigail (DOTY) EADIE; *m.* (secondly) 6th November, 1884, Minnie BROWN, lives in Cortland County, New York.

XII. Benjamin Franklin, *b.* 30th July, 1852; *d.* 4th October, 1910; *m.* 21st November, 1878, Carrie CHURCHILL, *b.* 25th July, 1856, dau. of James CHURCHILL and Chloe (CARR) CHURCHILL, who were *m.* 7th February, 1854.

XIII. Jason Merry, *b.* 2d April, 1855; *d.* August, 1911; *m.* 25th September, 1878, Jennie E. FRENCH, dau. of Jason C. and Emily (RICE) FRENCH.

SYLVANUS AMOS CHURCHILL, farmer, of East Scott, New York; *b.* 26th November, 1839, at Scott, New York; educated in common schools and the academy at Homer, New York; taught many terms in the public schools of central New York; *m.* (firstly), 22d November, 1867, Caroline EADIE, *b.* 16th December, 1844, *d.* 2d September, 1888, dau. of John *b.* February, 1816, *d.* 20th October, 1873, and Abigail (DOTY) EADIE; *m.* (secondly) 7th September, 1892, Sarah Erminie WOODWORTH, *b.* 12th August, 1865, dau. of Joel Cyrenus, *b.* 1st August, 1838, *d.* 27th June, 1902, and Charlotte (NORTON) WOODWORTH.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. HERMAN; *b.* 9th October, 1869, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Edith (twin), *b.* 20th August, 1875, Onondaga Valley, New York.
- III. Eadie (twin), *b.* 20th August, 1875; *m.* 4th December, 1902, May Sarah CROSLEY, of Homer, New York, dau. of Fred. CROSLEY and Emeline (COTRELL) CROSLEY.

#### ISSUE

1. Doris May, *b.* 5th October, 1903; *d.* 12th March, 1916.
2. Muriel Jean, *b.* 1st October, 1905.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Sylvanus Woodworth, *b.* 14th July, 1894.
- II. Leo, *b.* 29th April, 1896.
- III. Gladys Erminie, *b.* 8th May, 1902.

*Arms* (Foote).—Argent a chevron sable on the dexter chief a trefoil slipped.

*Crest*.—An oak tree ppr.

*Motto*.—Loyalty and Truth.

*Residence*.—Kingston, Rhode Island.

*Societies*.—Colonial Wars, Mayflower Descendants, Sons of American Revolution, Phi Beta Kappa and Beta Theta Pi, Syracuse Chapter; Charter Member Phi Kappa Phi, Rhode Island Chapter.

## Claiborne

**J**OHN HERBERT CLAIBORNE, M.D., of New York City; *b.* at Louisbourg, North Carolina, 29th June, 1861; *m.* 16th April, 1901, Marie Louise CLAIBORNE, dau. of Maj. William Charles Cole CLAIBORNE of New Orleans and his wife, Jeanne ROBLOT:

### ISSUE

I. John Herbert, *b.* 1st July, 1902.

JOHN HERBERT CLAIBORNE graduated at the University of Virginia, M.D., 1883; volunteered for Spanish American War and passed through grades of the Line, Second Lieutenant, First Lieutenant, Regimental Adjutant and Captain of a Company; securing honorable discharge 15th October, 1898. Author of numerous papers on the subject of eye diseases; editor of several medical journals; author of "The Theory and Practice of the Ophthalmoscope," "The Functional Examination of the Eyes," "Cataract Extraction," "Three Months' Experience at Camp Thomas, Georgia," etc.



### Lineage

EDMUND CLIBURNE, *b.* 1544; *d.* 1590, at Cliburne Hall, County, Westmoreland and Killerby, County York; Administration granted at York, 22d September, 1590, son of Richard CLIBURNE, of Killerby and descended from Bardolph, Lord of Ravensworth and other manors in Richmondshire. Bardolph is of the family of the Earls of Richmond (Gale's "Honorisde Richmond" and Whittaker's "Richmondshire"). This Bardolph was seventh son of Eudo, who was second son of Geoffrey, Duke of Brittany, whose wife was Aricia, sister of Richard, Duke of Normandy (see O'Hart's "Irish Peerages," p. 100, Dabbin, 1888). The first son of Geoffrey was Alan and Bardolph had among others two brothers, named Alan, viz., Alan Niger and Alan Rufus, hence the name Alan dictus Claiborne. The first Claiborne who resided at Cliburn, Westmoreland was Alan dictus Cleburne, he was third son of Hervey Fitz Akaris (1165- o.b. 1182) who was son of Akaris (1140), who was the son of said Bardolph (Le Nave, MSS. III, 114). Edmund CLIBORNE, through Elizabeth CURWEN, who *m.* John, son of Rowland CLIBORNE, dau. of Sir Thomas CURWEN of Workington Hill, was descended from Cospatrick "The Great," Maldred and Elgiva, dau. of Ethelred the "Unready" (Jacksons, Curwens of Workington, Symeon of Durham II, 307; Freeman's "Norman Conquest," IV, 98). Edmund CLIBORNE matriculated at Queen's College, Oxford, 1572, and *m.* September, 1576, Grace BELLINGHAM, dau. of Sir Alan BELLINGHAM of Helsington and Levins, Treasurer of Berwick and Deputy Warden of the Marches.

## ISSUE

- I. Thomas, *m.* Agnes LOWTHER, dau. of Sir Richard LOWTHER, of Lowther, had issue.
- II. WILLIAM, *b.* 1587, of whom later.
- III. Robert.

COLONEL WILLIAM CLAIBORNE of Romancoke, Virginia; *b.* 1587; *d.* 1676; engaged by the Virginia Company as Surveyor, 1621; arrived in Virginia with Governor WYATT in 1621; appointed by Governor YEARDLEY, Secretary of State for the Colony, and Member of the Council, 1625-1637; Treasurer of Virginia, 6th April, 1642; *m.* (in London, 1638, it is said, Jane BULLER, but 11th June, 1644, a grant of land in Elizabeth City County was made to Elizabeth CLAIBORNE, the wife of Capt. William CLAIBORNE, Esq., his Majestie's Treasurer of this Colony of Virginia).

## ISSUE

- I. William, Lieutenant-Colonel, of King William County, New Kent, 1663, 1666; in 1676, appointed with Maj. George LYDELL to command the fort at Indiantown, New Kent; *m.* probably Elizabeth, surname unknown.

## ISSUE

1. William
3. Mary.
2. Ursula, *m.* William GOOCH.
- II. THOMAS, *b.* 17th August, 1647, of whom later.
- III. Leonard, settled in Jamaica, West Indies; *d.* 1694; *m.* Martha, surname unknown.

## ISSUE

1. Katherine, *m.* Hon. John CAMPBELL, of Inverary, Scotland.
2. Elizabeth.
- IV. Jane, *d.* before 20th May, 1671; *m.* Col. Thomas BRERETON, of Northumberland County.

LIEUTENANT-COLONEL THOMAS CLAIBORNE, *b.* 17th August, 1647, of King William County; killed by the Indians, 7th October, 1683, and buried at tomb near Smokers King, King William County, Virginia, aged 36 years; *m.* Sarah DANDRIDGE; who *m.* (secondly) Thomas BRAY of New Kent.

## ISSUE

- I. THOMAS, *b.* 16th December, 1680, of whom below.

CAPTAIN THOMAS CLAIBORNE of Sweet Hall, King William County, Virginia; *b.* 16th December, 1680; *d.* 16th August, 1732; said to have been married three times and

to have had twenty-seven children, but this is doubtful; on his monument he is described as "Captain;" *m.* as his last wife, Ann Fox, *b.* 20th May, 1684, *d.* 4th May, 1733, dau. of Henry Fox, and Anne West, she the dau. of Col. John West.

## ISSUE BY THIRD MARRIAGE

- I. Thomas, *b.* 9th January, 1704; *d.* 1st December, 1735; Clerk of Stafford County.
- II. William, of Romancocke, whose will was proved 16th June, 1745; *m.* Mary, probably a dau. of Col. Philip WHITEHEAD.
- III. Nathaniel, Colonel, of Sweet Hall; *b.* 1755; *m.* Jane COLE, dau. of William COLE; had issue.
- IV. Leonard, Sheriff of King William County, 1732; Member of the House of Burgesses, 1736; is said to have moved to Georgia; *m.* Martha BURNELL, *d.* 3d April, 1720, aged 19 years, 3 months and 2 days, dau. of Maj. Francis BURNELL.
- V. Bernard, *m.* Martha (RAVENSCROFT) POYTHRESS, widow of Maj. William POYTHRESS.
- VI. AUGUSTINE, *b.* 1721, of whom below.

COLONEL AUGUSTINE CLAIBORNE, of "Windsor," *b.* at Sweet Hall, 1721; *d.* 3d May, 1787; removed to Surrey County; Member of the House of Burgesses, 1748-1754; Clerk of Sussex County, 1754; Member of State Senate, 1780; *m.* Mary HERBERT, dau. of Buller HERBERT of Puddlecock, Dinwiddie County.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 1745; *m.* 1763, Gen. Charles HARRISON; had issue.
- II. Herbert, of "Chestnut Grove," New Kent; *b.* 7th April, 1746; *m.* (firstly) Mary RUFFIN, dau. of Robert RUFFIN, of "Sweet Hall;" *m.* (secondly) Mary BROWNE, dau. of William Burnett BROWNE, of "Elsing Green," King William County, *b.* 7th October, 1738, at Salem, Massachusetts, *d.* 6th May, 1784, at his seat in Virginia, his wife was a dau. of Governor BURNETT of New York.
- III. Augustine, *b.* 2d February, 1748; *d.* 1796; *m.* Martha JONES, dau. of Frederick JONES of Dinwiddie; had issue.
- IV. Colonel Thomas, *b.* 1749; Sheriff of Brunswick, 1789; Member of Congress, 1793-1805; *m.* ——— SCOTT, dau. of ——— SCOTT, a native of Nova Scotia.
- V. Anne, *b.* 30th December, 1749; *m.* 19th November, 1768, Col. Richard COCKE; had issue.
- VI. Susanna, *b.* 29th November, 1751; *m.* Frederick JONES of Dinwiddie County; had issue.
- VII. William, *b.* 2d November, 1753; *m.* dau. of Robert RUFFIN; had issue.
- VIII. Buller, *b.* 27th October, 1755; Major in the Revolutionary War and Aide de Camp to General LINCOLN; Commanded a Squadron of Cavalry at

the defeat of TARLETON at Cowpens; Justice of the Peace for Dinwiddie County, 1789; Sheriff, 1802-1804; *m.* Patsy RUFFIN, dau. of Edward RUFFIN of Sussex County; had issue.

- IX. Richard, *b.* 1757; *d.* 1818; Major Continental Army; Member of the House of Delegates from Brunswick, 1775-1778; *m.* Miss HAYWARD, of South Carolina; had issue.
- X. Lucy Herbert, *b.* 22d August, 1760; *m.* Col. John COCKE; had issue.
- XI. Elizabeth, *b.* 1761; *m.* Thomas PETERSON; had issue.
- XII. JOHN HERBERT, *b.* 3d May, 1763, of whom later.
- XIII. Sarah, *b.* 1765. *m.* Charles ANDERSON of Virginia, and had issue.

JOHN HERBERT CLAIBORNE *b.* 3d May, 1763; *m.* Mary GREGORY, dau. of Roger GREGORY of Chesterfield, Virginia.

#### ISSUE

- I. JOHN GREGORY, *b.* 1798, of whom later.
- II. Maria, *m.* John D. WILKINS.
- III. Martha Jane, *m.* Nicholas LEWIS.

JOHN GREGORY CLAIBORNE of Roslin, Virginia; *b.* 1798; *m.* Mary E. WELDON.

#### ISSUE

- I. JOHN HERBERT, *b.* 16th March, 1828, of whom later.
- II. Weldon, *d.s.p.*
- III. Anna Augusta; *m.* Gabriel THOMAS.

JOHN HERBERT CLAIBORNE, *b.* 16th March, 1828; *d.* 24th February, 1905; graduated at the University of Virginia, 1849; Jefferson Medical College, 1850; settled in Petersburg, Virginia, 1851; Member of Virginia Senate, 1857; Surgeon and Major in the Confederate States Army during the Civil War; *m.* (firstly) Sarah Joseph ALSTON, *d.* 2d February, 1869, dau. of Joseph John ALSTON, of Halifax, North Carolina and Louisa Dandridge THOMAS, of Louisburg, North Carolina; *m.* (secondly) Annie Leslie WATSON, 1887.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Mary Louisa, *b.* 16th August, 1855, at Petersburg, Virginia; *d.* 29th June, 1902; *m.* 8th June, 1876, Herbert H. PAGE, of Edenton, North Carolina, and "Pagebrook," Clarke County, Virginia.

#### ISSUE

- 1. Herbert Claiborne PAGE, Lieutenant, in Constabulary Philippine Islands.
- 2. Byrd Alston PAGE, Lieutenant, United States Army, resigned.
- 3. Weldon Bathurst PAGE, United States Army.

4. Matthew PAGE, United States Army.
5. Randolph Rosewell PAGE.

II. Anne Augusta, *b.* 21st February, 1858, in Petersburg, Virginia; *m.* December, 1877, Dr. Philip Howell LIGHTFOOT, *d.* 1881, son of John Bernard LIGHTFOOT of Port Royal, Caroline County, Virginia, and his wife, Harriet FIELD; *m.* (secondly) 1895, Charles Albert ENGLISH; no issue by second marriage.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Herbert Claiborne LIGHTFOOT, *m.* 8th June, 1904, Mary Waller MERCER of Williamsburg, Virginia; no issue.
2. Philip Howell LIGHTFOOT, *m.* 1909, Helen Bertha QUILLIAN, of English parentage.

#### ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Anne Claiborne LIGHTFOOT.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Philip Howell LIGHTFOOT.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Helen Bernard LIGHTFOOT.

IV. JOHN HERBERT, *b.* 29th June, 1861, the subject of this memoir.  
 v. Elizabeth Weldon, *b.* 14th January, 1867, in Petersburg, Virginia; *m.* there 24th of February, 1886, Bernard MANN, son of John and Catharine Frances (BERNARD) MANN.

#### ISSUE

1. Elizabeth Weldon Claiborne MANN, *b.* 28th October, 1887; *m.* 27th June, 1911, Lewis Parke CHAMBERLAYNE.

#### ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Mary Gibson CHAMBERLAYNE.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Elizabeth Claiborne Mann CHAMBERLAYNE.

2. Catharine Frances Bernard MANN, *b.* 21st March, 1891.
3. David Meade Bernard MANN, *b.* 28th October, 1893.
4. John Herbert Claiborne MANN, *b.* 22d August, 1900.

III. Sarah Joseph Alston, *b.* 25th October, 1859; *m.* 28th December, 1882, William Baird McILWAINE of Petersburg; *b.* 4th October, 1854, son of Robert Dunn and Lucy Atkinson (PRYOR) McILWAINE of Petersburg, Virginia; Member of Virginia Society Colonial Dames, Daughters of American Revolution, United Daughters of the Confederacy, Ladies Memorial Association of Petersburg, Virginia.

## ISSUE

1. Joseph Alston Claiborne MCILWAINE, *b.* 26th September, 1880; *m.* 7th February, 1912, Miss Edgar Simeon BOWLING.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Josephine Claiborne McIlwaine BOWLING, *b.* 13th November, 1912.
2. William Baird MCILWAINE, Jr., *b.* 6th February, 1885; *m.* 5th October, 1910, Isabella Louisa MARTIN.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. William Baird, *b.* 15th August, 1911.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Isabella Martin, *b.* 12th December, 1912.
3. Lucy Atkinson MCILWAINE, *b.* 13th September, 1886.
4. Anne Claiborne MCILWAINE, *b.* 11th September, 1889; *m.* 15th June, 1910, William Taliaferro THOMPSON.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Julia Elizabeth Adams THOMPSON, *b.* 25th July, 1911.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. William Taliaferro THOMPSON, III (twin), *b.* 26th May, 1913.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. William McIlwaine THOMPSON (twin), *b.* 26th May, 1913.
5. Hibernia MCILWAINE, *b.* 2d April, 1891; *d.* in infancy.
6. Elizabeth Herbert MCILWAINE, *b.* 3d March, 1897; *d.* in infancy.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Robert Watson, *b.* December, 1888; unmarried; residence, Union Street, Petersburg, Virginia.
- II. Donald Fraser, (dau.) *b.* November, 1890; *m.* 10th June, 1915, Stephen West HOLDEN of Petersburg, Virginia.

*Arms.*—Quarterly, first and fourth argent, three chevrons interlaced in base sable, a chief of the last, second and third argent a cross engrailed vert.

*Crest.*—A demi-wolf rampant regardant proper.

*Motto.*—Lofe Clibbor na Sceame.

*Residence.*—17 West 11th Street, New York City.

*Clubs.*—Union, University, Calumet, Rockaway Hunting Club.

*Societies.*—Cincinnati, Colonial Wars, Foreign Wars, Naval and Military Order of Spanish American Wars, Uniformed Detachment of the War of 1812 (veteran corps of artillery), Sons of Confederate Veterans, United Military Order of America. Member of American Medical Association, American Ophthalmological Society, American Academy of Ophthalmology, New York County and State Medical Society, New York Academy of Medicine, Medical Society of Virginia, Fellow American College of Surgeons, Associate ex-Member of Squadron A, National Guard of New York.

## Clark

**O**RLANDO ELMER CLARK, B.S., A.M., of Appleton, Wisconsin; *b.* 9th November, 1850, in Darien, Genessee County, New York; *m.* 5th December, 1883, in Appleton, Wisconsin, Leda Amanda BALLARD, *b.* 6th October, 1854, dau. of Anson BALLARD, of Appleton, Wisconsin, *b.* 20th December, 1821, *d.* 4th April, 1893, *m.* 1st May, 1851, Harriet STORY.



### ISSUE

- I. Tilden Ballard, *b.* 31st December, 1885; *m.* 29th August, 1912, Alice CUMMINGS, dau. of James CUMMINGS.

### ISSUE

1. Alice M., *b.* 30th June, 1914.
2. John Cummings, *b.* 23d March, 1916.

ORLANDO ELMER CLARK graduated B.S. at Rochester University, 1876; Law Student, Batavia, New York, 1876-1877; admitted to the Bar at Green Bay, Wisconsin, 1st February, 1878; to United States Circuit Court, Milwaukee, 15th September, 1898; United States Court of Appeals, Chicago, 3d March, 1899; United States Supreme Court, Washington, 23d October, 1914; Regent of University of Wisconsin since 3d February, 1892; on Board of Commissioners for Erection of Wisconsin State Historical Library Building, 1897-1901; A.M., Rochester University, 1907.

## Lineage

JOHN CLARK from the Parish of Great Munden, Hertfordshire, England; *b.* 1608, Chelmsford (?), England; *d.* Milford, Connecticut, 1672-1673; was of Newtown, now Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1629; in 1635 one of Rev. Thomas HOOKER's Company of 100 that founded the town, now City of Hartford, Connecticut; was of Saybrook, Connecticut, 1647-1669; was one of the petitioners to Charles II for Charter and one of the nineteen patentees named therein when granted 23d April, 1662; was one of the forty-two men to whom land was granted for service in the Pequot War from Hartford, in Soldiers' Field. This was the first bounty paid to American soldiers for service in war (see "Hartford in History," p. 33). He took the Freeman's Oath at General Court at Newtown, Massachusetts, 6th November, 1632; he was First Secretary of Connecticut under the Charter of 1662, and was re-elected 11th May, 1665 (see Dwight's "History of Connecticut," pp. 153-163). His will, one of the notable ones of the Colony of Connecticut, is printed in full in the "Pratt Genealogy," p. 340; from the Probate Records of New Haven, Vol. I, pt. 2, p. 50; *m.* (firstly) Mary COLEY; *m.* (secondly) Mary (WARD) FLETCHER, dau. of Joyce WARD and widow of John FLETCHER of Milford.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN, of whom later.
- II. John, *d.* 1663, lost at sea.
- III. Elizabeth, *m.* (firstly) William PRATT of Hartford, 1637, *d.* 17th October, 1678; *m.* (secondly) William PARKER.
- IV. Sarah, *m.* Simon HUNTINGTON, October, 1653; *d.* 1721.

JOHN CLARK of Saybrook, Connecticut; *b.* 2d February, 1644; killed by upsetting of a cart, 21st September, 1677; *m.* 16th October, 1650, Rebecca PARKER, *d.* 9th January, 1683; she *m.* (secondly) Thomas SPENCER.

## ISSUE

- I. Rebecca, *b.* 26th January, 1653; *d.* 1704; *m.* 1674, Abram WATROUS.
- II. JOHN, *b.* 17th November, 1655, of whom later.
- III. James, *b.* 29th September, 1657; *d.* August, 1659.
- IV. Samuel, *b.* 25th April, 1675; *d.* 1750; *m.* 14th December, 1699, Mary KIRTLAND.

MAJOR JOHN CLARK, of Saybrook, Connecticut; *b.* 17th November, 1655; *d.* 1736; was Lieutenant of Saybrook Fort; nominated and appointed by the General Court of Connecticut and commissioned by Robert TREAT, Governor of Connecticut, 9th February, 1693-1694; accepted to be Lieutenant of Train Band of Saybrook by General Assembly of Connecticut and commissioned by Governor John WINTHROP of Connecticut, 1699; accepted to be Captain of Saybrook Fort by the Connecticut Assembly and commissioned by Governor John WINTHROP 1702; afterward commissioned Major of Train Band of Saybrook and as such commanded the troops to protect the Library of Yale College in its removal from Saybrook to New Haven in 1718 by order of Governor Guerdon SALTONSTALL, dated 4th December, 1718; the original commissions of Lieutenant and Captain and the order for the removal of the Library are now in the possession of Mr. Orlando Elmer CLARK; *m.* 16th December, 1684, Rebecca BEAUMONT, dau. of William BEAUMONT.

## ISSUE

- I. Abigail, *b.* 23d September, 1685; *d.* 6th February, 1688.
- II. Rebecca, *b.* 26th May, 1687; *d.* 10th January, 1716; *m.* 4th April, 1710. Samuel LYNDE.
- III. John, *b.* 21st June, 1689; *d.* 16th December, 1777; *m.* (firstly) Sarah JONES; *m.* (secondly) Phoebe NOTT.
- IV. Joseph, *b.* 23d January, 1692; *d.* 21st August, 1772; *m.* 25th September, 1772, Lydia GRENNELL.
- V. NATHANIEL, *b.* 19th July, 1694, of whom later.
- VI. Temperance, *b.* 1698.
- VII. Samuel, *b.* 26th June, 1702; *m.* Mary MINOR.

NATHANIEL CLARK of Saybrook and Essex, Connecticut; *b.* 19th July, 1694; *d.* 21st August, 1772; *m.* Mary VRENNE, *b.* 1690 (?), *d.* 30th December, 1754, dau. of ——— VRENNE, a Huguenot of Norwich, Connecticut. Nathaniel CLARK was one of the first fifty-five graduates of Yale, while it was located at Saybrook; he was ten times deputy to General Assembly, 1733-1743.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN, *b.* 30th January, 1719, of whom later.
- II. Nathaniel, *b.* 23d December, 1716.
- III. William, Lieut., *b.* 1725; *d.* 16th September, 1803; *m.* (firstly) Jane TURNER; *m.* (secondly) Naomi CARTER.
- IV. Peter, *b.* 14th November, 1723; *d.* 8th May, 1814; *m.* Thankful PRATT, *d.* 11th March, 1813.
- V. Andrew, *b.* 17th July, 1721; *d.* 9th May, 1799.
- VI. Christopher, *b.* 1736; *d.* 22d February, 1820; *m.* Penniah NOTT, *b.* 5th June, 1743, *d.* 27th May, 1834, dau. of John NOTT.
- VII. George, *b.* 1729; *d.* 7th July, 1789; *m.* Bethsheba PRATT.
- VIII. Beaumont, *b.* 1739; *d.* 10th September, 1827; *m.* Hannah BULL.
- IX. Annah, *d.* 20th June, 1781; *m.* (firstly) Daniel CLARK; *m.* (secondly) Stephen ATWATER of Cheshire, Connecticut.

LIEUTENANT JOHN CLARK, of Saybrook, Connecticut; *b.* 30th January, 1719; *m.* (firstly) Elizabeth WILLIAMS; *m.* (secondly) Mary PRATT.

## ISSUE

- I. PAUL, *b.* 29th August, 1750, of whom later.
- II. Nathaniel, *d.* April, 1827; *m.* Sarah JONES.
- III. Elizabeth, *m.* Joseph SPENCER.
- IV. Hester, *d.* 20th May, 1820; *m.* Benajah PRATT.
- V. Phoebe, *m.* Thomas RATHBONE.
- VI. John, *d.* unmarried.
- VII. Mary, *m.* ——— JONES.

PAUL CLARK of Essex, Connecticut; *b.* 29th August, 1750; *d.* 1st March, 1804  
*m.* Sarah WHEELER, *b.* 28th March, 1774, *d.* 14th August, 1827.

## ISSUE

- I. Jesse, *b.* 5th May, 1777; *d.* 17th December, 1853; *m.* Lydia MALLORY, *d.* 11th December, 1849.
- II. EZRA, *b.* 8th March, 1783, of whom later.
- III. Sarah, *b.* 29th August, 1775; *d.* 3d March, 1842; *m.* Ephraim STANNARD.
- IV. Asa, *b.* 12th January, 1779.
- V. Betsy, *b.* 4th April, 1783; *d.* October, 1835, unmarried.
- VI. Irene, *b.* 17th March, 1785; *d.* 30th November, 1835; *m.* Joseph DENNISON.

- VII. Elizabeth, *b.* 5th June, 1787; *d.* 5th May, 1852; *m.* Ezra SPENCER.
- VIII. John, *b.* 5th June, 1787; *d.* at sea; unmarried.
- IX. Benjamin, *b.* 5th October, 1789; *d.* 16th April, 1828; Polly DEWOLF.
- X. Ada, *b.* 5th February, 1793; *d.* 7th July, 1856; *m.* Job STANNARD.

EZRA CLARK, of Saybrook, Connecticut, and Darien, New York; *b.* 8th March, 1783; *d.* 17th October, 1832; *m.* 12th March, 1812, Cinderilla CARTER, *b.* 13th March, 1796, *d.* 1st January, 1879, dau. of Barzillai CARTER, and Mary CRARY.

#### ISSUE

- I. Sarah, *b.* 10th July, 1814; *d.* 1899; *m.* (firstly) Alfred BEBE; *m.* (secondly) Isaac DUMONT.
- II. Fanny, *b.* 7th March, 1816; *d.* 12th January, 1843; *m.* Peter D. OYER.
- III. Diana, *b.* 7th May, 1818; *d.* 8th September, 1846; *m.* Elisha DELAND.
- IV. RUFUS, *b.* 5th March, 1820, of whom later.
- V. Ezra, *b.* 20th June, 1823; *d.* 30th July, 1886; *m.* Diadama COLEMAN.
- VI. Henry, *b.* 11th December, 1827; *d.* 24th July, 1835.
- VII. Mary, *b.* 10th May, 1825; *d.* 27th July, 1816; *m.* Albert CASE.
- VIII. Norman, *b.* 11th May, 1831; *d.* 14th July, 1906; *m.* Delia M. TAYLOR.

RUFUS CLARK, of Darien, Genesee County, New York; *b.* 5th March, 1820; *d.* 15th April, 1893; *m.* 4th April, 1844, Eunice Amelia WHEELER, *b.* 5th August, 1821, *d.* 26th December, 1904, dau. of Jacob and Hannah (DRURY) WHEELER, she dau. of Ebenezer and Marian (GOODALE) DRURY, he son of Capt. Zedekiah and Hannah (WOOLEY) DRURY, gr. gd. son of Lieut. John DRURY, who served in King Philip's War, 1675.

#### ISSUE

- I. ORLANDO ELMER, *b.* 9th November, 1850, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Argent on a fesse between three crosses pattee sable, three plates.

*Crest.*—A cross pattee or between two wings azure.

*Motto.*—Absit ut glorier nisi in cruce.

*Residence.*—Appleton, Ontagamie County, Wisconsin.

*Clubs.*—University Club of Madison, Wisconsin.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of American Revolution, Founders and Patriots of America, Theta Delta Chi, American Bar Association, American Historical Association, Wisconsin Bar Association, State Historical Association of Wisconsin.

## Cone

**J**AMES BREWSTER CONE, M.A., B.A., *b.* 6th January, 1836, at Hartford, Connecticut; *m.* 27th January, 1863, in New York City, Harriet Elizabeth UHLHORN, *b.* 24th June, 1838, dau. of Casper Frederick and Maria (GOODRICH) UHLHORN of New York.

JAMES BREWSTER CONE received his education at Dudley's School, Northampton, Massachusetts, M.A. and B.A., Yale; Trustee Wadsworth Athenæum, Watkins Library and Insane Retreat of Hartford; Vice-president of the School for the Deaf, and Director of Hartford-Aetna National Bank of Hartford.



## Lineage

This family is of Scotch ancestry and is descended from Daniel MACKHOE, who later was known as Daniel CONE, *b.* in Edinboro, 1626, *d.* 24th October, 1706, settled in East Haddam, Connecticut; he was an officer in the Scottish Army and was at the battle of Dunbar; *m.* Mehitabel SPENCER, dau. of Jared SPENCER of Lynn, Massachusetts.

### ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

1. NATHANIEL, *bapt.* 6th June, 1675.

NATHANIEL CONE, of East Haddam, Connecticut; *bapt.* 6th June, 1675; *d.* 1730-1733; *m.* Sarah HUNGERFORD, *d.* 25th September, 1753, dau. of Thomas HUNGERFORD of Lyme, Connecticut.

### ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

1. JAMES, *b.* 14th August, 1693.

LIEUTENANT JAMES CONE of East Haddam, Connecticut; *b.* 14th August, 1693; *d.* 4th April, 1775; it is said served under Sir William Pepperell 25th July, 1724, as Lieutenant at the siege of Louisburg; *m.* before 1729, Elizabeth WARNER, dau. of John WARNER.

### ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

1. SYLVANUS, *b.* 21st January, 1731.

SYLVANUS CONE, of East Haddam, Connecticut; *b.* 21st January, 1731; *d.* 4th May, 1812; he enlisted for the Fort Edward Expedition in Capt. Ichabod PHELPS Company, 4th Regiment, 4th September, 1755, and was discharged 11th Novem-

ber, 1755; on 30th May, 1756, enlisted for the Crown Point Expedition in Capt. Edward WELLS Company, 4th Regiment; was mustered at Fort William Henry, 13th October, 1756, and was discharged 26th November, 1756; was at the Battle of Bunker Hill; *m.* 13th November, 1755, Hannah ACKLEY, *b.* 18th March, 1742 (?), *d.* 24th June, 1790, at Millington, Connecticut, dau. of Gideon ACKLEY.

#### ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. JOSEPH WARREN, *b.* 3d July, 1755.

JOSEPH WARREN CONE, of East Haddam, Connecticut; *b.* 3d July, 1775; *d.* 4th August, 1848, at West Hartford; *m.* 17th November, 1796, Mehitabel SWAN, *b.* 3d May, 1778; *d.* 11th September, 1849, dau. of Jabez SWAN.

#### ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. WILLIAM RUSSELL, *b.* 22d June, 1810.

WILLIAM RUSSELL CONE, of Hartford, Connecticut; *b.* 22d June, 1810, at East Haddam; *d.* 10th January, 1890; *m.* 7th October, 1883, Rebecca Daggett BREWSTER, *b.* 22d April, 1814, *d.* 15th May, 1890, dau. of James BREWSTER, of New Haven.

#### ISSUE

- I. JAMES BREWSTER, *b.* 6th January, 1836, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Gules a fesse engrailed between a cinquefoil in chief and crescent in base argent.

*Crest.*—A pine cone.

*Motto.*—Truth with trust.

*Residence.*—640 Farmington Avenue, Hartford, Connecticut.

*Clubs.*—Union League of New York, Hartford Club, Farmington Country Club, Hartford Golf Club.

*Society.*—Colonial Wars.

## Corwin

**R**EV. CHARLES EDWARD CORWIN, A.B., A.M., B.D.; b. 7th September, 1868, in Millstone, New Jersey; m. 15th June, 1898, at Gloverville, New York, Ellen Gibb KINGSLEY, b. 5th January, 1868, dau. of Henry KINGSLEY, b. 3d November, 1809, d. 27th March, 1894, m. 12th February, 1866, Mary Hull GIBB.



### ISSUE

- I. A son, b. and d. 22d January, 1910.

REV. CHARLES EDWARD CORWIN, Minister of the Reformed Church in America, received degree of A.B. in 1892 from Rutgers College; B.D., 1895; and A.M., 1907, Pastor of Cuddeback New York, 1895-1897, and of Greenport, Columbia County, New York, 1897-1905; Stated Supply, Second Presbyterian Church, New Brunswick, New Jersey, 1905-1907; Pastor North Branch, New Jersey, 1907-1915; engaged 1st July, 1915, by Collegiate Reformed Church to edit their documents from 1628 to present time; Associate Editor of *Somerset Church News*.

## Lineage

MATTHIAS CORWIN, b. in England, 1590-1600; d. at Southold, Long Island, New York, 12th September, 1658; came to America, it is said, from Warwick, England, and was at Ipswich, Massachusetts, 1634; m. Margaret (MORTON)?

### ISSUE

- I. JOHN, b. circa 1630, of whom later.
- II. Martha, b. 1630-1640; m. November, 1658 (firstly) Henry CASE; m. (secondly) 11th January, 1665-1666, Thomas HUTCHINSON.
- III. Theophilus, b. before 1634; d. before 1692; m. Mary, surname unknown.

JOHN CORWIN, of Southold, Connecticut; b. circa 1630; d. 25th September, 1702; m. 4th February, 1658, Mary GLOVER, d. probably before 1690, dau. of Charles GLOVER.

### ISSUE

- I. Mary, b. 15th December, 1659; d. probably before 1690; m. Jacob or Jabez MAPES.
- II. Sarah, b. circa 1660; m. before 1690, Jacob OSMAN.
- III. JOHN, b. 1663, of whom later.
- IV. Rebecca, b. 1660-1670; m. before 1690, Abraham OSMAN.
- V. Hannah, b. 1660-1670.

- VI. Abigail, *b.* 1660-1670.
- VII. Samuel, *b.* 12th August, 1674.
- VIII. Matthias, *b.* 1676; *d.* 9th March, 1769; *m.* circa 1708, Mary, surname not given.

CAPTAIN JOHN CORWIN of Southold, Long Island, *b.* 1663; *d.* 13th December, 1729; *m.* before 1698, Sarah, surname not given.

#### ISSUE

- I. Hester, *b.* circa 1685.
- II. Benjamin, *b.* 1685-1700; *d.* 1721.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* circa 1700.
- IV. JOHN, *b.* 10th July, 1705, of whom later.
- V. David, *b.* circa 1705-1710; *d.* before 1782; *m.* 1732, Deborah WELLS, *b.* 1717, *d.* 24th November, 1798.
- VI. Sarah (?), *b.* 29th October, 1838; *m.* Peter SIMMONS.

JOHN CORWIN, of Southold, Long Island, New York; *b.* 10th July, 1705; *d.* 22d December, 1755; *m.* (firstly) probably Hester CLARK; *m.* (secondly) 1732, Elizabeth GOLDSMITH.

#### ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth, *b.* circa 1730.
- II. John, *b.* 1735; *d.* 22d December, 1718; *m.* (firstly) 20th March, 1755, Sarah HUBBARD, *b.* 1731, *d.* 28th December, 1760; *m.* (secondly) 9th September, 1767, Deborah BROWN, *b.* 1733, *d.* 22d February, 1823.
- III. Sarah, *b.* circa 1739; *m.* 26th October, 1786, John PENNY.
- IV. JAMES, *b.* 22d August, 1741, of whom later.
- V. William, of Chester, New Jersey; *b.* 21st February, 1744; *d.* 1st December, 1818; was a soldier in the French and Indian Wars; Lieutenant in the Revolution and a Representative in the New Jersey Legislature; *m.* 14th January, 1768, Hannah REEVES of Middletown, *b.* 23d May, 1747, *d.* circa 1840.

JAMES CORWIN, of Middletown, Orange County, New York; *b.* 22d August, 1741; *d.* 9th November, 1791; *m.* 1763, Mehetable HORTON, *b.* 29th September, 1743; *d.* 27th October, 1795, dau. of William and ——— (WELLS) HORTON.

#### ISSUE

- I. William, *b.* 19th March, 1764; *d.* 17th May, 1800; *m.* Leah JOHNSON.
- II. George, *b.* 27th June, 1766; *d.* 2d December, 1834; *m.* 10th October, 1805, Betty BRUSH, *b.* 25th February, 1772, *d.* 15th May, 1852.
- III. Martin Luther, *b.* 22d December, 1768; *d.* 14th August, 1845; *m.* Rebecca Jane NEWMAN.
- IV. JAMES, *b.* 14th July, 1771, of whom later.
- V. Mehetable, *b.* 1773; *d.* 1794; *m.* James BOAAK.

- VI. Benjamin, *b.* 1780; *d.* 24th June, 1804.
- VII. Elizabeth, *b.* 1781; *d.* 1820; *m.* Eliphalet WARNER.
- VIII. John, *b.* 11th September, 1782; *d.* 11th October, 1850; *m.* Elizabeth WICKHAM, *b.* 28th August, 1788.
- IX. Moses, *b.* 16th January, 1785; *d.* 29th March, 1866; *m.* 28th September, 1809, Martha STUART, *b.* 22d January, 1791.

JAMES CORWIN, of New York City; *b.* 14th July, 1771; *d.* at Long Island, 8th July, 1848; was a deacon in New York City at the Spring Street Presbyterian Church; *m.* (firstly) 17th December, 1793, Mary SIMVALL, *b.* 10th September, 1769, in New York City, *d.* 22d July, 1825, dau. of William SIMVALL, *b.* 5th May, 1743, *d.* 2d July, 1814, *m.* Bethia OWEN, *b.* 9th January, 1749; *m.* (secondly) 10th December, 1833, Mary GARLAND, *b.* circa 1784, *d.* 1869.

## ISSUE

- I. Henry Wisner, *b.* 25th October, 1794; *d.* July, 1842; *m.* Eliza Ann KELLY.
- II. Gabriel, *b.* 10th October, 1795; *d.* 2d November, 1820; *m.* Olivia GLADEN.
- III. A dau., *b.* 9th April, 1797; *d.* 24th April, 1797.
- IV. Laura, *b.* 2d September, 1798; *d.* 12th August, 1799.
- V. William Owen, *b.* 10th August, 1800; *d.* 20th May, 1835; *m.* Amanda CHAPPEL.
- VI. A child, *b.* and *d.* 19th April, 1802.
- VII. Eliza, *b.* 7th May, 1804; *d.* 30th November, 1842; *m.* 13th July, 1834, Henry Corwin WETHERBY, *b.* 12th February, 1812, *d.* 21st August, 1869.
- VIII. Maria, *b.* 7th May, 1804; *d.* 27th June, 1805.
- IX. James H., *b.* 12th August, 1812; *d.* 13th September, 1870, in Memphis, Tennessee; *m.* (firstly) 8th September, 1842, Sarah L. SINNERD, of Hamilton, Ohio, *d.* 14th July, 1843; *m.* (secondly) 13th September, 1853, name not given.
- X. EDWARD CALWELL, *b.* 30th December, 1807, of whom later.
- XI. Lewis B.

EDWARD CALWELL CORWIN, of New York City; *b.* 30th December, 1807, near Middletown, Orange County, New York; *d.* 22d August, 1856, in Jersey City; *m.* 16th June, 1829, Mary Ann SHUART, dau. of Christian SHUART, who lived near Patterson, New Jersey, a descendant of Olferts SUERT, living on Broadway, below Trinity Church in New York City in the year 1687.

## ISSUE

- I. James Horton, *b.* 17th March, 1830; *d.* 21st February, 1861; *m.* 31st January, 1854, Annie M. GARRETSON, *b.* 9th May, 1833, dau. of John and Catherine Ann (RIKER) GARRETSON.

- II. Leah Margaret, *b.* 24th March, 1832; *m.* George S. CORWIN, who *d.* November, 1900.
- III. EDWARD TANJORE, *b.* 12th July, 1834, of whom later.
- IV. George Brainard, *b.* 12th June, 1836; *d.* 22d March, 1839.

REV. EDWARD TANJORE CORWIN, of New York City, *b.* 12th July, 1834, in New York City; *d.* there 22d June, 1914; graduated from the College of New York, 1853, in the first class that institution sent forth; graduated from the Theological Seminary of the Reformed (Dutch) Church at New Brunswick, New Jersey, 1856; was installed 22d September, 1857, Pastor of the Reformed Church of Paramus, New Jersey; published in 1869, "The Manual of the Reformed Church in America," with about one hundred sketches or characterizations of deceased ministers, with an introductory chapter on the history of the denomination, and appendices, containing the history of Rutgers College, of the New Brunswick Theological Seminary, and of the several Benevolent Boards of the Church; *m.* 25th July, 1861, at Geneva, New York, Mary Esther KIPP, *b.* 21st August, 1840, at Geneva, New York, dau. of Nicholas and Mary (FRESHOUR) KIPP. He descended from Roeloff DE KYPE, of Bretagne, France.

#### ISSUE

- I. Euphemia Kipp, *b.* 26th June, 1863.
- II. A son, *b.* 25th June, 1866; *d.* 26th June, 1866.
- III. CHARLES EDWARD, *b.* 7th September, 1868, the subject of this memoir.
- IV. Francis Huntington, *b.* 19th January, 1879; *d.* 22d July, 1879.

*Arms.*—Argent, a fretty gules, a chief azure.

*Crest.*—A unicorn's head erased argent, armed or.

*Motto.*—Si je n'estoy.

*Residence.*—New Brunswick, New Jersey.

*Societies.*—Phi Beta Kappa, American Society of Church History.

## Crosby

**J**UDGE GEORGE STEPHEN CROSBY, of Thompson, Windham County, Connecticut; *b.* in Thompson, 17th February, 1844; *m.* in East Thompson, Connecticut, 29th October, 1879, Mary Bailey JACOBS, *b.* 3d November, 1844, dau. of Capt. Joseph Dresser JACOBS of East Thompson, *b.* 29th March, 1806, *d.* 21st October, 1890, *m.* 27th October, 1828, Sarah Crosby CARROLL, *b.* 6th November, 1809, *d.* 25th April, 1887, dau. of Wyman and Sarah (CROSBY) CARROLL.



### ISSUE

- I. Sarah Carroll, *b.* in East Thompson, Connecticut, 16th February, 1882; Graduate of Roxbury High School, Boston, Massachusetts, and the Department of Hygiene and Physical Education, Wellesley College, Wellesley, Massachusetts; Supervisor of Physical Education in the Northampton Public Schools, Northampton, Massachusetts.
- II. Mary Larned, *b.* in East Thompson, Connecticut, 8th November, 1884; *d.* 7th April, 1885.

JUDGE GEORGE STEPHEN CROSBY received his education in the public and private schools of Thompson, Connecticut, in which place he has always resided. On finishing his education he entered into the hotel business with his father, Stephen CROSBY, who had bought the Vernon Styles' Tavern at Thompson Center. He continued in this business until his father's death in 1884, when he sold the hotel business and became interested in farming. He bought the ancestral estate of his maternal grandfather, George LARNED, and later owned by his paternal grandfather, Stephen CROSBY. He joined the Thompson Congregational Church early in life and was elected Deacon of the same in 1892. He was Director of the Thompson National Bank; an Incorporator of the Thompson Dime Savings Bank; in 1902 was elected Judge of the Probate Court of the District of Thompson, which position he held until he reached the age limit of seventy. He is a descendant of Roger WILLIAMS, who founded the city of Providence in 1636; of Rev. Chad BROWN, who was one of the thirteen original settlers of Providence and the first settled pastor of the First Baptist Church in America, he was ordained in 1640 and buried in 1650 in the home lot, which is the site of the present Court House; of William WICKENDON who was one of the thirteen original settlers of Providence, he signed an agreement for the form of government and was ordained pastor of the First Baptist Church in 1647; of Cabel CARR who was treasurer and Governor of the Providence Plantation.

## Lineage

THOMAS CROSBY, the emigrant, came from England and settled first in Cambridge, and later in Rowley, Massachusetts. CROSBY, or CROSBIE, is a well known name throughout York County, England, and for several generations we find them at Holme-on-Spalding Moor. Here Thomas CROSBY was born about 1575. He was the son of Anthony and Alison CROSBY. He *m.* 19th October, 1600, Jane SOTHERON *bapt.* 4th March, 1581, in England, and was buried in Rowley, Massachusetts, 2d May, 1662, dau. of William and Constance (LAMBERT) SOTHERON. Tradition says that Thomas CROSBY came over in company with the Rev. Ezekiel ROGERS in 1638. That he was a man of wealth for those days is shown by his advancing a considerable sum of money for the first printing press brought and set up in America. He spent his last years in the home of his grandson Dr. Anthony CROSBY, of Rowley, and *d.* there 6th May, 1661.

## ISSUE

- I. Anthony, *b.* about 1602, in Holme; *d.* 23d June, 1632, in Holme.
- II. Thomas, *b.* about 1604, in Holme; *d.* 28th December, 1658, in Holme; *m.* about 1633, Prudence ———.
- III. WILLIAM, *b.* about 1606, of whom later.
- IV. Simon, *b.* about 1608, in Holme; *d.* September, 1639, in Cambridge, Massachusetts; *m.* 21st April, 1634, Anne BRIGHAM.

WILLIAM CROSBY was born in Holme-on-Spalding Moor, County York, England about 1606; *d.* about 1640; *m.* in Seaton, County York, 2d April, 1633, Anne WRIGHT, who was buried in Holme, 22d June, 1636..

## ISSUE

- I. Thomas, *bapt.* in Seaton, 18th December, 1633; *d.* 20th December, 1633.
- II. ANTHONY, *bapt.* in Holme, 5th October, 1635, of whom later.

DR. ANTHONY CROSBY, *bapt.* 5th October, 1635, in Holme-on-Spalding Moor, County York, England. He was left an orphan early in life and was adopted by his grandfather, Thomas Crosby, who brought him to New England. He was a prominent physician of Boston, Rowley and vicinity. He inherited his grandfather's entire estate and died in Rowley, 16th January, 1672-1673; *m.* in Rowley, Massachusetts, Prudence WADE, 28th December, 1659, *b.* in 1638 in Ipswich, Massachusetts, dau. of Jonathan and Susanna WADE, *d.* in Watertown, Massachusetts, 1st September, 1711. After the death of Dr. Anthony CROSBY, she *m.* (secondly) the Rev. Seaborn COTTON, oldest son of the Rev. John COTTON, the most eminent of all the Puritan divines, as his second wife. He died in 1686, and she *m.* (thirdly) Lieutenant John HAMMOND.

## ISSUE

- I. Thomas, *b.* 4th March, 1660-1661.
- II. Jonathan, *b.* 26th January, 1663-1664; *d.* 27th May, 1664.

- III. Jonathan, *b.* 28th October, 1665-1666.
- IV. Nathaniel, *b.* 5th February, 1666-1667; *d.* April, 1667.
- V. NATHANIEL, *b.* 27th September, 1668, of whom below.

NATHANIEL CROSBY was *b.* in Rowley, Massachusetts, 27th September, 1668; *d.* in Rowley, 7th March 1699-1700; *m.* 13th December, 1693, Elizabeth BENNETT, *b.* 10th November, 1672, dau. of Dr. David and Mary BENNETT. After Nathaniel CROSBY's death she *m.* (secondly) John SCOTT, 24th September, 1701.

## ISSUE

- I. Jonathan, *b.* 11th September, 1694.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 7th August, 1697.
- III. NATHANIEL, *b.* 21st August, 1699, of whom later.

NATHANIEL CROSBY, II, was *b.* in Rowley, Massachusetts, 31st August, 1699; *d.* in Thompson, Connecticut, 24th August, 1770; he moved to Connecticut soon after his marriage and purchased in 1722 land on the French River near the present site of Grosvenor Dale; he assisted in building the church at Thompson Centre and united with the same in 1731; *m.* in February, 1721, Hephzibah PEARSON, dau. of Stephen and Mary (FRENCH) PEARSON, *b.* in Rowley, Massachusetts, 20th January, 1699, *d.* in Thompson, Connecticut, 30th October, 1771.

## ISSUE

- I. Jane, *b.* 26th December, 1723; *d.* 12th November, 1788.
- II. Nathaniel, *b.* 14th June, 1729; *d.* 22d October, 1774.
- III. Richard, *b.* 9th March, 1731; *d.* 10th December, 1736.
- IV. STEPHEN, *b.* 5th January, 1734; *d.* 15th September, 1776, of whom later.
- V. Jonathan, *b.* 1st May, 1737; *d.* 13th September, 1742.
- VI. Richard, *b.* 22d July, 1740; *d.* 7th September, 1742.

CAPTAIN STEPHEN CROSBY was *b.* in Thompson, Connecticut, 5th January, 1734; *d.* on the retreat from New York, 15th September, 1776; Capt. Stephen CROSBY was one of the most prominent men of his day in Thompson and represented his town in the Legislature of 1776 as Representative; at the first call of the Lexington Alarm he went out as Sergeant of Captain ELLIOTT's Company, and in June, 1776, was commissioned Captain in WADSWORTH's Brigade, 3d Regiment, Col. Comfort SAGE. On the retreat through Harlem, General PUTNAM's Division suffered sorely, and Captain CROSBY was one of those who died. His body was never sent home, but a monument is erected to his memory in the cemetery at West Thompson, Connecticut; *m.* 16th February, 1755, Hannah CARROLL dau. of John and Rebecca CARROLL, *b.* 24th August, 1736, *d.* in Thompson, Connecticut 27th December, 1813, she *m.* (secondly) 8th May, 1783, Jacob MASCRAFT.

## ISSUE

- I. Elijah, *b.* 19th May, 1756; *d.* 16th August, 1831; *m.* Celia BATES.
- II. Sarah, *b.* 4th December, 1758; *d.* 24th December, 1758.
- III. Sybil, *b.* 8th March, 1760; *d.* 5th April, 1829; *m.* Capt. William RUSSELL.
- IV. Pearson, *b.* 14th February, 1763; *d.* 19th September, 1829; *m.* Hannah BATES.
- V. Betty, *b.* 16th October, 1765; *d.* 28th April, 1785; *m.* David WHITE.
- VI. Hannah, *b.* 16th August, 1768; *d.* 8th July, 1843; *m.* Jothan JOHNSON.
- VII. STEPHEN, *b.* 9th October, 1772; *d.* 15th September, 1849, of whom later.
- VIII. Sarah, *b.* 20th November, 1776; *d.* 22d December, 1854; *m.* Capt. Wyman CARROLL.

STEPHEN CROSBY, II, *b.* in Thompson, Connecticut, 9th October, 1772; *d.* 15th September, 1849; he was a man well known in the community and was held in the highest esteem; he carried on a grist mill, saw mill, and fulling mill business; was frominently identified with the Brandy Hill Baptist Church and was chosen Deacon in 1815, which office he held until his death; in 1836 he assisted in the erection of the Central Baptist Church of Thompson Center; *m.* 29th November, 1792, Susanna JOHNSON, dau. of Diah and Susanna (CONVERSE) JOHNSON.

## ISSUE

- I. Talcott, *b.* 23d June, 1794; *d.* 16th November, 1795.
- II. Talcott, *b.* 24th August, 1796; *d.* 8th December, 1870; *m.* 29th November, 1818, Attaresta DIKE.
- III. STEPHEN, *b.* 27th April, 1802; *d.* 29th November, 1884, of whom below.

STEPHEN CROSBY, III, *b.* in Masonville, Connecticut, but moved early in life to Thompson; he was a highly repected gentleman, and at various times he was Assessor, Selectman and Justice of the Peace; was Director of the Thompson National Bank; of the Thompson Savings Bank and was President of the same at the time of his death; was Treasurer of the Thompson Ecclesiastical Society for many years and settled estates to the satisfaction of all concerned; *d.* in Thompson, 29th November, 1884; *m.* (firstly) 15th March, 1829, Susan Mason LARNED, *b.* 10th March, 1810, *d.* 18th April, 1849, dau. of George and Anna Dorinda (BROWN) LARNED, she was a half-sister of Ellen D. LARNED, the author of the "History of Windham County;" *m.* (secondly) in 1859, Polly GREEN, *d.* in 1888, leaving no children, widow of Joseph GREEN of Thompson.

## ISSUE

- I. Annie Dorinda Brown, *b.* 1st April, 1830; *d.* 15th March, 1889; *m.* 12th May, 1852, Jonathan NICHOLS.

## ISSUE

1. Frank Herbert, *b.* July, 1853; *d.* in infancy.
2. Edgar Crosby, *b.* 3d February, 1858; *d.* 23d August, 1898.
3. Susan Georgianna, *b.* 20th July, 1869.

II. John, *b.* 29th April, 1838; *d.* October, 1842.

III. GEORGE STEPHEN, 17th February, 1844, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Sable, a chevron ermine, between three rams trippant argent, armed and hooped or.

*Crest.*—A ram trippant as of the arms.

*Residence.*—Thompson, Connecticut.

## Davenport

**C**HARLES BENEDICT DAVENPORT, B.S., A.B., A.M., Ph.D., of Cold Spring Harbor, Long Island, New York; *b.* 1st June, 1866, at Stamford, Connecticut; *m.* 23d June, 1894, at Burlington, Kansas, Gertrude CROTTY, *b.* 28th February, 1855, dau. of William CROTTY, *b.* 29th March, 1836, *m.* 7th November, 1861, Millia ARMSTRONG, *b.* 29th November, 1842.



### ISSUE

- I. Millia Crotty, *b.* 30th March, 1895.
- II. Jane Joralemon, *b.* 10th September, 1897.
- III. Charles Benedict, *b.* 8th January, 1911; *d.* 5th September, 1916.

**CHARLES BENEDICT DAVENPORT**, Biologist; B.S., Polytechnic Institute, Brooklyn, 1886; A.B., Harvard 1889; A.M., Ph.D., 1892; Engineer, Survey of Duluth South Shore and Atlantic Railway, 1886-1887; Assistant in Zoology, 1888-1890; Instructor, 1891-1899, Harvard; Assistant Professor Zoology and Embryology, 1899-1901; Associate Professor and Curator of Zoological Museum, 1901-1904; University of Chicago; Director Station for Experimental Evolution (of Carnegie Institution) Cold Spring Harbor, New York, since 1904; Director Biological Laboratory, Brooklyn Institute of Arts and Sciences, since 1898; Organizer and Resident Scientific Director of Eugenics Record Office; Associate Editor *Journal Experimental Zoology* since 1898; *American Breeders' Magazine*, 1910; New York Zoological Society; Author of "Graduate Courses—A Handbook for Graduate Courses," 1893; "Experimental Morphology," part 1, 1897; part 2, 1899; "Statistical Methods in Biological Variation," second edition, 1904; "Introduction to Zoology" (with G. C. Davenport), 1900; "Elements of Zoology," 1911; "Inheritance in Poultry," 1906; "Inheritance of Characteristics of Fowl," 1909; "Eugenics," 1910; "Heredity in Relation to Eugenics," 1911; "Heredity of Skin Color in Negro White Crosses," 1913; contributor to biological journals.

### Lineage

**REV. JOHN DAVENPORT**, *b.* in Coventry, England, 1597; *d.* 15th March, 1670; Vicar of St. Stephen's Coleman Street, London, 1624-1633; was bred at Oxford, entered Brazen Nose College, 1613; at Merton College, thence after two years removed to Magdalen Hall, where he procured D.B., fled to Holland and resided in Amsterdam, 1633-1637; he came to Boston with Governor EATON, 26th June 1637, in the ship *Hector* and settled at New Haven, 14th April, 1638; *m.* Elizabeth WOLLEY, *b.* 1673, *d.* 15th September, 1676, buried in King's Chapel burying ground, Boston, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN, *b.* in England, of whom later.
- II. Joseph, *d.* 15th March, 1670.

JOHN DAVENPORT, Merchant, of Boston, Massachusetts; *b.* 1635 (?), in London; *d.* 1676 at New Haven; arrived in New Haven from London, in 1639; Freeman, 1669; was Register of Probate for Boston from 31st January, 1670, to August, 1676; *m.* 27th November, 1663, Abigail PIERSON, dau. of Rev. Abraham PIERSON of Brandford, *d.* 9th August, 1678, bred at Trinity College, Cambridge, A.B., 1632.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 7th and *bapt.* 11th June, 1665; *d.* in a few days.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 7th October; *bapt.* 18th November, 1666; *m.* December, 1700, Warham MATHER.
- III. REV. JOHN, *b.* 22d February, 1668, of whom later.
- IV. Abraham, *b.* 5th March, 1671.
- V. Abigail, *b.* 15th September, 1672; *m.* 27th October, 1691, Rev. James PIERPONT, of New Haven and *d.* within four months.
- VI. Mary, *b.* 17th September, 1676; *m.* 22d May, 1694, Nathaniel Wood.

REV. JOHN DAVENPORT, of Stamford, Connecticut; *b.* 22d February, 1668; *d.* 5th February, 1731; ordained, 1694; was Minister at Stamford, Harvard College, 1687; *m.* (firstly) 18th April, 1695, Martha (GOULD) SELICK, *d.* 1st December, 1712, dau. of Maj. Nathan GOULD and widow of John SELICK; *m.* (secondly) Mrs. Elizabeth (MORRIS) MALTBY, dau. of John MORRIS.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Abigail, *b.* 14th July, 1696, *d.* 26th August, 1766, *m.* 3d July, 1718, Rev. Stephen WILLIAMS, who had been carried away by the Indians in the raid on Deerfield, Massachusetts, May, 1693, and was redeemed after two years.
- II. JOHN, *b.* 21st January, 1696, of whom later.
- III. Martha, *b.* 10th February, 1700; *d.* 1796; *m.* 6th October, 1731, Rev. Thomas GOODSSELL.
- IV. Sarah, *b.* July, 1702; *m.* (firstly) Capt. William MALTBY; *m.* (secondly) in 1735, Rev. Eleazer WHITLOCK.
- V. Theodora, *b.* 2d November, 1703; *d.* 15th February, 1712.
- VI. Deodate, *b.* 23d October, 1706; *d.* 3d December, 1761; *m.* 1730, Lydia WOODWARD.
- VII. Elizabeth, *b.* 28th August, 1708; *d.* 6th July, 1747; *m.* Rev. William GAYLORD.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Abraham, *b.* 1715; *d.* 20th November, 1789; Yale College, 1732; represented Stamford in the Legislature for twenty-five sessions; State

Senator, 1766-1784; in 1777 on Committee of Safety for Connecticut; *m.* 1750, Elizabeth HUNTINGTON, whose mother was a sister of Jonathan EDWARDS.

II. James, *b.* 1716; Evangelist; Yale College, 1732.

JOHN DAVENPORT, of Stamford, Connecticut; *b.* 21st January, 1696; *d.* 17th November, 1742; retired to lands at "Davenport Ridge," bequeathed to him by his father; one of the original four members who organized a Congregational Church in New Canaan; *m.* 6th September, 1722, Sarah BISHOP.

#### ISSUE

- I. JOHN, *b.* 15th January, 1724, of whom later.
- II. Joseph, *b.* 9th August, 1725; *m.* 5th July, 1753, Hannah AMBLER.
- III. Nathan, *b.* 15th January, 1727.
- IV. Gould, *b.* 6th September, 1728.
- V. Deodate, *b.* 5th January, 1730; *m.* (firstly) 16th June, 1757, Lydia RAYMOND, *d.* 10th March, 1808; *m.* (secondly) 28th September, 1774, Mrs. Elizabeth JONES.
- VI. Martha, *b.* 20th February, 1731; *m.* 7th April, 1757, John CRISSEY.
- VII. Eleazar, *b.* 15th March, 1732.
- VIII. Thaddeus, *b.* 3d February, 1734.
- IX. Elizabeth, *b.* 1st April, 1735.
- X. Silas, *b.* 13th May, 1736; *m.* 7th March, 1765, Mary WEBB.
- XI. Hezekiah, *b.* 14th January, 1738; *m.* 7th December, 1763, Ruth KETCHAMS *d.* in battle of Danbury, 1777.
- XII. Josiah, *b.* 6th August, 1739.
- XIII. Stephen, *b.* 9th April, 1741.
- XIV. Sarah.

JOHN DAVENPORT, Farmer and Landowner, of Stamford, Connecticut; *b.* 15th January, 1724; *d.* 23d June, 1756; *m.* 7th March, 1742, Deborah AMBLER.

#### ISSUE

- I. JOHN, *b.* 15th January, 1749, of whom later.
- II. Sarah, *b.* 7th January, 1751; *d.* 1819; *m.* Monmouth LOUNSBURY.
- III. Stephen, *b.* 9th March, 1752; *d.* unmarried, 1777.
- IV. Rhoda, *b.* 4th January, 1754; *m.* 19th November, 1775, Thaddeus HUESTED.

JOHN DAVENPORT, Carpenter, Farmer, Deacon, of Stamford, Connecticut; *b.* 24th May, 1749; *d.* 6th February, 1820; *m.* Prudence BELL of Stamford, Connecticut.

#### ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 27th October, 1773; *d.* 1784, by falling from a horse.
- II. Ralph, *b.* 1775; *d.* 1779.

- III. Theodora, *b.* 27th September, 1779; *d.* 29th October, 1809; *m.* William DAVENPORT, son of Lieut. Hezekiah DAVENPORT.
- IV. WILLIAM, *b.* 25th March, 1781, of whom later.
- V. Sarah, *b.* 5th March, 1783; *d.* 17th February, 1839; *m.* Jonathan BATES of Darien.
- VI. James, *b.* 20th February, 1787; *d.* 27th October, 1845; *m.* Martha WARREN of Norwalk.
- VII. Julia Ann, *b.* 30th November, 1794; *d.* 2d July, 1868; *m.* 4th January, 1817, Jonathan HOYT.
- VIII. John Gaylord, *b.* 6th March, 1799; *d.* 1st April, 1799.
- IX. Elizabeth, *b.* 4th March, 1802; *d.* 12th April, 1818.

WILLIAM DAVENPORT of Stamford, Connecticut; *b.* 25th March, 1781; *d.* 16th January, 1860; *m.* Abigail BENEDICT, dau. of Deacon Isaac BENEDICT of New Canaan, Connecticut.

## ISSUE

- I. Isaac Gould, *b.* 17th January, 1804; *d.* 28th April, 1839; *m.* 12th October, 1831, Hannah WILSON.
- II. John William, *b.* 22d July, 1807; *d.* 26th May, 1826.
- III. Theodore, *b.* 15th January, 1810; *d.* 20th August, 1830.
- IV. Lewis Benedict, *b.* 24th June, 1812; *d.* 17th December, 1836.
- V. Mary Jane, *b.* 7th March, 1814; *d.* 25th April, 1836.
- VI. AMZI BENEDICT, *b.* 30th October, 1817, of whom later.
- VII. Julius, *b.* 26th May, 1821; *m.* 4th June, 1846, Mary Ann BATES.
- VIII. Harriet, *m.* 3d October, 1842; Elisha COMSTOCK of Norwalk.

AMZI BENEDICT DAVENPORT, Teacher, Genealogist, one of the organizers of Plymouth Church, Brooklyn; Deacon, and Abolitionist of New Canaan, Connecticut; *b.* 30th October, 1817; *d.* 20th August, 1894; *m.* 30th October, 1850, Jane Joralemon DIMON, *b.* 1st March, 1828, dau. of John DIMON, who *m.* Margaret JORALEMON, dau. of Judge Tuenis JORALEMON.

## ISSUE

- I. Henry Benedict, President of Real Estate Title Insurance Company, Bank Director and Lawyer; *b.* 1st June, 1854; *m.* 6th June, 1877, Flora Dwight LUEPKIN, dau. of A. D. LUEPKIN, of Cleveland, Ohio.

## ISSUE

- 1. Maurice, *b.* 1878.
- 2. Henry Joralemon, *b.* 1880.
- II. James Pierpont, *b.* 27th July, 1856; Yale College, 1877; Judge, Lawyer and Editor; *m.* 1886, Lemoine FARWELL.

## ISSUE

1. Dorothy.
2. Margery.

3. Pierrepont.
4. Farwell.

- III. William Edwards, social worker; *b.* North Stamford, Connecticut, 31st August, 1862; unmarried; educated academic department, Brooklyn Polytechnic Institute, 1875-1881; three years special student, Union Theological Seminary, 1897-1899; Clerk in New York Post Office, 1881-1896; licensed by North New Jersey Congregational Association, 1889; in 1901 founded the Brooklyn Italian Settlement, consolidated, 1910, with other organizations as the United Neighborhood Guild, maintains the Italian settlement of the Guild, of which he is in charge; Foreign correspondent, 1902, 1904, 1909 for New York *Evening Post* and Brooklyn *Daily Eagle*; lecturer on subjects relating to Italian immigration in New Jersey, Connecticut, and New York, since 1901; Independent Republican; President of Republican District Association. Author: "The New Dispensation," 1884; "Visions of the City," 1884; "The Perpetual Fire," 1886; "The Praise of Plymouth," 1892; "The Poet and His Friends," 1893; "Beecher—An Ode," 1891; "Poetical Sermons," 1896, 1897; "The Beggar Man of Brooklyn Heights," 1904; "More Outcries from Brooklyn Hollow," 1905; Moral Effects of the Messina Earthquake." Contributor to magazines. Address, 90 Adams Street, Brooklyn, New York.
- IV. Mary Vere, *b.* 2d May, 1864; *m.* 1893, Charles CRANDALL.

## ISSUE

1. Roland CRANDALL.
2. Clarence CRANDALL.

- V. CHARLES BENEDICT, *b.* 1st June, 1866, the subject of this memoir.
- VI. Frances Gardiner, historian; *b.* Stamford, Connecticut, 30th April, 1870; Barnard College, New York, 1890-1891; A.B., Radcliffe College, Cambridge, Massachusetts, 1894; A.M., 1896; London (England) School of Economics, 1897; Association of Collegiate Alumnae, European fellowship, 1902-1903; studied at Cambridge, England; Fellow of University of Chicago, 1903-1904; Ph.D., 1904; Instructor in History, Erasmus Hall High School, Brooklyn, 1898-1901; Vassar College, 1904-1905; Assistant in Department of History Research, Carnegie Institute, 1905—. Member of American Historical Association, 'Lyceum Club' London. Author: "The Economic Development of a Norfolk Manor," 1906; compiler of List of Printed Original Materials for English Manorial and Agrarian History," 1894; (joint) Guide to the Manuscript Materials for the History of the United States to 1873, in the British Museum, etc., 1908; Editor of a collection of European

treaties bearing on the early history of the United States; articles on English agrarian history, etc.

*Arms.*—Argent, a chevron sable, between three cross-crooslets fitchee of the second.

*Crest.*—A felon's head couped at the neck ppr. haltered or.

*Motto.*—Audaces fortuna juvat.

*Residence.*—Cold Spring Harbor P. O., Town of Oyster Bay, Long Island, New York.

*Clubs.*—Huntington Country and Harvard of New York.

*Societies.*—National Academy of Sciences, American Philosophical Society, American Academy of Arts and Sciences, New York Academy of Medicine, American Zoological Society, National Institute of Social Sciences, Nassau County Association.

## Deming

**J**UDSON KEITH DEMING, Litt.D., of Dubuque, Iowa; *b.* 18th September, 1858, in Sheldon, Vermont; *m.* 10th January, 1884, at Winona, Minnesota, Mary Colebrook WORTHINGTON, *b.* 11th February, 1853, dau. of Edward WORTHINGTON, *b.* 17th March, 1812, *d.* 20th September, 1884, *m.* 24th November, 1841, Jane Maria SHEPARD, *b.* 1st September, 1821, *d.* 15th January, 1871.



### ISSUE

- I. Elsa Louise, *b.* 6th December, 1885.
- II. Keith Worthington, *b.* 29th June, 1887; *d.* 13th November, 1909, at Amherst, Massachusetts (Class of 1912 Amherst).

JUDSON KEITH DEMING was educated at public schools and by private tutors; President Second National Bank, Dubuque Savings Bank; Vice-President Dubuque Casket Company; President Board of Trustees, Dubuque German College and Seminary; President Board of Education in 1906; Treasurer Dubuque Benevolent and Humane Society; Dubuque Boys Welfare Association; Trustee Linwood Cemetery Association; Trustee and Treasurer Iowa Episcopate Fund; Trustee American Red Cross in Iowa; Member Standing Committee Diocese of Iowa; Deputy to General Convention Episcopal Church, 1910-1913 and 1916; Vice-President American Bankers Association for Iowa, 1892; President Iowa Bankers Association, 1896-1897; President Society of Sons of Revolution, 1903-1904; Governor Society of Colonial Wars, 1894; Degree Litt.D. conferred by Dubuque German College, 1915; Compiler of "Deming Genealogy." Author (under nom de plume of "Jay Cady") "Moving of the Waters," 1909; "The Stake," 1912, and short stories.

## Lineage

JOHN DEMING of Wethersfield, Connecticut; *b.* circa 1610; *d.* circa 1705; one of the early settlers; recorded his homestead there in 1641; was one of the patentees named in the Royal Charter of Connecticut, 1662; 2d March, 1642, one of the jury of the "Particular Court;" 1st December, 1645 one of the deputies to the General Court; will proved 21st November, 1705; was a representative at fifty sessions of the General Court; his name appears upon many of the records with the prefix of "Mr." a courtesy only paid to men of some prominence; no accurate date of birth or death or where he emigrated from; Trumbull speaks of him as one of the Fathers of Connecticut, and Hinman says that in 1654 he held the office of Constable, showing he had the full confidence of the Governor; *m.* 1637, Honor TREAT, dau. of Richard and ——— TREAT.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 9th September, 1638; *d.* 23d January, 1712; *m.* 12th December, 1657, Mary MYGATT, dau. of Joseph and Ann MYGATT.
- II. Jonathan, *b.* circa 1639; *d.* 8th January, 1700; *m.* (firstly) 21st November, 1660, Sarah GRAVES, dau. of George GRAVES; *m.* (secondly) 25th December, 1673, Elizabeth GILBERT, *b.* 28th March, 1654, *d.* 8th September, 1714, dau. of Josiah and Elizabeth GILBERT.
- III. A dau., *b.* circa 1643; *m.* ——— BECKLEY of Wethersfield.
- IV. Rachel, *b.* circa 1644; *m.* 16th November, 1655, John MORGAN of Wethersfield.
- V. Samuel, *b.* circa 1646; *d.* 6th April, 1709; *m.* 29th March, 1694, Sarah BUCK, dau. of Enoch and Mary (KIRBY) BUCK, *b.* 1st April, 1669, she *m.* (secondly) Capt. Jonathan CHURCHILL.
- VI. Mary, *b.* circa 1648; *m.* circa 1670, John HURLBURT of Wethersfield.
- VII. Mercy, *b.* circa 1651; *d.s.p.* 17th December, 1714; *m.* Thomas (or Joseph) WRIGHT of Wethersfield.
- VIII. David, *b.* circa 1652; *d.* 4th May, 1725; removed to Boston, before 1707; *m.* 14th August, 1678, in Wethersfield, Mary ———, *b.* circa 1652, *d.* 14th October, 1724.

## ISSUE

1. David, *b.* 20th July, 1681.
2. Samuel, *b.* 9th August, 1683.
3. Honour, *b.* 9th May, 1685; *d.* 13th May, 1713.
4. Martha, *m.* 15th December, 1709, Henry HOWELL of Boston (see Howell family, "Colonial Families," Vol. III, pp. 244-255).
- IX. Sarah, *b.* circa 1654; *d.* 29th September, 1717, in Hadley, Massachusetts; *m.* Samuel MOODY of Hartford.
- X. EBENEZER, *b.* circa 1659, of whom later.

EBENEZER DEMING of Wethersfield, Connecticut; *b.* there, circa, 1659; *d.* there, 2d May, 1705; Constable of Wethersfield, 1692; *m.* there, 16th July, 1677, Sarah, surname not discovered.

## ISSUE

- I. Ebenezer, *b.* 5th May, 1678; *d.* 16th April, 1765; *m.* 27th December, 1704, Rebecca TREAT, *b.* 1686, *d.* 26th December, 1753, dau. of Lieut. James and Rebecca (LATIMER) TREAT.
- II. John, Deacon, *b.* 26th July, 1679; *d.* 1st May, 1761; *m.* (firstly) 5th June, 1712, Mary CURTIS, *b.* 2d September, 1677, *d.* 21st December, 1723; *m.* (secondly) 12th August, 1731, Catherine (BECKLEY) DEWEY, *b.* 1685, *d.* 24th December, 1768, dau. of John BECKLEY and widow of Daniel DEWEY.
- III. Sarah, *b.* 6th July, 1681; *d.* 19th March, 1755; *m.* 1st April, 1701, Joseph TALCOTT.

- iv. Prudence, *b.* circa 1683; *d.* 24th October, 1706; *m.* 4th October, 1705, Thomas WRIGHT.
- v. EPHRAIM, *b.* circa 1685, of whom later.
- vi. Josiah, *b.* circa 1688; *d.* 12th August, 1761; *m.* (firstly) 8th December, 1714, Prudence STEELE, *b.* 17th January, 1693, *d.* 10th July, 1752, dau. of Capt. James and Ann (WELLES) STEELE.

LIEUTENANT EPHRAIM DEMING, of Wethersfield, Connecticut; *b.* there, 1685; *d.* there, 14th November, 1742; Lieutenant of Newington Train Band, commissioned 13th October, 1726, by the Connecticut General Assembly; *m.* there, 19th January, 1716, Hannah BELDING, *b.* 12th September, 1692, *d.* 6th November, 1771, dau. of John and Dorothy (WILLARD) BELDING.

#### ISSUE

- i. Dorothy, *b.* 21st October, 1716; *d.* 8th September, 1788; *m.* Daniel WILLARD.
- ii. Janna, Sergeant West Indies Expedition, 1741; *b.* 2d November, 1718; *d.* 24th July, 1796; *m.* 14th June, 1750, Anna KILBOURN, *b.* 20th June, 1728, *d.* 12th April, 1813, dau. of Ebenezer and Eunice (HALE) KILBOURN.
- iii. Honour, *b.* 18th May, 1721; *m.* 4th May, 1749, Samuel STEELE.
- iv. Stephen, *b.* 25th August, 1723; *d.* 24th April, 1790; served in Captain STODDARD'S Company, Colonel MOSELEY'S Regiment, during the Revolution; *m.* 29th January, 1747, Hannah GOODRICH, *b.* 15th May, 1725, *d.* 16th December, 1799, dau. of Ephraim and Hannah (STEELE) GOODRICH.
- v. WAITSTILL, *b.* 18th May, 1726, of whom later.
- vi. Hannah, *b.* 4th August, 1728; *d.* 26th June, 1776; *m.* 16th November, 1757, Capt. Peter BURNHAM.
- vii. Lydia, *b.* 26th March, 1732; *m.* 4th April, 1757, Elisha WELLES.

WAITSTILL DEMING, farmer, of Newington, Connecticut; *b.* 18th May, 1726, in Wethersfield; *d.* 10th March, 1776, in Newington, Connecticut; *m.* 1st September, 1758, Hannah LUSK, *b.* circa 1739, *d.* 10th December, 1826, dau. of Thomas and Isabel LUSK.

#### ISSUE

- i. Elizabeth, *b.* 17th May, 1759; *m.* 14th June, 1779, Silas WALTON of Norwich, Connecticut.
- ii. Ephraim, *b.* 26th February, 1761; *m.* (firstly) Elizabeth, surname unknown; *m.* (secondly) 28th October, 1801, Asenath SCOVILLE.
- iii. Ezekiel, *b.* 4th April, 1763; *d.* unmarried, 21st June, 1814.
- iv. Frederick, *b.* 7th May, 1765; *d.* 21st September, 1823; *m.* a Miss WARE.
- v. Lucretia, *b.* 19th March, 1767; *m.* 23d September, 1784, Silas SANFORD.
- vi. SELAH, *b.* 7th March, 1769, of whom later.

- VII. Roger, *b.* 19th July, 1771; *d.* 19th December, 1837; *m.* firstly, Esther, surname unknown, *d.* 19th January, 1797; *m.* (secondly), Mabel, surname unknown, *d.* 26th January, 1811, aged 44 years.
- VIII. Lyman, *b.* 2d June, 1773; *d.* young.

SELAH DEMING, Farmer, of Sheldon, Vermont; *b.* 7th March, 1769, in Newington, Connecticut; *d.* 29th July, 1854, in Sheldon, Vermont; moved from Newington, to Northern Vermont where he bought 200 acres of land in 1795 in the town of Sheldon and there settled; *m.* (firstly), 24th February, 1793, Sarah JEROME, *b.* 18th March, 1777, *d.* 26th December, 1804, dau. of Asahel and Sarah (BRONSON) JEROME; *m.* (secondly), Thankful TRACY, *b.* 28th June, 1772, dau. of Hezekiah and Annie (ROOD) TRACY, *d.* 28th August 1836; *m.* (thirdly), Philinda BENNETT.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Sarah, *b.* 26th October, 1794; *m.* Ezekiel TRACY.
- II. Jedediah, *b.* 6th March, 1796; *d.* 1877; *m.* (firstly), Electa COLTON, *b.* 10th June, 1802, *d.* 9th June, 1843; *m.* (secondly), the widow of ——— DIGGINS.
- III. Edna, *b.* 12th March, 1798; *m.* Barnabas GRAVES.
- IV. ERI JEROME, *b.* 21st December, 1799, of whom later.
- V. Anne, *b.* 17th February, 1802; *d.* 22d August, 1837, in Brighton, New York; *m.* her cousin, Alonzo Decalvis DEMING, *b.* 21st July, 1804, *d.* 22d September 1856, son of Frederick and ——— (WARE) DEMING.
- VI. Selah, *b.* 27th May, 1804; *d.* young.

ERI JEROME DEMING, Farmer, of East Sheldon, Vermont; *b.* 21st December, 1799, in East Sheldon, Vermont; *d.* there, 16th January 1853; *m.* 6th December 1822, Eliza GOODSSELL, *b.* 30th November 1804, *d.* 19th December 1889, dau. of Elihu and Anna (ATHERTON) GOODSSELL.

#### ISSUE

- I. Sarah Ann, *b.* 28th September, 1824; *d.* 8th June, 1865; *m.* 8th June, 1853, Rev. Charles KIMBALL.
- II. Edna, *b.* 24th November, 1825; *d.* 12th March, 1891; unmarried.
- III. ANSON HARRINGTON, *b.* 9th January, 1828, of whom later.
- IV. Elihu Goodsell, of St. Albans, Vermont; *b.* 26th July, 1829; *d.* 6th September, 1893; *m.* 15th January, 1855, Laura Sophia HERRICK, *b.* 29th December, 1830, *d.* 22d September, 1892, dau. of Samuel Bellows and Alma (HULL) HERRICK.
- V. Lucy Willard, *b.* 24th July, 1831; *d.* 26th October, 1861; *m.* 24th May, 1859, Israel NORTHROP.
- VI. William Morrison, of Paso Robles, California; *b.* 28th March, 1833; *d.* 12th May, 1911; *m.* 28th May, 1861, Charlotte Louise NORTHROP, dau. of Harmon and Sarah (WOOSTER) NORTHROP.

- VII. Zama Eliza, *b.* 28th October, 1834; *d.* 24th June, 1849; unmarried.
- VIII. Mary Goodsell, *b.* 6th March, 1837; *d.* 22d February, 1897; *m.* 6th June, 1861, Joseph NORTHROP.
- IX. Nelson Jerome, *b.* 23d October, 1838; *d.* 15th December, 1854; unmarried.
- X. Caroline Matilda, *b.* 24th June, 1842; *d.* 26th November, 1861; unmarried.

ANSON HARRINGTON DEMING, Merchant, of Sheldon, Vermont; *b.* there, 9th January, 1828; *d.* there, 29th May, 1860; *m.* there, 18th September, 1854, Hannah Keith JUDSON, *b.* there, 15th September, 1833, dau. of Dr. Frederick William and Lois (KEITH) JUDSON. Mrs. Deming *m.* (secondly) 5th March, 1867, Alonzo John VAN DUZEE, of Dubuque, Iowa.

#### ISSUE (ONLY CHILD)

- I. JUDSON KEITH, *b.* 18th September, 1858, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Sable, three stags heads erased argent, a crescent of the second.

*Crest.*—A lion's head erased.

*Motto.*—Of the name of Deming.

*Residence.*—125 Grove Terrace, Dubuque, Iowa.

*Clubs.*—Dubuque Commercial, Dubuque Country, Shawondasee.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Cincinnati, Sons of the Revolution.

## Dixon

**W**ILLIS MILNOR DIXON, of Los Angeles, California; *b.* 5th September, 1846, in New Lisbon, Ohio; *m.* 23d December, 1877, Los Angeles, California, Regina MAST, *b.* 19th April, 1851, in East Liverpool, Ohio, *d.* 7th July, 1911, in Los Angeles, dau. of Lieut. John MAST, *b.* 17th June, 1804, in Hochdorf, Württemberg, Germany, *d.* 26th June, 1889, *m.* 26th March, 1835, in Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, Regina KOENIG, *b.* 18th December, 1806, Württemberg, Germany, *d.* 1899, in East Liverpool, Ohio.

### ISSUE

- I. Lucile Mast, *b.* 9th March, 1880; *m.* 14th October, 1909, in Los Angeles, California, Ralph William STEWART, *b.* 24th March, 1878, in Washington County, Wisconsin.

### ISSUE

1. Dixon STEWART, *b.* 10th November, 1910.
2. Ralph William STEWART, II, *b.* 20th March, 1912.
3. John Keith STEWART, *b.* 1st November, 1914.

WILLIS MILNOR DIXON, retired capitalist, was engaged extensively in real estate and mining enterprises in California.

## Lineage Maternal

ISAAC CUMMINGS, the emigrant ancestor, supposedly of Scotch ancestry is first mentioned in Essex County records by the Town Clerk of Watertown, where he received a grant of land in 1636; in July 1638 he received another grant of land and in 1639 he owned a house and lot in the village of Ipswich. His wife's name is not known.

### ISSUE

- I. JOHN, *b.* 1630, of whom later.
- II. Isaac, *b.* 1633.
- III. Elizabeth, *m.* 2d April, 1661, to John JEWETT.
- IV. Ann, *d.* 29th June, 1689; *m.* 8th October, 1669, John PEASE, Jr.

JOHN CUMMINGS, of Boxford, Massachusetts; *b.* 1630; *d.* 1st December, 1700; *m.* Sarah HOWLETT, *d.* 7th December, 1700, dau. of Ensign Thomas and Alice (FRENCH) HOWLETT.

### ISSUE

- I. JOHN, *b.* 1657, of whom later.
- II. Thomas, *b.* 6th October, 1658, at Boxford; *d.* 23d October, 1722; *m.* 19th December, 1688, Priscilla WARNER.

- III. Nathaniel, *b.* 10th September, 1659, *m.* 14th April, 1697, Abigail PARKHURST.
- IV. Sarah, *b.* 27th January, 1661; *m.* 28th December, 1682, Lieutenant Samuel FRENCH, *b.* 1645.
- V. Abraham, *d.* circa 1706-1707; *m.* 28th February, 1687, Sarah WRIGHT.
- VI. Isaac, killed by Indians, 2d November, 1688.
- VII. Ebenezer, killed by Indians, 2d November, 1688.
- VIII. William (twin), *b.* 1671, *d.* 3d March, 1672.
- IX. Eleazer (twin) *b.* 1671.
- X. Benjamin, *b.* 1673.
- XI. Samuel, *b.* 1677.

JOHN CUMMINGS, of Chelmsford, Massachusetts; *b.* in Boxford, Massachusetts, 1657; *m.* 13th September, 1680, Elizabeth KINSLEY, *b.* 22d November, 1657. *d.* 3d July, 1706, dau. of Samuel and Hannah (BROCKETT) KINSLEY.

#### ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 7th July, 1682.
- II. SAMUEL, *b.* 6th October, 1684, of whom later.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* 5th January, 1687; *m.* 10th November, 1687, Joseph FRENCH.
- IV. Hannah, *b.* 20th May, 1690.
- V. Ebenezer, *b.* 17th September, 1695, at Woburn; *d.* 5th September, 1724.
- VI. Ann, *b.* 14th September, 1698.
- VII. Lydia, *b.* 24th March, 1701; *d.* April, 1701.
- VIII. William, *b.* 24th April, 1702.

SAMUEL CUMMINGS, of Groton, Massachusetts; *b.* 6th October, 1684, in Chelmsford, Massachusetts, *d.* 1718; *m.* 14th January, 1708, Elizabeth SHEDD, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth SHEDD of Billerica and Chelmsford.

#### ISSUE

- I. Samuel, *b.* 6th March, 1709.
- II. Jerahmeal, *b.* 10th October, 1711.
- III. James, *b.* 14th July, 1713.
- IV. LEONARD, *b.* 1714, of whom below.

LEONARD CUMMINGS, of Londonderry, New Hampshire; *b.* 1714, in Dunstable (?); *d.* 1758; *m.* circa 1738, Jane, surname unknown.

#### ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 3d September, 1739; *m.* 1760, Eleazer FAREWELL.
- II. Leonard, *b.* 10th May, 1742; *d.* young.
- III. Betty, *b.* 6th October, 1744; *d.* 4th October, 1837; *m.* 19th October, 1762, Joel PARKHURST.

- iv. James, *b.* 4th April, 1747; *d.* young.
- v. JERAHAMEAL, *b.* 20th September, 1750, of whom later.
- vi. Rachel, *b.* 1st January, 1752; *d.* 28th February, 1838; *m.* January, 1771, Eleazer REED.
- vii. Silas, *b.* 6th February, 1754; *m.* circa 1775, Hannah KENDALL.

LIEUTENANT JERAHAMEAL CUMMINGS, of Amherst, New Hampshire, and Windsor, Vermont; *b.* 20th September, 1750, in Londonderry (?); *d.* Windsor, Vermont; he was First Lieutenant in 1781 of a company of Vermont Militia under Capt. Samuel Stow SAVAGE, 3d Regiment, Col. Ebenezer Hood (see "Vermont Records," pp. 351 and 359); *m.* 13th May, 1771, Deborah KENDALL, *b.* 13th May, 1751, dau. of John and Hannah (WHITEMORE) KENDALL.

## ISSUE

- i. Deborah, *b.* 28th March, 1772, in Amherst.
- ii. Leonard, *b.* 4th June, 1773, in Amherst; *d.* 25th January, 1854; *m.* circa 1794, Lydia SPENCER.
- iii. Jane, *b.* 28th February, 1777.
- iv. Jerahmeal, *b.* 24th January, 1779; *m.* Susan WHITE.
- v. JOSEPH, *b.* 15th January, 1781, of whom later.
- vi. John, *b.* 20th October, 1782.
- vii. Asa, *b.* 9th August, 1784.
- viii. Bera, *b.* 9th April, 1786.
- ix. Hannah, *b.* 15th November, 1787; *m.* 14th May, 1807, Joel HINCKLEY.
- x. Polly, *b.* 17th August, 1789.
- xi. Fanny.

JOSEPH CUMMINGS, of Randolph, Vermont; *b.* 15th January, 1781, in Windsor; *m.* 2d October, 1808, Hannah CONVERSE, *b.* 8th April, 1785, *d.* 31st August, 1856, dau. of Col. Israel CONVERSE, 6th in descent from Deacon Edward CONVERSE, *b.* 30th January, 1590, at Wakerly County, Northampton, England, *d.* 10th August, 1663, at Woburn, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE

- i. Solon, *b.* 3d December, 1810; *d.* 20th June, 1873; *m.* (firstly) Hannah MARSH; *m.* (secondly) ———— MOORE.
- ii. Laura, *b.* 4th April, 1813; *d.* 23d March, 1885; *m.* Horner H. PAINE.
- iii. Edwin, *b.* 28th August, 1815; *d.* 13th November, 1893.
- iv. Marion Orinda, *b.* 8th September, 1818; *d.* 9th December, 1888; *m.* 11th February, 1847, Dr. Marvin CHAPIN.
- v. Lucinda, *b.* 14th July, 1820; *d.* 3d October 1785; *m.* Cornelius WILBUR.
- vi. CHARLOTTE CONVERSE, *b.* 30th December, 1822-1823, of whom later.
- vii. Theron, *b.* 12th July, 1825; *d.* 3d August, 1898; *m.* (firstly) Josephine HARRIS; *m.* (secondly) Louisa GILL.

CHARLOTTE CONVERSE CUMMINGS, *b.* 30th December, 1822-1823, in Royalton, Vermont; *d.* 23d November, 1900, in Los Angeles, California; *m.* 24th October, 1845, in Parkman, Ohio, Lot DIXON, *b.* 11th February, 1914, in Columbiana, Ohio, *d.* 14th August, 1853, in Bucyrus, Ohio, son of John and Hannah (BEAL) DIXON.

## ISSUE

- I. WILLIS MILNOR DIXON, *b.* 5th September, 1846, the subject of this memoir.
- II. J. Theron DIXON, *b.* 25th October 1848; *d.* 24th October, 1853.

*Residence.*—1200 Arapahoe Street, Los Angeles, California.

*Clubs.*—Sierre Madre, Los Angles, California.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of the Revolution, Order of Washington National Genealogical Society, New Jersey Society, Order of Founders and Patriots, California Genealogical Society, Shedd Family Association, National Geographical Society. All branches of the Masonic Fraternity.

## Douglas

**G**EORGE WILLIAM DOUGLAS, B.A., M.A., D.D., S.T.D., of New York City; *b.* New York City, 8th July, 1850; *m.* 3d September, 1884, in Trinity Church, Newport, Rhode Island, Cornelia De Koven DICKEY, dau. of Judge Hugh T. DICKEY, *b.* 30th May, 1811, *d.* 2d June, June, 1892, *m.* 18th April, 1850, Frances Russell DE KOVEN, *b.* 21st June, 1829, *d.* 12th October, 1900.



GEORGE WILLIAM DOUGLAS graduated from St. Paul's School, Concord, New Hampshire, in 1868, and from Trinity College, Hartford, Connecticut, B.A. (valedictorian) 1871; M.A., 1874; D.D., 1895. He received the degree of S.T.D. from Hobart College in 1885 and D.D. from the University of the South in 1899; he graduated from the General Theological Seminary, New York City, in 1874. From then until 1876, he studied at Oxford, England, and the University of Bonn, Germany. He was ordained Deacon by Bishop Horatio POTTER in 1874; ordained Priest in 1878, becoming assistant minister to the Rev. Edward A. WASHBURN, D.D., at Calvary Church, New York City. In 1879 he was Assistant of Trinity Parish as Vicar of Trinity Church, New York, 1879-1886. He resigned in 1886 on account of ill health and spent two years in Europe. From 1889 to 1892 he was Rector of St. John's Church, Washington, D. C., and Trustee of Washington Cathedral; and of Trinity Church, New Haven, Connecticut, from 1895 to 1898. He was Select Preacher at Grace Church, New York City, and Instructor in the Training School for Deaconesses from 1898 to 1904. In 1904 he became Senior Canon Residentiary of the Cathedral of St. John the Divine, New York City. He declined the Presidency of Hobart College, Geneva, New York, 1885. Lecturer Union Theological Seminary, New York; Philadelphia Divinity School; Episcopal Theological School, Cambridge, Massachusetts. He is the author of "Sermons Preached in St. John's Church, Washington," 1893; "Prayers for Children," 1884; "Hints to Sunday School Teachers," 1883; "Essays in Appreciation" 1912, and also various sermons, addresses, magazine articles. He was Chaplain of the District of Columbia Society, Sons of the American Revolution, 1890-1891.

## Lineage

DEACON WILLIAM DOUGLAS, the immigrant ancestor, was *b.* 9th August, 1610, doubtless in Scotland; *m.* probably about 1636, Ann MATTLE, dau. of Thomas MATTLE of Ringstead, England. In 1640, with his wife Ann and two children, Ann and Robert, William DOUGLAS went to New England. Tradition says that they landed at Cape Ann. They settled first in Gloucester, but removed within

the year to Boston, where he is first mentioned in the Boston records on 31st June, 1640, when he was made a Freeman. He removed shortly to Ipswich where he was entitled to a share of the public land, 28th February, 1641. There he remained for about four years, returning to Boston in 1645. He was a cooper by trade and on 1st May, 1646, there is record of his purchasing from Walter MERRY and Thomas ANCHOR, a dwelling house, shop and land. Later he went to New London, Connecticut, and obtained considerable property through purchase and grants from the town. One of his farms was inherited by his son William and has remained in the hands of descendants for over two centuries. In 1662-1663 he was appointed one of the Appraisers of Property for the town of New London. The land for a new church was purchased from him and the graveyard still remains on that place. He and Mr. WILLERBY were appointed to deliver provisions to Commissary TRACY at Norwich during King Philip's War. His education for the times was liberal. He held many important offices in the town at different times. He was Deputy to the General Court in 1672 and once or twice later. In May, 1670, his wife, then sixty years old made a journey to Boston to establish her claim as heir to her father's property. She *d.* in New London in 1685 and William DOUGLAS himself *d.* there on 26th July, 1682.

#### ISSUE

- I. Ann, *b.* in Scotland, 1637; *m.* 14th October, 1658, Nathaniel GEARY, of Roxbury.
- II. Robert, *b.* in Scotland, 1639; *m.* in 1665, Mary HEMPSTEAD, dau. of Robert HEMPSTEAD.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* in Ipswich, Massachusetts, 26th August, 1641; *m.* 16th February, 1659, John CHANDLER.
- IV. Sarah, *b.* in Ipswich, 8th April, 1643; *m.* 1661, John KEENY, of New London.
- V. WILLIAM, *b.* 1st April, 1645, of whom below.

WILLIAM DOUGLAS, of New London, Connecticut, *b.* in Boston, 1st April, 1645; *d.* there 9th March, 1725. William DOUGLAS, Jr. received lands at Voluntown, 29th March, 1706, which he afterwards sold to his son William 3d; *m.* (firstly) at New London, Connecticut, 18th December, 1667, Abiah HOUGH, dau. of William and Sarah (CAULKINS) HOUGH of New London, and gd. dau. of Edward HOUGH of Westchester, Cheshire, England. She was *b.* 15th September, 1648, *d.* 21st February, 1715. William DOUGLAS *m.* (secondly) July, 1715, the widow Mary BUSHNELL, who survived him. His children were all born in New London.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE ONLY

- I. Elizabeth, *b.* 25th February, 1668-1869; *m.* 4th August, 1686, Daniel DART of New London.
- II. Sarah, *b.* 2d April, 1671; *m.* August, 1702, Jared SPENCER of Saybrook.
- III. WILLIAM, *b.* 19th February, 1673, of whom later.

- IV. Abiah, *b.* 18th August, 1675; *d.* 12th August, 1689.
- V. Rebecca, *b.* 14th June, 1678; *d.s.p.* after 15th March 1725.
- VI. Ann, *b.* 24th May, 1680; *m.* 3d September, 1702, Thomas SPENCER of Saybrook.
- VII. Richard, *b.* 19th July, 1682; *m.* 7th December, 1704, Margaret ABELL.
- VIII. Samuel, *b.* circa 1684; *m.* 18th July, 1714, Sarah OLCOTT.

WILLIAM DOUGLAS, of Plainfield, Connecticut; *b.* in New London, Connecticut, 19th February, 1673; *d.* 10th August, 1719, at Plainfield; he removed in 1699 to Quinnebaug, afterwards Plainfield, Connecticut, where he had land on the east side of the river; he also owned the lands of his father at Voluntown; *m.* Sarah PROCTOR, who *d.* after 1729.

## ISSUE

- I. Hannah, *b.* 7th September, 1696; *m.* 9th February, 1713-1714, Thomas WILLIAMS of Plainfield.
- II. William, *b.* 19th February, 1697-1698; *m.* 26th March, 1716, Mary HANOVER.
- III. Samuel, *b.* 13th April, 1699; *d.s.p.* June, 1703.
- IV. Abiah, *b.* 26th February, 1701-1702; *m.* 3d May, 1720, Henry HOLLAND of Plainfield.
- V. John, *b.* 28th July, 1703; *m.* 13th January, 1724-1725, Olive SPAULDING.
- VI. Sarah, *b.* 7th December, 1704.
- VII. Jerusha, *b.* 26th April, 1706.
- VIII. Samuel, *b.* 3d December, 1707; *m.* Mary, surname unknown.
- IX. Benajah, *b.* 17th September, 1710; *m.* name unknown.
- X. James, *b.* 20th May, 1711; *m.* 4th December, 1732, Rachel MARSH.
- XI. Thomas, *b.* 26th November, 1712; *m.* 4th January, 1737, Martha GALLUP.
- XII. ASA, *b.* 11th December, 1715, of whom later.

ASA DOUGLAS, of Stephentown, New York; *b.* at Plainfield, Connecticut, 11th December, 1715; *d.* 12th November, 1792; he removed from Plainfield to Old Canaan about 1746; about twenty years later he removed to what was then Jericho Hollow, Massachusetts, now Stephentown, New York; during the Revolution the cellar of his house was used as the jail; he led a company of thirty Silver Grays in the Battle of Bennington, 16th August, 1777, when the British and Indians sent to seize the stores collected there and were defeated by the Americans under Col. John STARK; *m.* in 1737, Rebecca WHEELER, *b.* 26th August, 1718, at Concord, Massachusetts, *d.* 12th June, 1809, at Stephentown, New York, dau. of Jonathan and Sarah (—) WHEELER.

## ISSUE

- I. Sarah, *b.* at Plainfield, 26th February, 1738; *m.* George (?) STEWART.
- II. Major Asa, *b.* at Plainfield, 24th December, 1739; he was a Major in the Continental Army; he made himself so troublesome to the British

that a large reward was offered for his apprehension; when BURGOYNE went from Canada to meet Clinton at Albany, Major Asa had to take to the woods for several weeks, staying no two nights in the same place to avoid capture; *m.* Sarah ROBBINS.

- III. Rebecca, *b.* at Plainfield, 3d January, 1741-1742; *d.s.p.* 28th April, 1826.
- IV. William, *b.* at Plainfield, 22d August, 1743; *m.* Hannah COLE.
- V. Hannah, *b.* at Plainfield, 17th January, 1744-1745; *m.* Hon. J(ames?) BROWN.
- VI. Lucy, *b.* at Canaan, 12th January, 1746-1747; *d.* 1749.
- VII. Olive, *b.* at Canaan, 7th September, 1748; *m.* Gen. Samuel SLOANE.
- VIII. WHEELER, *b.* 10th April, 1750, of whom later.
- IX. Jonathan, *b.* at Canaan, 14th February, 1752; *m.* Rhoda HANCOCK.
- X. Nathaniel, *b.* at Canaan, 11th August, 1754; *m.* (firstly) Prudence BROWN; *m.* (secondly) ——— TRAVAISSA.
- XI. John, *b.* at Canaan, 2d August, 1758; *m.* Hannah BROWN.
- XII. Benajah, *b.* at Canaan, 15th December, 1760; *m.* Martha ARNOLD.
- XIII. Lucy, *b.* at Canaan, 10th May, 1762; *m.* Maj. Jonathan BROWN.

WHEELER DOUGLAS, *b.* at Canaan, 10th April, 1750; he removed from Stephentown to Albany, New York, in 1780, where he opened the firm of Douglas and Wheeler with one of his cousins; in 1798 his property was destroyed by fire; he then went to Brant's Ford, Canada, where he remained about a year with the famous Chief of the Six Nations, Capt. Joseph BRANT; in 1799 he removed his family to Canada and settled on the Grand River, where Brantford is now situated; he made his home among the Indians for a few years, but later leased some five hundred acres, lying about eight miles west of their settlement from Brant; he and his wife both *d.* at the home of their dau. Harriet; he *m.* 7th August, 1773, at Stonington, Martha RATHBONE, *b.* 7th August, 1753, at Stonington, Connecticut, *d.* 1st December, 1837, at Smithville, Canada, dau. of Rev. John and Content (BROWN) RATHBONE.

#### ISSUE

- I. Content, *b.* at Stephentown, 4th September, 1772; *m.* Gen. Samuel STEWART.
- II. Martha, *b.* at Stephentown, 26th September, 1774; *m.* Jesse TRACY.
- III. John Hancock, *b.* at Stephentown, 26th April, 1776; he was a physician in New York City and *d.* about 1865; *m.* Elizabeth WILLIAMS.
- IV. ALANSON, *b.* 11th February, 1779, of whom later.
- V. Mary, *b.* at Albany; *m.* Roger SELDEN.
- VI. George, *b.* at Albany; *d.s.p.*
- VII. Charlotte, *b.* at Albany, 15th July, 1785; *m.* Joseph SMITH.
- VIII. Minerva, *b.* at Albany, 17th October, 1787; *m.* ——— MATHEWS.
- IX. Stephen van Rensselaer, *b.* at Albany, 24th March, 1790; *m.* Caroline H. Whitehead.
- X. Harriet, *b.* at Albany, 15th June, 1793; *m.* Smith GRIFFIN.

ALANSON DOUGLAS, *b.* at Stephentown, New York, 11th February, 1779; *d.* at Troy, New York, 7th April, 1856; he studied law; settled first in the village of Lansingburgh, in 1806 he was Surrogate of Rensselaer County, New York, in 1811; he was elected Cashier of the newly incorporated Bank of Troy; in 1827 he was invited to become the Cashier of the Chemical Bank of New York City, but not caring for New York, gladly accepted the call of the Merchants' and Mechanics' Bank of Troy in 1829, just after it received its charter; here he stayed until 1836 when he resigned and was succeeded by his son Charles Selden DOUGLAS. ALANSON DOUGLAS declined the offer of President VAN BUREN of Secretaryship of the Treasury in the latter's Cabinet; *m.* at Stanford, New York, 12th June, 1803, ANN SUTHERLAND, *b.* at Stanford, 7th April, 1784, *d.* at Irvington, New York, 28th February, 1869, dau. of the Hon. Solomon and Tamma (THOMPSON) SUTHERLAND.

## ISSUE

- I. Sutherland, *b.* at Lansingburgh, 25th October, 1804; *m.* Harriet L. STAPLES.
- II. Mary Ann, *b.* at Lansingburgh, 7th February, 1807; *m.* Hon. Samuel MILLER.
- III. George Henry, *b.* at Lansingburgh, 12th September, 1809; *d.s.p.* 1st September, 1837.
- IV. Charles Selden, *b.* at Lansingburgh, 17th August, 1812; *m.* (firstly) Sarah A. HOLLISTER; *m.* (secondly) Mary WARNER, widow of ——— WELLS.
- V. WILLIAM BRADLEY, *b.* 26th December, 1818, of whom later.
- VI. Julia, *b.* at Troy, 17th September, 1823, *m.* George MERRITT.

WILLIAM BRADLEY DOUGLAS, of New York City and Rochester, New York; *b.* at Troy, New York, 26th December, 1818; he early entered his father's bank; in 1842 he was elected Cashier of the Bank of Ithaca; at the expiration of its charter he removed to New York City, and in January, 1850, with others, set about organizing the Mercantile Bank, of which he became first President; in 1856 he retired because of ill health; he went to live in Geneva for some years, but in 1869 removed to Rochester; *m.* 3d June, 1841, Charlotte Cornelia Dickinson FERRIS, dau. of Orange and Sophia (RATHBONE) FERRIS, of St. Albans, Vermont.

## ISSUE

- I. GEORGE WILLIAM, *b.* 8th July, 1850, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Mary Hawley, *b.* 29th April, 1852, *m.* 31st December 1872, Frank A. WARD.

## ISSUE

1. William Douglas WARD, *b.* 25th August, 1874.
2. Frank Hawley WARD, *b.* 13th December, 1876.
3. Charlotte Ferris WARD, *b.* 22d March, 1879.
4. Emma Wilder WARD, *b.* 28th October, 1881.

5. Edward Smith WARD, *b.* 27th April, 1884; *d.* 19th July, 1913.
6. George Merritt WARD, *b.* 18th December, 1885.
7. Mary Antoinette WARD, *b.* 15th September, 1887.
8. Sutherland Douglas WARD, *b.* 27th March, 1890; *d.* December, 1890.
9. Cornelia de Koven WARD, *b.* 5th February, 1893.
10. Dudley Livingston WARD, *b.* 11th August, 1894.

III. Anna Sutherland, *b.* 22d May, 1856; *d.* 5th December, 1856.

*Arms.*—Argent, a man's heart gules ensigned with an imperial crown proper; on a chief azure three stars of the first.

*Crest.*—A heart encrowned or.

*Motto.*—Jamais arriere.

*Residence.*—5 East 88th Street, New York City, Tuxedo Park, New York.

*Clubs.*—Century, Grolier, Tuxedo, University, Union League (New York City); Chicago (Chicago); Automobile of America, Metropolitan (Washington). Clerical Club, Churchman's Association, Vice President of Clergy Clubs of New York and Neighborhood.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of the American Revolution; Psi Upsilon (Beta Beta Chapter), Phi Beta Kappa, Philothean.

## Douglas

**H**ARRY DOUGLAS, of Doric House, Great Barrington, Massachusetts; *b.* 28th February, 1857; *m.* 11th December, 1884, in New York, Anne Grace PAGE, dau. of Kingman Fogg and Grace (MARSHALL) PAGE.

### ISSUE

- I. Grace Josephine, *b.* 30th September, 1887; *m.* 15th April, 1914. James Sheldon POTTER of New York, son of Asa P. POTTER.
- II. Marion, *b.* 22d June, 1889; *m.* 19th September, 1908, William Floyd KENDALL, son of William Beals KENDALL.



### ISSUE

- I. Douglas KENDALL, *b.* 30th June, 1910.
- III. Anne, *b.* 1st June, 1892.

HARRY DOUGLAS was educated at Edwards Place School, Stockbridge, Massachusetts, and public school No. 35, New York City; entered College of the City of New York and later Columbia University, but compelled to give up college owing to ill health; studied law under David Dudley FIELD, for four years, then took up journalism as a profession; established the *Berkshire News* at Great Barrington, Massachusetts, in 1889, sold the paper five years later; was a delegate to the Indianapolis Convention in 1896 of the National Democratic Party; declined a Democratic Congressional nomination in 1894. Author of "Some Old Masters of Greek Architecture," and other works.

## Lineage

The emigrant ancestor of this family was Deacon William DOUGLAS, I, *b.* in Scotland, 1610; *d.* 1682. His father's name is supposed to have been Robert DOUGLAS, *b.* in Scotland in 1588. The exact date of Deacon William DOUGLAS' arrival in America and the name of the ship are uncertain. The tradition is that the company landed at Cape Ann. William settled at Gloucester, but removed to Boston the same year. As the date of his residence in Boston is given as 1640 it is to be assumed that he reached this country in that year. The next year he removed to Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he was entitled to a share of the public lands. In December, 1659, he purchased of William HOUGH of New London, Connecticut, the house that was Robert ISBELL's in New Street. Soon after in 1660 he removed

to New London; Townsman of New London, 1663, 1666, 1669; Deputy to General Court 1672; *m.* Ann MATTLE of Ringstead, Northamptonshire, England, dau. of Thomas MATTLE, Esq.

## ISSUE

- I. Ann, *b.* in Scotland, 1637; *m.* 14th October, 1658, Nathaniel GEARY.
- II. Robert, *b.* in Scotland, 1639; *m.* Mary HEMPSTEAD.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* Ipswich, Massachusetts, 26th August, 1641; *m.* 16th February, 1659, Deacon John CHANDLER of Roxbury.
- IV. Sarah, *b.* Ipswich, 8th April, 1643; *m.* 1661, John KEENY of New London.
- V. WILLIAM, II, *b.* Boston, 1st April, 1645, of whom later.

WILLIAM DOUGLAS, II, of New London, Connecticut; *b.* 1st April, 1645, in Boston; *d.* 28th February, 1734; *m.* (firstly), 1667, Abiah HOUGH; *m.* (secondly) Mary BUSHNELL of New London.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Elizabeth, *b.* 25th February, 1668.
- II. Sarah, *b.* 2d. April, 1671.
- III. William, *b.* 19th February, 1672.
- IV. Abiah, *b.* 18th August, 1765.
- V. Rebecca, *b.* 14th June, 1678.
- VI. Ann, *b.* 24th May, 1680.
- VII. RICHARD, *b.* 19th July, 1682, of whom later.
- VIII. Samuel, *b.* 1684.

RICHARD DOUGLAS, of New London, Connecticut; *b.* 19th July, 1682; *d.* 26th February, 1734; Sea Captain and Surveyor of Highways; *m.* Margaret ABELL of New London.

## ISSUE

- I. Jonathan, *b.* 30th October, 1705.
- II. WILLIAM, III, *b.* 1st January, 1708, of whom later.
- III. Abiah, *b.* 1710.
- IV. Caleb, *b.* 1714.
- V. Margaret, *b.* 1717.
- VI. Richard, *b.* 1720.
- VII. Samuel, *b.* 1722.
- VIII. Elizabeth, *b.* 1725.

WILLIAM DOUGLAS, III, New London, Connecticut; *b.* 1st January, 1708; *d.* 27th November, 1787; was Constable and Deacon of Old Presbyterian Church and a man of importance in the town; *m.* 4th March, 1730, Sarah DENISON, dau. of George DENISON, *d.* 12th May, 1796.

## ISSUE

- I. William, *b.* 7th February, 1731.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 26th November, 1733.
- III. Margaret, *b.* 4th October, 1735.
- IV. Jonathan, *b.* 4th July, 1737.
- V. George, *b.* 16th July, 1739.
- VI. Abiah, *b.* 5th January, 1741.
- VII. Lucy, *b.* 27th November, 1743.
- VIII. Sarah, *b.* 7th February, 1745.
- IX. Eunice, *b.* 1748.
- X. RICHARD, *b.* 1750, of whom later.
- XI. Lydia, *b.* 1752.

CAPTAIN RICHARD DOUGLAS, of New London, Connecticut; *b.* 1750, *d.* 1st March 1816; derived his title from service in the Revolutionary War (see Year Book of New York Society, Sons of the Revolution); *m.* (firstly) Abigail STARR, *d.s.p.* 1799; *m.* (secondly) 2d September, 1804, Lucy (WAY) PALMER, *b.* 6th March, 1774, dau. of John WAY and widow of Samuel PALMER. John WAY was annually elected one of the New London City Council from its incorporation until his death at the age of forty-eight years.

## ISSUE

- I. EARL, *b.* 27th May, 1805, of whom later.
- II. Alfred, *b.* 15th January, 1807.
- III. Erskine, *b.* 26th August, 1812.

EARL DOUGLAS, of New London, Connecticut; *b.* 27th May, 1805; *d.* 5th November, 1865, at Grammercy Park Hotel, New York City; *m.* 20th August, 1827, Julia HEMPSTEAD, *b.* in Hartford, 28th April, 1809, *d.* 22d January, 1869, dau. of Josiah and Mary HEMPSTEAD of Hartford, Connecticut, descended from Sir Robert HEMPSTEAD, founder of the towns of Hempstead, Long Island, moved to New London in June, 1645, with John WINTHROP, later Governor of Colony of Connecticut, Sir Richard SALTONSTALL and others.

## ISSUE

- I. ALFRED, *b.* 10th February, 1829, of whom later.
- II. Richard, *b.* 28th April, 1831.

ALFRED DOUGLAS, of New York; *b.* 10th February, 1829; *d.* 3d October, 1876; *m.* 1852, Josephine CHEESEMAN, dau. of a New York merchant.

## ISSUE

- I. Malcolm, *b.* 1855.
- II. HARRY, *b.* 28th February, 1857, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Josephine, *b.* 1861.

*Arms.*—Argent, a man's heart gules ensigned with an imperial crown ppr. on a chief azure three stars of the first.

*Crest.*—A heart encrowned or.

*Motto.*—Jamais arriere.

*Residence.*—Doric House, Great Barrington, Massachusetts.

## Duke

**W**ILLIAM BERNARD DUKE of "Wilbermar Fields," Riderwood, Baltimore County, Maryland; *b.* 4th July, 1873, at Leonardtown, St. Mary's County, Maryland; *m.* (firstly) at Church of the Immaculate, Towson, Maryland, Jennie (WEBB) ABELL, *d.s.p.*, dau. of George WEBB and widow of George ABELL, both of Baltimore; *m.* (secondly) at the Cathedral, Baltimore, Maryland, 11th February, 1913, Katherine Marie TURNER, dau. of Joseph Joshua TURNER of Baltimore Maryland, and Virginia Agnes MUMFORD, of Snow Hill, Worcester County, Maryland, *m.* 12th November, 1867, she dau. of William and Eleanor (HOLLAND) MUMFORD. Joseph Joshua TURNER was son of Joshua Joseph and Catherine (HERTER) TURNER, she dau. of Ignatius HERTER, he son of J. J. TURNER of Baltimore, who was the son of William, the son of Matthew TURNER.



## ISSUE

I. William Bernard, *b.* 31st May, 1914.

WILLIAM BERNARD DUKE was educated at the schools in St. Mary's County, Maryland; came to Baltimore and engaged in the bicycle business under the firm name of EHRMAN and DUKE; later founded the firm of DUKE, MONTAGUE and GILLET, manufacturers of straw goods, and also the DUKE-PETERSON Hardware Company in 1904; was for three years a Director and Vice-President of the National Bank of Baltimore; Director in the Third National Bank; Vice-President Mercantile Security Company; President German Savings Bank; in 1914 he organized the Seaboard Bank of Baltimore of which he has been President since its organization. He has large farming and stock raising interests in St. Mary's County.

## Lineage

The DUKES of Maryland are supposed to have originated in Devonshire, England, and DUKE of Lake is presumed to be the head of the American branch. Richard DUKE came to Maryland with Father WHITE's party in the *Ark*, 1634, and settled at St. Mary's; it is the family tradition he was Father WHITE's private secretary; he was also a close friend and advisor of Governor Leonard CALVERT, who called him "my trusted friend;" he was on Kent Island in 1641; he was a Member of the Assembly 1637 to 1653 and a leading spirit thereat and was otherwise a prominent man in the affairs of the colony; his wife's name is unknown; in 1653 he returned to England with his wife and his sons Thomas and Richard, who *d.* young, it is believed, in London, and never returned to Maryland.

## ISSUE

- I. Richard, returned to England, no further record.
- II. Thomas, returned to England, no further record.
- III. Andrew, no record.
- IV. JAMES, I, *d.* after 1672, of whom later.
- V. William, returned to England, no further record.

JAMES DUKE, I, of Calvert County, Maryland, in 1652; will proved there in 1672; *m.* Margaret, surname unknown.

## ISSUE

- I. JAMES, II, *d.* 1693, of whom later.
- II. John, no record.
- III. Joseph, no record.
- IV. William, no record.

JAMES DUKE, II, of "Brooke Place Manor," Calvert County; *d.* after 1693; *m.* Mary DAWKINS, dau. of Joseph and Mary (HALL) DAWKINS, of Calvert County, Maryland; James was sometimes called Captain, and was a very active man of affairs; was one of Michael TANEY's advisers in the controversy between the Sheriff and COADE, for which he suffered arrest and imprisonment; he acquired large landed estates, his plantation was called "Brooke Place Manor."

## ISSUE

- I. Andrew, *d.* probably before his father, no record.
- II. Basil, *d.* probably before his father, no record.
- III. John, *d.* probably before his father; no record.
- IV. Joseph, *d.* probably before his father; no record.
- V. JAMES, III, *d.* prior to 1731, of whom below.

JAMES DUKE, III, of "Brooke Place Manor," Calvert County, Maryland; *d.* prior to 1730; inherited the major part of the estate of his father and added largely to his landed possessions; *m.* Martha MACKALL, dau. of Benjamin and Barbara (SMITH) MACKALL; he *d.* prior to 1731.

## ISSUE

- I. JAMES, IV, *d.* circa 1754, of whom later.
- II. Martha, *m.* William GRAY, of Calvert County.
- III. Catherine, *m.* ——— BEALE, of Calvert County.
- IV. Elizabeth, *m.* ——— ROWLAND, of Calvert County.

JAMES DUKE, III, of "Brooke Place Manor," Calvert County, Maryland; *d.* 1754; was a prominent man of affairs and was styled Captain; one of the Justices of Calvert County, 1731-1754; of the Quorum from 1736 to 1752; is said to have

been the first Protestant member of the family; was a Vestryman of Christ Church; he *m.* (firstly) Martha, surname unknown; *m.* (secondly) Esther PARRAN, widow of John PARRAN, she *d.s.p.*

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. James, V, *b.* circa 1728; *d.* circa 1769; *m.* Mary (BROWNE) WILSON, widow of Nathaniel BROWNE.
- II. BENJAMIN, *b.* circa 1730; of whom later.
- III. Leonard, *b.* circa 1732; *d.* unmarried, 1763, leaving his estate to his brother Basil.
- IV. JOHN, *b.* circa 1734, of whom later.
- V. Basil, *m.*, wife's name unknown.

## ISSUE

1. Richard.
  2. Moses Parran.
- VI. Andrew, moved to Harpers Ferry, Virginia.  
 VII. Martha, *m.* John MACKALL, son of James and Ann (BROOKE) MACKALL.  
 VIII. Mary, *m.* ——— HELLEN.

JOHN DUKE, of Calvert and St. Mary's Counties, Maryland; *b.* circa 1734-1735; *d.* after 1780; owing to the complete destruction by fire of all the official County, State and Church records of Calvert and St. Mary's Counties, there is no evidence other than family history of John Duke; it is known he had three sons, two of whom James and Basil remained in Calvert County, while he removed to St. Mary's County, where he married.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN, *b.* 1778, of whom later.
- II. James, who remained in Calvert County.
- III. Basil who probably later moved to Kentucky.

JOHN DUKE of Whitmarsh, St. Mary's County; *b.* in Calvert County, circa 1778; *d.* in St. Mary's County, 1837; *m.* 1799, Mary Priscilla EGERTON of St. Mary's County.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary, *m.* Col. John WALTON of Annapolis, Maryland.

## ISSUE

1. Roland WALTON.
  2. Randolph WALTON.
  3. Edward WALTON.
- II. A son, name not given.  
 III. JOHN of Whitmarsh, *b.* circa 1800, of whom later.

JOHN DUKE of Whitemarsh, St. Mary's County, Maryland; *b.* circa 1800, *d.* circa 1838; *m.* circa 1823, Mary Ann DENT, dau. of George and Elizabeth Temperance (MILLS) DENT of Trent Fort," St. Mary's County, Maryland.

## ISSUE

- I. Susanna, *m.* John L. ABELL.
- II. George Dent, *m.* Nannie HEBB.
- III. James Thomas, *m.* Martha DENT.
- IV. Mary Priscilla, *m.* Robert H. WATHEN.
- V. Betie Ann, *d.* young.
- VI. JOHN FRANCIS, *b.* 25th July, 1835, of whom later.

JOHN FRANCIS DUKE, Planter, of Prospect Point, St. Mary's County, Maryland; *b.* 25th July, 1835; *d.* 18th December, 1915; during the Civil War, when the "Maryland Line" was organized, he became a member of Company B, 2d Maryland Infantry, Confederate States of America; served throughout the war until his capture and imprisonment at Point Lookout; was a Teacher for nearly half of a century; served as School Commissioner for fourteen years; *m.* 30th December, 1865, Margaret Ann NUTHALL, *b.* 4th January, 1844, *d.* 5th March, 1898, dau. of William and Matilda (ABELL) NUTHALL of St. Mary's County, Maryland, she dau. of Thomas ABELL of St. Mary's County.

## ISSUE

- I.. James Roland of Leonardtown; *b.* 12th December, 1867; *m.* 20th October, 1892, Catherine Carroll COUNCELL, dau. of George Montgomery COUNCELL, and Henrietta (PRICE) COUNCELL of Talbot County.
- II. Mary Mabel, *b.* 17th December, 1869; *m.* 21st April, 1900, Joseph Cottman HOBBS of St. George's Island, St. Mary's County, Maryland, son of Joseph COTTMAN and Sarah Jane HOBBS.
- III. John Thomas of Leonardtown, *b.* 11th January, 1872; *m.* 29th August, 1894, Elizabeth Stuart HAYDEN of Greenville, South Carolina, *b.* 14th May, 1876.
- IV. WILLIAM BERNARD, *b.* 4th July, 1873, the subject of this memoir.
- V. Ann Eleanora of Baltimore, *b.* 22d February, 1875; unmarried.
- VI. Margaret Martine, *b.* 16th October, 1876; *d.* 11th May, 1906; *m.* 28th June, 1905, Lynwood J. STERLING, son of J. Edward N. STERLING of Cape Charles, Virginia.
- VII. Benjamin Hooper of Valley Lee, St. Mary's County; *b.* 12th August, 1878; served with Company I, 1st Maryland National Guard, in Spanish American War, 1898; *m.* 6th January, 1902, Grace Arline DENT, dau. of Thomas and Amy Frances (ALLSTON) DENT.
- VIII. Elisabeth Matilda (Sister Michaela), *b.* 30th January, 1880, of St. Catherine's Academy, Lexington, Kentucky.

- IX. Agnes Bernadette, *b.* 17th July, 1881; *d.* 12th October, 1881.
- X. Maud Francis (Sister Margaret Francis); *b.* 18th November, 1882, of St. Mary's School, Paris, Kentucky.
- XI. John Jenkins of Leonardtown, Maryland; *b.* 28th February, 1884; *m.* 10th September, 1910, Lilian Paret TURNER, dau. of Rev. Barker and Fannie (THOMAS) TURNER.
- XII. Charles Clarence, *b.* 10th February, 1886; *m.* 16th June, 1913, Anna Bissell BALDWIN, dau. of Dr. Joseph and Anna (BISSELL) BALDWIN.

*Arms.*—Per fesse argent and azure three chaplets countercharged.

*Crest.*—A demi-griffin or, holding a chaplet azure.

*Motto.*—Always faithful.

*Residence.*—"Wilbermar Fields," Riderwood, Baltimore County, Maryland.

*Societies.*—Sons of the American Revolution.

### Dent

JOHN DENT, "Gentleman," of St. Mary's County, Maryland; *b.* 1651; *d.* 1712; probably was the John DENT who came to Maryland in 1661 to inherit lands from his uncle Thomas DENT, who was *b.* circa 1630, in Gisborough, Yorkshire. John DENT was Commissioner and Justice of the Peace, 1679; served against the Indians at Susquehanna Fort, 1681; Captain to regulate Military Affairs in Chaptico Hundred, St. Mary's County, Maryland, 1694; was a witness against FENDALL, in 1687; Member of the King's Council for Maryland, appointed by King William, 1691; Vestryman of King and Queen's Parish; Member of Committee for St. Mary's County, 1689, etc.; he was quite a large land holder, leaving lands to all his children; *m.* Mary SHERCLIFFE, *b.* 1647, dau. of John and Anne (SPINKE) SHERCLIFFE, he mentions her in his will as "my loving wife."

### ISSUE

- I. John, to whom he leaves some 1500 acres.
- II. Peter, who was living outside of Maryland at the time his father's will was made.
- III. Mary, he leaves "Ashmans Freehold."
- IV. Lydia, he leaves "St. Anns," 100 acres.
- V. Anna, he leaves "St. Stephens," "Colmans," and "Evans Resource," 300 acres.
- VI. Abigail, he leaves "Love's Adventure," 136 acres.
- VII. Christianna, "Cold Wells," 556 acres.
- VIII. GEORGE, "Haphazard," and "Freestone Point," 374 acres, of whom below.

GEORGE DENT, Planter of "Freestone Point" and "Haphazard," St. Mary's County, Maryland; will dated 5th April, 1746; proved 7th June, 1750; was a large land owner as shown by his will; *m.* Mary surname unknown.

## ISSUE

- I. John.
- II. George.
- III. Peter.
- IV. THOMAS, *b.* circa 1730, of whom later.
- V. William.
- VI. Mary, *m.* ——— ARMSTRONG.
- VII. Lydia.
- VIII. Charity.

THOMAS DENT of St. Mary's County, Maryland; *b.* circa 1730; living in 1774; *d.* prior to 1790; *m.* Elizabeth EDWARDS, who *d.* 1823-1824; they had a son.

GEORGE DENT of "Trent Fort," St. Mary's County, Maryland; *b.* 21st December, 1756; *d.* 15th October, 1842; served as a private in the American Revolution from 25th May 1778 to 3d April, 1779, in Capt. John DAVIDSON's Company, 2d Maryland Regiment, commanded by Colonel WOOLFORD; served subsequently for two weeks under Lieut. Benjamin EDWARDS and again for two months under Captain MILLS; *m.* Elizabeth Temperance MILLS.

## ISSUE (SURVIVING AT HIS DEATH)

- I. William.
- II. Hezekiah.
- III. Mary Ann, *m.* John DUKE (see DUKE family for descendants), page 200.
- IV. Eliza T., *m.* John Amory BURROUGHS.

## Dunton

**W**ILLIAM RUSH DUNTON, II, M.D., of Govans, Maryland; *b.* 24th July, 1868, in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *m.* 1st July, 1897, Emma Drusilla HOGAN, *b.* 12th September, 1862, dau. of Jonathan Elmer HOGAN, *b.* 19th December, 1840, *d.* 2d February, 1916, *m.* 9th May, 1860, Helen Rowena McCLEAN, *b.* 9th May, 1836, *d.* 28th December, 1892.

### ISSUE

- I. Helen McClean, *b.* 2d May, 1899.
- II. William Rush, III, *b.* 26th May, 1903.
- III. Stephen Morgan, *b.* 6th November, 1904; *d.* 6th April, 1905.
- IV. Henry Hurd, *b.* 30th December, 1905.

WILLIAM RUSH DUNTON, M.D., was educated at private schools; Haverford College, B.S., 1889; M.A., 1890; University of Pennsylvania, M.D., 1893; Interné at several hospitals; Assistant Physician Sheppard and Enoch Pratt Hospital since 1895; Organizer and first Secretary of Haverford Society of Maryland and President of same; Organizer and Secretary of Maryland Psychiatric Society; Associate Editor *Maryland Psychiatric Quarterly*; Instructor in Psychiatry, Johns Hopkins University.

### Lineage

WILLIAM DUNTON of Philadelphia; *b.* 20th June, 1748; *d.* 8th July, 1807; it is supposed that he came from Boston but this has not yet (1916) been proved; the Philadelphia Directory for 1793, where his name first appears, gives William DUNTON, Lieutenant of the *General Green*, Revenue Cutter, 19 Queen Street, Southwark; in that of 1796 as Sea Captain, same address; in that of 1797 as William DUNCAN, Shipmaster; in that of 1801 William DUNCAN, Shipmaster Brown's Street, leading north from Front Street, next to 404; in that of 1802 and 1803 William DUNTON, Sea Captain, 54 Brown Street; in that of 1805 the address is given as Brown Street; in that of 1805 the address is given as 60 Brown Street; it is known that he was taken prisoner by the British. He and his wife were members of the First Moravian (United Brethren) Church of Philadelphia, and from the records much of the following information is derived.

### ISSUE

- I. JACOB, *b.* 14th August, 1773, of whom later.
- II. Thomas, *b.* 14th December, 1774; *bapt.* 18th December, 1774, by Rev. Jacob FRIES, *d. s.p.*
- III. William, *b.* 18th May, 1776; *bapt.* 26th May, 1778, by Jacob FRIES, *d. s.p.*
- IV. Sarah, *b.* 14th May, 1778; *bapt.* 24th May, 1778; *m.* 15th September, 1796, to Francis HUNT by J. MEDER.

- v. George, *b.* 23d August, 1780; *bapt.* 3d September, 1780, by D. LYDICK; *d.* 28th April, 1854; *m.* to Anna Mary FRIBERG.
- vi. Elizabeth, *b.* 31st March, 1783; *bapt.* 27th April, 1783, by D. LYDICK.
- vii. Margaretha, *b.* 25th February, 1785; *bapt.* 13th March, 1785, by J. FRIES.
- viii. Amelia, *b.* 22d October, 1787; *bapt.* 4th November, 1787, by John MEDER.
- ix. Maria, *b.* 4th April; *bapt.* 25th April, 1790, by John MEDER; *m.* Isaiah DOANE, *b.* 1785; *d.* 1839.
- x. William, *b.* 13th December, 1792; *bapt.* 20th January, 1793, by John MEDER; *d.* 14th March, 1855.
- xi. Anna, *b.* 28th November, 1794; *bapt.* 21st December, 1794, by John MEDER.

JACOB DUNTON, *b.* 14th August, 1773; *bapt.* 15th August, 1773, by Rev. Jacob FRIES; *d.* 1st January, 1852; buried in lot G. 207, Laurel Hill; *m.* (firstly) Bridget FLANAGAN, *b.* 30th September (?), 1775, *d.* 20th November, 1805; *m.* (secondly) 2d October, 1806, Anna Maria McCARTY, *b.* 1786, *d.* 1873.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- i. William, *b.* 28th February, 1796; *bapt.* 6th March, 1796, by John MEDER; *d.* 3d December, 1796, *d.s.p.*
- ii. John, *b.* 24th June, 1797; *bapt.* 2d July, 1797 by John MEDER; *d.s.p.* 24th November, 1798.
- iii. Jacob, *b.* 27th April, 1800; *bapt.* 1st June, 1800, by J. F. FRUEAUF; *d.* 31st January, 1854, in New York; *m.* 10th October, 1821, Caroline DE LA MATER, *b.* 21st March, 1802, *d.* 19th February, 1892, in New York; she was the second dau. of John DE LA MATER of Philadelphia, formerly of New York.
- iv. ISAAC, *b.* 26th May, 1802, of whom later.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- i. Anna Maria, *d.s.p.*, *b.* 8th June, 1807; *bapt.* 2d July, 1807, by Jos. ZESLINE; *b.* 6th October, 1879; *m.* (firstly) James Ritchie GEMMILL, *b.* 27th December, 1805, *d.* 11th May, 1855; *m.* (secondly) William Henry ALLEN (widower), *b.* 27th March, 1808, *d.* 29th August, 1882. He was President of Girard College for many years before and until his death.
- ii. Abraham, *b.* 29th July, 1808; *bapt.* 29th August, 1808; *d.* 11th April, 1827, *bapt.* by J. ZESLINE.

ISAAC DUNTON, *b.* 26th May, 1802, of Philadelphia; *bapt.* 18th July, 1802, by J. F. FRUEAUF; *d.* 14th November, 1846; *m.* Mary Simpson RUSH, dau. of William RUSH the eminent carver. She was *b.* 3d March, 1803, *d.* 15th January, 1887.

## ISSUE

- I. Martha, *b.* 8th May, 1826; *m.* 20th October, 1859, Edward H. LEWIS, of Radnor, Pennsylvania, *b.* 30th November, 1820, *d.* 29th May, 1893.
- II. Mary, *b.* 23d September, 1827; *d.* 13th August, 1896; *m.* 23d December, 1856, John H. WESTCOTT, *b.* 11th October, 1825, *d.* 18th January, 1867.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* 8th August, 1829; *d.* 9th August, 1884; *m.* 23d December, 1856, Rev. Lorenzo WESTCOTT, *b.* 1829, brother of John H. WESTCOTT, *d.* 5th June, 1879.
- IV. William Rush, *b.* 10th March, 1830.
- V. JACOB, *b.* 3d August, 1833, of whom below.

JACOB DUNTON, *b.* 3d August, 1833; *d.* 18th January, 1897; *m.* 23d September, 1858, Anna Maria Gordon GEMMILL, *b.* 28th November, 1833, *d.* 10th December 1893.

## ISSUE

- I. James Gemmill, *b.* December, 1860.
- II. Elizabeth Worrell, *b.* 10th October, 1884.
- III. WILLIAM RUSH, Jr., *b.* 24th July, 1868, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms* (RUSH of England).—Gules on a fesse or, between three horses courant argent as many annulets azure.

*Crest*.—A wolf's head erased ermine.

*Residence*.—714 East Evesham Avenue, Govans, Maryland.

*Clubs*.—Florestan.

*Societies*.—Colonial Wars, Sons of the American Revolution, American Medical Association, Baltimore County Medical Association, Medical and Chirurgical Faculty of Maryland, American Philatelic Society, Baltimore Philatelic Society, Inter-State Psychiatric Society, Maryland Historical Society.

**Rush**

JOHN RUSH commanded a troop of horse in CROMWELL'S Army. At the close of the war he married Susanna LUCAS at Horton in Oxfordshire 8th January, 1648. He embraced the principles of the Quakers in 1660 and came to Pennsylvania in 1683 with seven children and several grand children and settled at Byberry, thirteen miles from Philadelphia. In 1691 he and his whole family became Keithians and in 1697 most of them became Baptists. He *d.* at Byberry in 1699. His sword was in possession of Jacob RUSH and his watch in possession of Gen. William DARK of Virginia, but both were later in Independence Hall, Philadelphia.

## ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth, *b.* 16th June, 1649; *m.* 27th May, 1680, Richard COLLET.
- II. WILLIAM, *b.* 21st July, 1652, of whom later.
- III. Thomas, *b.* 7th November, 1654; *d.* in London 18th April, 1676.

- IV. Susanna, *b.* 28th December, 1656; *m.* John HART in England.
- V. John, *b.* 1st March, 1660.
- VI. Francis, *b.* 8th February, 1662.
- VII. James, *b.* 21st July, 1664; *d.* and was buried at Banbury, 24th January, 1671.
- VIII. Joseph, *b.* 26th October, 1666.
- IX. Edward, *b.* 27th September, 1670.
- X. Jane, *b.* 27th December, 1673-1674; *m.* John DARKE.

WILLIAM RUSH, *b.* 21st July, 1652; *m.* in England; *d.* at Byberry, Pennsylvania, 1688, five years after his arrival in America.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Susanna, *m.* (firstly) John WEBSTER; *m.* (secondly) ——— GILBERT.
- II. James, *d.* 1727; *m.* Rachel PEART.
- III. Elizabeth, *m.* Timothy STEVENSON, who afterwards *m.* Rachel RUSH, widow of his brother-in-law James RUSH.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Sarah, called Aurelia until her marriage and baptism; *m.* David MEREDITH.
- II. WILLIAM, of whom below.

WILLIAM RUSH, *d.* 31st January, 1733, at Boston, Massachusetts; *m.* 1st March, 1711-1712, Elizabeth HODGES, who *d.* 15th April, 1735, in Philadelphia. The wedding took place at a Quaker meeting held at the house of his brother, James RUSH, at Byberry, as appears by a certificate in the possession of James IRVINE.

#### ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 9th February, 1712-1713; *d.* 5th January, 1766; *m.* 24th May, 1733, George IRVINE, who *d.* 2d October, 1740.
- II. William, *b.* 24th February, 1717-1718; *d.* 30th November, 1791; *m.* (firstly) Esther CARLISLE; *m.* (secondly) Frances DECORNE.
- III. JOSEPH, *b.* 3d January, 1719-1720; of whom later.
- IV. Elizabeth, *b.* and *d.* 6th January, 1721-1722.
- V. Elizabeth, *b.* 12th February, 1722-1723; *d.* 8th December, 1754.
- VI. Francis, *b.* 3d November, 1725; *d.* 27th August, 1726.

JOSEPH RUSH, *b.* 3d January, 1719-1720; *m.* (firstly) 19th September, 1750, Rebecca LINCOLN, probably a dau. of Abraham LINCOLN of Springfield Township, now Delaware County, Pennsylvania; *m.* (secondly) Elizabeth HILTON.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Elizabeth, *m.* William ALLEN.
- II. WILLIAM, *b.* 1759, of whom later.

- III. Mary, *m.* Joseph TATUM.
- IV. Abraham, *d.* young.
- V. Catherine, *m.* John COCHRAN.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Joseph, *d.* unmarried.
- II. Susanna, *d.* unmarried.
- III. George, *d.* young.
- IV. Esther, *d.* young.
- V. Rebecca, *d.* young.
- VI. Benjamin, *m.* Rebecca JONES.
- VII. Esther, *m.* John LOUGHERY.
- VIII. Sarah, *d.* unmarried.
- IX. James Irvine, *m.* Ann EVANS.

WILLIAM RUSH of Pennsylvania, *b.* 1759; *d.* 17th January, 1833; *m.* Martha WALLACE.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 1782; *d.* 2d January, 1853; *m.* Mary, surname unknown.
- II. Rebecca, drowned.
- III. William, *m.* and had issue, six children.
- IV. Martha.
- V. Joseph.
- VI. Benjamin.
- VII. Samuel W., *m.* Elizabeth REES.
- VIII. Elizabeth, *b.* 10th March, 1801; *d.* 31st October, 1878.
- IX. MARY SIMPSON, *b.* 3d March, 1803, of whom below.

MARY SIMPSON RUSH, *b.* 3d March, 1803; *d.* 15th January, 1887; *m.* Isaac DUNTON, *b.* 26th May, 1802, son of Jacob DUNTON, *b.* 14th August, 1773, *m.* (firstly) Bridget FLANAGAN, *m.* (secondly) Anna Maria McCARTY.

## ISSUE

- I. Martha DUNTON, *b.* 8th May, 1826; *d.* 13th November, 1917; *m.* 20th October, 1859, Edward H. LEWIS, of Radnor, Pennsylvania, *b.* 30th November, 1820, *d.* 29th May, 1893.
- II. Mary DUNTON, *b.* 23d September, 1827; *d.* 13th August, 1896; *m.* 23d December, 1856, John H. WESTCOTT, *b.* 11th October, 1825, *d.* 18th January, 1867.
- III. Elizabeth DUNTON, *b.* 8th August, 1829; *d.* 9th August, 1884; *m.* 23d December, 1856, Rev. Lorenzo WESTCOTT, *b.* 1829, *d.* 5th June, 1879, brother of John H. WESTCOTT.
- IV. William Rush DUNTON, *b.* 10th March, 1830; *d.* 14th May, 1911, at Montrose, Pennsylvania.

- V. JACOB DUNTON, *b.* 3d August, 1833, of whom later.
- VI. Anna Maria Gemmill DUNTON, *b.* 25th October, 1885; *m.* 16th April, 1857, James McCullough FARR, of Philadelphia, afterwards living in New York.
- VII. Isaac DUNTON, *b.* January, 1839; *d.* 21st February, 1864; *m.* 30th December, 1863, Belle FARR, *b.* 9th December, 1836.
- VIII. Susan Ritchie DUNTON, *b.* 1842; *d.* 1845.
- IX. Emma DUNTON, *b.* 1845; *m.* 19th January, 1881, Wallace Williams LOVEJOY.

JACOB DUNTON of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *b.* 3d August, 1833; *d.* 18th January, 1897; *m.* 23d September, 1858, Anna Maria Gordon GEMMILL, *b.* 28th November, 1833, *d.* 10th December, 1893.

#### ISSUE

- I. James Gemmill DUNTON, *b.* December, 1860; *m.* (firstly) name unknown, no issue; *m.* (secondly) Mary LILLIE.

#### ISSUE

- I. Thomas.
- 2. Elizabeth.

- II. Elizabeth Worrell DUNTON, *b.* 10th October, 1864.
- III. WILLIAM RUSH DUNTON, JR., *b.* 24th July, 1868; *m.* 1st July, 1897, Edna Drusilla HOGAN, *b.* 12th September, 1862, dau. of Jonathan Elmer and Helen Ruhamah (McCLEAN) HOGAN.

#### ISSUE

- 1. Helen McClean DUNTON, *b.* 2d May, 1897.
- 2. William Rush DUNTON, III, *b.* 26th May, 1903.
- 3. Stephen Morgan DUNTON, *b.* 6th November, 1904; *d.* 6th April, 1905.
- 4. Henry Hurd DUNTON, *b.* 30th December, 1905.

## Earle

**H**ENRY MONTAGUE EARLE, L.B., of York City; *b.* 28th March, 1870, in Greenville, South Carolina; Lawyer; educated Georgetown University, District of Columbia, where he graduated L.B., 1893; *m.* 19th April, 1897, Mary Louise COE, dau. of Elmore Frank COE.



## Lineage

The ancestor of this branch of the American family was John EARLE, a Royalist of the ancient house of ERLE or DE ERLEIGH, who came from Somersetshire, England, to Northumberland County, Virginia, in 1649; *d.* in Westmoreland County, Virginia, September or October, 1660; granted four patents of 1600 acres of land on Yocomoco Neck, 16th November, 1652, for the transportation of thirty-two persons; was a planter and kinsman of Sir Walter EARLE, a member of the Board of Managers of the Virginia Colony; *m.* Mary, surname unknown in England.

## ISSUE

- I. SAMUEL, *b.* in England, 1638, of whom later.
- II. John, *b.* in England.
- III. Mary, *b.* in England.

SAMUEL EARLE of Westmoreland County, Virginia, Planter and Merchant; *b.* in England, 1638; *d.* in Westmoreland County, 1697; *m.* Bridget, surname unknown.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. SAMUEL, *b.* circa 1670.

SAMUEL EARLE, of Westmoreland County, Virginia; *b.* there circa 1670; *d.* there 1746; was a Planter, Surveyor of Highways, Grand Juror many times; was a large land owner; *m.* Phillis, surname unknown.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. SAMUEL, *b.* circa 1692.

MAJOR SAMUEL EARLE, of Frederick County, Virginia; *b.* in Westmoreland County, circa 1692; *d.* Frederick County, Virginia, circa 1771; Attorney-at-Law, Justice on the same bench in Frederick County with Thomas and Lord FAIRFAX, Baron of Cameron; one of the earliest members of the House of Burgesses from Frederick County; Major of Militia, Sheriff, Church Warden, Collector of Tobacco for the Crown; *m.* Anne SORRELL, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth SORRELL. Thomas SORRELL was clerk of the County Court for many years beginning with 1718.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

I. BAYLIS, *b.* August, 1734.

COLONEL BAYLIS EARLE, of Spartansburgh County, South Carolina; *b.* 8th August, 1734, New Winchester, Virginia; *d.* 6th January, 1825, in Spartansburgh County; was lieutenant in the Virginia Militia before the Revolutionary War and Colonel in the South Carolina Militia after the War; the battle of Earle's Ford was fought upon his place; was one of the early Judges of Spartansburgh County; Graduate of William and Mary College; *m.* 16th April, 1757, Mary PRINCE, dau. of John PRINCE of Frederick County, Virginia, and sister of Capt. Frank PRINCE, 5th Regiment South Carolina Continental Troops, and of Lieut. Thomas PRINCE of the same Regiment who was killed in the battle of Stono, during the American Revolution.

## ISSUE

- I. Samuel, *b.* 28th November, 1760; *d.* 24th November, 1838; Commissioned 11th June, 1777, Ensign in Capt. John BOWIE's Company, 5th South Carolina Continental Regiment; *m.* 12th March, 1793, Harriet HARRISON, dau. of James and Elizabeth (HAMPTON) HARRISON.

## ISSUE

- I. Samuel M., *b.* 5th March, 1815.
- II. ASPHASIO, of whom later.

ASPHASIO EARLE, wife's name unknown.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. HENRY M., *b.* 1802.

HENRY M. EARLE, *b.* 1802; *d.* 1890; *m.* wife's name not given.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. WILLIAM EDWARD, *b.* 1841.

WILLIAM EDWARD EARLE, of Greenville, South Carolina; *b.* 1841; *d.* 1894; was Captain and Major of Artillery in the army of the Confederate States, 1861-1865; Assistant United States District Attorney of South Carolina; *m.* Elizabeth PRICE; *d.* 1878.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. HENRY MONTAGUE, *b.* 28th March, 1870, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Gules, three escallops within a bordure engrailed argent.

*Crest.*—A lion's head erased or, transpierced by a broken spear.

*Motto.*—Vulneritus non victus.

*Residence.*—239 Madison Avenue, New York City.

*Clubs.*—City, Country of New York, Metropolitan of Washington.

## Fullam

**R**EAR ADMIRAL WILLIAM FREELAND FULLAM, United States Navy; *b.* 20th October, 1855, in Monroe County, New York; *m.* 15th April, 1885, Mariana Winder ROBINSON, dau. of the late Judge John Mitchell ROBINSON, Maryland Court of Appeals and Mariana Stoughton EMORY his wife, both of the Eastern Shore of Maryland. John Mitchell ROBINSON was the son of Peter ROBINSON, Caroline County, Maryland, who *m.* Sarah MITCHELL, the dau. of Dr. John MITCHELL of Dorchester County, Maryland. Peter ROBINSON was the son of Ralph ROBINSON of Sussex County, Delaware, who *m.* Caroline POTTER of Caroline County, Maryland. Mariana EMORY was the dau. of Thomas and Mariana Stoughton (WINDER) EMORY, the son of Thomas EMORY of Poplar Grove, Queen Anne County, Maryland.



### ISSUE

- I. Mariana Emory, *b.* Brooklyn, New York; *m.* Austin Ledyard SANDS, Esq., of Newport, Rhode Island.
- II. Rhoda, of Annapolis, Maryland.

WILLIAM FREELAND FULLAM entered the Naval Academy in 1873; graduated 1877, at the head of his Class. 1877 to 1879, cruise in the Mediterranean, *U. S. S. Marion* and *Trenton*; returned to Annapolis for final graduation in 1879; cruise to China, *U. S. S. Swatara*, 1879 to 1882. 1883 to 1887 at Naval Academy, Department of Mathematics, and in charge of Battalion of Midshipmen. 1887 to 1891, cruise in *U. S. S. Boston*, *Yorktown*, *Vesuvius* and *Trenton*. 1891 to 1894, Naval Academy, Department of Mathematics and in charge of Battalion of Midshipmen. 1894 to 1897, served on board *U. S. S. Raleigh* and *Miantonomoh*; then to Naval Academy, Department of Ordnance. 1898, served on board *U. S. S. New Orleans*, Spanish War, Santiago Campaign, blockade and bombardment of Santiago and San Juan; then to Naval Academy, Department of Ordnance. 1899 to 1901, Executive Officer, *U. S. S. Lancaster*. 1902 to 1905, Naval Academy, Head of Department of Ordnance; commanded practice ships, *Chesapeake* and *Terror*. 1906, prepared dry dock *Dewey* for the trip to Philippines; commanded *U. S. S. Marrietta* in West Indies and Central America, receiving special letters of commendation for work protecting American interests in those waters, in Cuba and Honduras. 1907 to 1909, commanded Naval Training Station, Newport, Rhode Island. 1909 to 1911, commanded *U. S. S. Mississippi*; received three letters of commendation for efficiency on that ship. 1911 to 1912, Commanded Naval Training Station, Great Lakes, Illinois. 1913, Aid to Secretary, Navy Department. 1914, ordered Superintendent, United States Naval Academy. June to

September, 1914, commanded practice squadron, battleships *Missouri*, *Idaho* and *Illinois*, with Midshipmen to Europe. July to September, 1915, commanded practice squadron, battleships, *Missouri*, *Wisconsin* and *Ohio*, with Midshipmen to San Francisco and return. These were the first battleships to pass through the Panama Canal. October, 1915, ordered to duty Commander-in-Chief United States Pacific Reserve Fleet, and assumed command at San Francisco, 15th October, while fleet was on duty in connection with the Panama-Pacific International Exposition. April, 1917, ordered command Patrol Force, United States Pacific Fleet.

### Lineage

HON. FRANCIS FULLAM or FULHAM, of Weston, Massachusetts; *b.* in Fulham, England, 1670; *d.* in Weston, 15th January, 1758; was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas of Weston, Massachusetts; *m.* Sarah LIVERMORE, *b.* 18th February, 1671, *d.* 10th March, 1724.

#### ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

1. JACOB, *b.* 19th November, 1692, of whom later.

JACOB FULLAM, of Weston, Massachusetts; *b.* there 19th November, 1692; *d.* 8th May, 1725; was enrolled in Captain LOVEWELL'S Company in a campaign against the Indians in 1725; this company left the vicinity of Boston and on 8th May, 1725, met the Indians at Friesburg, Massachusetts, where a battle was fought which is known in song and story as "Lovewell's Fight;" young Fullam was killed in this fight in a hand-to-hand encounter with an Indian Chief; in 1726 an account of the fight was published in the "*Worcester Magazine*" which is to be found in the Boston Public Library; *m.* 28th February, 1715, in Weston, Tabitha WHITNEY, *b.* 22d August, 1696.

#### ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

1. ELISHA, *b.* 26th June, 1725, of whom later.

ELISHA FULLAM, of Harvard, Massachusetts; *b.* there 26th June, 1725; *d.* there 22d September, 1801; *m.* 21st January, 1744, Sarah HAGAR, *bapt.* 13th October, 1723.

#### ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

1. ELISHA, *b.* 14th February, 1752, of whom later.

ELISHA FULLAM, of Harvard, Massachusetts; *b.* 14th February, 1752, Penfield, New York; *d.* 20th May, 1824, in Penfield; *m.* Abigail NICHOLS.

#### ISSUE

1. NELSON, *b.* 2d November, 1805, of whom later.

NELSON FULLAM, of Rochester, New York; *b.* in Penfield, 2d November, 1805; *d.* 15th May, 1878, in Rochester; *m.* 2d March, 1828, Alexina SEYMOUR, *b.* 1812, *d.* 1886.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

1. NATHAN SEYMOUR, *b.* 1831, of whom later.

NATHAN SEYMOUR FULLAM, of Rochester, New York; *b.* in Penfield, New York, 1831; *m.* 1854, Rhoda Ann STOWITZ, *b.* 1831, *d.* 1881.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

1. WILLIAM FREELAND, *b.* 20th October, 1855, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Argent a cross sable between four trefoils slipped vert, a bordure engrailed azure.

*Residence.*—Annapolis, Maryland.

*Clubs.*—New York Yacht, Army and Navy (Washington); Naval Academy (Annapolis).

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars.

## Fulton

**W**ILLIAM EDWARDS FULTON, of Waterbury, Connecticut; *b.* 8th August, 1852, in Brooklyn, New York; *m.* 23d October, 1877, Ida Eleana LEWIS, *b.* 25th November, 1852, dau. of Edward Cuffin and Harriet Maria (PHIPPENEY) LEWIS.

### ISSUE

- I. Lewis Edwards, *b.* 22d January, 1879; graduated from Yale, 1901.
- II. William Shirley, *b.* 23d November, 1880; graduated from Yale, 1903; *m.* 10th January, 1906, Rose Hinckley HAYDEN.

### ISSUE

1. William Hayden, *b.* 12th March, 1907.
  2. Elizabeth Hayden, *b.* 14th January, 1910.
- III. Irving Kent, *b.* 17th December, 1882; graduated from Yale, 1906; *m.* 11th October, 1910, Elizabeth Harrison WARNER, *b.* 27th November, 1886, in Salisbury, Connecticut.

### ISSUE

1. Wells, *b.* 4th December, 1911.

WILLIAM EDWARDS FULTON was educated at The College of the City of New York; President of the Waterbury Farrel Foundry and Machine Company since 1902; Vice-President Manufacturers National Bank of Waterbury, Connecticut; Member St. John's Protestant Episcopal Church; is descended from the following Colonial Founders:

Matthew BECKWITH  
John BENT  
Thomas BLISS  
William CHITTENDEN  
Robert CROSS  
William EAGER  
Thomas FORD  
William GOODRICH  
Adam HAWKES  
Abraham HILL  
William HUNTER  
William KEENEY  
Robert LONG  
John MEIGS  
John MOORE  
Thomas NORTON  
William PHELPS

John ROBERTS  
Richard SEYMOUR  
John SMITH  
John STEVENS  
Francis WAINWRIGHT  
John WARNER  
Thomas WOODFORD  
Samuel WRIGHT  
John ALLEN  
John BEEBE  
Thomas BIRD  
Edward BRAGG  
Nicholas CLAPP  
John DANIELS  
Alexander EDWARDS  
Robert FULTON  
Walter HALLIDAY

Henry HERRICK  
William HOLT  
Robert JENNISON  
Joseph KERLEY  
Oliver MAINWARING  
Isaac MIXER  
Thomas NEWELL  
Richard RAYMOND  
William ROCKWELL  
Robert STARKWEATHER  
John STRONG  
William WARD  
William WHITREDD  
Matthew WOODRUFF  
Thomas WRIGHT  
Thomas BEEBE  
John BISSELL

George CHAPPELL	Abraham HOWE	William THOMPSON
Edward COGSWELL	Solomon JOHNSON	Isaac SHELDEN
Anthony DORCHESTER	Hugh LASKIN	Rowland STEBBINS
Sylvester EVELETH	Matthew MARVIN	Mark SYMONDS
Edward GARFIELD	Richard MONTAGUE	Andrew WARNER
Walter HARRIS	John NORTH	William WOODBURY
George HEYWOOD	Joseph PARSONS	John WOODS
	Edward RICE	

### Lineage

The Scottish line of FULTON originated in Ayrshire and Lanarkshire and migrated in various directions. The Protestant Colonies in the North of Ireland, received from this source several families of FULTON, and from these sprang the Scotch-Irish FULTONS who were destined to bear their share in the flood of immigration which was reaching the shores of America during the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. Several branches of the FULTON lines reached Pennsylvania between 1730 and 1760, who show by their close similarity of names, immediate relationship with the families of FULTON who settled in Massachusetts some twenty or thirty years previously. The Georgia and South Carolina FULTONS very evidently migrated from the Pennsylvania branch. From the families located in Eastern Pennsylvania, came the Robert FULTON, who was soon to make his name famous for all time in connection with the first vessel operated by steam. His father *d.* in Lancaster, Pennsylvania, in 1767, and the family removed to the western part of the State. The relationship between this branch and that of the Massachusetts branch of John and Robert FULTON, is close, and it is in this branch of Massachusetts FULTONS that we are interested. In this connection a chart prepared by Sir Theodore HOPE, K.C., S.J.C., J.E., of London, England, shows the line of descent to the Robert FULTON branch of the Massachusetts line, from which the subject of this memoir descends. It is as follows:

WILLIAM FULTON, of Kilkenny, Ireland, from the Scottish family of the name, lived at Diviagh, and *d.* in 1638; *m.* Elizabeth (surname not given) who was buried 31st July, 1674.

### ISSUE

- I. JOHN, of Lisburn; *b.* 1623, of whom later.
- II. Richard, of Lisburn, *b.* 1624; buried 25th September, 1711; *m.* (firstly) Dorotie, who was buried 30th May, 1662; *m.* (secondly) Mary, who was buried 21st August, 1712.

### ISSUE

- |             |             |
|-------------|-------------|
| 1. Matthew. | 5. Dorothy. |
| 2. Richard. | 6. Thomas.  |
| 3. William. | 7. George.  |
| 4. Isabel.  |             |

- III. James.
- IV. Thomas, *b.* before 1638; had son William of Cork.
- V. William, *b.* before 1638; had son William of Kilkenny.

JOHN FULTON, of Lisburn, Ireland; *b.* 1623; *m.* (firstly) name not given; *m.* (secondly) Margaret HOMER; *m.* (thirdly) 13th December, 1676, Sarah COSLET.

## ISSUE

- I. Paul.
- II. Janet.
- III. John, *b.* 1653; *m.* (firstly) 18th December, 1687, Margaret ENGLISH; *m.* (secondly) 1690, Margaret CARNAC.

## ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth.
  - 2. Mary Ann.
  - 3. James Carnac.
  - 4. John.
  - 5. Mary.
  - 6. Margaret.
  - 7. John.
- IV. Robert.

## ISSUE

- I. James.
- 2. Thomas.
- V. HUGH, *b.* 1659, of whom later.
- VI. Ann.
- VII. Thomas, of Blaris; *b.* 1663; *m.* 15th December, 1687, Ann MEREDITH of Blaris.

HUGH FULTON, *b.* 1659; *m.* 20th February, 1681, Elinor JOHNSON of Denaghy.

## ISSUE

- I. William, *bapt.* 1683; son John *bapt.* 1709, at Diviagh.
- II. ROBERT, *bapt.* 1685, of whom later.
- III. Jane, *bapt.* 1686.
- IV. James, *bapt.* 1690.
- V. John, *bapt.* 1692.
- VI. Thomas, *bapt.* 1694.

ROBERT FULTON, *bapt.* 1685; was in Boston, Massachusetts, as late as 1754, when he sold land on Orange Street, where he lived, which he had purchased in 1751. No record can be found of his death or of any probate. His sons (?) were in Boston as early as 1730, and in 1732 John was *m.* by Rev. John MOORHEAD, pastor of the First Presbyterian Church, which was organized in 1728 on Brattle Street, and which later became the Arlington Street Unitarian Church. Robert FULTON, *m.* Elizabeth (surname not given).

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* about 1710; *d.* about 1760; *m.* 3d August, 1732, at Boston, Massachusetts, Ann WYER; had issue.

1. John, who *d.* in 1760.

1<sup>1</sup>. Sarah.

2<sup>1</sup>. John A.

2. Robert, *d.* Boston, 1808; *m.* (firstly) 3d August, 1769, Elizabeth INGRAHAM; *m.* (secondly) 27th December, 1783, Polly ORALL. He was a distiller (?).

II. ROBERT, *b.* 1713, of whom later.

III. Samuel, *m.* Elizabeth (surname not given).

## ISSUE

1. John, *b.* 1736; *d.* 9th February, 1790; was a soldier in the War of the Revolution from Medford; *m.* 25th July, 1762, Boston, Massachusetts, Sarah BRADLEY, *b.* 1740, *d.* November, 1835, at Medford, Massachusetts, dau. of Samuel BRADLEY. The present Daughters of the American Revolution Chapter of Medford is named from her, The Sarah Bradley Fulton Chapter; she left one son and four daughters who were *m.* at Medford, and another dau. Nancy (Ann W.), *b.* 1767, *d.* 13th November, 1845.
2. Samuel, *m.* at Boston (int.), 3d July, 1760, Mary CORBET; *d.* probably in 1764.

ROBERT FULTON, *b.* 1713, in North of Ireland; descended from the Scotch FULTONS of Ayrshire and Lanarkshire; *d.* 1st December, 1776, at Colrain, Massachusetts; he came to America about 1730, with his father and brothers, and settled at Boston, Massachusetts, and about 1742, he removed to Colrain, Massachusetts, where he held various offices, such as Assessor, Selectman and Constable. He served in the French and Indian War, and was stationed at the South Fort at Colrain, Massachusetts, during the years 1747, 1748 and 1749. Among his companions in the Fort was John MILLS, who was killed 22d June, 1747, and his widow became the second wife of Robert FULTON in 1748. He *m.* (firstly) about 1742, Hannah (surname not given), *b.* 1713-1714, *d.* 10th May, 1748; *m.* (secondly) Margaret (——) MILLS, widow of John MILLS.

## ISSUE OF FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Sarah, *b.* 21st September, 1743; *m.* 2d January, 1766, at Greenfield, Massachusetts, John COCHRAN.
- II. JOHN, *b.* 19th August, 1746, of whom later.
- III. Robert, *b.* May, 1748; *m.* Sarah EMERSON; was a soldier in the War of the Revolution from Colrain and in 1802 he lived in Camillus, New York.

## ISSUE

1. A daughter.
2. Eleazer Emerson, *b.* 28th February, 1789, and there were other children later.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. James, *b.* 24th May, 1749; *d.* 20th March, 1834, at Colrain; *m.* Hannah ELLIS, dau. of Richard ELLIS.

## ISSUE

1. Robert, *b.* 23d May, 1773.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Henry of Thetford, Vermont.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Stephen of Thetford, Vermont.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Jesse of Boston.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. Elijah of Maine.
2. James, *b.* 7th May, 1775, of Champion, New York; was in War of 1812; *m.* Sally CHOATE.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Samuel, *b.* 1801; *d.* 1881.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. George, *b.* 1803; *d.* 1879.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Richard, *b.* 1807; *d.* 1871.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. Jesse, *b.* 1812.
3. Caleb of Wilna, New York; *b.* 11th May, 1777; *d.* 1863; was in War of 1812; *m.* Polly BARNES.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Simeon.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. James, *d.* June, 1865, of Jefferson County, New York; *m.* Caroline NICHOLAS.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Elisha of Wilna, New York.
4. David, *b.* 25th December, 1779; *m.* Jennie TAGGART, of Jefferson County, New York.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. John.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. David, *b.* 1817; *d.* 8th October, 1886; *m.* Sarah ELLIS, of Belleville, New York.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Luke.
5. Daniel, *b.* 21st March, 1784; *d.* 1875, in Ohio; *m.* Polly WOOD.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Hiram, *d.* 1876; *m.* Polly JONES, of Champion, New York.
  - 2<sup>1</sup>. Elijah, *b.* 1811; *m.* Betsey HEALD, of Antwerp, New York.
  - 3<sup>1</sup>. Robert, *m.* Lois VAUGHAN, of Pittsfield, Ohio.
  - 4<sup>1</sup>. Ruel, *m.* Mary HUMPHREY; in Civil War.
  - 5<sup>1</sup>. Gaylord, *d.* about 1885, of Ohio.
6. Elijah, *b.* 2d February, 1788; *d.* about 1829; *m.* Phebe BENNETT of Jefferson County.

## ISSUE

- |                             |                             |
|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1 <sup>1</sup> . Sylvia.    | 3 <sup>1</sup> . Harriet D. |
| 2 <sup>1</sup> . Bennett D. | 4 <sup>1</sup> . John.      |
7. Nathan, *b.* 25th April, 1790; *d.* about 1844; *m.* Philena HASTINGS, of Keokuk, Iowa.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Harry of Keokuk.
8. Jesse, *b.* 25th July, 1792; *d.* 12th March, 1834; *m.* Sophronia FRANKLIN, of Colrain, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE

- |                          |                               |
|--------------------------|-------------------------------|
| 1 <sup>1</sup> . Aaron.  | 4 <sup>1</sup> . Sophronia.   |
| 2 <sup>1</sup> . Robert. | 5 <sup>1</sup> . Jesse Leroy. |
| 3 <sup>1</sup> . Eunice. |                               |
- II. Moses, *b.* 175- (?); was in the War of the Revolution; *m.* (firstly) 18th November, 1777, at Pelham, Massachusetts, Lydia CLARK, *b.* 1753, *d.* 1782, at Colrain, Massachusetts; *m.* (secondly) Martha (surname unknown).

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Sarah, *b.* 19th August, 1778, at Colrain, Massachusetts.
2. Margaret, *b.* 11th August, 1780, Colrain, Massachusetts.
3. Lydia, *b.* 15th May, 1782; *d.* 1783, Colrain, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. Daniel, *b.* 5th March, 1784, at Colrain, Massachusetts.
  2. William, *b.* 1786-1787; *d.* 20th March, 1787.
- III. William, *b.* 175- (?); was in War of the Revolution from Colrain, Massachusetts, and in 1790, lived at Salem, New York; *m.* 177 (?), Elizabeth ———.

## ISSUE

1. Andrew, *b.* 5th April, 1782.
2. William, *b.* 3d September, 1783; also several daughters.

JOHN FULTON, *b.* 19th August, 1746, at Colrain, Massachusetts; *d.* 27th August, 1805, at Pittsfield, Massachusetts; was in the War of the Revolution throughout the War from Colrain, Massachusetts, and then settled in the village of White Creek, in the town of Cambridge, Albany County (now Washington County, New York), whence he removed in 1791 to Pittsfield, Massachusetts, where he *d.* in 1805; *m.* (firstly) 15th December, 1768, at Greenfield, Massachusetts, Susanne STEWART, *b.* 18th May 17 (?), *d.* about 1770, leaving no issue; *m.* (secondly) 1781-1782, Anne (GOODRICH) AUSTIN, widow of Benjamin AUSTIN, by which first *m.* she had had issue, Benjamin, *b.* 1772, Anna, *b.* 1774, Moses, *b.* 1776, and Goodrich, *b.* 1778, *d.* 4th January, 1795.

## ISSUE OF JOHN AND JANE (GOODRICH) AUSTIN FULTON

- I. Sarah, *b.* February, 1783; *d.* about 19th August, 1805.
- II. Eunice, *b.* 21st April, 1785; *m.* 29th January, 1809, Joseph WINSLOW.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* 20th March, 1789; *m.* 23d June, 1813, John Whitney ROSE.

## ISSUE

1. A son, *b.* 22d May, 1814 (?); *d.* 22d May, 1814 (?).
  2. Ann Maria ROSE, *b.* 24th May, 1815.
  3. William Fulton ROSE, *b.* 3d June, 1817.
  4. Lucy Whitney ROSE, *b.* 12th June, 1819.
  5. Royal Nelson ROSE, *b.* 4th November, 1821.
  6. Martha Elizabeth ROSE, *v.* 6th July, 1825.
- IV. William, *b.* 13th January, 1791, at Pittsfield, Massachusetts; *d.* February, 1817, at Pittsfield, Massachusetts.
  - V. JOHN, *b.* 15th November, 1793, of whom later.
  - VI. Nancy, *b.* 17th November, 1795, at Pittsfield, Massachusetts; *d.* 1876, at Marshall, Michigan; *m.* 21st February, 1816, at Pittsfield, Massachusetts, Daniel SACKETT, *b.* 1792, *d.* 1879, of Pittsfield, Massachusetts, and Marshall, Michigan.

## ISSUE

1. Daniel SACKETT of Melrose, Wisconsin.
- 1<sup>1</sup>. John Fulton SACKETT.

## ISSUE

2. Robert SACKETT of Pittsford, New York, and Eckford, Michigan.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Levi Wallace SACKETT, *d.* March, 1908.
3. Ann SACKETT.
4. Roxana SACKETT, *m.* 1846, Albert HEATH, of Lima, Livingston County, New York.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. William D. HEATH, *b.* 1848.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. James M. HEATH, *b.* 1853.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Edward N. HEATH, *b.* 1859.
5. William Fulton SACKETT.
6. Lucy SACKETT, *m.* ——— HUGGETT.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Mary HUGGETT, *m.* ——— SWEET.

JOHN FULTON, *b.* 15th November, 1793, at Pittsfield, Massachusetts; *d.* January, 1823; *m.* 25th November, 1818, at Hartford, Connecticut, Clarissa DANIELS, *b.* 1800, Windsor, Connecticut, *d.* 4th August, 1882, Brooklyn, Connecticut.

## ISSUE

1. WILLIAM GOODRICH, *b.* 31st August, 1819, of whom later.

WILLIAM GOODRICH FULTON, *b.* 31st August, 1819, at Hartford, Connecticut; *d.* 31st January, 1914, at Brooklyn, New York; *m.* 1st October, 1851, Chesterfield, Massachusetts, Eliza EDWARDS, *b.* 11th November, 1829, Chesterfield, Massachusetts, *d.* 30th December, 1900.

## ISSUE

1. WILLIAM EDWARDS, *b.* 8th August, 1852, Brooklyn, New York, the subject of this memoir.

*Residence.*—150 Hillside Avenue, Waterbury, Connecticut.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Alpha Delta Phi (college fraternity), Founders and Patriots of America, Sons of the American Revolution.

## Gardiner

**G**EORGE SCHUYLER GARDINER, of Laurel, Jones County, Mississippi; *b.* 12th April, 1854, at Penn Yan, New York; *m.* 24th April, 1877, Catherine Larison MARSHALL at Clinton, Iowa, *b.* 30th September, 1858, dau. of Charles Boss and Theresa Lucretia (BAILEY) MARSHALL of Port Byron, Illinois, later of Dallas, Texas.



### ISSUE

- I. Juliet, *b.* 14th June, 1878; *m.* 10th May, 1899, Hanford Newell ROGERS, son of James Newell and Florence (WALLINGFORD) ROGERS of Indianapolis, Indiana.

### ISSUE

1. Catherine Fletcher ROGERS, *b.* 7th May, 1900.
2. Jane Gardiner ROGERS, *b.* 12th October, 1906.

- II. Rachel, *b.* 22d May, 1884; *m.* 9th December, 1908, Charles GREEN of Laurel, Mississippi, son of Gilbert and Annie (HUNTON) GREEN of New Orleans.

### ISSUE

1. George Gardiner GREEN, *b.* 29th October, 1910.
2. Annie Hunton GREEN, *b.* 18th November, 1912.

GEORGE SCHUYLER GARDINER was educated at Penn Yan, New York, and Clinton, Iowa.

## Lineage

LIEUTENANT LION GARDINER, I, First Lord of the Manor of Gardiner's Island, New York, and the founder of the American branch of the family, was *b.* in England circa 1599; *d.* 1663 at East Hampton, Long Island. He was an officer in the English Army in Flanders under Lord DE VERE, and an Engineer and Master of Fortifications of the Prince of Orange in the Low Countries. Assisted as Engineer in the construction of fortifications on Fort Hill, Boston, Massachusetts, in 1636. He erected in 1636 Fort Saybrook at mouth of Connecticut River and commanded the said Fort throughout the Pequot Indian War. Lieut. Lion GARDINER's command of Fort Saybrook continued for four years, his wife sharing the dangers and privations of frontier life with him. Two of their children, David and Mary, were born during that time, David being the first child of English parents to be born in Connecticut. GARDINER then bought of the Indians, the Isle of Wight afterwards, and now, called Gardiner's Island, which purchase was later confirmed

by Royal grant, thus becoming its first English proprietor. Here he lived fourteen years and then joined the colony of settlers at East Hampton, Long Island, where he often performed valuable services in quieting Indian uprisings; *m.* Mary WILEMSEN, of Woerden, Holland, dau. of Derike WILEMSEN DUERCANT, and his wife Hachim BASTIANS.

## ISSUE

- I. DAVID, *b.* 29th April, 1636, of whom later.
- II. Mary, *b.* 30th August, 1638; *d.* 15th June, 1727; *m.* circa 1658, Jeremiah CONKLING, son of Ananias CONKLING.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* 14th September, 1641; *d.* February, 1657-1658; *m.* circa 1657, Arthur HOWELL, son of Edward HOWELL of Southampton, Long Island.

DAVID GARDINER, of Hartford, Connecticut; *b.* 29th April, 1636; *d.* 10th July, 1689; was Second Lord of the Manor of Gardiner's Island; *m.* 4th June, 1657, in Westminster, England, Mary LERINGMAN, a widow, of the Parish of St. Margaret of Westminster, England.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 19th April, 1661; *d.* 29th June, 1737, or 25th June, 1738; third Proprietor of Gardiner's Island; *m.* (firstly) Mary KING, of Southold, New York; *m.* (secondly) Sarah (CHANDLER) COIT, widow; *m.* (thirdly) Elizabeth (ALLYN) ALLEN; *m.* (fourthly) Elizabeth (HEDGES) OSBORNE.
- II. David, *d.* 1st May, 1733; *m.* Martha YOUNG, dau. of Capt. Thomas YOUNG.
- III. LION, II, *d.* 23d September, 1723, of whom later.
- IV. Elizabeth, *m.* James PARSHALL of Southold, Long Island.

LION GARDINER, II, of East Hampton, Long Island; *d.* 23d September, 1723, from an accidental shot while hunting deer; *m.* wife's name unknown, who was *b.* circa 1668, *d.* 20th September, 1733, at East Hampton, aged about 65 years.

## ISSUE

- I. LION, III, *b.* 1688, of whom later.
- II. Giles, *d.* unmarried.
- III. Mary, *b.* 1693-1694; *d.* 14th May, 1714, aged 20 years.
- IV. A child, *b.* 1700-1701; *d.* within two days.

LION GARDINER, III, of East Hampton, Long Island; *b.* 1688; *d.* 1781; *m.* 11th January, 1720-1721, Hannah MERRY, *bapt.* 28th April, 1700, when probably five or six years old; *d.* 11th January, 1774, dau. of John and Puah MERRY of East Hampton, Long Island. John MERRY was the son of Cornelius MERRY, *b.* in Ireland, was in the Falls Fight, 18th May, 1676, served in King Philip's War, 1675-1676, he *m.* Rachel BALLARD.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *bapt.* 10th February, 1722; *d.* 24th November, 1780; aged 59 years; *m.* 30th January, 1745-1746, Elizabeth DAYTON.
- II. Lion, IV, *bapt.* 11th May, 1728-1729, *d.* young.
- III. JEREMIAH, *b.* 5th February, 1727-1728, of whom later.
- IV. Mary, *bapt.* 19th September, 1725; *m.* John STRATTON, Jr., or "Master STRATTON."

JEREMIAH GARDINER, of East Hampton, Long Island; *b.* 5th February, 1727-1728; *d.* 29th January, 1815; *m.* (firstly) 16th November, 1750, Mary PARSONS, *bapt.* 10th November, 1729; *d.* 21st January, 1771, dau. of Samuel and Hannah (BAKER) PARSONS of East Hampton, she dau. of Nathaniel and Catalyntje (SCHELLINGER) BAKER, of East Hampton, Long Island, he son of Thomas BAKER of East Hampton, and she dau. of Jacobus and Cornelia (MELYN) SCHELLINGER, who was dau. of Cornelis MELYN, Patroon of Staten Island; *m.* (secondly) Jemima (HOWELL) STRATTON, dau. of Edward and Abigail HOWELL and widow of David STRATTON of Easthampton.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Samuel, *b.* 29th January, 1752; *d.* 1st August, 1753.
- II. Samuel, *b.* 10th April, 1754; *d.* unmarried, aged 80 years.
- III. Mary, *b.* 10th September, 1756; *m.* Thomas EDWARDS of Easthampton.
- IV. Hannah, *b.* 17th April, 1759; *m.* Daniel STRATTON.
- V. Jeremiah, *b.* 30th September, 1761; *d.* 22d July, 1848, at Bowman's Creek, New York; date of marriage and wife's name not known.
- VI. LION V., *b.* 19th July, 1764, of whom later.
- VII. Henry, *b.* 10th January, 1771; *d.* 8th June, 1817; *m.* 4th September, 1796, Elizabeth ENSIGN.
- VIII. An unnamed dau., *bapt.* 3d October, 1773.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Howell, *b.* 28th September, 1773; *d.* young.
- II. Howell, *b.* 6th January, 1776; *d.* 26th February, 1866; *m.* (firstly) Elinor GROSBECK, *d.* 25th June, 1816; *m.* (secondly) 6th November, 1817, Phebe WEED, widow.

LION GARDINER, of East Hampton, Long Island, New York; *b.* Strieben, New York, 19th July, 1764; *d.* 24th May, 1858; *m.* (firstly) Mary SANFORD, *b.* 3d December, 1764; *d.* 29th January, 1815; *m.* (secondly) Sarah (HODGE) SCHUYLER, *b.* 3d May, 1789; *d.* 19th April, 1869, widow of ——— SCHUYLER, of Canajoharie, New York, and dau. of Reuben and Amy (HAVEN) HODGE of Canajoharie, New York.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. David, *b.* 3d September, 1785; *d.* 15th August, 1810.
- II. Mary, *b.* 30th October, 1787; *m.* Stephen GRIFFITH.

- III. John, *b.* 4th December, 1789; *d.* 6th November, 1810.
- VI. Abraham, *b.* 7th May, 1791; *d.* 5th March, 1815.
- V. Jeremiah, *b.* 11th January, 1793; *d.* 8th November, 1880; *m.* (firstly) Keziah WILLIAMS; *m.* (secondly) Paulina COLLINS.
- VI. Samuel, *b.* 21st June, 1796; *d.* 8th February, 1815.
- VII. Sanford, *b.* 17th July, 1798; *b.* 12th February, 1815.
- VIII. Alanson, *b.* 31st July, 1801; *d.* 5th September, 1876; *m.* Marilla Etta TRUESDELL.
- IX. Clarissa, *b.* 12th July, 1804; *d.* 8th February, 1815.
- X. Harriet (twin) *b.* 22d June, 1806; *d.* 28th February, 1815.
- XI. Alfred (twin), 22d June, 1806; *d.* 12th October, 1835; *m.* Eleanor TEMPLE.

Mary (Sanford) Gardiner and five children, Abraham, Samuel, Sanford, and Clarissa and Harriet, *d.* of camp fever between 29th January and 5th March, 1815.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Abraham Sanford, *b.* 17th February, 1817; *d.* 23d April, 1891, at Weston, New York; *m.* Ann ACKERSON; *m.* (secondly) Susan GRIFFITH, widow of Henry GRIFFITH.
- II. STIMSON BROCKWAY, *b.* 28th August, 1819, of whom later.
- III. Sarah, *b.* 12th November, 1821; *d.* 1883; *m.* W. FULLER, at Wayne, New York.
- IV. Alvina, *b.* 16th January, 1825; *m.* Cornelius MARGISON of Cameron, New York.
- V. Franklin, *b.* 10th September, 1826; *d.* 19th November, 1846.
- VI. James Lyon, *b.* 9th March, 1829; *m.* Marinda COLE.
- VII. Stephen Griffith, *b.* 1831; *d.* 7th August, 1896; *m.* Celesta RICHARDSON.
- VIII. Howell, *b.* 19th September, 1834; *d.* 19th March, 1892; *m.* Esther FULLER at Wayne, New York.

STIMSON BROCKWAY GARDINER, of Clinton, Iowa; *b.* 28th August, 1819, at Wayne, New York; *d.* 12th November, 1903; *m.* 2d May, 1844, Nancy BONNEY, *b.* 10th October, 1824, at Jerusalem, New York, *d.* 5th May, 1899, at Clinton, dau. of Jethro and Abigail (GENUNG) BONNEY of Penn Yan, New York.

#### ISSUE

- I. Silas Wright, of Clinton, Iowa; *b.* 20th August, 1846; *d.* 12th June, 1907; *m.* 9th November, 1870, Louisa Catherine HENKEL, *b.* 5th May, 1850, dau. of Philip M. and Charlotte (EMERICK) HENKEL.

#### ISSUE

- I. Philip Stimson, *b.* 23d. February, 1872; *m.* 9th July, 1895, Margaret HENCH, dau. of George and Rebecca (ALLISON) HENCH of Carlisle, Pennsylvania.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>a</sup>. Lyon, *b.* 21st May, 1896.
- 2<sup>a</sup>. Eleanor, *b.* 22d October, 1898.

- 2. Elizabeth, *b.* 22d December, 1873; *m.* 14th November, 1895, Arthur John Cox, of Iowa City, Iowa, *b.* there 14th January, 1870, son of Thomas Jefferson and Sarah Eliza (HERSHIER) Cox.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>a</sup>. Frederick Gardiner Cox, *b.* 28th October, 1896.
- 2<sup>a</sup>. Sarah Elizabeth Cox, *b.* 27th May, 1903.
- 3<sup>a</sup>. Thomas Gardiner Cox, *b.* 12th December, 1905.
- 4<sup>a</sup>. Louisa Catherine Cox, *b.* 3d January, 1910.

- 3. Mary Jeanette, *b.* 21st August, 1875, Clinton, Iowa; *m.* 28th September, 1897, at Lyons, Iowa, Frank George WISNER, of Laurel, Mississippi, *b.* 5th March, 1873, in Clinton, Iowa, son of George E. D. and Mary Elizabeth (HEUPLE) WISNER, the son of Anthony D. and Katherine (SCHAETZEL) WISNER of Waukesha County, Wisconsin. Katherine SCHEATZEL was *b.* in Guntersblum, Germany, 1819.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>a</sup>. George Brockway WISNER, *b.* 22d February, 1899; *d.* 30th May, 1900.
- 2<sup>a</sup>. Elizabeth Gardiner WISNER, *b.* 23d May, 1903.
- 3<sup>a</sup>. Louise Gardiner WISNER, *b.* 1st June, 1907; *d.* 19th March, 1908.
- 4<sup>a</sup>. Frank Gardiner WISNER, *b.* 23d June, 1909.

- 4. Charlotte Margaret, *b.* 8th September, 1888; *m.* 22d December, 1909, Revd. George Duryee HULST, *b.* 17th February, 1885, son of George DURYEE and Magdalen Hulst (STOOLHOFF) HULST.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>a</sup>. Jeanette Gardiner HULST, *b.* 26th February, 1912.
- 2<sup>a</sup>. George Duryee HULST, *b.* 7th June, 1915.

- II. Sarah Elizabeth, *b.* 9th March, 1848; *m.* 17th October, 1866, Lauren Chase EASTMAN of Penn Yan, New York, son of Moses W. and Matilda A. EASTMAN.

## ISSUE

- I. Nina Louise EASTMAN, *b.* 15th May, 1871; *m.* 22d November, 1893, Wallace Brown ROGERS, *b.* 16th May, 1870, son of Thomas Brown and Mary (BYRD) ROGERS.

## ISSUE

1<sup>st</sup>. Lauren Eastman ROGERS, *b.* 13th August, 1895.

2. Ida Gardiner EASTMAN, *b.* 20th April, 1873; *d.* 5th February, 1902.

III. GEORGE SCHUYLER, *b.* 12th April, 1854, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Argent, a chevron between three bugle horns stringed gules.

*Crest.*—An arm in armour grasping in the hand a broken shaft of a lance.

*Motto.*—Nil Desperandum (or sometimes, By the Name of Gardiner).

*Residence.*—Laurel, Mississippi.

*Clubs.*—Boston Club, New Orleans; Lotus Club, New York; New York Club, New York; Banker's Club, New York; Automobile Club, New York.

## Gibbes

**R**OBERT WALLER GIBBES, M.D., of Columbia, South Carolina; *b.* 20th August, 1872.

### Lineage

JENKIN GIBBES, of Combe, in the parish of Folkestone, County Kent, descended from the ancient family of GIBBES of Exeter, *m.* Anne UDEN.

#### ISSUE

- I. THOMAS, of whom later.
- II. John, *m.* and had issue.

#### ISSUE

- I. William, of Sturry, County Kent.

THOMAS GIBBES, of Combe, County Kent; *m.* Alice TREWNWALL, dau. and heiress of ——— TREWNWALL.

#### ISSUE

- I. JOHN, of whom below.

JOHN GIBBES, of Patribourne, County Kent; *d.* 1526, and was buried at Capelle Ferne, County Kent; *m.* Margaret CHAMPNEY, dau. and heiress of Richard CHAMPNEY, Gloucester King of Arms.

#### ISSUE

- I. WILLIAM, of whom later.
- II. Thomas, from whom descended the GIBBS of Ash, County Kent.

WILLIAM GIBBES, acquired the Manor of Elmeston, *m.* ——— Jane GASON, dau. and heiress of Simon GASON, of Ash; his will was proved in 1599.

#### ISSUE

- I. John, *d.* at Saltwood Castle; buried at Capelle Ferne; *m.* Mary ELHAM, dau. of Richard ELHAM, of Dover.
- II. Edmund, *d.* 1623; *m.* Judith PORTER, and had issue.
- III. Henry, *m.* and had issue.
- IV. STEPHEN, *v.* 1562, of whom later.
- V. Ellen.
- VI. Bennet.

STEPHEN GIBBES, of Bekesbourne, County Kent; *b.* 1562; *m.* ——— (M.L. 10th February, 1585), Jane TURNEY, dau. of Thomas TURNEY of Brockhill, in the parish of Saltwood.

## ISSUE

- I. Thomas, Councillor of Barbados, 1561.
- II. ROBERT, *b.* 27th November, 1594, of whom later.
- III. John.
- IV. Alice, *m.* Thomas BEDDINGFIELD.
- V. Anne.
- VI. Elizabeth.

ROBERT GIBBES, of Barham, County Kent, and afterwards of Barbados; *b.* 27th November, 1594; *m.* 26th February, 1639, Mary COVENTRY, dau. of Thomas COVENTRY of Ash.

## ISSUE

- I. Basil, Lieutenant, *b.* 9th January, 1640; *d.* unmarried 16th January, 1687.
- II. Thomas, *b.* 24th April, 1642.
- III. Alice, *b.* 28th December, 1643; *d.* 30th October, 1661; *m.* John DANIEL.
- IV. ROBERT, *b.* 9th January, 1645, of whom later.
- V. Stephen, M. D., *b.* 19th February, 1646.
- VI. John, Captain, *b.* 25th October, 1647; *d.* unmarried 25th May, 1693.
- VII. William, *b.* 20th November, 1648; *d.* young.
- VIII. Mary, *b.* 1st April, 1653.
- IX. Jane, *b.* 1st July, 1654; *d.* in infancy.
- X. Nicholas, *b.* 21st November, 1655; *d.* 28th June, 1717; *m.* 19th February, 1679, Elizabeth SEAY, *d.* 19th March, 1691, left issue.

ROBERT GIBBES, *b.* 9th January, 1645; *d.* 24th January, 1715; settled in South Carolina, where he obtained grants of land, 5th October, 1681, and 1st March, 1682; Chief Justice of South Carolina, 1708; Governor, 1709-1712; *m.* (firstly) name not given; *m.* (secondly) Mary, surname not given.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Robert, *d.* young.
- II. Mary, *m.* Thomas ELLIOTT, and had issue.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. WILLIAM, *b.* 2d February, 1689, of whom later.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 4th February, 1691; *m.* Col. John FENWICK.
- III. John, *b.* 21st June, 1696; *d.* 18th December, 1764; *m.* (firstly) 25th July, 1719, Mary WOODWARD, and had issue; *m.* (secondly) 25th August, 1748, Elizabeth BEDON, *d.* 6th October, 1757; *m.* (thirdly) 29th August, 1760, Ann WIGG, widow of ——— WIGG.

WILLIAM GIBBES, of South Carolina; *b.* 2d February, 1689; *d.* 31st August 1733; *m.* 8th August, 1716, Anne CULCHETH.

## ISSUE

- I. Robert, *b.* 21st August, 1718; *d.* November, 1751; *m.* 2d April, 1741, Elizabeth HADDRELL.
- II. Mary, *b.* 24th December, 1719; *d.* 11th June, 1743, *m.* William TILLY.
- III. WILLIAM, *b.* 8th January, 1725, of whom later.
- IV. Culcheth, *b.* 17th October, 1724; *d.* 5th June, 1777; *m.* (firstly) Jane (JACKSON) BUTLER, widow of ——— BUTLER, and had issue; *m.* (secondly) Martha, surname not given.
- V. John, *b.* 12th November, 1729; *d.s.p.* December, 1770; *m.* (firstly) Martha FREER; *m.* (secondly) 6th July, 1760, Elizabeth WHITE.

WILLIAM GIBBES, of Charleston, South Carolina; *b.* 8th January, 1723; *d.* 20th February, 1780; was one of the Secret Committee of Five of the Council of Safety in Charleston at the Commencement of the Revolution; *m.* (firstly) 3d March, 1744, Mary BENISON, *d.s.p.*; *m.* (secondly) 12th February, 1748, Elizabeth HASELL, *d.* 3d June, 1762; *m.* (thirdly) 30th October, 1762, Mary COOK, *d.* October, 1799.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Constantia, *b.* 24th July, 1749; *d.* young.
- II. Ann, *b.* 6th January, 1752; *d.* 15th February, 1781; *m.* 27th September, 1767, Edward THOMAS; left issue.
- III. WILLIAM HASELL, *b.* 16th March, 1754, of whom later.
- IV. Elizabeth, *b.* 22d July, 1756; *m.* (firstly) September, 1775, Capt. Charles SHEPHERD, who was killed at Savannah, 1779; *m.* (secondly) Samuel HUNT.
- V. Mary, *b.* 19th January, 1758; *m.* 17th July, 1784, William C. WARHAM, and had issue.

## ISSUE BY THIRD MARRIAGE

- I. Robert, *b.* 18th November, 1763; *d.* 23d September, 1780.
- II. Henry, *b.* 25th December, 1764; *m.* 30th August, 1791, Mary DUNBAR, widow.
- III. Catherine Elizabeth, *b.* 5th June, 1768; *d.* 14th October, 1786.

WILLIAM HASELL GIBBES, of Charleston, South Carolina; *b.* 16th March, 1754; *d.* 14th February, 1834; student of the Inner Temple, London, 1774; was one of the thirty Americans resident in London who petitioned the King against the Acts of Parliament which were the immediate cause of the Revolution; was Captain-Lieutenant of the Ancient Battalion of Artillery at Charleston; fought at Beaufort and Savannah; admitted to the Bar prior to 1783; Master in Chancery of South Carolina, 1783-1825; *m.* (firstly) 29th August, 1782, Elizabeth ALLSTON, *d.* 1806; *m.* (secondly) 21st January, 1808, Mary Philip WILSON, *d.* 21st April, 1844.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Anne, *b.* 17th September, 1783; *d.* in infancy.
- II. William Allston, *b.* 4th May, 1785; *d.* in infancy.
- III. Eliza, *b.* 15th December, 1787; *d.* 14th May, 1853; *m.* 22d January, 1811, John WILSON; left issue.
- IV. Harriet, *b.* 16th March, 1789.
- V. William, *b.* 3d August, 1790; *d.* young.
- VI. Allston, *b.* 16th February, 1793; *m.* 31st December, 1819, Sarah CHISOLM, *d.s.p.* 21st July, 1822.
- VII. Washington, *b.* 31st January, 1795.
- VIII. Henry, *b.* 19th March, 1797; *d.s.p.* 1833; *m.* 15th May, 1820, Ann Isabella MAYRANT.
- IX. Edwin, *b.* 7th October, 1799; *d.* 1st June, 1831, leaving issue; *m.* 30th November, 1821, Caroline S. THAYER.
- X. Benjamin, *b.* 17th September, 1801; *d.* in infancy.
- XI. Sarah Postell, *b.* 15th November, 1804; *d.* 1862; *m.* 1852, William F. HEINS.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. ROBERT WILSON, *b.* 8th July, 1809, of whom later.
- II. Ann Isabell, *b.* 12th March, 1811; *m.* (firstly) 25th June, 1829, Thomas How, *d.* September, 1834; *m.* (secondly) 7th March, 1837, James M. WILSON, *d.* 20th October, 1887.

## ISSUE

- i. Robert, WILSON, D.D., *b.* 28th October, 1838, Rector of St. Luke's Church, Charleston, South Carolina; *m.* (firstly) 22d November, 1859, Mary Susan GIBBES, dau. of James Wilson GIBBES; *m.* (secondly) 22d April, 1862, Anne Jane SHAND, dau. of Rev. Peter Johnson SHAND, D.D.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Sue Guignard WILSON, *b.* 17th October, 1860.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Mary How WILSON, *b.* 26th January, 1863; *m.* 2d April, 1891, Elias BALL.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Peter Johnson Shand WILSON, *b.* 7th February, 1865; *d.* 1885.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. James Mazyck WILSON, *b.* 1st May, 1866; *d.s.p.* 1897; *m.* (firstly) 18th December, 1890, Susan Wilson GIBBES, dau. of Dr. Robert W. GIBBES; *m.* (secondly) 12th November, 1895, Julia WHITE, dau. of Isaac WHITE.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. Robert WILSON, *b.* 23d August, 1867; *m.* 27th November, 1895, Harriet Chisolm CAIN, dau. of John Calhoun CAIN.
- 5<sup>1</sup>. Henry Ravenel WILSON, *b.* 17th September, 1869; *d.* in infancy.

- 6<sup>l</sup>. Nanna Shand WILSON, *b.* 22d March, 1871; *d.* in infancy.
- 7<sup>l</sup>. Rebecca Wright WILSON, *b.* 15th March, 1874; *d.* in infancy.
2. Samuel WILSON, *b.* 16th February, 1840; *d.* young.
3. Susan Ravenel WILSON, *b.* 27th April, 1843.
4. Emily Thurston WILSON, *b.* 4th February, 1845; *d.* in infancy.

ROBERT WILSON GIBBES, of Columbia, South Carolina; *b.* at Charleston, South Carolina, 8th July, 1809; *d.* 15th October, 1866; graduated at South Carolina College, 1827, and at the Medical College of South Carolina, 1830; twice Mayor of Columbia, South Carolina; Surgeon General of the State, 1861, till the end of the war; *m.* 20th December, 1827, Caroline Elizabeth GUIGNARD, *d.* 1st February, 1865.

#### ISSUE

- I. JAMES GUIGNARD, *b.* 6th January, 1829, of whom later.
- II. Robert Wilson, *b.* in Columbia, South Carolina, 10th June, 1831; *d.* 24th October, 1875; graduated at South Carolina College, 1849, and at the Medical College of South Carolina, 1852; Professor of Surgery at the University of South Carolina, 1872-1873; *m.* (firstly) 6th February, 1855, his cousin Mary How, *d.* 1st November, 1862, dau. of Thomas How; *m.* (secondly) 23d December, 1863, Caroline S. SCOTT.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Ann Isabel, *b.* 2d February, 1856; *d.* young.
2. Robert Wilson, *b.* 12th March, 1857; *d.* in infancy.
3. Mary How, *b.* 26th April, 1858; *d.* young.
4. Elizabeth, *b.* 5th June, 1859; *d.* young.
5. Susan Wilson, *b.* 27th June, 1861; *d.* 11th August, 1891; *m.* 18th December, 1890, James Mazyck WILSON.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. Calhoun Scott, *b.* 31st October, 1864.
  2. Robert Wilson, *d.* in infancy.
  3. James Wilson, *b.* 15th April, 1866; *m.* 2d January, 1889, Hannah J. LAMAR.
  4. Sarah Eliza, *b.* 17th April, 1868; *m.* 26th May, 1897, Dr. John LAWSON.
  5. Caroline Scott, *b.* 10th March, 1870; *m.* 26th April, 1893, James E. HUNTER, *d.* 3d January, 1897.
  6. Jennie Guignard, *b.* 15th September, 1871.
  7. Marion Farrar, *b.* 29th October, 1873.
  8. Robert Wilson, *b.* 24th October, 1875.
- III. Samuel Wilson, *b.* 6th February, 1833; *d.* in infancy.
  - IV. Mary Caroline, *b.* 7th April, 1835; *d.* 7th September, 1890; *m.* 20th November, 1855, Col. John P. THOMAS.

## ISSUE

1. Mary Gibbes THOMAS, *b.* 22d August, 1856; *d.* unmarried 21st November, 1894.
  2. John Peyre Thomas THOMAS, *b.* 9th December, 1857; *m.* 29th January, 1879. Mary S. WATIES.
  3. Robert Gibbes THOMAS, *b.* 22d July, 1859.
  4. Hasell THOMAS, *b.* 22d February, 1861; *m.* 22d May, 1889, Emma I. WOLFE.
  5. Juliet Elliott THOMAS, *b.* 9th January, 1863; *d.* in infancy.
  6. Benjamin Gibbes THOMAS, *b.* 17th December, 1864.
  7. Caroline Elizabeth THOMAS, *b.* 3d November, 1866.
  8. Walter Couturier THOMAS, *b.* 8th May, 1868.
  9. Harriet Couturier THOMAS, *b.* 19th March, 1870; *m.* 1st October, 1889, Rev. A. R. MITCHELL.
  10. Dwight THOMAS, *b.* 15th August, 1875; *d.* in infancy.
  11. Harold THOMAS, *b.* 14th September, 1876.
  12. Eleanor Walter THOMAS, *b.* 11th September, 1880.
- v. Wade Hampton, *b.* 3d April, 1837; *m.* 14th November, 1860, Jane A. MASON, *d.* 26th December, 1887.

## ISSUE

1. Wade Hampton, *b.* 14th October, 1861; *m.* (firstly) 30th November, 1887, Susan K. HAYWARD, *d.* 21st February, 1896; *m.* (secondly) 3d January, 1898, Heloise WESTON.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. James Hayward, *b.* 7th October, 1888.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Virginia Mason, *b.* 29th January, 1890.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Wade Hampton, *b.* 19th September, 1892.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. Nathaniel, *b.* 21st February, 1896; *d.* in infancy.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Heloise Weston, *b.* 19th October, 1898.
  2. Jane Mason, *b.* 11th February, 1863.
  3. Lucy Elizabeth, *b.* 30th December, 1868; *d.* in infancy.
  4. Francis Guignard, *b.* 12th October, 1870.
  5. Alexander Mason, *b.* 11th December, 1878.
  6. Frank Huger, *b.* 27th March, 1882.
- vi. William Moultrie, *b.* 25th March, 1839; *m.* 26th April, 1864, Mary H. CLARK.

## ISSUE

1. William Moultrie, *b.* 14th December, 1869.

- VII. Washington Allston, *b.* 7th December, 1841; *m.* 21st April, 1869, Elizabeth P. HUNT.
- VIII. De Veaux, *b.* 2d May, 1844; *d.* young.
- IX. Benjamin Taylor, *b.* 8th June, 1846; *d.* unmarried, 14th March, 1864.
- X. Harriet Hampton, *b.* 29th June, 1848; *m.* 21st July, 1868, John R. DOZIER.
- XI. Thomas Hasell, *b.* 17th November, 1850; *m.* 2d December, 1873, Eugenia TALLEY.
- XII. Alice Eliza, *b.* 11th June, 1853; *m.* 2d September, 1872, William G. CHILDS.

JAMES GUIGNARD GIBBES, of Columbia, South Carolina; *b.* 6th January, 1829; *m.* (firstly) 17th April, 1856, Mary E. McCULLOUGH, *d.* 19th December, 1866; *m.* (secondly) August, 1870, Elizabeth (WALLER) KILCREANA, dau. of ——— WALLER, and widow of R. KILCREANA.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. James Guignard, *b.* 31st January, 1857; *d.* unmarried, December, 1895.
- II. Mary Eugenia, *b.* 8th December, 1858; *m.* 1885, David A. CHILDS.
- III. Robert Wilson, *b.* 21st August, 1863; *d.* in infancy.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Elizabeth, *b.* 22d July, 1871; *m.* 9th July, 1892, W. S. MONTGOMERY.
- II. ROBERT WALLER, M.D., *b.* 20th August, 1872, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Daisy (twin), *b.* 16th October, 1874.
- IV. Sallie (twin), *b.* 16th October, 1874; *d.* in infancy.
- V. Hunter Allston, *b.* 25th January, 1876.
- VI. Ethel, *b.* 1st January, 1878.

*Arms.*—Argent, three battle axes erect two and one, sable.

*Crest.*—A dexter arm embowed in armour sable, garnished or, holding in the hand a battle axe of the last, headed argent.

*Residence.*—Columbia, South Carolina.

## Gist

**J**AMES BLACK GIST, of Los Angeles, California; *b.* 8th August, 1868, in Tompkinsville, Kentucky; *m.* 17th April, 1890, at Tulare, California, Luella A. HATCH, *b.* 8th April, 1869, dau. of Charles Melzer HATCH and Clara P. DUGANS, at San Andreas, California.

### ISSUE

- I. Melville, *b.* 2d February, 1891; *d.* 2d February, 1891.
- II. Charles Wooster, *b.* 27th March, 1892; living.
- III. Laura Velma, *b.* 6th July, 1897; living.



JAMES BLACK GIST removed from Kentucky in November, 1875, to Woodland, in Yolo County, California, and in September, 1881, to Tulare, California, where he attended Grammar and High School. Naturally fitted for a business career, he obtained employment as a clerk in the Motive Power Accounting Department of the Southern Pacific Company in 1887, from which he was promoted as Chief Clerk in 1890. He then resided at Tulare, California, but retaining the same position, he moved to Bakersfield in 1891, and to Los Angeles, California, in 1894. His success in this capacity drew attention to him and an opportunity arose to enter the banking business. He was appointed, 1st January, 1902, Assistant Cashier of the Central Bank of Los Angeles, and upon 1st August, 1907, Cashier of the Central National Bank of Los Angeles. He was elected October, 1906, as Secretary and Manager of the Los Angeles Clearing House Association, and both of these positions were retained by him until 1st February, 1915. On the latter date he became Manager for Frank W. EMERY, of Los Angeles, a capitalist, and engaged in extensive business enterprises. He has occupied a prominent position in the civic and business world of Los Angeles and has been particularly active in his Masonic relationships. He is Treasurer of the Sons of the American Revolution in the State Society of California.

### Lineage

CHRISTOPHER GIST, the immigrant ancestor of all the name in America, emigrated to America some time before 1682 and settled in Baltimore County. From land conveyances as early as 1682 he lived on the south side of Patapsco River and in the same is called "planter." He was a member of the Grand Jury for Baltimore County 6th March, 1682; was commissioned one of the justices of the County. 4th September, 1689. *d.* in Baltimore County in 1691, having *m.* Edith CROMWELL, *d.* in Baltimore County in 1694, credited with being a dau. of Richard CROMWELL, of the family of Oliver CROMWELL, Lord Protector of England. She had brothers

William, John and Richard Cromwell, who settled in Maryland, and was thrice married, *m.* (secondly) to Joseph WILLIAMS, *d.* in 1692, and *m.* (thirdly) to John BEECHER, *d.* in 1694. By Christopher GIST she only had one child.

#### ISSUE

- I. RICHARD, CAPTAIN, *b.* 1684; *d.* 28th August, 1741, of whom later.

CAPTAIN RICHARD GIST, of Baltimore County, Maryland, was *b.* in 1684, and *d.* 28th August, 1741; he was a surveyor of the Western Shore of Maryland; one of the seven commissioners in 1729 for laying out Baltimore Town and was commissioned in 1727 one of the justices of Baltimore County, which position he occupied continuously until his death, being Presiding Magistrate in 1736; he represented his county in the Provincial Assembly, 1740-1741; in 1737 and also in 1741 he was styled "Captain" and held a commission as Captain in the County Militia; he owned extensive tracts of land in Baltimore County, of which he made conveyance at different times to his sons; *m.* 7th December, 1704, Zipporah MURRAY, dau. of James MURRAY, of Baltimore County and Jemina MORGAN, his wife, dau. of Capt. Thomas MORGAN. She survived her husband and was living 25th April, 1760.

#### ISSUE

- I. CHRISTOPHER, Colonel, *b.* circa, 1706, of whom later.
- II. Nathaniel, *m.* Mary HOWARD, dau. of Joshua HOWARD and sister to the wives of his brothers, Christopher and William.

#### ISSUE (AS RECORDED IN ST. PAUL'S REGISTER)

1. Zipporah, *b.* 24th December, 1732.
  2. Christopher, *b.* 21st September, 1734.
- III. William, *b.* 1711; *d.* 19th November, 1794; according to a deposition made in 1767, wherein he gives his age as 56 years (Chancery, D.D. No 2, 179); *d.* 19th November, 1794, and the date is recorded in the register of St. Thomas' Parish, Baltimore County, where his marriage and the births of his children are also recorded; *m.* 22d October, 1737, Violetta HOWARD, dau. of Joshua HOWARD, named in his will as "my daughter Violetta GIST." She was an aunt of Col. John Eager HOWARD of Revolutionary fame.

#### ISSUE

- I. Joseph, Major, *b.* 30th September, 1738, (St. Thomas'); he was commissioned 25th May, 1776, Quartermaster of Soldiers' Delight Battalion, Militia of Baltimore County (Maryland Archives, xi, 443); First Lieutenant, 6th June, 1776 (*ibid.*, 467); and Major, 10th September, 1779 (*ibid.* xvi, 368); *m.* 30th August, 1759, Elizabeth, dau. of John (*d.* 1762) and Jemima ELDER, and his issue as recorded in St. Thomas's register.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. John Elder, *b.* 1st January, 1761; *m.* 13th November, 1783, Frances TRIPPE; St. Paul's Register records his marriage, and the births of his two children, both of whom *d.* young.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>st</sup>. Elizabeth, *b.* 17th October, 1784; *d.* 25th October, 1784.
- 2<sup>nd</sup>. John, *b.* 14th December, 1785; *d.* 14th August, 1786.
- 2<sup>nd</sup>. Cecil, *b.* 12th November, 1762.
- 3<sup>rd</sup>. Joseph, *b.* 12th August, 1764; *d.* 15th December, 1786 (St. Paul's).
- 4<sup>th</sup>. Jemima, *b.* 4th May, 1765.
- 5<sup>th</sup>. Joshua Howard, *b.* 3d February, 1768.
- 6<sup>th</sup>. Cornelius Howard, *b.* 25th January, 1770; was Sheriff of Baltimore in 1797, and subsequently removed to Brooke County, Virginia, where he *d.* in 1830; *m.* Clara REINECKER; in his will, proved 26th October, 1830, and recorded in Baltimore (Lib. 13, fol. 474), he names the following children (order of birth uncertain).

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Cornelius Howard.
  - 2<sup>2</sup>. William.
  - 3<sup>2</sup>. George Reinecker.
  - 4<sup>2</sup>. Joshua.
  - 5<sup>2</sup>. Joseph.
  - 6<sup>2</sup>. Louisiana.
  - 7<sup>2</sup>. Pamela, *m.* Conrad FITE.
  - 8<sup>2</sup>. Emeline, *m.* Rev. Joseph BOYLE, D.D.
- 
- 7<sup>1</sup>. William, *b.* 6th June, 1772; *d.* 13th October, 1773.
  - 8<sup>1</sup>. Violetta, *b.* 6th June, 1772.
  - 9<sup>1</sup>. Elizabeth, *b.* 21st March, 1774.
  - 10<sup>1</sup>. Owen, *b.* 9th January, 1778.
- 
2. William *b.* 23d September, 1742.
  3. Anne, *b.* 25th November, 1747; *m.* 18th November, 1766, James CALHOUN, First Mayor of Baltimore.
  4. Thomas, *b.* 19th May, 1750; *d.* 1808; intestate, his estate was administered by his widow Ruth and his son Thomas; the inventory was filed 5th October, 1808; *m.* Ruth BOND, dau. of John BOND.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Thomas.  
2<sup>1</sup>. Ruth, a minor in 1811.

5. Elizabeth, *b.* 19th May, 1750; *d.* 16th February, 1794; *m.* 26th November, 1775, Ramsey McGEE.
6. John, *b.* 26th July, 1752; *d.* unmarried 1782.
7. Violetta, *b.* 13th March, 1755.
8. Ellen, *b.* 26th September, 1757.

Sarah Gist, whose *m.* to Andrew McClure, 28th May, 1772, is recorded in St. Thomas' register, was probably also a dau. of William GIST.

- iv. Thomas, *b.* in 1713, according to a deposition made in 1767, wherein he gives his age as 54 years (Chancery, D.D. No. 2, 179); his will, dated 19th February, 1787, was proved 9th April, 1788 (Baltimore, IV 297); was a Member of the Baltimore County Committee in 1776 (Maryland Archives, XI, 363); *m.* 2d July, 1735 (St. Paul's) Susan COCKEY, dau. of John COCKEY of Baltimore County, *b.* 2d November, 1714, *d.* 1803, her will, dated 7th March, 1799, was proved 12th February, 1803 (Baltimore, VII, 152).

#### ISSUE

1. Elizabeth, *b.* 14th February, 1736-1737; *d.* 6th March, 1826.
2. John, *b.* 22d November, 1738; *d.* 16th July, 1890.
3. Thomas, Colonel, *b.* 30th March, 1741; *d.* 22d November, 1813; commissioned 4th February, 1777, Colonel in Baltimore County Militia (Maryland Archives, XVI, 114).
4. Mordecai, General, *b.* 22d February, 1742-1743; had a most worthy military career; in 1774 was a Member of the Baltimore Independent Cadets; also Member at the same time of the Non-Importation Committee of Baltimore; 1st January, 1776, he was made Major of General SMALLWOOD'S 1st Maryland Battalion; in the Battle of Long Island, August, 1776, he commanded the immortal Maryland Regiment of 450 men, the enemy were completely routed; in WASHINGTON'S Retreat through New Jersey; at the battle near Camden Hill, South Carolina, 7th August, 1780, Baron DE KALB led a bayonet charge with Colonel GIST and the 2d Maryland Brigade. In 1777 he had been promoted to Colonel and was made Brigadier-General, 9th July, 1779. He was present at the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown, and after the war settled near Charleston, South Carolina. He was Vice President of the Maryland Society of the Cincinnati upon its formation in 1783. He *m.* (firstly) Cecil CARMAN, *b.* 1742, *d.* 21st July, 1770, of Baltimore County, dau. of Charles and Prudence CARMAN of London, England; *m.* (secondly) 23d January, 1778, Mary STERRETT, dau. of James and Mary STERRETT of Baltimore; *m.* (thirdly) 1783, Mary (McCALL) CATTELL, *b.* 2d June, 1749, widow of Capt. Benjamin CATTELL, dau. of George and Ann (YATES) MCCALL.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Cecil Carman, *b.* 1770; *d.* aged 7 months.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Independence, *b.* 8th January, 1779; *d.* 16th September, 1821.

## ISSUE BY THIRD MARRIAGE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Susannah, *b.* 12th November, 1784; *d.* 23d July, 1785.

- 2<sup>1</sup>. States, *b.* 1787; *d.* 1st February, 1882.

5. Joshua, Major, commissioned 4th February, 1777; First Major of Baltimore County Militia.

6. David, commissioned 30th of August, 1777, Second Lieutenant of Baltimore County Militia.

7. Rachel.

- v. Edith, *m.* Abraham VAUGHN.

- vi. Jemima, *m.* William SEABROOKE.

- vii. Ruth, *m.* William LEWIS.

- viii. Sarah, *m.* John KENNEDY.

- ix. A daughter, *m.* as alleged, James CALHOUN, the first Mayor of Baltimore.

COLONEL CHRISTOPHER GIST of Mt. Braddock, Fayette County, Pennsylvania; *b.* in Maryland about 1706, and *d.* in 1759, of smallpox in South Carolina or Georgia. He was first a merchant in Baltimore Town, but failed in business and made an assignment to his relatives, CROMWELL and STANSBURY, in 1745. In 1750 he styled himself as "late of Baltimore County but then in the Colony of Virginia" and conveyed to Tobias STANSBURY the "Gist Limepits" in Baltimore County. He later settled on the Yadkin, in Virginia, and was undoubtedly the most famous scout and first renowned explorer of the Ohio River and Valley through the present states, West Virginia, Kentucky and Ohio, as agent of the Ohio Company. This was in 1750; and he was associated with Gen. George WASHINGTON as Indian scout and forest ranger, being his guide and companion on the journey to Lake Erie in 1753. He was made Captain of the Rangers, organized in Virginia for the defense of frontier, and served through 1756 and until the company was discharged in 1757. He received various titles of "Scout," "Captain" and "Colonel." With his sons, Nathaniel and Thomas, he took part as guide and scout in BRADDOCK's expedition. He served with George WASHINGTON in his victory at Great Meadows and in his disaster the next day, 4th July, 1754, at Fort Necessity, when WASHINGTON surrendered to the French, in superior numbers, but with the honors of war. At the battle of BRADDOCK's Defeat, 9th July, 1755, he was present with his sons, and afterwards raised a Company of Scouts in Maryland and Virginia and rendered efficient service. 1st October, 1755, he was commissioned Lieutenant of the Vir-

ginia forces and in 1756 was made Captain of a Company of Scouts. The same year he went to the Carolinas to enlist the Cherokee Indians for the English service, and as late as 1758 was Deputy Agent for Indian Affairs at Fort Frederick, Maryland; he acquired lands in Fayette County, Pennsylvania, which were inherited by his son Thomas; *m.* Sarah HOWARD, dau. of Joshua and Joanna (O'CARROLL) HOWARD of Baltimore County, Maryland, whose will of 1738 names his daughters, Sarah, Mary and Violetta, who had *m.* Col. Christopher GIST and his two brothers, Nathaniel and William respectively.

## ISSUE

- I. Richard, *b.* 2d September, 1729; killed at Battle of Kings Mountain, whose descendants lived in South Carolina.
- II. Violetta, *b.* 4th July, 1731; *m.* William CROMWELL.
- III. Nathaniel, General, *b.* 15th October, 1733, of Canewood, Bowling County, Kentucky; was Colonel in the Virginia line during the Revolution and was present, with his father and brother Thomas, at BRADDOCK'S defeat on the Monongahela, in 1755; he later served with distinction in the Revolution; he was commissioned, 11th January, 1777, Colonel of the Additional Continental Regiment; was taken prisoner at Charleston, 12th May, 1780; and was retired 1st January, 1781 (Heitman's Register); he settled in Kentucky where he built his homestead "Canewood," *d.* early in the nineteenth century, at an advanced age. Colonel GIST *m.* Judith Cary BELL, dau. of David and Judith (CARY) BELL, and grandniece of Archibald CARY, mover of the Bill of Rights in the Virginia House of Burgesses. They had issue.

## ISSUE

1. Henry Cary.
  2. Thomas Cecil.
  3. Sarah Howard, *m.* Hon. Jesse BLEDSOE, United States Senator from Kentucky.
  4. Judith Cary, *m.* Dr. Joseph BOSWELL, of Lexington, Kentucky.
  5. Anne Cary, *m.* Nathaniel HART; a brother of Mrs. Henry CLAY.
  6. Eliza Violet, *m.* Francis P. BLAIR; their sons were Hon. Montgomery BLAIR, Postmaster General, and Gen. Francis P. BLAIR, Jr.
  7. Maria Cecil, first wife of Benjamin GRATZ, of Lexington, Kentucky.
- IV. THOMAS. *b.* circa 1735, of whom later.
  - V. Nancy (also called Anne), *d.* unmarried in Kentucky.

LIEUTENANT THOMAS GIST of Fayette County, Pennsylvania; *b.* in Maryland, 1735; lived temporarily in Kentucky; *d.* in Fayette County, 1786-1787. As a boy he was taken prisoner by the Indians and lived with them until fifteen or sixteen years of age, in the wilds, and possibly was taken into Canada. He served

from Virginia in the Colonial Wars, as Lieutenant about 1762, and in the Revolutionary War for three years as a Private in Captain REED's Company, 10th Regiment, Virginia Continental Line, for which he received a bounty warrant for land within the present state of Kentucky. He was, like his father, a frontiersman and scout, and was with his father and brother, Gen. Nathaniel GIST at the Battle of BRADDOCK's Defeat, 9th July, 1755. He gave a most interesting affidavit to be found in the Court Records of Yohogannia County, Virginia, under date of April, 1780, in which he proved to the satisfaction of the court that he served as a Cadet in the year 1757, as an Ensign in 1758 and as a Lieutenant in 1760 in a regiment raised in Virginia service and employed in the last war; that he continued therein until regularly discharged. In 1762 he again served as Lieutenant in another regiment raised and employed in similar service and continued therein until regularly discharged: that he never received any satisfaction or advantage under the King's proclamation of 1763, except a warrant from Lord DUNMORE for two thousand acres of land; and that he has ever continued an inhabitant of this State (i.e., Virginia); he later removed to Pennsylvania; in Fayette County, Pennsylvania, he acquired land originally granted to his father; *m.* Elizabeth (surname not given).

#### ISSUE (AMONG OTHERS)

- I. Thomas.
- II. Benjamin, of whom later.
- III. Jacob.
- IV. Solomon.
- V. David.
- VI. Joseph.
- VII. Elizabeth Johnson, *m.* Andrew McKewn.

BENJAMIN GIST, *b.* in Fayette County, Pennsylvania, was a taxpayer in Fayette County, 1784-1785; later removed to Kentucky and Tennessee, where other members of the family had settled; was in Washington County, Tennessee, in 1784-1785, with John CHISOLM, whose son married his daughter. The name of Benjamin GIST's wife is unknown.

#### ISSUE

- I. RHODA, of whom later.

RHODA GIST of Washington County, Tennessee, *m.* John A. CHISOLM, son of John CHISOLM, she *m.* (secondly) ——— THOMPSON, and moved to California.

#### ISSUE

- I. JABEZ CHISOLM, *b.* 27th February, 1826, of whom below.

JABEZ CHISOLM, *b.* 27th February, 1826; *d.* 28th May, 1903; who after being adopted by his grandfather, Benjamin GIST, took his mother's family name and was thenceforth known as Jabez Chisolm GIST; *m.* Kitty Malinda MARRS, *b.* 8th February, 1827, *d.* 6th April, 1899.

## ISSUE

1. JAMES BLACK, b. 8th August, 1868, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Per pale gules and sable on a chevron engrailed erminois between three swan's heads and necks erased ermine as many fleur-de-lis azure.

*Crest.*—A swan's head and neck erased ermine, collared gules between two palm branches vert.

*Residence.*—400 South Serrano Avenue, Los Angeles, California.

*Clubs.*—Union League of Los Angeles, Los Angeles Chamber of Commerce.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars; Sons of the American Revolution in the State of California, Knight Commander of the Court of Honor (Masonic) 32d Degree, Scottish Rite Mason and Member of the Shrine.

## Henry

**W**ILLIAM WIRT HENRY of "Saints Hill Farm," Broad Run, Virginia, B.A., and B.L.; *b.* 11th January, 1860; *m.* (firstly) 10th July, 1894, Anner Lee DULANY, *d.* 17th October, 1894, dau. of Bladen Tasker and Jane Moss (LOVE) DULANY, of Fauquier County, Virginia; *m.* (secondly) 17th June, 1903, Mary Bladen DULANY, sister of first wife; educated at Hampden Sidney College, 1875-1877; taking degree of B.A., University of Virginia, 1877; Law School Richmond College, 1878-1880, taking degree of L.B.; practiced Law in Roanoke and Richmond, Virginia, for three years, gave up profession on account of ill health and is now engaged in farming.



## Lineage

JOHN HENRY of "The Retreat," near Richmond, Virginia, son of Alexander and Jean (ROBERTSON) HENRY, of Aberdeen, Scotland; Jean ROBERTSON was a sister of Rev. William ROBERTSON of the Old Gray Friars' Church, Edinburgh, emigrated to Virginia before 1730; Colonel of Militia; for many years Presiding Magistrate of Hanover County; *m.* Sarah (WINSTON) SYME, dau. of Isaac and Mary (DABNEY) WINSTON and widow of Col. John SYME, who *d.* 1730. Isaac WINSTON came to Virginia early in the eighteenth century from Yorkshire, England.

## ISSUE

- I. William, *d.s.p.*
- II. PATRICK, *b.* 29th May, 1736, of whom later.
- III. Jane, *m.* Col. Samuel MEREDITH, and had issue.
- IV. Sarah, *m.* Thomas THOMAS of Bristol.
- V. Susanna, *m.* Gen. Thomas MADISON, and had issue.
- VI. Mary, *m.* Luke BOWYER.
- VII. Anne, *m.* Col. George William CHRISTAIN, who was killed by the Indians, near Louisville, Kentucky, in 1784.
- VIII. Elizabeth, *m.* (firstly) Gen. William CAMPBELL; *m.* (secondly) Gen. William RUSSELL, and had issue.
- IX. Lucy, *m.* Col. Valentine WOOD, of Goochland County, Virginia, and had issue.

PATRICK HENRY, Statesman, *b.* 29th May, 1736; *d.* in Red Hill, Charlotte County, Virginia, 6th June, 1799; being unsuccessful in farming he took up the study of law and within six weeks after taking up "Coke Upon Littleton" and "Digest of the Virginia Acts," he appeared at Williamsburg to be examined for admission to the bar and the license was signed by George WYTHE and John RANDOLPH; he however

continued his studies for some months before beginning to practice; elected a Member of the Virginia House of Burgesses, 1765, nine days after taking his seat he offered resolutions, which were carried during the night, to enforce the Stamp Act in Virginia. On 3d November, 1763, was retained by the Colony in the celebrated "Parsons Case," which he won for the plaintiff. It was in this speech he struck the keynote of the American Revolution. Delegate to the First Continental Congress, 1774-1776; appointed by the State Convention Colonel of the 1st Virginia Regiment and Commander of all the Virginia forces; elected to the Virginia Convention, May, 1776; appointed first Governor of the State, 1776, to which office he was re-elected 1777, 1778, 1784 and 1785 and in 1786 declined re-election. He was one of the greatest orators of his day. In 1777 he planned and sent out the George Rogers CLARKE expedition, which conquered the northwest and would not ratify the treaty with Great Britain until the northwest ports were surrendered as agreed by treaty in 1794; declined the appointment of United States Senator made Gov. Henry LEE and withdrew to private life. In 1795 declined the position of Secretary of State in President WASHINGTON's Cabinet; in 1796 the position of Justice of United States Supreme Court and the nomination for Governor of Virginia and in 1797 the mission to France offered by President ADAMS. In 1799 allowed himself to be elected to the State Legislature in order to oppose the Virginia resolutions of 1798 which he deemed dangerous, but *d.* before taking his seat; *m.* (firstly) 1754, Sarah SHELTON, who *d.* 1775, dau. of John SHELTON; *m.* (secondly) 9th October, 1777, Dorothea Spotswood DANDRIDGE, *b.* 25th September, 1757, *d.* 1831, dau. of Col. Nathaniel West and Dorothea (SPOTSWOOD) DANDRIDGE and dau. of Governor Alexander and Anne Butler (BRAYNE) and gr. gd. dau. of Col. William and Unity (WEST) DANDRIDGE, SPOTSWOOD, she *m.* (secondly) Judge Edmund WINSTON, of the Court of Appeals (see DANDRIDGE, "Colonial Families, Volume I, page 117).

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Martha, *m.* John FONTAINE, son of Rev. Peter FONTAINE.
- II. John, *m.*, wife's name not given.
- III. William, *m.* and left issue.
- IV. Anne, *m.* Spencer ROANE, Judge of Court of Appeals of Virginia, who *d.* 4th September, 1822, and had issue.
- V. Elizabeth, *b.* 23d April, 1769; *d.* 24th October, 1842; *m.* 12th October, 1786, Philip AYLETT, of King William Company, and had issue.
- VI. Edward, *d.* unmarried.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Dorothea Spotswood, *b.* 2d August, 1778; *m.* 1799, George Dabney WINSTON, and had issue.
- II. Sarah Butler, *b.* 4th January, 1780, *d.s.p.*; *m.* (firstly) Robert CAMPBELL, brother of Thomas CAMPBELL, the poet; *m.* (secondly) Alexander SCOTT of Fauquier County, Virginia, and had issue.

- III. Martha Catherine, *b.* 3d November, 1781; *m.* Edward HENRY, son of Judge James and Sarah (SCARBOROUGH) HENRY of Northumberland County, and had issue.
- IV. Patrick, *b.* 15th August, 1783; *m.* Elvira CABELL, dau. of Col. William CABELL, of Union Hill, Nelson County, and had issue.
- V. Fayette, *b.* 29th October, 1785; *m.* ——— ELEAN; *d.s.p.*
- VI. Alexander Spotswood, *b.* 2d June, 1788; *m.* Paulina CABELL, dau. of Dr. George CABELL, of Lynchburg, Virginia, and had issue.
- VII. Nathaniel, *b.* 7th April, 1790; *d.* 1850; *m.* Virginia WOODSON, and had issue.
- VIII. Richard, *b.* 27th March, 1792; *d.* in infancy.
- IX. Edward Winston, *b.* 21st January, 1794; *m.* Jane YOVILLE, and had issue.
- X. JOHN, *b.* 16th February, 1796, of whom later.
- XI. Jane Robertson, *b.* 15th January, 1798; *d.* in infancy.

JOHN HENRY of Red Hill, Charlotte County, Virginia; *b.* 16th February, 1796; *d.* 7th January, 1868; *m.* 19th October, 1826, Elvira Brice McCLELLAND, *d.* 1871, dau. of Hon. Thomas S. McCLELLAND and gd. dau. of Thomas Stanhope and Margaret (CABELL) McCLELLAND, she dau. of Col. William CABELL.

## ISSUE

- I. Margaret Ann, *b.* 4th October, 1827; *m.* 29th November, 1849, William A. MILLER, of Lynchburg, Virginia, and had issue.
- II. Elvira Bruce, *b.* 2d July, 1829; *m.* (firstly) 9th May, 1848, Jesse A. HIGGINBOTHAM, of Amherst County, Virginia, who *d.s.p.*; *m.* (secondly) 19th November, 1851, Alexander F. TAYLOR, and had issue.
- III. WILLIAM WIRT, *b.* 14th February, 1831, of whom later.
- IV. Thomas Stanhope, *b.* 22d July, 1833; *m.* January, 1858, Mary E. GAINES, dau. of R. F. GAINES, of Charlotte County, Virginia.

## ISSUE

- 1. Mary Gaines, *b.* 29th May, 1859.
- 2. Thomas Stanhope, *b.* 4th May, 1863.
- 3. Robert Gaines, *b.* 4th December, 1866.
- V. Laura Helen, *b.* 15th March, 1836; *d.s.p.* 4th July, 1856; *m.* March, 1855, Dr. James W. CARTER, and had issue.
- VI. Emma Cabell, *b.* 14th February, 1838; *m.* 22d December, 1858, Maj. James B. FERGUSON, of Richmond, who was agent for the Confederate Government in Europe, and had issue.

WILLIAM WIRT HENRY, A.M., LL.D. of Richmond, Virginia; Lawyer and Historian; *b.* at Red Hill, Charlotte County, Virginia, 14th February, 1831; *d.* 5th December, 1900; educated at the University of Virginia, which he entered in 1847

and where he graduated A.M., 1850; admitted to the bar, 1853; he opposed secession in 1861 but joined his State's movement and enlisted in an artillery company commanded by Capt. Charles BRUCE, serving in North Carolina and Georgia; State Attorney for Charlotte County, removed to Richmond, 1873, and represented that city in the House of Delegates, 1877-1878, and the State Senate 1879-1880; was President of the Virginia Historical Society and the American Historical Association; Trustee of the Peabody Educational Fund; received the Honorary Degree of LL.D., from Washington and Lee University. Author of "Reply to Attack of Thomas JEFFERSON on Patrick HENRY's Rescue of Captain SMITH by Pocahontas;" Patrick Henry the Earliest Advocate of Independence," "The First Legislative Body in America;" "The Trial of Aaron BURR for Treason;" "The Westminster Assembly of Divines;" "The Life, Correspondence and Speeches of Patrick Henry," and of numerous magazine articles; *m.* 8th November, 1854, Lucy Gray MARSHALL, dau. of Col. James Pulliam and Elizabeth Edmunds (WATKINS) MARSHALL of Charlotte County, Virginia. Colonel MARSHALL was a soldier in the War of 1812.

## ISSUE

- i. Elizabeth Watkins, *b.* 22d October, 1855; Hon. Vice-President of Colonial Dames of Virginia; Honorable Vice-President of Association for Preservation of Virginia Antiquities; Member of Richmond Art Club, of Woman's Club, of Daughters of the American Revolution, of Authors League of America, etc.; *m.* 9th October, 1879, Hon. James LYONS, *d.* 28th October, 1913, Member of the House of Delegates of Virginia, son of Judge William Henry and Mary Morrison (MABEN) LYONS. Residence, 508 Seminary Avenue, Ginter Park, Richmond, Virginia.

## ISSUE

1. William Wirt Henry LYONS, *b.* 17th June, 1883; *d.* 31st March, 1901.
  2. Henningham LYONS, *b.* 3d September, 1885; *d.* 23d October, 1900.
- ii. Lucy Gray, *b.* 17th October, 1857; *m.* 26th October, 1886, Matthew Bland HARRISON, *d.* 29th February, 1892, of Petersburg, Virginia, son of Robert Wiley HARRISON of Brunswick County, Virginia, and Louise Christine BLAND of Nottoway County, Virginia.

## ISSUE

1. Louise HARRISON, *b.* 1st December, 1888.
- iii. WILLIAM WIRT, *b.* 11th January, 1860, the subject of this memoir.
  - iv. James Marshall, *b.* 10th April, 1867 (twin), *d.* 9th July, 1909; *m.* 1904, Annie HOLMES, she *m.* (secondly) Robert E. GILLIAM, of Brookneal, Virginia.

## ISSUE

1. James Marshall, *b.* 5th August, 1905.

2. William Wirt, III, b. 8th April, 1908.

v. John, b. 10th April, 1867 (twin), d. 20th August, 1868.

*Residence*.—"Saints Hill Farm," Broad Run, Virginia.

*Societies*.—Sigma Chi.

*Arms*.—Per pale indented argent and gules, on the dexter side a rose of the second, a chief azure charged with a lion passant of the first.

*Crest*.—Out of a crown ppr a demi lion rampant argent, holding between the paws a ducal coronet or.

*Motto*.—Vincit veritas.

(These arms were furnished the late William Wirt HENRY, Esq., by his cousin Sir Mitchell HENRY of Kylemore Castle, Letterfrack County, Galway, Ireland.)

## Holmes

**EDWIN BRADFORD HOLMES** of Boston, Massachusetts; *b.* 3d January, 1853, at North Abington, Massachusetts; *m.* 12th January, 1880, Sarah Frances PRATT, *b.* 17th March, 1854, dau. of Isaac Reed and Sarah Williams (FORD) PRATT.

### ISSUE

- I. Mary Frances, *b.* 25th October, 1882.
- II. Edwin Pratt; *b.* 9th February, 1886.
- III. Francis B., *b.* 27th December, 1887.



EDWIN BRADFORD HOLMES was educated at public schools in Abington, Massachusetts, and Eaton's Commercial College, Boston, Massachusetts; was Grand Master of Masons in Massachusetts, 1895-1896; first President of the Shoe Wholesalers' Association of New England; first President of the National Wholesale Boot and Shoe Dealers of the United States; Vice-President and Director of the John Hancock Mutual Life Insurance Company of Boston, Massachusetts; Director of the Boylston National Bank and of the Grand Lodge of Masons of Massachusetts; Treasurer of the Masonic Education and Charity Trust; Senior member of the firm of Parker, Holmes and Company, Wholesale Boots and Shoes, Boston, Massachusetts.

## Lineage

**THOMAS HOLMES** of Colchester, Essex County, England; *d.* 1637; *m.* wife's name not given.

### ISSUE

- I. JOHN, of whom later.
- II. Susan.
- III. Frances.

**JOHN HOLMES**, Gent., of Plymouth, Massachusetts; *d.* 13th October, 1667; was in Plymouth, 1632; first Messenger of the General Court in 1638; *m.* Sarah, Surname unknown.

### ISSUE

- I. NATHANIEL, *b.* in Plymouth, 1643, of whom later.
- II. Thomas, *b.* in England.
- III. John, *b.* in Plymouth.

**NATHANIEL HOLMES** of Plymouth, Massachusetts; *b.* 1643; *d.* 25th July, 1727; *m.* 29th December, 1667, Mercy FAUNCE, dau. of John and Patience (MORTON) FAUNCE and gd. dau. of George MORTON, both of whom came to Plymouth in ship *Ann* in 1623 and fourth in descent from Alexander CARPENTER of Wrentham.

## ISSUE

- I. ELEAZER, *b.* 16th October, 1688, of whom later.
- II. Elisha, *b.* 19th April, 1670.
- III. Mercy, *b.* 10th September, 1673.
- IV. Nathaniel, *b.* 10th November, 1676.
- V. Sarah, *b.* 20th October, 1680.
- VI. John, *b.* 17th April, 1682.
- VII. Elizabeth, *b.* 25th April, 1686.

ELEAZER HOLMES of Plymouth, Massachusetts; *b.* 16th October, 1688; *d.* 21st August, 1754; *m.* 6th December, 1711, Hannah SYLVESTER, dau. of Joseph and Hannah (BARTLETT) SYLVESTER, who came to Plymouth in 1664, and fifth in descent from Richard WARREN of the *Mayflower*.

## ISSUE

- I. JOB, *b.* in Plymouth, 27th May, 1728, of whom later.
- II. Hannah, *b.* 1712.
- III. Eleazer, *b.* 1714.
- IV. Lydia, *b.* 1715.
- V. Lemuel, *b.* 1719.
- VI. Elizabeth, *b.* 1723.
- VII. Ichabod, *b.* 1726.
- VIII. Jonathan, *b.* 1731.
- IX. Joshua, *b.* 1735.

JOB HOLMES of Plymouth, Massachusetts; *b.* 27th May, 1728; *d.* circa 1800; at Hebron; was an original settler of Hebron then called Shepardsfield; purchased land from the proprietor Alexander SHEPARD in 1786; *m.* (firstly) 1752, Mehitable STUART, dau. of James STUART of Sandwich, Massachusetts; *m.* (secondly) Judith TUCKER, of New Gloucester, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Lydia, *b.* 1753.
- II. JONATHAN, *b.* 3d January, 1755, of whom later.
- III. Job, *b.* 1757.
- IV. James, *b.* 6th August, 1759; *d.* 8th August, 1827, at Hebron; served in Revolutionary Army; some time afterwards walked from Plymouth to Hebron, 175 miles, with all his possessions on his back; *m.* 1792 Jerusha RAWSON; whose wife was a gd. aunt of Chief Justice Salmon P. CHASE.
- V. Eleazer, *b.* 1762.
- VI. Caleb, *b.* 1764.
- VII. Sarah, *b.* 1766.
- VIII. Molly, *b.* 1768.

IX. Bradford, *b.* 1771.

X. Bartlett, *b.* 1773.

(The records of the Town of Plympton give the names and dates of birth of all except Lydia and Job, and contain a note saying that Lydia and Job were born elsewhere. Without doubt they were born in Plymouth. It is impossible from the records to determine the issue by first wife or by second wife.)

JONATHAN HOLMES of Plympton, also given Kingston; *b.* 3d January, 1755; *d.* 16th October, 1836; served in the Continental Army; service as recorded in Department at Washington:—Capt. Peleg WADSWORTH's Company, Col. Theophilus COTTON's 16th Regiment; enlisted 7th June, 1775, service 1 month, 26 days; also company returns dated 7th October, 1775; also order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money dated Roxbury, 6th November, 1775; also return of the men raised to serve in the Continental Army from Capt. James HARLOW's Company (3d Plympton Company), Colonel COTTON's (1st Plymouth Company) Regiment; residence, Plympton; engaged April, 1777; joined Colonel PUTNAM's Regiment, term three years; also list of men mustered between 5th March and 22d March, 1777, by James HATCH, Muster Master for Plymouth Company, Colonel PUTNAM's Regiment, enlisted by Capt. N. BROWN; also as private, Captain GARDNER's Company, Col. Rufus PUTNAM's Regiment; listed in the Continental Army pay accounts for service from 8th January, 1777 to 31st December, 1779; commissioned as Corporal by Col. Rufus PUTNAM, 20th July, 1778; also recorded as being in Capt. Benjamin GATES' Company, Colonel PUTNAM's 4th Regiment; also as Corporal in Captain GARDNER's Company, Colonel PUTNAM's Regiment; in Continental Army pay accounts for service from 1st January, 1780, to 31st December, 1780; also mentioned in descriptive list dated West Point, 10th January, 1781, Captain TROTTER's Company, Colonel PUTNAM's Fifth Regiment with rank of corporal; enlisted again 8th January, 1777, by Lieutenant HOWARD, enlistment during war; also list dated Boston, 18th February, 1804, returned by John AVERY, Secretary, and J. Jackson, Treasurer, of men who furnished satisfactory evidence of their service as soldiers and were entitled to gratuities under resolves of 4th March, 1801, and 19th June, 1801, 5th Massachusetts Regiment, addressed Kingston.

#### ISSUE

I. Caleb, *b.* 1786.

II. Eleazer, *b.* 1788.

III. Mercy, *b.* 1790.

IV. Sally, *b.* 1793.

V. JONATHAN, *b.* 26th September, 1794, of whom later.

VI. Gamaliel, *b.* 1796.

VII. Esther, *b.* 1802.

VIII. Lydia, *b.* 1804.

IX. Zenas, *b.* 1807.

X. William, *b.* 1810.

XI. Harriet, *b.* 1814.

JONATHAN HOLMES, Oxford, Maine; *b.* 26th September, 1794; *d.* 2d March, 1887; served in War of 1812 and enlisted in State Militia, 14th September, 1812, Colonel HOLLAND's Regiment under Lieut. Charles TOWNSEND and Capt. Cyrus THOMPSON, and was stationed at Portland; *m.* Mahala REED, *b.* 11th May, 1798, dau. of Sampson and Jane (ELLIS) REED. Jane ELLIS was a descendant of Gov. William BRADFORD and Mahala REED was therefore descended in the seventh generation from Gov. William BRADFORD of Massachusetts.

## ISSUE

- I. Sullivan R., *b.* 1818.
- II. Mercy, *b.* 1820.
- III. Lewis Atwood, *b.* 1823.
- IV. BRADFORD REED, *b.* 1st August, 1825, of whom later.
- V. Sarah Ellis, *b.* 1828.
- VI. Mahala R., *b.* 1830.
- VII. Freeland S., *b.* 1833.
- VIII. Jonathan, Jr., *b.* 1836.

BRADFORD REED HOLMES of Hartford, Maine; *b.* 1st August, 1825; *d.* 5th June, 1913; *m.* Mary Elizabeth FORD, dau. of Noah Perry and Phoebe (GURNEY) FORD.

## ISSUE

- I. EDWIN BRADFORD, *b.* 3d January, 1853, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Barry of eight or and azure; on a canton argent a chaplet gules.

*Crest.*—A lion's head erased gules, langued azure, ensigned with a cap of maintenance.

*Residence.*—33 Winthrop Road, Brookline, Massachusetts.

*Clubs.*—Algonquin, Exchange, Brae-Burn, Boston Yacht, United States Power Squadron, Beacon Society.

*Societies.*—Masonic.

## Hoover

**T**HEODORE JESSE HOOVER of Casa del Oso, Swanton, California, and London, England; *b.* 28th January, 1871, at West Branch, Iowa; *m.* 6th June, 1899, at San Francisco, California, Mildred Crew BROOKE, dau. of Thomas Snowden BROOKE, who was *b.* 10th April, 1829, at Sandy Springs, Maryland.

### ISSUE

- I. Mildred Brooke, *b.* 13th May, 1901, Palo Alto, California.
- II. Hulda Brooke, *b.* 10th August, 1906, Palo Alto, California.
- III. Louise Brooke, *b.* 29th March, 1908, London, England.

THEODORE JESSE HOOVER was educated at The Pacific Academy, Oregon; at Penn College, Iowa; and at The Leland Stanford, Jr., University, California, where he received the degree of A.B. Geology in 1901. Among his various activities may be mentioned: Manager, Standard Consolidated Gold Mines, Bodie, California; Consulting Engineer, Cosmopolitan Proprietary, Ltd., of Mexico; Minerals Separation, Ltd., of London; Chairman, Central American Mines, Ltd., of Nicaragua; Babilonia Gold Mines, Ltd., of Nicaragua; Carnon Valley, Ltd. of Cornwall; Sulphur Syndicate, Ltd., of London; British Sulphur Co. Ltd. of London; Dunderland Iron Ore Co. Ltd.; Managing Director, Zinc Corporation Ltd. of London; Lake View and Oroya Exploration, Ltd. of London. Director, Broken Hill South Blocks, Ltd. of New South Wales; Intercontinental Trust, Ltd. of London; Maikop Apsheron Oil Company, Ltd.; Maikop Mutual Oil Transport Company, Ltd.; Maikop Shirvansky Oil Company, Ltd.; Mountain Queen, Ltd.; Oroya Links, Ltd.; Trinidad Cedros Oil Company, Ltd.; Trinidad Forest Reserve Oil Company, Ltd.; Oroville Dredging Company, Ltd.; Star Explorations, Ltd.; Pato Mines, Columbia, Ltd.; Lake View and Star, Ltd.; Nechi Mines, Columbia, Ltd.; Yuanm Gold Mines, Ltd.; Burma Mines, Ltd.; Burma Trust, Ltd.; Inter-California Trust, Ltd.; Inter Yukon Syndicate Ltd.; Lagunitas Oil Company, Ltd.; Magneta Guarantee Syndicate, Ltd.; Mawchi Tin and Wolfrom Mines, Ltd.; Burma Corporation, Ltd.; Brixworth Ironstone Company, Ltd. Author: "Concentrating Ores by Flotation" (three editions) and various papers in technical and scientific journals.

## Lineage

There is a tradition that the family originated in France under the name of HUBER leaving there with the first exodus of the Huguenots and going to Switzerland, from Switzerland to Germany, and from Germany emigrating to Maryland.

ANDREW HOOVER, *b.* in Baden, Germany, came to Maryland circa 1740; *m.* Margaret FOUTZ.

### ISSUE

1. Jonas, *d.* in North Carolina; *m.* Rachel BRILES.

## ISSUE

1. John, *m.* (firstly) Millicent WINSLOW, *d.* 2d February, 1842; *m.* (secondly) Rachel BRILES-WHISENHURST, *d.* 16th February, 1851.
2. Andrew, *m.* Kate, surname unknown.
3. David, *m.* Pollie, surname unknown.
4. Rachel, *m.* Miller DAVIS.
5. Rebecca, *m.* Samuel HARDESTY.
6. Elizabeth, *m.* Frederick WAYMIRE.

II. Andrew, of Richmond, Virginia, *b.* circa, 1751; *d.* 1834, at Whitewater, Indiana; *m.* Elizabeth WAYMIRE.

## ISSUE

1. Mary, *b.* 3d March, 1777; *d.* circa, 1803; *m.* Thomas NEWMAN.
2. Elizabeth, *b.* 25th December, 1778; *d.* circa, 1857; *m.* William BULLA.
3. David, of Whitewater, Indiana, *b.* 14th April, 1781, Randolph County, North Carolina; *d.* 12th September, 1866; *m.* Catherine YOUNT.
4. Frederick, a farmer, *b.* 24th September, 1783, in Randolph County, North Carolina; *d.* 30th April, 1868; *m.* (firstly) Catherine YOUNT; *m.* (secondly) wife's name unknown.
5. Susanna, *v.* 1785; *d.* 1870; *m.* Elijah WRIGHT.
6. Henry, of Richmond, Indiana, Member of the Legislature, *b.* 22d September, 1788; *d.* 23d July, 1888; *m.* (firstly) Susanna Clark; *m.* (secondly) Mrs. Lydia VAUGHAN.
7. Rebecca.
8. Andrew, *b.* 6th June, 1793; *d.* 1866; *m.* Gulielma RATLIFF.
9. Catherine, of Illinois, *b.* 4th January, 1796; *d.* 1865; *m.* John McLANE.
10. Sarah, *b.* 15th July, 1798; *m.* Jacob SANDERS.

III. Jacob, *d.* in North Carolina; *m.* wife's name unknown.

## ISSUE

1. Jacob, *b.* 1777, in Stillwater; *d.* 1852; in Iowa; *m.*, wife's name unknown.
2. Joseph, *d.* in North Carolina.
3. Samuel, Clerk of Court of Lafayette, Indiana.
4. John owned a mill on Wea Creek.

IV. Daniel, *d.* in Stillwater, Ohio; *m.*, wife's name unknown.

## ISSUE

1. Andrew, *m.* (firstly) ——— YOUNT; *m.* (secondly) Mrs. William SHEETS.

V. David, *d.* in Stillwater, Ohio; *m.*, wife's name unknown.

## ISSUE

1. David, *d.* at South Bend, Indiana.
2. Alfred (probably).

- VI. JOHN, *b.* in North Carolina, of whom later.
- VII. Peter, *d.* in Green's Fork; *m.* and had issue.

## ISSUE

- |             |                         |
|-------------|-------------------------|
| 1. Absalom. | 3. Susan.               |
| 2. Ensley.  | 4. Mrs. Shubael JULIAN. |

- VIII. Henry, *d.* in Green's Fork.

JOHN HOOVER, *b.* in North Carolina; *d.* in West Milton, Ohio; *m.* in North Carolina, Sarah (BURKET?).

## ISSUE

- I. John.
- II. Noah, *b.* 23d June, 1796, in North Carolina; *d.* 8th August, 1866, at West Milton, Miami County, Ohio; *m.* 1815, Michal YOUNT, at West Milton.

## ISSUE

1. Mahala.
2. Celia.
3. Absalom.
4. Mary.
5. Frederick, *b.* 30th March, 1826, at Miami, Ohio; *d.* 20th June, 1904, at New London, Indiana; *m.* 1851, Deborah TUCKER of Howard County, Indiana.
6. Enos.
7. Deborah.
8. William Jason.
9. Andrew.

- III. Abram.
- IV. JESSE, *b.* 1799, of whom later.
- V. Joseph.
- VI. Henry.
- VII. Elizabeth, *m.* ——— CURTIS.
- VIII. Catherine, *m.* Henry YOUNT.

JESSE HOOVER, *b.* 1799, in Hugh Wara River, North Carolina; *d.* November, 1856, in West Branch, Iowa; *m.* 1819, Rebecca YOUNT, at West Milton, Miami County, Ohio; removed to Iowa in 1854.

## ISSUE

- I. ELI, *b.* 6th October, 1820, of whom later.
- II. Delilah, *d.* unmarried.
- III. Solomon Y., *m.*, wife's name unknown.

## ISSUE

1. Susie.
  2. William.
  3. Elva.
  4. Clark.
- IV. Elizabeth, *b.* 1827, in Ohio; *d.* 1903, at West Branch, Iowa; *m.* 1850, William MILES, of West Milton, Ohio.

## ISSUE

1. Anzinetta M. MILES, *b.* 23d November, 1851; *m.* 21st November, 1877, in Humboldt, Kansas, Morris Edkin FOULKE.
  2. Sarah Jane MILES, *b.* 9th September, 1854, West Branch, Iowa; *m.* 28th September, 1879, in Chanute, Kansas, Marshall McWITHY.
  3. Ella N. MILES *b.* 29th December, 1857, West Branch, Iowa; *m.* 1912, T. CORCORAN.
  4. Rebecca E. MILES, *b.* 5th October, 1861, West Branch, Iowa; *m.* there, 27th May, 1882, Frank E. WILSON.
  5. Mary Della MILES, *b.* 14th February, 1865, at Oskaloosa, Iowa; *m.* (firstly) 13th December, 1883, William H. HARGRAVE; *m.* (secondly) 28th November, 1901, John HARGRAVE.
  6. Sabina Iowa MILES, *b.* 18th April, 1872, West Branch, Iowa; *d.* 1911; *m.* 19th September, 1894, at Cedar Rapids, William C. SMITH.
- V. Mary H., *m.* Enoch P. MILES.

## ISSUE

1. Jesse E. MILES, *m.* 5th October, 1876, Eliza A. E. REEVE.
  2. S. Emma MILES, *b.* 18th February, 1858; *d.* 26th July, 1896.
  3. Anna Mary MILES, *b.* 21st August, 1863, Miami County, Ohio; *m.* 22d July, 1888, at Fairmount, Indiana, Robert KNIGHT.
- VI. Sarah, *m.* Samuel JAY.

## ISSUE

1. ELLEN.
  2. Delilah JAY; *m.* ——— PEMBERTON.
  3. Mary JAY; *m.* ——— WILSON.
  4. Alonzo.
  5. Olive.
- VII. John Y., a minister in the Society of Friends; *b.* 7th June, 1834, in West Milton, Ohio; *m.* 19th July, 1855, at West Branch, Iowa, Mary JAY.

## ISSUE

1. Anna Maria, *b.* 12th April, 1856; *d.* 4th January, 1876; *m.* 24th September, 1874, Franklin M. HEALD.
  2. Elizabeth A., *b.* 4th December, 1860; *m.* 31st December, 1882, at West Branch, Jesse Walter VORE.
  3. Charles E., *b.* 28th December, 1862, at West Branch; *m.* there, 25th March, 1882, Ida BERKHEIMER.
  4. Olive Mary, *b.* 12th August, 1865; *d.* 15th September, 1902; *m.* Joe HINCHMAN.
  5. Aldus Joel, *b.* 16th November, 1867; *m.* 8th February, 1894, Lillian SAUNDERS.
  6. Bertha Laura, *b.* 17th July, 1870; *d.* 1st December, 1896; *m.* 1st January, 1890, Joe HINCHMAN; had issue.
  7. John Farnum, *b.* 27th March, 1875; *d.* 16th December, 1904.
- VIII. Benajah, *b.* 1836, West Milton, Ohio; *d.* 27th May, 1896, West Branch, Iowa; *m.* 23d October, 1866, in Iowa City, Margaret Ella ALBIN.

## ISSUE

1. George, Attorney at Law and Mayor of New Branch, Iowa, *b.* 16th August, 1867; *m.* 12th September, 1894, at West Branch, Ruth E. DARONE.
2. Vernon, *b.* 1878; *d.* January, 1899.

## IX. Frederick.

ELI HOOVER of Hubbard, Iowa; *b.* 6th October, 1820, in Miami County, Ohio; *d.* 24th July, 1892, at Hubbard, Iowa; *m.* (firstly) Mary DAVIS, who *d.* 3d March, 1852, in Ohio; *m.* (secondly) 17th August, 1854, in Iowa, Hannah LEONARD, *b.* 14th February, 1832, in Ireland.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Eunice.
- II. Allen, *b.* 4th February, 1844, in Miami County, Ohio; *m.* 9th January, 1868, Amelia GIFFORD.

## ISSUE

1. Alice M., *b.* 30th November, 1870, in Dysart, Iowa; *m.* 9th January, 1890, at West Branch, Elmer Elsworth Robert SLOAT, *b.* 14th September, 1864, in New York.
2. Walter, *b.* 1st September, 1874, in Benton County, Iowa; *m.* 5th September, 1894, at Quincy, Iowa, Bertha A. WEST.
3. Cora.
4. Ella, *m.* ——— DEVALL.
5. Clyde.

- III. JESSE CLARK, *b.* 2d September, 1847, of whom later.
- IV. Rebecca, *m.* Evan PRICE.
- V. Henry Davis, *b.* 2d February, 1852, at West Milton, Ohio; *m.* 5th September, 1873, at Marshaltown, Iowa, H. Maria PLUMMER.

## ISSUE

- 1. Mary Lillian, *b.* 15th January, 1879; *m.* 6th December, 1899, at Le-grand, Iowa, Arthur W. HAMMOND.
- VI. William L., *b.* 16th May, 1855, at West Branch; *d.* 31st August, 1892, at Spirit Lake, Iowa; *m.* 10th February, 1875, at West Branch, Esther E. BRANTINGHAM.

## ISSUE

- 1. Arthur Eli, *b.* 25th January, 1876; *m.* 19th June, 1898, in Arkansas, Dora Ellen FARMER.
- 2. Lillian B., *m.* ——— JONES.
- 3. Jennie M., *b.* 10th March, 1885, Norway, Iowa.
- 4. William E., *b.* 2d December, 1889, Dickinson County, Iowa.
- VII. Joseph; *m.*, wife's name unknown.
  - 1. Clyde.
  - 2. Roy.
  - 3. Ila.
- VIII. Infant son.
- IX. Mary Jane, *b.* 8th April, 1862, West Branch; *m.* 10th September, 1883, at Hubbard, Iowa, Jerry E. HARVEY.

## ISSUE

- 1. Guy William HARVEY, *b.* 1884; *m.* 1st March, 1906, at Legrand, Iowa, Mary Ogier ARMSTRONG.
- 2. Hester Maria HARVEY, *b.* 11th November, 1888; *m.* 26th February, 1907, Walter E. WRITZELL.
- 3. Alvaretta HARVEY, *b.* 9th February, 1887.
- 4. Charles Davis HARVEY, *b.* 5th November, 1893.
- X. Hannah Martha, *b.* 10th September, 1866; *m.* 28th September, 1886, at Hartland, Iowa, Albert H. PEMBERTON.

## ISSUE

- 1. Roland Leigh PEMBERTON, *b.* 10th January, 1891.
- 2. Hannah Mabel PEMBERTON, *b.* 29th January, 1893.

JESSE CLARK HOOVER, *b.* 2d September, 1847, in Miami County, Ohio; *d.* 13th December, 1880, at West Branch, Iowa; *m.* 12th March, 1870, Hulda Randall MINTHORN, a Minister in the Society of Friends, *b.* 4th May, 1848, *d.* 22d February, 1883.

## ISSUE

- I. THEODORE JESSE, *b.* 28th January, 1871, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Herbert Clark, *b.* 10th August, 1874, at West Branch, Iowa; A.B. Geologist, Stanford University; extensive exploration in interior of China; took part in defense of Tiensin during Boxer disturbances; General Manager Chinese Engineering and Mining Company, Managing Director Zinc Corporation, Ltd.; Trustee Stanford University, Chairman American Commission for Relief in Belgium. Residence, "Red House," Hornton Street, London; *m.* 10th February, 1899, at Monterey, California, Lou HENRY, dau. of Charles D. HENRY.

## ISSUE

1. Herbert Charles.
  2. Allan Henry.
- III. Mary, *b.* West Branch, Iowa; *m.* 8th March, 1899, at Newberg, Oregon, Van Ness LEAVITT.

## ISSUE

1. Van Ness Hoover LEAVITT.

*Residences.*—65 Addison Road, W. London, W. England, and "Casa del Oso," Swanton Post Office, California.

*Clubs.*—Engineers (New York), University (San Francisco); Royal Automobile (London).

*Societies.*—American Institute of Mining Engineers, Institution of Mining and Metallurgy, Société des Ingenieurs Civils de France, Société Belge des Ingenieurs et des Industriels, National Geographic Society, Cooper Ornithological Club, Fellow Royal Geographic Society, Fellow Royal Zoological Society.

## Houghton

**W**ILLIAM ADDISON HOUGHTON, A.M., of St. Petersburg, Florida; *b.* 10th March, 1852, in Holliston, Massachusetts; *m.* 11th July, 1876, in New Haven, Connecticut, Charlotte Johnson MORRIS, *b.* 22d July, 1856, dau. of DeWitt Clinton MORRIS, *b.* 1821, in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, *d.* 28th July, 1868, *m.* 27th August, 1846, in New Haven, Connecticut, Charlotte Augusta JOHNSON, *b.* 5th July, 1823, *d.* 18th March, 1857.



### ISSUE

- i. William Morris, *b.* 4th October, 1882, Lucerne, Switzerland; graduate Phillips Academy, Andover, 1899; A.B., at Bowdoin, 1902, and A.M., Harvard 1905; *m.* 1st September, 1909, Mary Motte PRINGLE, dau. of Edward Jenkins PRINGLE, San Francisco, California.

### ISSUE

- i. Hess Pringle, *b.* 27th June, 1910, New York City.
2. William Pringle, *b.* 4th May, 1916, Plainfield, New Jersey.
- ii. Charles Andrew Johnson, *b.* 8th January, 1884, Holliston, Massachusetts, graduate Bowdoin 1906; *m.* 25th November, 1913, Grace Mabel CARR, dau. of Robert W. CARR, Bowdoinham, Maine.
- iii. Harriet Cecil, *b.* 7th June, 1886, Montclair, New Jersey.

WILLIAM ADDISON HOUGHTON, graduate Holliston High School, 1868; Phillips Academy, Andover, Massachusetts, 1869 (valedictorian); A.B., Yale College, 1873 (class orator); A.M., on examination 1889; Principal of Preparatory Department, Olivet College, Michigan, 1873-1875; Tutor in Latin, Yale, 1876; Professor of English Literature, Imperial University, Tokio, Japan, 1877-1882; studied Latin at University of Berlin, Prussia, 1882-1883; Associate Professor of English Literature and afterwards of Latin, New York University, 1884-1892; Winkley Professor of Latin Language and Literature, Bowdoin, 1892-1907; Member of Managing Committee American Classical School at Rome, since 1894. Author of miscellaneous poems and articles and published lectures on literary, historical and educational subjects.

## Lineage

Tradition says the American founder of this family is descended from Sir Richard HOUGHTON, Bart., of Houghton Tower, Lancashire, England. His family fought for the King although Ralph HOUGHTON of Lancashire is said to have fought against

the King. The HOUGHTONS of Houghton Tower are descendants of Roger DE BUSLI, one of the followers of William the Conqueror, A.D. 1066. The earliest ancestors of John the emigrant, known in the genealogy and his descent through three generations is: John HOUGHTON, I, buried at Eaton Bray, 23d April, 1618, no further record. John HOUGHTON, II, christened May, 1593, *m.* Damaris BUCKMASTER and had ten children. He was a passenger on the *Abigail*, 1635, where his age was entered by mistake as four years, an error probably through carelessness. He was in 1629 and 1630 Warden of St. Mary's Church, Eaton Bray. During his wardenship the tower of this ancient church was repaired. This church was built in the beginning of the twelfth century. In the year 1635 the ship *Abigail* 300 tons, Capt. Sir David KIRK's flagship, sailed from London with many families and servants because of the religious troubles disturbing old England. Many of those who came out were Puritans and others had Puritanical leanings, and among those who sailed from London in the *Abigail* was John HOUGHTON, II, the progenitor of Capt. Timothy HOUGHTON. This John was christened 19th May, 1593, in St. Mary's Church at Eaton Bray, Bedfordshire, where his father, John HOUGHTON, I, was buried 28th April, 1618. The following is a transcription of the passenger list 28th June, 1635, passengers from London to New England in the ship *Abigail*, HACKWELL, Master, John HOUGHTON, III, four years old, certificate of his conformity from Justice of the Peace and Minister of Eaton Bray, in county of Bedford, England. This gentleman did not remain in New England but returned to England, where he had left his family, after the trouble had subsided. 24th December, 1624, John HOUGHTON, III, son of John II, who sailed in the *Abigail* was born. He came to New England about the year 1647 with his wife, Beatrix and his cousin Ralph HOUGHTON, with his wife Jane STOWE. The inscription on his tombstone in the old Granary Burying Ground, shows that John, III, died on the old Common 29th April, 1684, aged sixty years. An incidental proof of John HOUGHTON's connection with the Houghtons of Lancashire, England, is found in the fact that one of his descendants in this country has now a sword said to have been brought from England by John, as the eldest son and heir. It has the rose and thistle on it, previously mentioned as belonging to the family coat of arms granted by King James I in 1612, by writ under the privy seal, to Sir Roger as an augmentation to his coat of arms. This sword is now in the possession of one of his descendants in Washington, D. C. He *m.* Beatrix, surname unknown, circa 1648-1649; after her husband's death she *m.* Benjamin BOSWORTH and *d.* 8th January, 1711-1712.

#### ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* circa 1650, in England; *d.* 3d February, 1736-1737; *m.* 22d January, 1671, Mary FARRAR, *b.* 1648, *d.* 1724, dau. of Jacob FARRAR, of Lancaster, *b.* in England circa 1634, he son of Jacob Farrar, who was killed by the Indians, 22d August, 1675; was known widely as Justice HOUGHTON; represented Lancaster, 1690, and many years after New Charter.
- II. ROBERT, *b.* 28th March, 1658, of whom later.

- III. Jonas, *b.* 1660.
- IV. Mary, *b.* 22d March, 1661-1662.
- V. Beatrix, *b.* 3d December, 1665.
- VI. Benjamin, Sen., *b.* 25th May, 1665.
- VII. Sarah, *b.* 30th July, 1672.

ROBERT HOUGHTON of Lancaster; *b.* 28th March, 1658, at Dedham; *d.* 7th November, 1723; was an architect and builder and served in King Philip's War, 1675-1676; *m.* 1680, Esther LEFFINGWELL of Woburn, *b.* 1657, *d.* 13th January, 1741, dau. of Michael LEFFINGWELL.

#### ISSUE TWELVE CHILDREN OF WHOM

- III. Was EBENEZER, *b.* 2d February, 1693, of whom later.

EBENEZER HOUGHTON of Lancaster, Massachusetts; *b.* there circa 1700, *d.* there 13th October, 1723; *m.* 23d March, 1720, Mary PRIEST, dau. of John PRIEST of Woburn.

#### ISSUE

- I. CYRUS, *bapt.* 8th September, 1723, of whom below.

CYRUS HOUGHTON of Berlin, Massachusetts; *b.* in Lancaster, September, 1723, *d.* 1786-1787, in Berlin; served in the Crown Point Expedition, 1759; *m.* circa 1744; Miriam BUTLER, *b.* March, 1724-1725, in Lancaster, dau. of James BUTLER of Bolton, Massachusetts, was living 1774.

#### ISSUE

- I. CYRUS, *b.* 1745, of whom below.
- II. Lavina, *b.* 22d February, 1747.
- III. Oliver, *m.* Lucy WILDER.
- IV. Abigail.
- V. Mary.
- VI. Ebenezer.
- VII. Aaron.

CYRUS HOUGHTON of Berlin, Massachusetts; *b.* there, 1745; *d.* there, 10th June, 1834, was called Deacon Cyrus; *m.* (firstly) Experience PIKE, *b.* 9th November, 1743, Framingham, *d.* before 1790, dau. of William and Sybilla (Frost) PIKE; *m.* (secondly) 1790, Mary TAYLOR, *b.* 1752 of Boylston, Massachusetts; *d.* 25th May, 1838.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. William.
- II. Achsa.
- III. Eunice.
- IV. CALEB, *b.* 1780, of whom later.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Jonah.

CALEB HOUGHTON of Berlin, Massachusetts; *b.* 1780, in Framingham; *d.* Berlin, August, 1823; *m.* (firstly) 3d October, 1803, Susanna SAWYER, *b.* 19th November, 1781, *d.* 23d August, 1818, dau. of Josiah SAWYER, Jr., who served in Revolution, she was sixth in descent from Ralph HOUGHTON, first Representative of Lancaster in the General Court and Clerk of Writs, etc.; *m.* (secondly) 19th January, 1819, Abigail MERRIAM.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. CYRUS, *b.* 12th July, 1804, of whom later.
- II. Persis, *b.* 4th January, 1808.
- III. George B., *b.* 18th January, 1810.
- IV. Rev. William Addison, *b.* 2d June, 1812; graduated Yale 1840; *d.* 21st March, 1891, Berlin.
- V. Amory B., *b.* 1816, *d.* 1819.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Lewis M., *b.* 23d October, 1820.
- II. A daughter, *d.* young.
- III. A daughter, *d.* young.

CYRUS HOUGHTON of Holliston, Massachusetts; *b.* 12th July, 1804, Berlin; *d.* 6th December, 1868, at Holliston; representative to General Court at Boston; 1862; *m.* 20th January, 1829, Eliza Adeline SAWIN of Gardner, Massachusetts, *b.* 25th February, 1807, *d.* 15th August, 1893, at Holliston, dau. of Lieut. Samuel SAWIN.

#### ISSUE

- I. Edward, *b.* 8th November, 1829, in Lancaster; Graduate of Phillips Andover Academy, 1848; of Yale College, 1852, and Yale Law School; *d.* at Lancaster, 2d February, 1910; *m.* 1859, Martha S. OSGOOD, Lancaster, Massachusetts.
- II. Eliza, *b.* 14th September, 1831, Lancaster, *d.* 2d August, 1853, at Holliston.
- III. Frederick, *d.* in infancy.
- IV. George Frederick, *b.* 18th December, 1834, in Lancaster; *d.* 1st November, 1882, at Clinton.
- V. Mary W., *b.* 11th April, 1837, in Holliston; *d.* 2d February, 1882, at Holliston.
- VI. William Joslin, *d.* in infancy.
- VII. Lucius Heywood, *b.* November, 1842; *d.* 27th May, 1908, at Boston.
- VIII. Emily F., *b.* 1845; *d.* July, 1870, at Lancaster.
- IX. WILLIAM ADDISON, *b.* 10th March, 1852, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Sable, three bars argent.

*Crest.*—A bull passant argent.

*Motto.*—Malgré le tort.

*Residence.*—St. Petersburg, Pinnellas County, Florida.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, American Philological Association, Maine.

## Hubbard

**C**HARLES DUNLAP HUBBARD of Wyncote, Pennsylvania; *b.* in New York City, 3d May, 1868; Special Agent Phoenix Assurance Company, Ltd. of London; *m.* 6th January, 1891, at Brooklyn, New York, Gertrude Robbins PITCHER, dau. of William Robinson PITCHER, descendant of Elder William BREWSTER of the *Mayflower*, 1620, and also of Rev. John ROBINSON, first Pastor of the Pilgrims in Holland.



### ISSUE

- I. Charles Pitcher, *b.* 22d January, 1893, at Brooklyn, New York.

## Lineage

From Sir James HOBART of Hales Hall, Norfolk, Attorney General and of the Privy Council to Henry VII have sprung the several branches of the Hobarts. A branch, settled in Massachusetts in 1633, still survives in America. ("Burke's Peerage," 1905, page 236.)

HON. EDMUND HOBART, *b.* in Hingham, England, 1570; *d.* 8th March, 1646; came from Hingham, Norfolk County, England, to Charlestown, Massachusetts, 1633; Freeman at Charlestown, 4th March, 1634; Constable the same year and one of the first settlers of Hingham, 1635; Deputy to the General Court of Commonwealth of Massachusetts, 1639-1642; *m.* 7th September, 1600 (some records say 1597) Margaret DEWEY.

### ISSUE

- I. Rebecca.
- II. Nazareth, *b.* in England; *m.* (firstly) Robert TURNER, 1626, he died 1627; *m.* (secondly) John BEALE, 1630; had eight children.
- III. Sarah.
- IV. A daughter.
- V. Edmund, *b.* 13th October, 1604; *m.* Elizabeth, surname unknown.
- VI. Rev. Peter, *b.* 13th October, 1604; Cambridge University, England, A.B. 1626; A.M., 1629; Pastor, Hingham, Massachusetts, 1635-1679; *m.* (firstly) name unknown; *m.* (secondly) 3d July, 1646, Rebecca IBROOK. (Mr. C. D. HUBBARD descended also from Rev. Peter, through son Lieutenant David, whose son Rev. Nehemiah HOBART had dau. Lydia, *m.* Nehemiah RIPLEY, who had a son John RIPLEY, whose dau. Amelia Jane RIPLEY *m.* Hon. Charles HUBBARD of Boston).

VIII. THOMAS, *bapt.* 26th February, 1605-1606, of whom later.

IX. Mary, *b.* 1608.

X. Mehitabel, *b.* 1610.

XI. Elizabeth, *b.* 1612.

XII. Joshua, Captain, *b.* 1614.

THOMAS HOBART of Hingham, Massachusetts; *b.* 26th February, 1605-1606 in Hingham, England; *d.* 3d July, 1689, came to Hingham, Massachusetts, 1633; was a private in the Hingham Company, Indian Wars, 1645; *m.* (firstly) 2d June, 1629, Ann PLOMER; *m.* (secondly), Jane, surname unknown.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

I. CALEB, *b.* 1630, of whom later.

II. Hannah.

III. John, *b.* 1635.

IV. Rebecca, *b.* 1637.

V. Joshua, *b.* 4th February, 1638-1693.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

I. Thomas, *b.* 28th October, 1649.

II. Mehitabel, *b.* 4th July, 1651; *m.* 18th June, 1674, John LANE.

III. Isaac, *b.* 25th April, 1653.

IV. Hannah, *b.* 17th January, 1654; *m.* 16th July, 1677, John RECORD of Weymouth.

V. Moses, *b.* 2d December, 1656.

VI. Elias, *b.* 9th December, 1658.

VII. Aaron, *b.* 30th June, 1661.

VIII. Nathaniel, *b.* 25th May, 1665; *m.* 31st May, 1695, or 1696, Mary (BEAL) STOWELL, widow of John STOWELL.

HON. CALEB HOBART, *b.* 1630, in Wymondham, England; *d.* 24th December, 1711; came to Hingham, Massachusetts, in 1633 with his father; Deputy to General Court of Massachusetts 1694. removed to Braintree, Massachusetts; where he died; *m.* (firstly) 20th January, 1657, Elizabeth CHURCH, *d.* in childbirth; *m.* (secondly) 19th April, 1662, Mary ELIOT, dau. of Francis ELIOT; *m.* (thirdly) 15th January, 1676, Elizabeth, widow of Richard FAXON.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

I. Jonathan, *b.* February, 1658-1659; *d.* same year.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

I. Mary, *b.* 12th February, 1663.

II. Caleb, *b.* 23d March, 1665.

III. Elizabeth, *b.* 4th February, 1666.

IV. Hannah, *b.* 10th December, 1668.

V. Josiah, *b.* 11th December, 1670.

## ISSUE BY THIRD MARRIAGE

- I. BENJAMIN, *b.* 13th February, 1677, of whom later.
- II. Peter, *m.* 15th May, 1700, Deborah HAYWARD.

BENJAMIN HOBART, *b.* 13th February, 1677, at Braintree, Massachusetts; *d.* 19th September, 1718; *m.* 5th April, 1699, Susannah NEWCOMB, *b.* 22d June, 1673, dau. of Peter NEWCOMB, of Braintree, who was son of Francis NEWCOMB of England.

## ISSUE

- I. Ann, *b.* 4th July, 1699.
- II. Benjamin, *b.* 6th September, 1701.
- III. Caleb, *b.* 9th February, 1704.
- IV. Susanna, *b.* 3d December, 1706.
- V. PETER, *b.* 3d April, 1709, of whom later.
- VI. Israel, *b.* 15th April, 1713.
- VII. Joshua, *b.* 15th May, 1716.

PETER HOBART (or HUBBARD), *b.* 3d April, 1709, in Braintree; *d.* 5th September, 1756; served from May, 1756, in the French and Indian Wars, until his death at Fort William Henry, New York; *m.* Desire COPELAND, dau. of Samuel COPELAND, the son of John, who was the son of Lawrence COPELAND of England and Boston, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE

- I. Mercy, *b.* 15th November, 1733.
- II. Benjamin, *b.* 14th February, 1734-1735.
- III. Daniel, *b.* 7th February, 1736-1737.
- IV. WILLIAM, *bapt.* 15th June, 1740, of whom later.
- V. Peter, *bapt.* 21st November, 1742.
- VI. Isaac, *bapt.* 10th February, 1744-1745; *d.* same year.
- VII. Rebecca, *bapt.* 10th February, 1744-1745; *d.* same year.
- VIII. Joshua, *bapt.* 10th August, 1746.
- IX. Susanna, *bapt.* 3d June, 1750.
- X. Elisha, *b.* 28th April, 1752.

LIEUTENANT WILLIAM HOBART (or HOBARD), *bapt.* 15th June, 1740, in Braintree, Massachusetts; *d.* there, 19th May, 1812; served as private and Sergeant in French and Indian Wars, 1756-1762; also a "Minuteman," Sergeant and Lieutenant in Revolutionary War, 1775-1777; *m.* (firstly) 11th October, 1762, Abigail CURTIS of Boston, Massachusetts, dau. of John CURTIS, son of Theophilus, son of Henry CURTIS, of Boston, Massachusetts; *m.* (secondly) 17th June, 1776, Mercy BURRILL.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Samuel, *b.* 12th November, 1762.
- II. WILLIAM, *b.* 17th October, 1764, of whom later.

- III. Peter, *b.* 29th April, 1767.
- IV. Benjamin, *b.* 9th July, 1769.
- V. Abigail, *b.* 13th December, 1771.
- VI. Sally, *b.* 8th May, 1774.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Elisha, *b.* April, 1777.
- II. Daniel, *b.* 1st September, 1778.
- III. Thomas, *b.* 14th June, 1780.
- IV. Charley, *b.* 26th February, 1782; *d.* same year.
- V. Polly, *b.* 1st September, 1784.
- VI. Charley, *b.* 20th March, 1877; *d.* 21st January, 1801.
- VII. Hannah, *b.* 26th May, 1790.

WILLIAM HOBARD (or HUBBARD) of Braintree, Massachusetts; *b.* there, 17th October, 1764; *d.* 1809, at Brighton, Massachusetts; served as gunner in Col. Paul REVERE'S Artillery Regiment, 1779-1783, Revolutionary War; *m.* 2d September, 1792, Elizabeth CAPEN, dau. of John CAPEN, a descendant of John and Priscilla ALDEN of the *Mayflower*, 1620.

#### ISSUE

- I. William, *b.* 9th April, 1796; *m.* wife's name unknown, had son Sheldon, who was Captain of the Liverpool packet ship *American Union* of the Grinnell and Minturn Line.
- II. Elizabeth Williams, *b.* 1798; *m.* (firstly) Rev. James COLMAN; *m.* (secondly) Rev. Amos SUTTON.
- III. Emeline, *b.* March, 1799; *m.* Caleb STOWELL.
- IV. Mary Capen, *b.* March, 1799; *m.* Charles BADGER.
- V. CHARLES, *b.* 18th March, 1801, of whom later.
- VI. John Capen, *b.* 15th January, 1803; *m.* wife's name unknown; had a son Capen who was Captain of the merchant clipper ships *Sparkling Wave* and *Thorndyke*; Capt. Capen HUBBARD later entered service of Japanese government, having command of one of the government vessels.
- VII. Daniel, *b.* 10th October, 1804.

HON. CHARLES HUBBARD of Boston, Massachusetts; *b.* 18th March, 1801, at Brighton, Massachusetts; *d.* 27th December, 1875, Chelsea, Massachusetts; Artist, Captain 2d Massachusetts Regiment, 1829-1831; Massachusetts State Senator, 1851-1852; *m.* 19th January, 1826, Amelia Jane RIPLEY, dau. of John and Jane (MOLINEUX) RIPLEY of Boston, Massachusetts.

#### ISSUE

- I. Jane Ripley, *b.* 23d January, 1827; *m.* 20th December, 1848, Moses Augustus HERRICK, of Winchester, Massachusetts.
- II. Ellen Maria, *b.* 18th August, 1828; *m.* 4th August, 1847, Hon Rufus Smith FROST, of Chelsea and Boston, Massachusetts.

- III. Abigail James, *b.* 27th November, 1831; *m.* 21st May, 1855, Simeon Dickenson HASKELL, of Boston and Chicago.
- IV. CHARLES, *b.* 3d January, 1835, of whom later.
- V. Elizabeth Capen, *b.* 17th December, 1838; *m.* 17th December, 1859, Col. George Carlos WINSLOW, of the United States Army.
- VI. Florence Amelia, *b.* 3d August, 1841; *m.* 10th September, 1868, Courtland Ewart HASTINGS, of New York and Montclair, New Jersey.

CHARLES HUBBARD of New York City, *b.* 3d January, 1835, in Boston, Massachusetts; removed to New York City in 1856; *d.* 22d October, 1915, Larchmont Manor, New York; *m.* at New York City, 7th November, 1866, Martha Jane PACK, dau. of Joseph Sayre PACK, and gr. gr. gd. dau. of Judge Adrian BANCKER, a Deputy to the second New York Provincial Congress, 1775-1776.

## ISSUE

- I. CHARLES DUNLAP, *b.* New York City, 3d May, 1868, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Florence Hastings, *b.* New York, 27th July, 1871; *m.* 2d April, 1891, Capt. George Sibell TOWLE, 7th Regiment National Guard of the State of New York, of Larchmont Manor, New York, *b.* 9th January, 1869, son of Francis Ellingwood TOWLE, *b.* 5th August, 1839.

## ISSUE

- 1. Ellingwood Hubbard TOWLE, *b.* 6th January, 1893.
- 2. Francis Bartram TOWLE, *b.* 24th May, 1896.
- 3. Priscilla Alden TOWLE, *b.* 7th March, 1904.
- 4. John Alden TOWLE, *b.* 21st August, 1905.
- 5. Charles Sibell TOWLE, *b.* 18th February, 1907.
- 6. Elizabeth de Peyster TOWLE, *b.* 9th October, 1911.

*Arms.*—Sable, an estoile of eight points, or, between two flaanches ermine.

*Crest.*—A bull passant per pale sable and gules, bezantee, ringed or.

*Motto.*—Auctor pretiosa facit.

*Residence.*—Wyncote, Pennsylvania.

*Clubs.*—Underwriters, of Philadelphia.

*Societies.*—Mayflower Descendants, New England, of Pennsylvania, Underwriters Association of the Middle Department, Fire Insurance Society of Philadelphia.

## Hundley

**J**OHAN BARRET HUNDLEY of Louisville, Kentucky; *b.* in Greensburg, Kentucky, 26th May, 1855; *m.* in Louisville, Kentucky, 30th April, 1908, Lucile Pearce ROBINSON, *b.* 8th June, 1883, dau. of Worthington ROBINSON of Louisville, Kentucky, *b.* 7th December, 1849, *d.* 27th August, 1909, *m.* at Covington, Kentucky, 5th December, 1872, Eliza PEARCE, *b.* 3d November, 1850.

### ISSUE

- I. John Barret, Jr., *b.* 28th April, 1909.

JOHN BARRET HUNDLEY, Banker, educated in the public schools of Greensburg, Kentucky; Deputy Clerk in the Green Circuit Court from 1873 to 1877; read law during that time and was admitted to the bar in 1875; entered Bank of Kentucky, of Louisville, Kentucky, 5th November, 1877, where he has been continuously connected for the past thirty-nine years. A Director in the Robinson-Pettet (wholesale) Drug Company, was elected Director in 1900 of Louisville Gas Company; Member of the Board of Trustees of the Fourth Avenue Presbyterian Church, Louisville, Kentucky, and served as President of said board for fourteen years; Member of Finance Committee Louisville Commercial Club; Treasurer of the Sons American Revolution for a number of years, also elected President of said Society, June, 1913; October, 1913 and 1914.

## Lineage

JOSIAH HUNDLEY, I, Planter, of Amelia County, Virginia; *b.* 1756; *d.* in Mecklinburg County, Virginia, 11th August, 1827; served in the American Revolution; enlisting at nineteen years of age from Amelia County, Virginia, September, 1775, in Regiment of Virginia Militia commanded by Col. Patrick HENRY and served until 7th September, 1776; *m.* (firstly) Elizabeth MOTLEY, who *d.* after 30th August, 1888; *m.* (secondly) 28th July, 1791, Ann HOLMES, *b.* 13th May, 1768, *d.* 19th January, 1852.

### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. JOSIAH, *b.* 3d November, 1779, of whom later.
- II. Ann, *b.* 22d December, 1780; *d.* 19th October, 1824.
- III. Louisa, *b.* 6th April, 1782.
- IV. Elizabeth, *b.* 22d October, 1783.
- V. Sylvia W., *b.* 30th July, 1785.
- VI. Catherine, *b.* 19th February, 1787.
- VII. Asa, *b.* 30th August, 1788.

### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Samuel Holmes, *b.* 24th July, 1792.
- II. Jincy Holmes, *b.* 2d January, 1794.

- III. Susanna Holmes, *b.* 15th August, 1796.
- IV. John Holmes, *b.* 9th April, 1800.
- V. Nancy Holmes, *b.* 10th December, 1801.
- VI. William Holmes, *b.* 25th May, 1803.
- VII. Mary Holmes, *b.* 28th July, 1806.

JOSIAH HUNDLEY, II, of Amelia County, Virginia; *b.* 3d November, 1779; *d.* 9th November, 1850; was a planter; participated in the War of 1912; *m.* 3d February, 1803, Elizabeth Archer OGILBY, *b.* 1789, *d.* 25th July, 1837.

## ISSUE

- I. John Ogilby, M.D., *b.* 19th January, 1804; *d.* on a journey returning from Greensburg, Kentucky, to Richmond, Virginia, 1845; unmarried.
- II. Judith Farrer, *b.* 3d February, 1805; *d.* 18th November, 1880; *m.* Henry W. WATKINS.
- III. Elizabeth Motley, *b.* 7th February, 1807; *d.* 22d April, 1885; *m.* Justus WATKINS.
- IV. Josiah, III, *b.* 6th November, 1808; *d.* 19th August, 1849; *m.* in Amelia County, Virginia, Cornelia JEFFERSON, *b.* 26th March, 1810, *d.* August, 1842, dau. of John Garland JEFFERSON, of Amelia County, Virginia, a Lawyer by profession and a second cousin of President Thomas JEFFERSON under whom he read law at Monticello; he *m.* Nancy BOOKER of Amelia County, Virginia, and a gd. dau. of Elizabeth GILES, the only sister of Governor William B. GILES of Amelia County, Virginia.

## ISSUE

- 1. Calhoun, *b.* May, 1834; *d.* unmarried, January, 1910.
- 2. Francis A., *b.* 13th May, 1836; *d.* 6th January, 1912.
- 3. Hon. George Jefferson, Lawyer, of Farmville, Virginia, *b.* and reared in Amelia County, Virginia, 22d March, 1838; Judge of the 3d and later of the Fifth Judicial District of Virginia; served in the Confederate Army; received his academic education at Hampden Sidney and his professional preparation at Judge BROCKENBROUGH'S law school in Lexington, Virginia. General HUNDLEY left this law school just in time to enter the Confederate Army in April, 1861, where he served until the surrender at Appomatox. Was badly wounded at Brandy Station. After the war, began the practice of his profession. In 1870 was elected to the Virginia Senate to represent the counties of Buckingham, Appomatox and Fluvanna. After the expiration of his term as Senator he moved to Richmond, Virginia, and entered into partnership with ex-Governor Walker. In 1895 he was elected to the Legislature to represent the counties of Nottoway and Amelia. In May, 1898, was appointed by the Governor, Judge of the Third Judicial Circuit and was elected by

the Virginia Legislature, December, 1899. General HUNDLEY acquired his rank by appointment by the Governor in 1873, for his faithful service in the Virginia Volunteers; *m.* 5th October, 1881, Lucy Waller Boyd.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>l</sup>. Waller Massie, *b.* 5th September, 1882.
- 2<sup>l</sup>. Juliet Jefferson, *b.* 10th November, 1884.
- 3<sup>l</sup>. Robert Garland, *b.* 21st July, 1893; now practicing law at Harlan, Kentucky.
  
4. Elizabeth, *b.* 1840; *d.* 1844.
  
- v. A son, *b.* 10th January, 1810; *d.* same day.
- VI. RICHARD OGILBY, *b.* 17th February, 1811, of whom later.
- VII. Martha Louisa, *b.* 16th February, 1813; *d.* 6th August, 1836; *m.* John CHAFFIN.
- VIII. A daughter, *b.* 30th January, 1815; *d.* same day.
- IX. Jefferson, *b.* 25th March, 1816; *d.* 28th March, 1816.
- X. Mary Chastain, *b.* 20th March, 1817; *d.* 16th March, 1851; *m.* Josiah BRUMMAL.
- XI. Frances Archer, *b.* 31st January, 1820; *d.* 2d April, 1872; *m.* Edwin W. POINDEXTER.
- XII. Hon. Patrick OGILBY of Oroville, Butte County, California, *b.* 13th April, 1822; *d.* 14th March, 1899, at Oroville, Lawyer; received his education in the State of Virginia until sixteen years of age; in 1838 removing to Greensburg, Kentucky, and while in that State his early schooling was supplemented by a thorough legal course in the University of Louisville, from which he graduated in 1848. The year previous to graduation he was admitted to practice law and as soon as he was graduated entered at once upon a professional career in Green County, Kentucky, but the following spring a spirit of adventure and ambition led him to join with others in a trip to the El Dorado of the West. After an eventful overland journey Sacramento was reached in October, 1849, and a little more than a month later at Dry Creek the first search for gold was commenced. After mining in Nevada, Plumas and Butte Counties with varied success it was finally concluded that this life was not the most suitable for him, and consequently, in July, 1854, he was found in Plumas County settled down to the practice of the law, where he remained (a resident of Quincy, the county seat) for nine years, or until 1863. After that, until, July, 1869 he was occupied in following the legal profession at Virginia City, Nevada, at which time he removed to Oroville and on the 12th of the month opened his law office here. In 1861 while in

Plumas County he was elected District Attorney, and held the office until his removal to Nevada. In 1872 he was chosen to a like position in Butte County, where he served for two years. In 1878 upon the death of Judge SEXTON, he was appointed District Judge with jurisdiction in Tehama and Butte Counties, and when the new constitution was adopted he was elected to the position of Judge of the Superior Court of the County, where he discharged his official duties for five years, declining a re-nomination. In fall of 1888 at the general election held to elect a successor to Judge Leon D. FREER, deceased, he was the choice of the Democratic party to fill the unexpired term, and was elected to the position. In 1859 he was elected as a Democrat to the Legislature, where his services were marked by an honest opposition to the Bulkhead bill; *m.* (firstly) 2d September, 1855, Kate Taintor RUSSELL, *b.* 21st February, 1836, *d.* 14th March, 1889, dau. of Gen. Henry Pierrepont RUSSELL and Catherine Elkins MUSIER, dau. of John and Sarah (GUEST) MUSIER; *m.* (secondly) 12th December, 1889, Lucy R. BOBO, *d.* 21st April, 1917.

1. Mary Silvia, *b.* 15th January, 1857; *d.* 3d January, 1901; *m.* 22d December, 1880, at Oroville, California, Dr. J. A. DAWSON.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Helen DAWSON, *b.* 15th February, 1883; *m.* 20th January, 1907, at Oakland, California, Walter Frank WHIPPLE.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Helen Dorothy WHIPPLE, *b.* 26th June, 1908.
- 2<sup>2</sup>. Nathan Frank WHIPPLE, *b.* 28th February, 1912.
2. Harriett Elizabeth, *b.* 18th November, 1858; *d.* 2d April, 1860.
3. Eugene Russell, *b.* 26th October, 1860; *d.* 19th March, 1917; *m.* 14th October, 1891, at Leadville, Colorado, Lillie Elizabeth POWERS.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Dorothy, *b.* 3d October, 1892, at Oakland, California.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Katherine Taintor (twin), *b.* at Oakland, California, 9th December, 1894.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Harriett Elizabeth (twin), *b.* at Oakland, California, 9th December, 1894.
4. Josiah Brummal, *b.* 20th March, 1862; *d.* 17th December, 1874.
5. Virginia, *b.* 17th March, 1864; *d.* 27th December, 1898; *m.* 30th April, 1884, at Oakland, California, Alexander Thorn BUSWELL.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Walter Hundley BUSWELL, *b.* 21st February, 1885.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Claiborne Watkins BUSWELL, *b.* 1887; *d.* 1911.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Alice Thorne BUSWELL, *b.* 17th November, 1889.
6. William Patrick, *b.* 30th April, 1867; *m.* 25th December, 1895, at Petaluma, California, Mary Emily HOLLAND; no issue.
7. Kate Thompson, *b.* 21st April, 1870; *m.* 22d November, 1906, at Farmington, Utah, Leonard Gamble RYLAND; no issue.
8. John Ogilby, *b.* 27th July, 1872; *d.* June, 1899.
9. Edgar Archer (twin), *b.* 25th September, 1875; *d.* 9th October, 1910.
10. Elner Musier (twin), *b.* 25th September, 1875; *m.* 7th September, 1907, at Oakland, California, Carolina Magretha GULDAGER.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Elner Eugene, *b.* 4th July, 1910.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Albert Roy, *b.* 3d January, 1912.
11. Harry Lee, *b.* 27th May, 1875; *d.* 1st March, 1881.
- XIII. Rebecca Porterfield, *b.* 12th February, 1826; *d.* 22d September, 1913; *m.* 19th September, 1847, Capt. William Edward SPEARS, Planter and Captain in Confederate Army, *b.* 16th September, 1819, *d.* 24th May, 1904.

## ISSUE

1. Bettie Thomas SPEARS, *b.* 27th December, 1850; *m.* 19th February, 1890, Edwin Josiah ELLETT; has one son William Hundley ELLETT.
2. Fannie Poindexter SPEARS, *b.* 1st February, 1867; *m.* 17th June, 1885. James Madison COFER.
3. Mary Willie SPEARS, *b.* 6th November, 1859, *m.* 5th June, 1883, Walter Abbott WATKINS.
4. Julian Austin SPEARS, *b.* 4th July, 1861; *m.* 12th October, 1890, Virginia Meredith TURNER.

RICHARD OGILBY HUNDLEY of Greensburg, Kentucky; *b.* Amelia Court House, Amelia County, Virginia, 17th February, 1811; *d.* 24th January, 1881, in Greensburg, Kentucky; was a merchant-director in the Bank of Kentucky, Greensburg Branch, until 1861; appointed and qualified as Clerk of the Green Circuit Court 2d September, 1867; was an officer in the Methodist Church, also a Master Mason; *m.* 20th August, 1846, in Greensburg, Kentucky, Martha America (PATTIE) BARRET, *b.* 26th May, 1826; *d.* 27th July, 1899, dau. of John and Mary Walker (WOOD) BARRET (see BARRET).

## ISSUE

1. Mary E., *b.* 26th July, 1847; *m.* 6th September, 1870, in Greensburg, Kentucky, Robert E. YOUNG, of Lebanon, Kentucky, *b.* 10th June, 1846, Planter, President Citizens National Bank, Elder in Presbyterian Church.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Annie, *b.* 21st October, 1872; *m.* 29th October, 1896, in Lebanon, Kentucky, William G. CLELAND, *b.* 14th February, 1867, Fayette, Mississippi, Elder in Presbyterian Church.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Robert Ray CLELAND, *b.* 19th August, 1900.
- II. An infant son, *b.* 23d March, 1850; *d.* same day.
- III. Virginia, *b.* 17th May, 1852; *m.* in Greensburg, Kentucky, 9th October, 1877, Abraham Hite BARRET, Civil Engineer, *b.* 11th December, 1853, Chief Engineer Louisville Gas and Electric Light Company, and Director in the Bank of Kentucky for a number of years.

## ISSUE

1. Thomas L. BARRET, Jr., Civil Engineer, *b.* 20th September, 1878.
- IV. JOHN BARRET, *b.* 26th May, 1855, the subject of this memoir.
- v. Infant daughter, *b.* 5th April, 1865; *d.* same day.

*Residence.*—967 South Fourth Street, Louisville, Kentucky.

*Clubs.*—Pendennis, Country, Cherokee Golf and Louisville Commercial Clubs of Louisville, Kentucky.

*Societies.*—Sons of the American Revolution, Society of Colonial Wars.

**Barret**

The earliest information which we have, as yet been able to obtain of this particular family is that Robert BARRET "a dauntless sailor in the English Navy" is mentioned as being a Master of one of the ships of the fleet which Admiral Sir John HAWKINS commanded, and which sailed from Plymouth on the 2d October, 1567. This particular fleet consisted of six ships, namely, *The Jesus*, Admiral HAWKIN's flagship, Robert BARRET, Master; *The Mignon*, Capt. Thomas HAMPTON, John GARNETT, Master; *The William and John*, Capt. Thomas BOLTON, James POUNCE, Master; *The Judith*, Capt. (afterwards Sir) Francis DRAKE; *The Angel* and *The Swallow*; he was evidently in the "West India Trade" and must have amassed more or less a fortune; *m.* Penelope GILBERT.

## ISSUE

1. WILLIAM, *b.* in Wales, 22d June, 1566; *d.* 1642.

WILLIAM BARRET, *b.* in Wales, 22d June, 1566; *d.* 1642. The greatest part of his life was spent in London, but it appears that he spent a portion of it at least in America and was practically the first of the BARRETS in this county. Was a member of the London Company, one of the companies organized for the purpose of colonizing the "New World," under the auspices of which that part of America now known as Virginia was settled. This is the same company that sent out expeditions under the leadership of Lord DELAWARE, Capt. John SMITH, of Pocohontas fame. William BARRET appears to have had an eloquent and graphic pen, and that he, in the "True Declaration" painted the Bermuda Isle, with the wrecks there, the glories of the new Atlantis, the smooth glossy bosom of the magnificent Chesapeake, the verdure of the broad and beautiful James, woods full of song, gives a glowing picture of the future and promise of aggrandizement, and the dire shame of the abandonment of the enterprise, gives the causes of the previous failures and his active genius and auspicious patronage did ably aid, in money, the planting of the first vital germ of the civilization and permanent settlement in the New World. He *m.* Dorothea PAYNE.

## ISSUE

1. WILLIAM, *b.* 1590, of whom below.

WILLIAM BARRET, *b.* 1590; *d.* 1640; *m.* Ann FERREL, known to have been an American wife.

## ISSUE

1. WILLIAM, *b.* at Barret's Ford, near Appomattox, Virginia, in 1623, of whom below.

WILLIAM BARRET was *b.* at Barret's Ford, near Appomattox, Virginia, in 1623; *d.* there, in 1705; Land Office Richmond, Virginia, 700 acre head rights, Warrenton Old Town, 1646; he was Burgess, 1644-1646; Councillor, April, 1652. (Reference HENNING. William and Mary College *Quarterly*, Vol. 7, No. 3, page 202); *m.* Ann LUDWELL.

## ISSUE

1. ROBERT, *b.* 1682; *d.* 1757, of whom below.

REV. ROBERT BARRET, *b.* 1682, at Barret's Ford; *d.* 1757; was a Clergyman of the Established Church; held large landed possessions in Louisa, Hanover and Goochland Counties; he is said to have been very eloquent and that his sermons were greatly relished and eagerly borrowed by his fellow clergymen, when borrowing was the fashion; he preached at Fort Chute, Hanover and Hollowing Creek Church, Louisa County; *m.* Nancy DANGERFIELD of the "Northern Neck."

## ISSUE

1. ROBERT, *b.* 1710, of whom below.

REV. ROBERT BARRET, *b.* 1710; *d.* 1797, in Hanover County, Virginia; he was Rector of Saint Martin's (Louisa County) and Trinity Parishes; co-laborer with Rev. James MAURY, usher of William and Mary College, 1729, Master of same; *m.* (firstly) Elizabeth LEWIS, dau. of Robert and Catherine (FAUNTLEROY) LEWIS and cousin of Capt. Merewether LEWIS of Lewis and Clark fame, Governor of Louisiana and Secretary to Thomas JEFFERSON; *m.* (secondly) Anne LEE, *d.* 1795, sister of Light Horse Harry LEE, dau. of Henry LEE, cousin of Richard Henry and Arthur LEE and Mary BLAND of Jordans, Prince George County, Maryland.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. FRANCIS, *b.* 22d February, 1762; *d.* 6th July, 1833, in Greensburg, Kentucky, of whom below.

FRANCIS BARRET, *b.* 22d February, 1762; *d.* 6th July, 1833, in Greensburg, Kentucky; was a soldier in the Revolutionary War at the age of sixteen years, serving in Capt. Robert BARRET's Company, "Virginia Convention Guards," 13th January to 10th September, 1779, and in Gen. Thomas NELSON's Life Guard; *m.* Elizabeth LOWRY. He and his wife died within a few hours of each other during the epidemic of cholera and were buried in same grave in the family grave yard in Greensburg, Kentucky.

## ISSUE

1. JOHN, *b.* in Albemarle County, Virginia, 27th November, 1785, of whom later.

JOHN BARRET, *b.* in Albemarle County, Virginia, 27th November, 1785; *d.* Greensburg, Kentucky, 6th April, 1860; was Clerk of the Green County and Circuit Courts for thirty-nine years; also President of Bank of Kentucky, Greensburg Branch; *m.* 1818, Mary Walker WOOD, *b.* 6th October, 1798, in Albemarle County, Virginia, *d.* 8th March, 1883, in Greensburg, Kentucky, dau. of William J. WOOD and Elizabeth TWYMAN, she dau. of George and Mary (WALKER) TWYMAN and gd. dau. of John and Ellena (ISRAEL) WOOD.

## ISSUE

1. William Francis, *b.* 5th April, 1820, in Greensburg, Kentucky; *d.* 28th September, 1882, in Louisville, Kentucky; Lawyer, several times elected Member of the Kentucky Legislature; *m.* (firstly) 8th July, 1846, Maria Elizabeth GOODLOE, of Richmond, Kentucky, *b.* 12th December, 1827, *d.* 28th March, 1865; *m.* (secondly) 18th May, 1871, Margarette BROWN, of Frankfort, Kentucky.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. William Goodloe, *d.* in infancy.
2. Henry Owsley, *b.* 1st June, 1849; *d.* 10th August, 1863.
3. Mary Walker, *b.* 6th September, 1861; *d.* 8th December, 1911; *m.* J. Speed SMITH.
4. John, Lawyer and Member of Kentucky Legislature; Postmaster of the City of Louisville, Kentucky, four years; *b.* 11th December, 1854; *d.* 22d November, 1906; unmarried.
5. William Goodloe, *b.* 20th April, 1857; *m.* Brooks BURKE.
6. Maria Elizabeth, *b.* 1st November, 1864; *m.* 1st January, 1900, F. S. MUNIER.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. Mason Brown, Lawyer, *b.* 8th April, 1872; *m.* 3d December, 1907, Rosa Johnson ROBINSON, of Louisville, Kentucky.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Rosa Robinson, *b.* 25th October, 1908.
2. William Francis, *b.* 8th November, 1874; *d.* 23d November, 1902; *m.* 19th December, 1900, Ella JOHNSON, of Frankfort, Kentucky; no issue.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 10th June, 1823, in Greensburg; *d.* 13th September, 1898, at Walkerville, Canada; *m.* at Greensburg, Kentucky, 1st January, 1843, Judge Henry Crutcher WOOD, *b.* 27th November, 1821, at Munfordsville, Kentucky, *d.* at Munfordsville, Kentucky, February, 1861.

## ISSUE

1. Henry Crittenden WOOD, *b.* 7th November, 1844; *d.* unmarried, September, 1866.
2. Thomas John WOOD, unmarried, *b.* 17th September, 1848.
3. George Twyman WOOD, *b.* 26th December, 1854; *m.* 21st January, 1890.
4. Lizzie Boyle WOOD, unmarried, *b.* 3d November, 1856.
- III. Martha America (Pattie), *b.* 26th May, 1826, in Greensburg, Kentucky; *d.* 27th July, 1899, in Lebanon, Kentucky; *m.* 20th August, 1846, Richard Ogilby HUNDLEY, *b.* 17th February, 1811 (see Hundley).
- IV. John Garnett, Lawyer, *b.* 27th August, 1829, in Greensburg, Kentucky; *d.* 14th May, 1890, in Louisville, Kentucky; founder and President of the Citizens National Bank of Louisville; Elder in Presbyterian Church; *m.* 5th May, 1855, Anne E. RODES, *b.* 13th March, 1830, in Danville, Kentucky, *d.* 30th December, 1915, at her residence, Cherokee Park, Louisville, Kentucky.

## ISSUE

1. Amanda, *b.* 18th February, 1856; unmarried.
2. Clifton Rodes, *b.* 4th November, 1859; unmarried.
3. Henrie, *b.* 5th April, 1861; *d.* 19th September, 1900, in Dublin, Ireland and buried in Louisville, Kentucky; *m.* 25th October, 1887, Richard MONTFORT, Chief Engineer for a number of years and at present time Consulting Engineer of the Louisville and Nashville Railroad Company, *b.* 4th March, 1855, near Dublin, Ireland.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. John Barret MONTFORT, Civil Engineer, *b.* 6th March, 1890; unmarried; studying Law at University of Virginia.
- v. Virginia, *b.* 5th February, 1832, in Greensburg; *d.* same day.
- vi. George Twyman, Lawyer and Planter, *b.* 5th May, 1835, in Greensburg, *d.* 6th July, 1903, near Grove City, Illinois; *m.* 26th December, 1886, Lura A. BARRET; no issue.
- vii. Mary Washington, *b.* 4th July, 1837, in Greensburg, *d.* unmarried, 1st January, 1891, in Lebanon, Kentucky.
- viii. Daniel Thompkins, Captain in Union Army, Sheriff of Jefferson County, Kentucky, Farmer in Christian County, Illinois; *b.* 21st September, 1839; *d.* 26th July, 1892, near Grove City, Illinois; *m.* 29th November, 1866, Maria McKENZIE, who *d.* 5th December, 1885.

## ISSUE

1. John McKenzie, *b.* 30th September, 1868.
2. Zachariah Wood, *b.* 23d October, 1871.
3. George Arthur, *b.* 25th February, 1875.
4. Edgar Lee, *b.* 17th February, 1877.
5. Mary Edith (twin), *b.* 20th June, 1880.
6. Leah Ethel (twin), *b.* 20th June, 1880.

## Isaac

**W**ILLIAM MOORE ISAAC, deceased, of Towson, Baltimore County, Maryland; *b.* 12th March, 1834, near Ellicott City, Maryland; *d.* 4th January, 1911, at Baltimore; *m.* 29th September, 1859, Eleanor Penny PHILLIPS, *b.* 11th October, 1837, dau. of Thomas PHILLIPS and Amy (PENNY) PHILLIPS, son of James PHILLIPS, Lanceston, England, and Catherine ———. James PHILLIPS *d.* 1825. Thomas PHILLIPS, *b.* 25th November, 1790, Cornwall, England, *d.* 13th August, 1847, in Baltimore County, Maryland, *m.* (firstly) Jane, dau. of Peter and Jane NICHOLLS (secondly) Amy PENNY, *b.* 10th September, 1798, in Baltimore County, *d.* there 28th May, 1873, dau. of Alexander and Susan Ford PENNY. He son of Henry PENNY, and Elizabeth, surname unknown, Vestryman of Old St. Paul's Church, Baltimore. She dau. of Samuel Fortt and Susannah, surname unknown, who afterwards *m.* George Bramwell, the son of Chief Justice Bramwell of London.



### ISSUE

- I. Amy Phillips, *b.* 20th July, 1860.
- II. William Thomas, *b.* 12th October, 1862; *d.* 12th June, 1863.
- III. Mary Ware, *b.* 7th January, 1865.
- IV. Randolph Moore, *b.* 12th July, 1867; *d.* 10th February, 1906.
- V. Zedekiah Howard, *b.* 28th July, 1870; *d.* 7th November, 1914.
- VI. Eleanor Phillips, *b.* 25th December, 1871; *m.* 25th October, 1900, Edward Boteler PASSANO, *b.* 11th August, 1872.

### ISSUE

1. William Moore PASSANO, *b.* 12th June, 1902.
2. Edward Magruder PASSANO, *b.* 22d December, 1904.
3. Howard Isaac PASSANO, *b.* 27th June, 1906; *d.* 21st August, 1907.

WILLIAM MOORE ISAAC, Attorney-at-Law, was Deputy Register of Wills of Howard County, Maryland; Deputy Register of Wills, Baltimore County; Deputy Clerk and Clerk Circuit Court of Baltimore County; Clerk United States Treasury Department; Secretary and Treasurer Maryland Title Insurance and Trust Company; Grand Secretary of Grand Lodge of Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; Past Grand Master of Independent Order of Odd Fellows; Vestryman of Trinity Church, Towson; President of Baltimore County School Commissioners.

## Lineage

The original progenitor in Maryland, of this line of the ISAAC family, is believed to have been Joseph ISACKE, who came to Maryland during the latter part of the seventeenth century. There is a tradition in this branch of the family that the first settlers of the name, to come to this State, were two brothers, who came from England as officers of the English Government, in charge of certain political prisoners, among whom was the founder of the BOWIE family in Maryland. The tradition, so far as it relates to the BOWIE family, is also alluded to by the author of "The Bowie Family and Their Kindred."

JOSEPH ISACKE is believed to have been the brother of Edward ISACKE, whose will, dated 3d December, 1693 (Wills, Record No. 2, folio 322, Land office, Annapolis), mentioned his wife, Jane, and his son, Sutton. The brother referred to in Edward ISACKE's will is not named, but there is no doubt that he was the Joseph ISACKE who *d.* in 1689 in Calvert County. Joseph ISACKE lived and *d.* in that part of Calvert County which, about 1705, became Queen Anne's Parish, in Prince George's County. Joseph ISACKE's name first appears upon the Maryland Records in his will bearing date 29th December, 1688, and probated 23d February, 1689 (Land Office, Wills, 6, folio, 53, and Test. Prob. 14, folio, 131). In his will, Joseph ISACKE mentioned his wife, Margaret, his sons, Richard and Joseph, his daughters, Elizabeth and Rebecca, and his sons-in-law (that is to say, his stepsons), Joseph BROWN and James CLIFFORD, all children minors. It is evident from this will that Margaret, the wife of Joseph ISACKE, had been married before she became the wife of Joseph, first to one BROWN, and secondly to a certain CLIFFORD. Her maiden name is unknown.

## ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth, *b.* circa 1677-1678, otherwise unknown.
- II. RICHARD, *b.* 1679; *d.* June, 1759.
- III. Rebecca, *b.* 1680; *m.* Charles WALKER, Jr., of Bacon Hall, Prince George's County, Maryland, *b.* 1668, according to his deposition in Prince George's County (Chancery Record, P. L., folio 27), and *d.* 1730.
- IV. Joseph, *b.* 1681; *d.* 1703, probably unmarried, as on 30th September, of that year, Richard ISAAC, his brother, filed in Prince George's County his administrator's bond on Joseph ISAAC's estate.

RICHARD ISAAC, Gentleman Planter; *b.* 1679, in Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; *d.* there, June, 1759; was a Vestryman of that Parish, and in 1753 was a Justice of the Peace, as appears from Deed Book N.N., p. 306; in all the old records he is styled "Gentleman;" *m.* circa 1710, Sarah POTTENGER, *b.* 20th July, 1688, *d.* after 1743 (but before her husband), eldest dau. of John POTTENGER, *b.* 1642; *d.* in Prince George's Co., Md., 1732 (see POTTENGER, Vol. II, "Colonial Families of the U. S. A.") and Mary BEALL, his wife, a dau. of Col. Ninian BEALL.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 1st May, 1712; *m.* 17th February, 1725-1726, Joseph PEACH.
- II. Sarah, *b.* 1714; *m.* Westal RIDGLEY, son of William RIDGLEY, II, and Jane WESTAL, his wife, dau. of George WESTAL, of South River, Anne Arundel County. William RIDGLEY, II, was the son of William RIDGLEY, a brother of Col. Henry RIDGLEY. Westal RIDGLEY of Frederick County, Maryland, and Sarah ISAAC, his wife, were the parents of Jane RIDGLEY, the wife of William WOODWARD, and were ancestors of James T. WOODWARD, of New York, and Rignal D. WOODWARD, and others, of Anne Arundel County, Maryland.
- III. Rachel, *b.* 2d July, 1716; *m.* ——— JONES.
- IV. Kezia, *b.* 5th February, 1719; *m.* 24th September, 1734, Benonii FOWLER.
- V. Richard, *b.* 21st January, 1720; was a Justice of the Peace of Prince George's County, Maryland, in 1770, and a large landowner; *m.* Sarah JACOB, dau. of Benjamin JACOB and Alice WESTAL (who was the dau. of George WESTAL of South River), and gd. dau. of Capt. John and Ann (CHANY) JACOB, of "All Hallows Parish," Anne Arundel County, Maryland.
- VI. Drusilla, *b.* 5th April, 1723; *m.* 10th February, 1738, Jeremiah FOWLER.
- VII. JOSEPH, *b.* 1725; *d.* 1771-1774.
- VIII. Jemima, *b.* 21st May, 1727; *m.* 7th December, 1745, Mordecai JACOB.

JOSEPH ISAAC, Gentleman Planter, of Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's County, Maryland; *b.* circa 1725; *d.* probably 24th October, 1774, on his dwelling plantation "Stony Plains;" he owned many tracts of land and much personality; was Justice of the Peace; *m.* prior to 1763, Hannah BRYANT, dau. of Richard BRYANT. After his death she *m.* Richard BRICE, who *d.* in 1788. She survived both her husbands, and in her will, dated 19th December, 1798, probated 30th April following, and recorded in Prince George's County Wills, 1770, p. 418, she mentioned all of her children by both marriages, except Sarah, who was then probably deceased.

## ISSUE

- I. Richard, *b.* 1760-1763; *d.* 1836.
- II. Joseph.
- III. Sutton, *m.* 6th February, 1795, Elizabeth CLARKE.
- IV. Sarah.
- V. Mary.
- VI. JOHN H., *b.* 22d September, 1774, of whom later.

JOHN H. ISAAC, Howard County, Maryland; *b.* 22d September, 1774; *d.* 31st May, 1855; *m.* 30th March, 1801, Elizabeth MOORE, *b.* 12th August, 1779, *d.* 28th October, 1863, dau. of Thomas MOORE, *b.* 2d June, 1745, *m.* 28th January, 1773, Hester, surname unknown, was a sailor on ship *Defense* 1776, Member of House of

Delegates, 1777, was a brother of Zedekiah MOORE, Lieutenant 2d Maryland Regiment, son of George Moore. The tradition of the family is that the father and both sons served in the Revolutionary War.

## ISSUE

- I. Eliza, *b.* 28th June, 1802, *m.* (firstly) 18th December, 1821, John CARROLL *m.* (secondly) Benjamin MARLOW; *d.* 18th September, 1838.
- II. Thomas Jefferson, *b.* 18th March, 1804; *d.* 27th July, 1887; *m.* (firstly) 16th February, 1830, Maria (PEDDAICK) ROCKEY, widow, of New Jersey, who *d.* 14th February, 1864; *m.* (secondly) 22d February 1866, Martha B. WARE, she *d.* 6th April, 1887.
- III. George Washington, *b.* 4th July, 1806; *d.* 4th March, 1891; *m.* (firstly) Ann HILL, *b.* 13th March, 1807, *d.* 10th July, 1862; *m.* (secondly) 18th November, 1862, Elizabeth VOLZ.
- IV. ZEDEKIAH MOORE, *b.* 12th July, 1808, of whom later.
- V. Sarah, *b.* probably 1810; *d.* in infancy.
- VI. Mary, *b.* 19th October, 1812; *m.* her brother-in-law, Benjamin MARLOW.
- VII. Sarah, *b.* 19th October, 1815; *m.* 4th June, 1835, William CAMPBELL.
- VIII. WILLIAM ANDREW JACKSON, *b.* 8th January, 1817; *m.* Susan OLIVER.
- IX. Harriet *b.* 1819, *d.* ~~unm.~~ 24th December, 1901.
- X. Ann Elizabeth, *b.* 20th August, 1826, *m.* John S. FARREE, 16th October, 1851, *d.* 21st December, 1855.

ZEDEKIAH MOORE ISAAC of Howard County, Maryland; *b.* 12th July, 1808; *d.* 2d July, 1892; *m.* 28th March, 1833, Mary Rosch WARE, *b.* 12th May, 1811, *d.* 5th August, 1889.

## ISSUE

- I. WILLIAM MOORE, *b.* 12th March, 1834, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Caroline, *b.* 7th October, 1835; *d.* September, 1836.
- III. Uriah Randolph, *b.* 7th October, 1838; *d.* 17th June, 1853.
- IV. Martha Ann, *b.* 14th May, 1840.
- V. Mary Gertrude, *b.* 2d December, 1846; *m.* 19th June, 1873, Benjamin Cosmo SUNDERLAND.

*Arms* (Isaac of England).—Sable, a bend or, on a canton argent a leopard's face gules.

*Crest*.—A leopard's head erased or, pelletée and ducally collared gules.

*Motto*.—Florescat.

## Izard

**R**ALPH IZARD of Goodes, Bedford County, Virginia; *b.* at Goodes, Virginia, 19th March, 1860; *m.* there, 1891, N. J. LYONS.

### ISSUE

- I. Sarah Lyons, *b.* 14th May, 1892.
- II. Annie, *b.* 14th August, 1894.
- III. Laura, *b.* 3d of February, 1903.

### Lineage

RALPH IZARD, *d.* 1699; "Citizen and Grocer of London;" his will was proved 8th November, 1699; *m.* Elizabeth, surname not given.



### ISSUE

- I. John, "Citizen and Salter of London;" *m.* Mary, surname not given, and had issue; will proved 13th April, 1706.
- II. RALPH, *d.* 1711, of whom later.
- III. Benjamin, of Wassamsaw, Berkley County; settled in Carolina, where he was a tax-payer, 1704; *d.* 1724; *m.* Elizabeth, surname not given, who *d.* 1726.
- IV. Dorothy, *m.* Calverley BEWICKE, of Close House, County Northumberland, and Urpeth Lodge, County Durham, who *d.* 1729, leaving issue.

RALPH IZARD, *d.* 1711, of Berkley County, South Carolina; *b.* in England; emigrated to Carolina, 1682; arrived at Charleston 3d October, of that year; settled in St. James' Parish, where he acquired large plantations; Justice of the Peace; Member of the House of Representatives, and President of the Indian Commission; his will was proved 24th January, 1711; *m.* (firstly) Mary MIDDLETON, widow of Arthur MIDDLETON, her will was proved 26th of July, 1700; *m.* (secondly) Dorothy SMITH, who *d.s.p.*, widow of Christopher SMITH.

### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. RALPH, *b.* 1688, of whom later.
- II. Walter (see Izard, Ralph).

RALPH IZARD, *b.* 1688; *d.* 1743; was *b.* in Carolina about 1688; his will was proved 9th December, 1743; succeeded to his father's large estates; appointed Deputy, 1712; Member of Council for several years; Attorney General, 1737; *m.* Magdalene Elizabeth CHASTAIGNER, dau. of Alexandre Thesee CHASTAIGNER. Her will was proved 12th December, 1746.

## ISSUE

- I. HENRY, *b.* circa 1717, of whom later.
- II. Charles, *b.* 11th January, 1719; *m.* 7th October, 1742, Mary IZARD, who *m.* (secondly) 4th March, 1746, Thomas BROUGHTON, she was dau. of Walter IZARD, and *d.s.p.*; her will proved 16th July, 1744.
- III. Charlotte, *b.* 30th September, 1720; *d.* unmarried.
- IV. Anne, *b.* 10th April, 1722; buried 9th October, 1722.
- V. Martha, *m.* Hon. Edward FENWICKE, and had issue.
- VI. Catherine, *bapt.* 27th January, 1729; *d.* in infancy.
- VII. John, *bapt.* 7th August, 1730; *d.* in infancy.

HENRY IZARD, *b.* in Carolina about 1717; *d.* 1749; Commissioner of Taxes, 1738; Member of the House of Representatives, 1742-1748; *m.* (firstly) 26th September, 1739, Margaret JOHNSON, *d.* 12th June, 1743; dau. of Col. Robert JOHNSON, Governor of South Carolina; *m.* (secondly) Charlotte BROUGHTON, of Mulberry, who *d.* 10th August, 1801.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. RALPH, *b.* 23d January, 1742, of whom later.
- II. Margaret, *d.s.p.* 6th March, 1760; *m.* 1758, Hon. Daniel BLAKE, who *d.* 1780.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Nathaniel, *b.* 29th June, 1746; *d.* in infancy.
- II. Charlotte, *b.* 15th August, 1747; *d.* in infancy.

RALPH IZARD, *b.* near Charleston; 23d January, 1742; *d.* 30th May, 1804; was educated in England and graduated at Cambridge University; returned to America, but came again to England, 1771, where he remained until 1774; appointed United States Commissioner at the Court of the Grand Duke of Tuscany, 1776; returned to the United States, 1780; Delegate to the Continental Congress 1782-1783; United States Senator from South Carolina, 1789-1795; *m.* 1st May, 1767, Alice DE LANCEY, *d.* 1st April, 1832, dau. of Peter DE LANCEY, of Westchester, New York.

## ISSUE

- I. Margaret, *b.* 12th February, 1768; *d.* 3d May, 1824, leaving issue; *m.* 1st May, 1785, Gabriel MANIGAULT of Charleston.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 22d February, 1769; *d.* in infancy.
- III. Charlotte, *b.* 16th February, 1770; *d.* 8th January, 1792, leaving issue; *m.* 1st May 1786, Hon. William Loughton SMITH, United States Minister to Spain.
- IV. HENRY, *b.* 15th May, 1771, of whom later.
- V. Ralph, *b.* in London, 5th August, 1772; *d.* in infancy.
- VI. Charles, *b.* in London, 15th September, 1773; *d.* 19th July, 1784.

- VII. George, *b.* in England, 21st October, 1776; *d.* 22d November, 1828; Colonel of the 2d Artillery in the War of 1812; became Brigadier-General, 1813; Major-General, 1814; Governor of Arkansas Territory, 1825-1828; *m.* 6th June, 1803, Elizabeth Carter (FARLEY) SHIPPEN, who *d.* 24th June, 1826, dau. of Maj. James Parke FARLEY, and widow of Thomas Lee SHIPPEN; left issue.
- VIII. Elizabeth, *b.* 11th October, 1777; *d.* 1st November, 1784.
- IX. Anne, *b.* 1st February, 1779; *d.* 1863; leaving issue; *m.* Hon. William Allen DEAS, *d.* 1863.
- X. Ralph, *b.* at Charleston, South Carolina, 26th February, 1785; *d.* 6th August, 1824; Lieutenant in United States Navy; *m.* (firstly) 1808, Elizabeth LIDDLETON, *d.* 21st January, 1822, dau. of Gen. Charles Cotesworth PINCKNEY, United States Minister to France.
- XI. Caroline, *b.* 24th September, 1786; *d.* in infancy.
- XII. Henrietta, *b.* 15th May, 1788; *d.* in infancy.
- XIII. Charlotte Georgina, *b.* 16th September, 1792; *d.* 15th September, 1832; leaving issue; *m.* 1st May, 1809, Joseph Allen SMITH.

HENRY IZARD of Charleston, *b.* 15th May, 1771; *d.* 30th December, 1826; Member of the House of Representatives, 1800-1802 and 1821-1826; Member of Senate 1807; *m.* (firstly) 1st June, 1795, Emma Philadelphia MIDDLETON, *d.* 1st May, 1813, dau. of Hon. Arthur MIDDLETON, of Middleton Place, South Carolina; *m.* (secondly) Claudia SMITH, who *d.s.p.*, dau. of Thomas Loughton SMITH.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Henry, *b.* 12th May, 1796; *d.* in infancy.
- II. Henry, *b.* 6th August, 1797; *d.* in infancy.
- III. Mary, *b.* 7th November, 1798, *d.s.p.*, 29th September, 1822; *m.* Thomas MIDDLETON of Charleston.
- IV. Walter, *b.* 6th May, 1800; *d.* young.
- V. Alice, *b.* 2d March, 1802; *d.s.p.*, 1863; *m.* 6th January, 1824, Joseph HEYWARD.
- VI. WALTER, *b.* 7th August, 1804, of whom later.
- VII. Eliza Caroline, *b.* 18th January, 1808; *d.* unmarried, 1823.
- VIII. Margaret Emma, *b.* 3d August, 1811; *d.* 18th July, 1836; left issue; *m.* 18th January, 1832, Hon. Nathaniel Russell MIDDLETON, LL.D.
- IX. Martha, *b.* 18th April, 1813; *d.* in infancy.

WALTER IZARD, *b.* 7th August, 1804; *d.* 1835, of Charleston, South Carolina; *m.* 10th October, 1827, Mary Cadwallader GREEN, dau. of Allen Jones GREEN, of Rose Hill, South Carolina.

#### ISSUE

- I. Walter, *b.* at Rose Hill, near Landsford, South Carolina, 28th September, 1828; *m.* 22d October, 1853, Sallie GOODE, dau. of John GOODE.

## ISSUE

1. Walter, *b.* 12th October, 1854; *d.* 11th February, 1890; *m.* Annie SALE.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Lucy, *b.* 21st November, 1881.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Walter, *b.* 7th November, 1882.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. John, *b.* October, 1884.
2. John, *b.* 17th August, 1856; *d.* 22d November, 1899; *m.* Roberta JOHNSTON.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. John, *b.* 27th April, 1887.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Alice deLancey, *b.* 11th July, 1888.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Mary Fowler, *b.* 11th May, 1892.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. James Johnston, *b.* 29th July, 1894.
3. Lucy, *b.* 31st July, 1858; *d.* unmarried, 30th April, 1874.
4. RALPH, *b.* 19th March, 1860, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Henry, *b.* 29th May, 1830; *d.* in infancy.
- III. Henry, of Meridan, Mississippi; *b.* 25th September 1831; *d.* 28th April, 1899, leaving issue; *m.* Laura LIPSCOMB.

## ISSUE

1. George. 2. Henry. 3. Irene.
- IV. Lucy Green, *b.* 26th February, 1833; *m.* 7th November, 1850, Edward Barnwell HEYWARD, and had issue.
- V. Allen Cadwallader, *b.* 13th July, 1834; *d.* 28th February, 1901; left issue; Captain of Company I, 9th South Carolina Regiment; promoted Major after the Battle of Pocotaligo, and Lieutenant-Colonel, 1863; *m.* 1857, Julia Davie BEDON, dau. of Col. Richard Stobo BEDON.

## ISSUE

1. Allen Cadwallader, *m.* Florence BEHRE.
2. de Lancey.
3. Julia Davie, *m.* William T. WILLIAMS, of Savannah, Georgia, and has issue.
4. Mary Green.
5. Alice Heyward, *m.* John SOLOMONS.
6. Josephine Bedon, *m.* A. B. JOSEY, of Columbia, South Carolina.
7. Mattie Perry.
8. Ruth, *m.* J. A. KLEIN, of Greenwood, South Carolina.

*Arms.*—Argent, six leopards faces vert, three, two and one.

*Crest.*—A dolphin embowed ppr.

*Residences.*—Goodes, Bedford County, Virginia, New York, 1898–1903; Central America, 1903–1907; Chicago, Ill., U. S. Depart. of Justice.

## Jackson

**R**IGHT REVEREND HENRY MELVILLE JACKSON, D.D., Bishop Coadjutor of the Diocese of Alabama; *b.* at Leesburg, Virginia, 28th July, 1849; *d.* at "Roseland," Eufaula, Alabama, 4th May, 1900; *m.* (firstly) 24th July, 1873, Rebecca LLOYD, dau. of John and Eliza Armistead (SELDEN) LLOYD, and *gd. dau.* of Wilson Cary and Mary Bowles (ARMISTEAD) SELDEN. (See ARMISTEAD and SELDEN, "Colonial Families," Volume II). *m.* (secondly) 21st April, 1880, Violet Lee PACE, dau. of James Baker and Elizabeth (NEAL) PACE; *m.* (thirdly) 17th April, 1895, Caroline Toney COCHRANE, dau. of Judge John and Caroline (TONEY) COCHRANE.



CALVERT ARMS

### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Henry Melville, II, *b.* 23d October, 1874;  
*d.* 3d June, 1875.

### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Violet Pace, *b.* 9th September, 1883; *d.* 4th October, 1884.
- II. James Pace, *b.* 21st September, 1885; *d.* 11th August, 1887.
- III. Elizabeth Melville, *b.* 28th July, 1887.
- IV. William Congreve, *b.* 21st May, 1890;  
*m.* 10th December, 1912, Marguerite Woods.

### ISSUE BY THIRD MARRIAGE

- I. Henry Melville, III, *b.* 22d January, 1896.
- II. Caroline Cochrane, *b.* 15th August, 1897.



BISHOP HENRY MELVILLE JACKSON was educated at the Virginia Military Institute, Lexington, and the Theological Seminary, Alexandria; ordained Deacon in 1873 and Priest in 1874; had charge of Montgomery Parish, Virginia, and Christ Church, Greenville, South Carolina; returned to Virginia and became Rector of Grace Church in Richmond from 1876 to 1891; elected Assistant Bishop of Alabama in 1890 and was consecrated, in 1891, Bishop Coadjutor, which office he re-

signed a month before his death; received degree of D.D., from Randolph-Macon College and was an Editor of the "Southern Pulpit" and later on the Staff of the "Southern Churchman." Bishop Jackson was a brilliant preacher and much beloved by his people in Virginia and Alabama.

### Calvert Lineage

The first known ancestor of this famous family is John CALVERT of Danby Wiske, Yorkshire, England, temp. Henry VIII; he *m.*, wife's name not given.

#### ISSUE

- I. LEONARD, *b.* circa 1550, of whom below.

LEONARD CALVERT, I, *b.* circa 1550; he was also of Danby Wiske; *m.* circa 1575, Grace CROSSLAND, who was descended from Roger DE CROSSLAND, temp. Henry III, being the dau. of Thomas and Joanna CROSSLAND of "Crossland Hill," Yorkshire, which Thomas was buried 2d September, 1587, his wife, Joanna having been buried 11th July, 1575; by which alliance he became possessed of the Estate of Kipling in the Valley of the Swale, Yorkshire, where he lived and died.

#### ISSUE

- I. GEORGE, *b.* 1579, of whom later.
- II. Mary (?), *b.* 1586; *m.* 1606, Capt. Isaac CHAPLINE, Royal Navy (see CHAPLINE, "Colonial Families," Volume II).

#### ISSUE

1. John CHAPLINE, *b.* 1607; migrated to Virginia.
2. Isaac CHAPLINE, *b.* 1609.
3. Mary CHAPLINE, *b.* 1623; *m.* ANTHONY WYATT.
4. William CHAPLINE, *b.* 1625; *d.* 1669; migrated to Maryland; *m.* 1650, Mary HOPPER.

GEORGE CALVERT, I, *b.* 1579; *d.* 15th April, 1632; graduated from Oxford and became private secretary to Sir Robert Cecil, through whose influence he was introduced to court life; in 1613 he was Clerk of the Crown and Assize in the County of Clare, Ireland, and Clerk of the Privy Council in 1617; in the latter year he was knighted at Hampton Court by King James I, and was a Member of the Commission for winding up the affairs of the Virginia Company; he was Member of Parliament for Yorkshire in 1621 and later was Principal Secretary of State to James I, which office he resigned in 1625; the same year he was created Baron Baltimore of Baltimore. From his friend, the King, he obtained a grant of land in Newfoundland, which he called Avalon; his settlement there having proved a failure, the grant of Maryland was given to him, but he died before it had passed the Great Seal and was buried in the Chancel of St. Dunstan's in the West, London. Lord Baltimore was twice married, *m.* (firstly) 22d November, 1604, Anne MYNNE

(Lady Calvert was *b.* 20th November, 1579 and *d.* 8th August, 1622), dau. of George and Elizabeth (WROTH) MYNNE and *gd.* dau. of Sir Thomas WROTH of Durance in Enfield, Essex, whose wife was the Lady Mary RICH, dau. of Lord Chancellor RICH. Lord Baltimore *m.* (secondly) circa 1625, a lady whose name is variously stated as Joan, Arabella, etc.; this Lady Baltimore is supposed to have been drowned returning from Virginia in 1630.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Cecilius, *b.* 8th August, 1605; *d.* 30th November, 1675; he succeeded his father as the second Lord Baltimore and *m.* in 1629, Lady Anne ARUNDEL, *b.* 1615, *d.* 1649, dau. of Thomas, Lord ARUNDEL of Wardour Castle and a Count of the Holy Roman Empire; from them descended the succeeding Lords (Barons of) Baltimore extinct in 1771.

#### ISSUE

1. John, third, Lord Baltimore, *b.* 1630; *d.s.p.*, 1694.
  2. Charles, fourth, Lord Baltimore; *b.* 1631; *d.* 1715; *m.* (firstly) 1656, Mary DARNALL; *m.* (secondly) 1666, Jane (LOWE) SEWALL; *m.* (thirdly) 1701, Mary BANKS; *m.* (fourthly) 1712, Margaret CHARLETON, who survived him and *d.* 1721.
  3. Mary, *b.* 1632; *d.* 1663; *m.* circa 1650, Sir William BLAKISTON, of Gibside, in Durham, *d.s.p.*, 1692.
- II. LEONARD, II, *b.* 1606, of whom later.
  - III. George, II, *b.* 1608; *d.* unmarried 1634, in Maryland.
  - IV. Elizabeth, *m.* Samuel MATTHEWS.
  - V. Francis, *d.s.p.*
  - VI. Helen, *m.* (?) Thomas GREEN, second Governor of Maryland.
  - VII. Henry, *d.* unmarried, before 1635.
  - VIII. Anne, *m.* William PEASLEY.
  - IX. Dorothy, *m.* James TALBOT.
  - X. Grace, *b.* 1614, *m.* before 1632, Sir Robert TALBOT, a brother of the Duke of Tyrconnel, and became ancestress of the Lords Talbot DE MALAHIDE.

#### ISSUE

- I. Frances TALBOT, *b.* circa, 1634; *d.* 1718; *m.* circa 1650, her cousin, Richard TALBOT, *d.* 1703.

#### ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Richard TALBOT, *d.s.p.*
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Robert TALBOT, *d.s.p.*
- 3<sup>1</sup>. John TALBOT, *m.* Frances WOGAN, a quo the Lords Talbot DE MALAHIDE.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. Valentine TALBOT, *d.* 1749; *m.* Mary TOBIN.

- 5<sup>1</sup>. Frances TALBOT, *d.* 1749; *m.* James BUTLER.
- 6<sup>1</sup>. Mary TALBOT, *m.* 1706, Robert DILLON.
- 7<sup>1</sup>. Susan TALBOT, *m.* Nicholas MORRIS.
- 8<sup>1</sup>. Anne TALBOT.
- 9<sup>1</sup>. Elizabeth TALBOT.

XI. John, II, *b.* 1622; migrated to Maryland with Philip CALVERT.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Philip, *b.* 1626; *d.* 1682; *m.* (firstly) Anne WOLSELEY; *m.* (secondly) Jane SEWELL, step-dau. of his uncle, Charles, Lord Baltimore.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. William, a Burgess of Maryland.

LEONARD CALVERT, II, *b.* 1606; *d.* 1647; he was Prothonotary and Keeper of the Writs in Connaught and Thomond, Ireland, in 1621, and was Governor of Maryland from 1633 to 1647, having been appointed by his brother, Cecilius, Lord Baltimore; he came with the *Ark* and the *Dove* in 1633 and in 1641 returned to England, so it must have been about this time that he was *m.* to Anne BRENT (who predeceased him), a dau. of Richard and Elizabeth (REED) BRENT of Larke Stoke and Admington, Gloucestershire, and a sister of "Mistress Margaret Brent," Mary, Giles and Fulke BRENT, who migrated to the Province.

#### ISSUE

- I. WILLIAM, *b.* 1642, of whom later.
- II. Anne, *b.* 1644; *d.* circa 1714; *m.* (firstly) 1664, Baker BROOKE, *b.* 1628, *d.* 1679; *m.* (secondly) circa 1680, her cousin, Henry BRENT, *d.* 1693; *m.* (thirdly) circa 1694, Richard MARSHAM, *d.* 1713; *m.* (fourthly) Judge TASKER.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- 1. Charles BROOKE, *d.* unmarried, 1698.
- 2. Leonard BROOKE, *d.* 1718; *m.* Anne BOARMAN.
- 3. Baker BROOKE, Jr., *d.* 1698; *m.* Katherine MARSHAM.
- 4. Mary BROOKE, *d.* 1693; *m.* Raphael NEALE, *d.* 1743.

WILLIAM CALVERT of "Calvert's Rest," *b.* 1642; was a Member of the House of Burgesses; Deputy-Governor of the Province; Councillor, and Principal Secretary from 1669 to 1682, when he was drowned in the Wicomico River; in or about 1664, he *m.* Elizabeth STONE, who survived him, a dau. of Governor William STONE, *b.* 1603, *d.* 1695, and his wife Verlinda Sprigg COTTON.

## ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth, *m.* 1681, Capt. James NEALE, whose second wife was Elizabeth LORD.
- II. Charles, *b.* 1666; *d.* 1733; living in Stafford County, Virginia, in 1705; *m.* (firstly) Mary HOWSON; *m.* (secondly) Barbara DOANE, who *m.* (secondly) Andrew FOY.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Sarah.
2. Anne.
- III. Cecilius, untraced.
- IV. GEORGE, III, *b.* 1672, of whom later.
- V. Richard, *d.s.p.* before 1718.

GEORGE CALVERT, III, *b.* 1672; *m.* circa 1695, Anne NOTTLEY, a member of a prominent family, one of whom was Thomas NOTTLEY, Governor of the Province of Maryland in 1679.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN, *b.* circa 1700, of whom later.
- II. George IV.
- III. Thomas.

JOHN CALVERT, III, *b.* circa 1700; *d.* 1739, *m.* circa 1720, Elizabeth HARRISON, evidently a dau. of Benjamin HARRISON, III, *b.* 1673, *d.* 1710, and his wife, Elizabeth BURWELL of Virginia, whither he had moved and where he *d.*, in Prince William County.

## ISSUE

- I. GEORGE, V., *b.* circa 1722, of whom later.
- II. Cecilius.
- III. William.
- IV. Thomas (?).

GEORGE CALVERT, V, *b.* circa 1722; *d.* 1782; he lived at "Deep Hole Farm," Prince William County, Virginia, and in 1752, in Hamilton Parish, where he was a Member of the House of Burgesses; and late in life moved to Culpeper County, where he *d.* and was buried at Calvert's Mills; in 1781 he was appointed a Captain in the Culpeper Revolutionary Militia by Thomas JEFFERSON, then Governor of Virginia; he *m.* (firstly) circa 1740, Anne CRUPPER; *m.* (secondly) circa 1779, Mrs. Mary (STROTHER) DEATHERAGE, widow of Robert DEATHERAGE, *d.* 1777, and dau. of Francis and Susannah (DABNEY) STROTHER of St. Mark's Parish (see STROTHER, "Colonial Families," Volume V). Mrs. Mary (STROTHER) DEATHERAGE-CALVERT was a great aunt of President Zachary TAYLOR, and a great-great-aunt of the first wife of President Jefferson DAVIS, Confederate States of America (see DAVIS, "Colonial Families," Volume III).

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. John, IV, *b.* 1742; *d.* 1790; *m.* (firstly) 1765, Sarah BAILEY; *m.* (secondly) 1772, Hellen BAILEY, her sister, the dau. of John and Mary (NEWSOME) BAILEY of "Hunting Ridge," Baltimore, and gd. daus. of George BAYLEY, *d.* 1754, of Baltimore County, whose will shows a seal bearing the crest of the BAYLEYS of Northallerton, Yorkshire, viz: "A griffin sejant ermine, wings and forelegs or." John CALVERT, IV, was a Captain in the War of the Revolution and lived part of his life in Virginia, dying in Culpeper County.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Cecilius, *b.* 31st December, 1767; *d.* 14th February, 1852; *m.* 1797, in Culpeper County, Virginia, his cousin, Nancy Beck CALVERT, *b.* 1773, *d.* 1835, the dau. of George and Lydia Beck (RALLS) CALVERT.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. John, V, *b.* 29th April, 1799; *d.* unmarried, 15th March, 1846.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Ziba, *b.* 31st August, 1804; *d.* 11th October, 1886; *m.* 25th December, 1834, Mary Elizabeth FERGUSON, *b.* 1811, *d.* 1875.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. George, VII, *b.* 25th April, 1809; *d.* 29th April, 1865; *m.* 1835, Willie Anne WOODS.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. John Strother, *b.* 1836; *d.* 1886.
- 2<sup>2</sup>. George Washington, *b.* 1838; *d.* 1913.
- 3<sup>2</sup>. Benjamin Franklin, *b.* 1840, of Willows, California.
- 4<sup>2</sup>. Sarah Anne, *b.* 1842; *m.* her cousin, Samuel Ralls CALVERT.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. Sarah Anne, *b.* 24th July, 1810; *m.* James WOOD.
- 5<sup>1</sup>. Elizabeth, *b.* 6th June, 1812; *d.* 1850; *m.* Elijah PEPPER.
- 6<sup>1</sup>. Gabriel, *b.* 27th January, 1814; *d.* 3d November, 1898.
2. Henrietta, *b.* 1769; *m.* ——— BIRCH, *d.s.p.*

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. Sarah, *b.* 1774; *m.* 1803, John HEATON, *d.s.p.*
2. Anne, *b.* 1776; *d.* 1848; *m.* 1799, Capt. David J. COXE, *d.s.p.*
3. Elizabeth, *b.* 1777; *d.* 1833; *m.* 1802, Capt. Joseph NICKLIN, *b.* 1776, *d.* 1853 (see NICKLIN, "Colonial Families," Volume IV).

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. John Bailey NICKLIN, *b.* 1803; *d.* 1891; *m.* 1830, Catharine Thornton PENDLETON (see PENDLETON, "Colonial Families," Volume IV).
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Joseph Marshall NICKLIN, *b.* 1805; *d.* 1846; *m.* 1830, Mary Newton LANE.

## COLONIAL FAMILIES OF THE UNITED STATES

- 3<sup>1</sup>. Levi Orme Connor NICKLIN, *b.* 1807; *d.* 1876; *m.* 1832, Margaretta SHRIVER.
  - 4<sup>1</sup>. Martha Anne NICKLIN, *b.* 1809; *d.* 1843; *m.* 1837, James Leake POWERS.
  - 5<sup>1</sup>. Jacob Richards NICKLIN, *b.* 1811; *d.* 1887; *m.* (firstly) 1843, Susan EASTHAM; *m.* (secondly) 1855, Susan Maria HUNTER.
  - 6<sup>1</sup>. William Henry Harrison NICKLIN, *b.* 1813; *d.* 1881; *m.* 1838, Mary Jane NELSON.
4. Hannah, *b.* 1778; *d.* 1861; *m.* 1793, John JETT.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. James JETT, *b.* 1795; *m.* 1821, Julia Anne LANE.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Eliza Lane JETT, *d.* unmarried.
- 2<sup>2</sup>. John JETT, *m.* Isabel ROBERTS, "A Real Daughter of the Revolution."
- 3<sup>2</sup>. Mary Frances JETT, *m.* her cousin, Judge James William GREEN.
- 4<sup>2</sup>. Lavinia JETT, *m.* Thomas Scott WITHEROW.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Cecil Calvert WITHEROW.

- 5<sup>2</sup>. Hannah Calvert JETT, *m.* Atcheson POLLOCK.
- 6<sup>2</sup>. William Armistead Lane JETT, *m.* Alice HOPPER.
- 7<sup>2</sup>. Ellen JETT, *m.* Edward McCORMICK.
- 8<sup>2</sup>. Elvira JETT, *m.* Bushrod TAYLOR.
- 9<sup>2</sup>. James JETT, *d.* unmarried.

- 2<sup>1</sup>. Lavinia JETT, *b.* 1798; *m.* 1812, John Strother GREEN.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. John JETT, *b.* 1799; *d.* 1881.

5. Delia, *b.* 1780; *d.* unmarried, 1873.
6. Gettie, *b.* 1785; *d.* 1816; *m.* 1801, Gabriel SMITHER.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Evelina SMITHER, *b.* 1802.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Anne SMITHER, *b.* 1804; *m.* Nathaniel Beck RALLS.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. John SMITHER, *b.* 1806.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. Gabriella SMITHER, *b.* 1808; *m.* (firstly) Irving POAGUE; *m.* (secondly) Joseph ABERNATHY.
- 5<sup>1</sup>. Richard SMITHER, *b.* 1810.
- 6<sup>1</sup>. Lucy SMITHER, *b.* 1812; *m.* Robert RUDICILL.

- II. GEORGE, VI, *b.* 1744, of whom later.  
 III. Jane, *b.* 1746; *m.* (firstly) circa 1768, Capt. John MADDOX, of the Royal Navy; *m.* (secondly) ——— SETTLE; *m.* (thirdly) ——— GRYMES.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Jane MADDOX, *b.* 1770.
2. Mary MADDOX, *b.* 1772; *d.* 1816; *m.* 1789, William DEATHERAGE.
3. Sarah MADDOX, *b.* 1774.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. John Calvert SETTLE, *b.* circa, 1780; *m.* 1806, Sarah TURNER.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Jane SETTLE, *m.* her cousin, George THORNE.

- IV. Lydia, *b.* 1748; *m.* Archibald BIGBEE.  
 V. Sarah, *b.* 1749; *m.* ——— ROOKARD.  
 VI. Anne, *b.* 1751; *d.* 1822; *m.* 1766, William LINDSAY, *d.* 1792, of "Colchester," Prince William County, and "Laurel Hill," Culpeper County, Virginia.

## ISSUE

1. George Waller LINDSAY, *b.* 1771; *d.* 1810; *m.* 1801, Judith GRAYSON.
2. William Henry LINDSAY, *b.* 1773; *d.* 1823; *m.* 1804, Catherine Washington SANFORD.
3. Sarah Calvert LINDSAY, *b.* 1785; *d.* 1840; *m.* 1805, Maj. George TRIPLETT of Fairfax County.
4. Maria LINDSAY, *b.* 1787; *d.* 1849; *m.* 1806, William LINDSAY of Fairfax County.
5. Catherine LINDSAY, *b.* 1791; *d.* 1867; *m.* 1807, Reynold GRYMES of Barbadoes.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE OF GEORGE CALVERT V

1. Mary, *b.* 1780; *d.* 1809; *m.* 1805, Nicholas THORNE.

## ISSUE

1. George THORNE, *b.* 1806; *m.* his cousin, Jane SETTLE.
2. Mary THORNE, *b.* 1808.

GEORGE CALVERT, VI, *b.* 6th February, 1744; *d.* 1821; *m.* 1766, Lydia Beck RALLS; he was a Captain in the Revolutionary Army from Virginia and lived and died in Culpeper County.

## ISSUE

- I. RALLS, *b.* 1767, of whom later.
- II. Margaret, *b.* 1770; *m.* 1794, John ADAMS.

## ISSUE

1. Mariah ADAMS, *m.* 1816, her cousin Nimrod HAMBRICK, Jr.
2. Elizabeth ADAMS, *m.* 1822, Lewis Davis MASSIE.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Margaret Elizabeth MASSIE, *m.* 1843, her cousin, Oliver Hazard Perry SMITH, *b.* 1815, *d.* 1887.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Mary Elizabeth Frances SMITH, *b.* 30th April, 1845; *d.* 18th March, 1913; *m.* 1869, David STEELE.
  - 2<sup>2</sup>. John Perry SMITH, *b.* 29th April, 1847; *m.* 1881, Frances M. BELL.
  - 3<sup>2</sup>. Anna Melvina SMITH, *b.* 25th May, 1849; *m.* 16th January, 1875, John Hanger RUSH, gr. gd. son of Dr. Benjamin RUSH, Signer of the Declaration of Independence.
  - 4<sup>2</sup>. Lewis Edward SMITH, *b.* 1851; *d.* 1914; *m.* 1878, Clara WEIR.
  - 5<sup>2</sup>. Robert Issacher SMITH, *b.* 1853; *d.* 1863.
  - 6<sup>2</sup>. Virginia Emma SMITH, *b.* 5th June, 1855; *d.* 8th September, 1909; *m.* 8th December, 1886, Samuel McCLURE.
  - 7<sup>2</sup>. William Bernard SMITH, *b.* 1858; *d.* 1859.
  - 2<sup>1</sup>. Mary Virginia MASSIE, *d. s.p.*
  - 3<sup>1</sup>. John W. MASSIE, *m.* Mary CLOUD.
  - 4<sup>1</sup>. Thomas Bernard MASSIE, *m.* Margaret BRAGG.
- III. George, VIII, *b.* 1771; *m.* 1809, Anne (JENNINGS) NORMAN.
  - IV. Anne Beck, *b.* 1773; *d.* 1835; *m.* 1797, her first cousin, Cecilius CALVERT, *q.v.*
  - V. John, *b.* 1775, *m.* 1804, Anne ASKINS.
  - VI. Lydia, *b.* 1777; *m.* 1794, George WHEELER.
  - VII. Elizabeth, *b.* 1779; *m.* 1800, Charles WILLIAMS.
  - VIII. Catherine, *b.* 1781; *m.* (firstly) 1801, Henry GREEN, *d.* 1806; *m.* (secondly) 1809, Jacob MATHEWS.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Caroline GREEN, *b.* 1802.
2. Edward Pendleton GREEN, *b.* 1804.
3. Mary Elizabeth GREEN, *b.* 1806.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. Elvira MATHEWS, *b.* 1812.
2. Rufus MATHEWS, *b.* 1813.
3. Hiram MATHEWS, *b.* 1814.
4. Henry MATHEWS, *b.* 1816.
5. George Washington MATHEWS, *b.* 1822.

IX. Hannah, *b.* 1783; *m.* 1805, Peter LINK.

X. Jane, *b.* 1785; *m.* 1804, George CRAVER.

XI. Sarah, *b.* 1786; *d.* 1856; *m.* 1803, John KAYLOR, *b.* 1784, *d.* 1866.

#### ISSUE

1. Margaret Anne KAYLOR, *b.* 1805; *d.* 1835.
2. Robert KAYLOR, *b.* 1807; *d.* 1881.
3. Josephus KAYLOR, *b.* 1808; *d.* 1808.
4. George KAYLOR, *b.* 1809; *d.* 1874; *m.* 1823, Mary Elizabeth CORBIN.
5. William KAYLOR, *b.* 1812.
6. German KAYLOR, *b.* 1814.
7. Lydia Beck KAYLOR, *b.* 1816; *m.* 1834, John M. COOPER.
8. James Calvert KAYLOR, *b.* 1819.
9. Jane Calvert KAYLOR, *b.* 1822; *m.* 1843, David WOOD.
10. Hannah KAYLOR, *b.* 1824.
11. Gideon KAYLOR, *b.* 1829.
12. Mary Louise KAYLOR, *b.* 1831.

XII. Cecilius, *b.* 1789; United States Army, 1814, 16th Virginia Regiment of Militia.

XIII. Mariah, *b.* 1791; *m.* (firstly) 1808, Jacob MYERS; *m.* (secondly) Nimrod HAMBRICK.

RALLS CALVERT, *b.* 9th October, 1767; *d.* 29th June, 1815; *m.* 15th November, 1790, Mary Wade STROTHER, dau. of Capt. John and Anne (STROTHER) STROTHER of Culpeper County, gd. dau. of John and Mary Willis (WADE) STROTHER and gr. gd. dau. of Francis and Susannah (DABNEY) STROTHER of St. Mark's Parish, Culpeper County, Virginia (see STROTHER "Colonial Families," Volume V); Ralls CALVERT was Postmaster at Washington, Virginia, where he died.

#### ISSUE

- I. Jeremiah Strother, *b.* 1791; *m.* 1816, Priscilla SMITHER.

#### ISSUE

1. Priscilla, *m.* Col. Jack HAYES, "The Texas Ranger."
2. Elizabeth, *m.* John TWOHIG, of San Antonio, Texas.
3. James Lockhart, killed during the Civil War.
4. Katherine, *m.* Col. Thomas JOHNSON.
5. Jeremiah.
6. Mary, *m.* James WATKINS.
7. Matilda.
8. William Launcelot, killed in Civil War.

- II. Anne Strother, *b.* 1793; *d.* 1861; *m.* (firstly) 1811, Issacher SMITH; *m.* (secondly) 1823, Henry SPILLER.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. John Ralls SMITH, *b.* 1812; *m.* 1837, Lucy Anna ALLEN.
2. Mary Catherine SMITH, *b.* 1813; *m.* 1836, John RUDICILL.
3. Oliver Hazard Perry SMITH, *b.* 1815; *d.* 1887; *m.* 1843, his cousin, Margaret Elizabeth MASSIE
4. Elizabeth SMITH, *b.* 1819; *m.* 1844, Enoch BROWN.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. Nehemiah SPILLER, *b.* 1825.
2. Anne Sophia SPILLER, *b.* 1827; *d.* 1882.
3. Martha Elvira SPILLER, *b.* 1829.

- III. GEORGE, IX, of whom later.
- IV. Lydia Beck.
- V. Martha.
- VI. Patsy, *b.* 1803; *d.* 1870.
- VII. John Strother, Major 10th Virginia Regiment, Confederate States of America; *m.* 1833, Catherine SALVAGE.
- VIII. Edward, *m.* Mary Frances JENKINS.
- IX. Ralls.
- X. Mary.
- XI. Katherine Kennerley, *m.* ——— HOLLINGSWORTH.
- XII. Lucy, *d.* 1848; *m.* 1844, James Leake POWERS, *b.* 1799; *d.* 1889, whose first wife was her cousin, Martha Anne NICKLIN (*q.v.*), dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (CALVERT) NICKLIN.

GEORGE CALVERT, IX, *b.* 20th October, 1795; *d.* 23d September, 1871; *m.* 11th May, 1819, Elizabeth Lovell CARR, dau. of Joseph and Delia (STROTHER) CARR and gd. dau. of Enoch and Mary (KEY) STROTHER.

## ISSUE

- I. Olivia Jane, *b.* 16th March, 1820; *d.* 28th April, 1881; *m.* William CHAMBLIN.
- II. ANNA MARIA, of whom later.
- III. Amanda Carr, *b.* 18th November, 1823; *d.* 24th January, 1904, unmarried.
- IV. Joseph Carr, *b.* 8th June, 1825, *d.s.p.* 18 August, 1892.
- V. Robert Singleton, *b.* 13th September, 1829; *d.* 23d May, 1830.
- VI. Caldwell Carr, *b.* 23d January, 1831; *d.* 14th September, 1909; *m.* 25th June, 1879, Mary Landon Armistead ROSSER, dau. of Joseph Travis and Mary Walker (ARMISTEAD) ROSSER, gd. dau. of Walter Keith and Elizabeth (STANLEY) ARMISTEAD (see ARMISTEAD, "Colonial Families," Volume I, page 14, line 9).

## ISSUE

1. Mary Rosser.
2. Landon Ralls.
3. Elizabeth Lovell, *d.* in infancy.

ANNA MARIA CALVERT, *b.* 2d December, 1821; *d.* 7th February, 1900; *m.* 7th April, 1840, Dr. Samuel Keerl JACKSON of Norfolk, Virginia, son of the Rev. Dr. Edward JACKSON.

## ISSUE

- I. Edward Calvert JACKSON, *b.* 1841, of Upperville, Virginia.
- II. William Congreve JACKSON, I, *b.* 1843; *d.* 1861.
- III. Anne Sophia JACKSON, *b.* 1845; *d.* 1897; *m.* Robert J. TUCKER, of Bermuda and Virginia.
- IV. HENRY MELVILLE JACKSON, I, the subject of this memoir.
- V. Churchill Calvert JACKSON, *b.* 1850; *d.* 1897; *m.* Elizabeth Wilson.

## ISSUE

1. Anna Calvert JACKSON, *m.* James B. WARWICK.
2. William Congreve JACKSON, III.
- VI. Olive Caldwell JACKSON, *b.* 1857; *m.* Francis Taliaferro STRIBLING, *d.s.p.*
- VII. Marshall Parks JACKSON, *b.* 1860; *d.* 1907; *m.* Josephine Ross.
- VIII. George Calvert JACKSON, *d.* in infancy.

*Arms.*—Quarterly, first and fourth, Paly of six, or and sable, a bend counter-changed for Calvert; second and third, Argent and gules, a cross flory counter-changed for Crossland.

*Crest.*—Out of a ducal coronet or, two pennons, the dexter of the first, the other sable, staves gules.

*Motto.*—Fatti maschi, parole femine.

## DESCENT OF ANNE (BRENT) CALVERT FROM EDWARD III OF ENGLAND

- I. Edward III, King of England, *m.* Phillipa of Hainault.
- II. John Plantagenet, Duke of Lancaster, *m.* Katherine (ROET) SWYNFORD.
- III. Joane Plantagenet DE BEAUFORT, *m.* Ralph DE NEVILLE, Earl of Westmoreland.
- IV. George DE NEVILLE, Lord Latimer, *m.* Elizabeth DE BEAUCHAMP of Warwick.
- V. Henry DE NEVILLE, Lord Latimer, *m.* Joane BOURCHERS of Berners.
- VI. Richard DE NEVILLE, Lord Latimer, *m.* Anne STAFFORD of Grafton.
- VII. Margaret DE NEVILLE, *m.* Edward WILLOUGHBY DE BROKE.
- VIII. Elizabeth WILLOUGHBY, *m.* Sir Fulke GREVILLE of Milcote.
- IX. Katherine GREVILLE, *m.* Giles REED, Lord of Tusburie and Witten.
- X. Elizabeth REED, *m.* Richard BRENT, of Larke Stoke and Admington.
- XI. Anne BRENT, *m.* Leonard CALVERT (*q.v.*), first Governor of Maryland.

## Jacobs

**L**UTHER MORSE JACOBS, deceased, of New York City; *b.* 12th June, 1831, in Thompson, Connecticut; *d.* 20th December, 1907, in New York City; *m.* in New York, 20th January, 1857, Sarah Elizabeth RAND, *b.* 12th July, 1836, in Sacketts Harbor, New York, *d.* 8th February, 1917, dau. of Hanson and Elizabeth Adeline (KIRTLAND) RAND.



### ISSUE

- I. Luther William, *b.* 29th October, 1859.
- II. Harrie Kirtland, *b.* 31st May, 1863; *d.* 5th August, 1890.
- III. Lillian Julia, *b.* 30th November, 1865.
- IV. Daisy Monell, *b.* 6th January, 1868; *d.* 23d August, 1868.
- V. Hervey Wyman, *b.* 30th September, 1871; *d.* 18th September, 1872.
- VI. Elmer Rand, *b.* 5th September, 1878.

LUTHER MORSE JACOBS spent his boyhood and youth on the farms of his forefathers; after a brief residence in Norwich, Connecticut, he came to New York in 1852, when stage coaches were the only means of transportation in the city, and street cars were unknown.

## Lineage

The immigrant ancestor was Nicholas JACOB, who was *b.* in England; *d.* 5th June, 1657, in Hingham, Massachusetts; came from Hingham, County Norfolk, England, where the parish register shows that "John the sonne of Nycolas JACOB, was baptized the 26th February 1629." He settled first in Watertown, in 1633, but soon removed to Bare Cove, subsequently called Hingham; he was a Freeman 1635; Selectman in 1637; Deputy to the General Court in 1648 and 1649; Commissioner in 1655; *m.* in England, Mary (GILMAN?) who *d.* 15th June, 1681, in Hingham, Massachusetts.

### ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* or *bapt.* 26th February, 1629; *d.* 18th September, 1693; *m.* (firstly) 1653, Margery EAMES; *m.* (secondly) 1661, Mary RUSSELL.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* or *bapt.* 1632; *d.* 24th November, 1725; *m.* (firstly) 1648, John THAXTER; *m.* (secondly) 1691, Daniel CUSHING.
- III. Mary, *b.* or *bapt.* 1636; *d.* after 1683; *m.* 1653, John OTIS.
- IV. Sarah, *b.* or *bapt.* 1638; *d.* 8th August, 1701; *m.* 1653, Matthew CUSHING.
- V. Hannah, *b.* or *bapt.* 23d February, 1640; *d.* 20th October, 1720; *m.* 1657, Thomas LORING.
- VI. Josiah, *bapt.* 6th November, 1642; *d.* 24th November, 1642.

VII. Deborah, *b. or bapt.* 26th November, 1643; *d.* 17th June, 1696; *m.* 1664, Nathaniel THOMAS.

VIII. JOSEPH, *b. or bapt.* 1st May, 1646, of whom later.

JOSEPH JACOB of Bristol, Rhode Island; *b.* 1st May, 1646, in Hingham, Massachusetts; *d.* 9th February, 1708, in Bristol, Rhode Island; of which place he was one of the first settlers and founders, September, 1681; he removed from Hingham about the same time as his father-in-law, Nathaniel BOSWORTH, who built the first house in Bristol in 1680, which is still standing (1916) in good condition and occupied by some of his descendants; was a Freeman in 1680 and a Constable in 1685; *m.* circa 1670, in Hull, Massachusetts, Hannah BOSWORTH, *b.* 30th April, 1650, in Hull, Massachusetts, *d.* after 1722, dau. of Nathaniel and Bridget BOSWORTH.

## ISSUE

- I. Joseph, *b. or bapt.* 20th February, 1672; *d.* young.
- II. Joseph, *b. or bapt.* 10th April, 1675; *d.* 1st November, 1703.
- III. Benjamin, *b. or bapt.* 27th June, 1677; *d.* young.
- IV. Benjamin, *b. or bapt.* 10th April, 1680; *d.* 17th August, 1703.
- V. NATHANIEL, *b. or bapt.* 29th June, 1683, of whom later.
- VI. Mary, *b. or bapt.* 16th September, 1686; *d.* 22d March, 1696.

NATHANIEL JACOB of Thompson, Connecticut, *b.* 29th June, 1683, in Hingham, Massachusetts; *d.* 22d February, 1772, in Thompson; was one of the first settlers and founders of Thompson, Connecticut; was in Bristol in 1722 and Woodstock before 1737; in 1741 he purchased a part of the Saltonstall tract for £900, and when he and his five sons took possession of this wild tract, wild animals were not infrequent; it afterward became known as the Jacob's District; Nathaniel *m.* 22d October, 1713, in Hull, Massachusetts, Mercy WHITMAN, *b.* 1689, *d.* 21st February, 1774, at Thompson, Connecticut, dau. of Rev. Zachariah and Sarah (ALCOCK) WHITMAN.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b. or bapt.* 28th August, 1715; *m.* 1735, James ORCUT.
- II. Joseph, *b. or bapt.* 12th July, 1717; *d.* 10th October, 1739.
- III. Benjamin, *b. or bapt.* 26th April, 1719; *m.* (firstly) Hulda BOSWORTH; *m.* (secondly) 1750, Dorothy ARNOLD.
- IV. Nathaniel, *b. or bapt.* 26th April, 1721.
- V. Hannah, *b. or bapt.* 20th February, 1723.
- VI. JOHN, *b.* 29th May, 1725, of whom later.
- VII. Whitman, *b. or bapt.* 3d May, 1727; *d.* 28th March, 1801; *m.* (firstly) 1749, Rebecca, surname unknown; *m.* (secondly) 1773, Rebecca Grow; he was the organizer and pastor of the first Baptist church in the State of Connecticut.
- VIII. Mercy, *b. or bapt.* 20th April, 1729; *d.* 29th May, 1810; *m.* 1751, Joseph DRESSER.
- IX. Elnathan, *b. or bapt.* 5th January, 1731; *d.* 1st August, 1745.

JOHN JACOBS, Farmer, of Thompson, Connecticut; *b.* 29th May, 1725; *d.* in Thompson, Connecticut, 3d March, 1820; was active in town affairs and held several of the local offices; in the Revolutionary Wars, he was on the Continental Frigate *Confederacy* and his sons John, Jesse and Asa took an active part in the war with the Army; *m.* 24th January, 1751, Sarah PLANK, *b.* 1726, *d.* 3d June, 1789, dau. of Robert and Hannah (COOPER) PLANK, of Killingly, Connecticut.

## ISSUE

- I. Jesse, *b.* or *bapt.* 23d November, 1752; *d.* March, 1842; *m.* Louise MARTIN.
- II. John, *b.* or *bapt.* 12th September, 1754.
- III. Jerusha, *b.* or *bapt.* 17th September, 1756.
- IV. ASA, *b.* or *bapt.* 18th April, 1758, of whom later.
- V. Mercy, *b.* or *bapt.* 26th April, 1760; *m.* Israel TOURTELLOT.
- VI. Abel, *b.* or *bapt.* 11th April, 1762, *d.* 19th October, 1832.
- VII. Sarah, *b.* or *bapt.* 10th February, 1764; *m.* (firstly) Alex MASON; *m.* (secondly) Joseph CHAPLIN.
- VIII. Amasa, *b.* 1766; *d.* 12th June, 1837; *m.* 1792, Eunice JOSLIN.

ASA JACOBS, Farmer, of Thompson, Connecticut; *b.* there 18th April, 1758; *d.* there 27th November, 1844; was active all through the Revolutionary War and served through five enlistments; *m.* 11th September, 1791, Sarah EMERSON, *b.* 7th August, 1767, *d.* 5th January, 1835, dau. of Simeon and Persis (DAVENPORT) EMERSON; *m.* (secondly) 1836, Phebe GREENWOOD.

## ISSUE

- I. Asa, *b.* 10th October, 1790; *d.* 10th May, 1792.
- II. Sarah, *b.* 10th October, 1791; *d.* 19th May, 1793.
- III. Mary, *b.* 5th January, 1793; *d.* 20th September, 1820; *m.* Thomas ELLIOTT.
- IV. Sarah, *b.* 1st April, 1796; *d.* 26th December, 1834, unmarried.
- V. John R., *b.* 19th October, 1798; *d.* 8th November, 1847; *m.* Hannah MCLEAN.
- VI. Asa, *b.* 1st February, 1800; *d.* 10th September, 1875; *m.* (firstly) Sarah MORSE; *m.* (secondly) ——— ALLEN; *m.* (thirdly) Lucy COOPER.
- VII. Hiram, *b.* 12th March, 1801; *d.* 1st April, 1874; *m.* Emma SABINE.
- VIII. Betsy, *b.* 13th October, 1804; *d.* 1st November, 1820; unmarried.
- IX. JOSEPH D., *b.* 29th March, 1806, of whom later.
- X. William, *b.* 9th January, 1808; *d.* 22d August, 1895; *m.* (firstly) 1836, Harriet P. PENHALLOW; *m.* (secondly) 1849, Adeline H. CROCKER.
- XI. Nelson, *b.* 1st August, 1809; *d.* 22d June, 1814.

CAPT. JOSEPH D. JACOBS, Farmer, Thompson, Connecticut; *b.* there 29th March, 1806; *d.* 21st October, 1890; was for many years a Captain in Connecticut State Militia; he was active in church and town affairs, and was a Member of the Connecticut Legislature, representing Windham County in 1872; *m.* 27th October,

1828, in Thompson, Connecticut, Sarah C. CARROLL, *b.* 6th November, 1809, in Thompson, Connecticut, *d.* 25th April, 1887, in Thompson, Connecticut, dau. of Wyman and Sarah (CROSBY) CARROLL.

## ISSUE

- I. Frank W., *b.* 10th September, 1829; *d.* 1st October, 1904; *m.* 1855, Nancy GOULD.
- II. LUTHER MORSE, *b.* 12th June, 1831, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Everett P., *b.* 19th January, 1833; *d.* 30th March, 1875; *m.* 1861, Phebe A. DEAN.
- IV. Ann M., *b.* 7th March, 1834; *d.* 9th August, 1910; *m.* 1860, John N. ALTON.
- V. Bela H., *b.* 3d May, 1836; *d.* 22d December, 1901; *m.* 1879, Ida PILLSBURY.
- VI. Hervey F., *b.* 3d August, 1838; *d.* 5th July, 1863, never married; while a student at Brown University, Class of 1863, joined the 26th Connecticut Regiment; he was made Lieutenant of Company F, and while acting Captain of Company A, was wounded 14th June, 1863, at the assault on Port Hudson; *d.* of his wounds in the hospital at Baton Rouge, Louisiana, 5th July, 1863.
- VII. Sarah C., *b.* 18th February, 1840; *d.* 1st January, 1917; *m.* 1870, Luther R. CASE.
- VIII. Wyman D., *b.* 23d December, 1841; *d.* 7th July, 1863; never married; was a member of Company F, 50th Massachusetts Regiment, and died of the measles in the same hospital as his brother Hervey, at Baton Rouge, 7th July, 1863.
- IX. Emma A., *b.* 11th August, 1843; *d.* 24th July, 1877; never married.
- X. Mary B., *b.* 3d November, 1844; *m.* 1879, George S. CROSBY.
- XI. Silas B., *b.* 23d November, 1846; *m.* 1870, Ella L. GALE.
- XII. Lucy E., *b.* 20th July, 1848; *d.* 2d August, 1848.
- XIII. Helen L., *b.* 7th February, 1852; *d.* 22d November, 1852.

*Arms.*—Argent a chevron gules, between three heraldic tigers heads erased ppr., maned and tusked or.

*Crest.*—Or, an heraldic tiger, passant proper maned and tusked or.

*Motto.*—Parta tueri.

## Jay

**P**IERRE JAY, of New York City, b. 4th May, 1870; graduated at Yale University, 1892; *m.* 23d November, 1897, Louisa Shaw BARLOW, dau. of the late Maj.-Gen. Francis Channing BARLOW.

### ISSUE

- I. Ellen, b. 23d August, 1898.
- II. Anna Maricka, b. 19th June, 1900.
- III. Frances, b. 27th December, 1904.
- IV. Louisa, b. 3d May, 1908.



## Lineage

AUGUSTUS JAY, of La Rochelle, France; b. 23d March, 1665; *d.* 10th March, 1751; second son of Pierre and Judith (FRANCOIS) JAY; emigrated to America upon the revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 1685; ultimately settling in New York as a merchant in 1686; *m.* 1697, Anna Maria BAYARD, dau. of Balthazer BAYARD, Alderman of Amsterdam, 1691.

### ISSUE

- I. Judith, b. 29th August, 1698; *d.* August, 1757; *m.* 6th April, 1735, Cornelius J. VAN HORNE.
- II. Mary, b. 31st August, 1700; *d.* 5th June, 1762; *m.* 27th June, 1723, Peter VALETTE.
- III. Frances, b. 26th February, 1702; *m.* 19th January, 1724, Frederick VAN CORTLANDT.
- IV. PETER, b. 3d November, 1704, of whom later.
- V. Ann, *d.* young.

PETER JAY of New York; b. 3d November, 1704; *d.* 17th April, 1782; Alderman of New York, 1738-1739; purchased a farm at Rye, Westchester County, New York, where he established his country seat in 1745; *m.* 20th January, 1728, Mary VAN CORTLANDT, dau. of Jacobus VAN CORTLANDT.

### ISSUE

- I. Eve, b. 9th November, 1728; *d.* 7th April, 1810; *m.* 31st March, 1766, Rev. Harry MUNRO.
- II. Augustus, b. 12th April, 1730; *d.* unmarried 23d December, 1801.
- III. James, *d.* young.
- IV. James, b. 16th October, 1732; *d.* 20th October, 1815.
- V. Peter, b. 19th December, 1734; *d.s.p.* 8th July, 1813; *m.* 1789, Mary DUYCKINCK.

- vi. Frederick, *d.* young.
- vii. Anna Maricka, *b.* 20th October, 1737; *d.* 4th September, 1791.
- viii. JOHN, *b.* 12th December, 1745, of whom later.
- ix. Frederick, *b.* 19th April, 1747; *d.s.p.* 14th December, 1799; *m.* (firstly) 17th November, 1773, Ann Margaret BARCLAY, dau. of Andrew BARCLAY; *m.* (secondly) Euphemia DUNSCOMB.
- x. Mary, *b.* 10th November, 1748; *d.* 18th May, 1752.

HON. JOHN JAY, Patriot, of New York City; *b.* 12th December, 1745; *d.* 17th May, 1829; graduated at King's College, 1764; admitted to the Bar, 1768; Delegate to the First Continental Congress, 1774; Chief Justice of the State of New York, 1777; President of Congress, 1778; Minister to Spain, 1779-1782; with John ADAMS and Benjamin FRANKLIN negotiated the Treaty of Peace between the United States and Great Britain, 1783; Secretary of Foreign Affairs, 1784-1789; First Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the United States, 1789-1795; Minister Plenipotentiary to Great Britain, 1794-1795; Governor of New York State, 1795-1801; *m.* 28th April, 1774, Sarah Van Brugh LIVINGSTON, dau. of William LIVINGSTON, afterwards Governor of New Jersey.

## ISSUE

- i. Peter Augustus, *b.* 24th January, 1776, of whom later.
- ii. William, *b.* 16th June, 1779; *d.* 14th October, 1858; *m.* Augusta McVICKAR, dau. of John McVICKAR.

## ISSUE

- i. John, United States Minister to Austria, 1870; *m.* Eleanor Kingland FIELD, dau. of Hickson W. FIELD, *d.* 1892.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>a</sup>. William, *m.* Lucie OELRICHS, and has issue.
  - 2<sup>a</sup>. Eleanor, *m.* 1905, Arthur ISELIN.
  - 2. Anna, *m.* Rev. Lewis P. W. BALCH, D.D.
  - 3. Maria, *m.* John F. BUTTERWORTH.
  - 4. Sarah Louisa, *m.* Alexander M. BRUEN, M.D.
  - 5. Eliza, *m.* 5th October, 1858; *d.* 22d December, 1869; *m.* Henry Edward PELLEW, M.A. Cambridge, son of the Very Reverend the Honorable George PELLEW, Dean of Norwich and gd. son of the first Viscount Exmouth.
  - 6. Augusta, *m.* 14th May, 1873, Henry Edward PELLEW.
- iii. Susan, *d.* young.
  - iv. Maria, *b.* 20th February, 1782; *m.* 22d April, 1801, Goldsborough BANYER.
  - v. Ann, *b.* 13th August, 1783; *d.* 13th November, 1856.
  - vi. Sarah Louisa, *b.* 20th February, 1792; *d.* 22d April, 1818.

PETER AUGUSTUS JAY of New York City; *b.* 24th January, 1776; *d.* 20th February, 1843; Private Secretary to John JAY on his mission to England, 1795; Member of Assembly, State of New York 1816; Recorder of New York, 1819, Delegate to New York Constitutional Convention, 1821; *m.* 29th July, 1807, Mary Rutherford CLARKSON, dau. of Gen. Matthew CLARKSON.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN CLARKSON, *b.* 11th September, 1808, of whom later.
- II. Mary Rutherford, *b.* 16th April, 1810; *d.* 9th September, 1835; *m.* 10th April, 1829, Frederick PRIME.
- III. Sarah, *b.* 19th December, 1811; *d.* 9th January, 1846; *m.* 11th February, 1836, William DAWSON; had issue.
- IV. Catherine Helena, *b.* 11th June, 1815; *d.* September, 1889; *m.* 17th December, 1835, Henry Augustus DU BOIS, M.D.
- V. Anna Maria, *b.* 12th September 1819; *d.* 1902; *m.* 1st December, 1841, Henry Evelyn PIERREPONT; had issue.
- VI. Peter Augustus, *b.* 23d October, 1821; *d.* 31st October, 1855; *m.* 13th January, 1848, Josephine PEARSON of Washington, D. C.

## ISSUE

- I. Augustus, *b.* 17th October, 1850; Secretary American Legation, Paris, 1886-1892; *m.* 3d October, 1876, Emily Astor KANE, dau. of Oliver de Lancey KANE.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>i</sup>. Peter Augustus, Diplomat; *b.* 23d August, 1877; student Eton College, England; A.B., Harvard, 1900; Third Secretary American Embassy at Paris, October, 1902-June, 1903; Second Secretary Legation, June-September, 1903; Secretary, September, 1903-June, 1906; Secretary Embassy, June, 1906-June, 1907, at Constantinople; Secretary Embassy at Tokyo, 1907-1909; Diplomatic Agent and Consul-General at Cairo, Egypt, December, 1909-December, 1913; Secretary American Embassy at Rome, Italy, December, 1913—; authorized by full powers July 7, 1908, while Charge d'Affaires ad interim at Tokyo to effect the exchange of ratifications of the conventions with Japan for the protection of inventions, designs, trade marks, and copyrights in China and Korea; Episcopalian; Member of the Metropolitan Club (Washington) Knickerbocker, Racquet, and Tennis, Harvard (New York); *m.* 16th March, 1909, Susan Alexander McCook, of New York.
- 2<sup>i</sup>. De Lancey Kane, *b.* 1881, Private Secretary to the American Ambassador to Great Britain; *m.* and has issue.
- VII. Elizabeth Clarkson, *b.* 2d July, 1823; *d.* unmarried 20th October, 1891.
- VIII. Susan Matilda, *b.* 29th November, 1827; *m.* 14th April, 1852, Matthew CLARKSON; have issue.

JOHN CLARKSON JAY of New York City; M.D., *b.* 11th September, 1808; *d.* 1891, Trustee Columbia College, 1859-1880; *m.* 8th November, 1831, Laura PRIME, dau. of Nathaniel PRIME.

## ISSUE

- I. Laura, *b.* 10th August, 1832; *m.* 8th February, 1854, Charles Pemberton WURTS.
- II. John, *d.* young.
- III. Augustus, *d.* young.
- IV. Mary, *b.* 3d June, 1837; *m.* 5th June, 1861, Jonathan EDWARDS, *d.* 1897.
- V. Cornelia, *b.* 3d April, 1839.
- VI. Anna Maria, *d.* young.
- VII. REV. PETER AUGUSTUS, *b.* 16th June, 1841, of whom later.
- VIII. John Clarkson, M.D., *b.* 20th October, 1844; *m.* 12th December, 1872, Harriette Arnold VINTON, dau. of Maj.-Gen. David H. VINTON, United States Army.

## ISSUE

1. Maria Arnold, *b.* 18th September, 1873; *d.* 2d January, 1878.
2. Edith Van Cortlandt, *b.* 2d June, 1875.
3. John Clarkson, *b.* 20th January, 1880; *m.* 1903, Marguerite SOLEIAC.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Sarah Livingston, *b.* 1904, and others.
- IX. Alice, *b.* 12th July, 1846.
- X. Sarah, *b.* 12th January, 1848; *d.* 1883.
- XI. Matilda Coster, *d.* young.

PETER AUGUSTUS JAY of New York City, *b.* 16th June, 1841; *d.* 11th October, 1875, Rector of Christ Church, Warwick, New York, 1869-1872; Rector of Grace Church, Fair Haven, Connecticut, 1872-1875; *m.* 30th March, 1869, Julia Post, 3d dau. of Alfred C. Post, M.D.

## ISSUE

- I. PIERRE, *b.* 4th May, 1870, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Mary Rutherford, *b.* 16th August, 1872.
- III. Laura Prime, *b.* 30th August, 1874; *m.* 1899, Frederic DeWitt WELLS.
- IV. John, *b.* 19th November, 1875.

*Arms.*—Azure, a chevron or, in chief a demi-sun in its splendor, between two mullets of the last; in base on a rock, two buds, all ppr.

*Crest.*—A cross sable, on a cavalry of three steps ppr.

*Motto.*—Deo duce perseverandum.

*Residences.*—New York City, and Mt. Kisco, Westchester County, New York.

*Clubs.*—University and Century of New York.

## Johnson

**A** LBA BOARDMAN JOHNSON, B.A., LL.D., of "Castana," Rosemont, Pennsylvania; *b.* in Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, 8th February, 1858; *m.* (firstly) 30th April, 1883, Elizabeth Thomas REEVES, *b.* 20th July, 1862, *d.* 1908, dau. of Biddle and Ruthanna (THOMAS) REEVES; *m.* (secondly) 23d June, 1910, Leah GOFF, dau. of Richard W. Petherbridge and Eliza Cathcart (ELLIOTT) GOFF.

### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Reeves Kemp, *b.* 26th February, 1884; *m.* 6th January, 1915, Eleanor B. PETERSON.
- II. Alba Boardman, Jr., *b.* 21st June, 1887; *m.* 19th October, 1912, Helen PAXSON.
- III. Ruth Anna, *b.* 6th January, 1896.

ALBA BOARDMAN JOHNSON, A.B., Central High School, Philadelphia, 1876; LL.D. Ursinus College, Collegeville, Pennsylvania, 1909; Elder of Bryn Mawr Presbyterian Church, 28th November, 1909; entered Baldwin Locomotive Works (then owned by firm of Burnham, Parry, Williams and Company) as junior clerk, 14th May, 1877; with Edgemoor Iron Works, Wilmington, Delaware, 1878-1879, when he returned to Baldwin Locomotive Works; admitted to partnership as successor firm Burnham, Williams and Company, 1896, and upon incorporation 1st July, 1909, became Vice-President and Treasurer and President, 1st July, 1911; Director, Standard Steel Works; Republican; President, Presbyterian Social Union, 1906-1907; Trustee Jefferson Medical College and Hospital; President, 1907-1909, Geographical Society of Philadelphia; President, 1912-13, New England Society of Pennsylvania; Director, Federal Reserve Bank of Philadelphia; Trustee, Philadelphia Saving Fund; Director, Southwork Foundry Manufacturing Company; New York Life Insurance Company; Vice-President, Philadelphia Chamber of Commerce.

## Lineage

The American ancestor of this family was Timothy JOHNSON, *b.* in Hern Hill, County Kent, England; *d.* 15th March, 1688, in Andover, Massachusetts; *m.* there 15th December, 1674, Rebecca ASLETT, *b.* there 6th May, 1652, *d.* there after 25th March, 1705, dau. of John ASLETT, who *m.* 8th October, 1648, Rebecca AYER, dau. of John and Hannah AYER of Ipswich.

### ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

1. TIMOTHY, *b.* 25th May, 1679, of whom later.

TIMOTHY JOHNSON of Andover, Massachusetts; *b.* there 25th May, 1679; *d.* there prior to 2d April, 1771, on which date his will was proved; he was a representative

to the General Court or Assembly of Massachusetts 1737-1738, 1740 and 1745; Lieutenant of the Andover Troop of Horse and served in that command in His Majesty's service "Eastward" under Capt. Richard KIMBALL in 1725; Muster Roll of Company dated 23d June to 23d July, 1725, being presented to the General Court it was "Resolved that the sum of £213, 6s. 3d. be paid out of the Treasury to Lieutenant Timothy JOHNSON to be by him paid to the respective officers and soldiers born on the Roll." He was advanced to a Captaincy before 1737, and is styled "Captain Timothy JOHNSON" in the official list of Representatives to the General Court in 1737. In the expedition to Cape Bolton in which Louisberg was taken, he served as Lieutenant in the Seventh Company, 4th Massachusetts Regiment of Militia under Col. Samuel WILLARD, 1745; *m.* 3d May, 1705, Catherine SPRAGUE, *d.* 22d February, 1758.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. ASA, *b.* 27th March, 1716, of whom below.

ASA JOHNSON of Andover, Massachusetts; *b.* there 27th March, 1716; *d.* there 2d March, 1749; *m.* 6th December, 1736, in Charlestown, Massachusetts, Anna KETTLE, *daup.* 11th January, 1719, in Charlestown, *d.* 10th April, 1792, in Topsfield, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. BENJAMIN, *b.* 24th May, 1744, of whom below.

BENJAMIN JOHNSON of Limerick, Maine; *b.* 24th May, 1744; *d.* at Andover, 21st October, 1832; at Limerick, *m.* (record of intention of marriage) 27th July, 1766, Elizabeth BOARDMAN, *b.* Topsfield, *d.* there 7th March, 1820.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. BOARDMAN, *b.* 23d September, 1769, of whom below.

BOARDMAN JOHNSON of Canterbury, New Hampshire; *b.* there 23d September, 1769, *m.* Kezia FOSTER.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. BOARDMAN, *b.* 29th December, 1799, of whom below.

BOARDMAN JOHNSON of Jackson, Maine; *b.* 29th December, 1799, in Alfred, Maine; *d.* 4th May, 1853, in Jackson; *m.* 10th January, 1823, Hepzibah PAGE, *b.* 25th March, 1802, *d.* 22d February, 1886, in Windham, Vermont.

## ISSUE

- I. SAMUEL ADAMS, *b.* 16th February, 1825, of whom later.

SAMUEL ADAMS JOHNSON, *b.* 16th February, 1825, in Atkinson, Maine; *d.* 29th December, 1908, in St. Petersburg, Florida; *m.* 22d July, 1855, in West Townsend,

Vermont, Alma Sarah KEMP, *b.* 25th July, 1822, in Sullivan County, New York, *d.* 5th July, 1882, in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

## ISSUE

- I. ALBA BOARDMAN, *b.* 8th February, 1858, the subject of this memoir.

*Residence.*—"Castana," Rosemont, Pennsylvania.

*Clubs.*—Union League, University, Manufacturers, Merion Cricket (Haverford, Pennsylvania), St. David's Golf, Railroad of New York; India House, City, Penn of Philadelphia, cotemporary Fairmount Park Association.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of the American Revolution, American-Asiatic (Vice-President), Five O'Clock, International Law Association, New Society of Pennsylvania, Pennsylvania Society of New York, American Academy Political and Social Science, American Master Mechanic Association, Geographic of Philadelphia, American Philosophical, etc.

## Johnson

**C**HARLES WILLIAMSON JOHNSON, Civil Engineer, of St. Paul, Minnesota; *b.* 20th January, 1845, at Johnstown, New York; *m.* 14th June, 1875, at Menasha, Wisconsin, Maria Cornelia BRONSON, *b.* 18th February, 1856, dau. of Nelson C. and Maria (MATTISON) BRONSON of Menasha, Wisconsin.

### ISSUE

- I. Harriet Livermore, *b.* 18th December, 1876; *m.* 24th May, 1899, Frederick E. MAHLER of St. Paul, Minnesota.



### ISSUE

1. Margaret Livermore MAHLER, *b.* 26th June, 1900.
2. Charles Frederick MAHLER, *b.* 13th November, 1902.

- II. William Lobdell, *b.* 26th July, 1878; *m.* 14th June, 1905, Cora HUBBELL, dau. of Albert C. and Mary (LYON) HUBBELL of Duluth, Minnesota.

### ISSUE

1. Louise Cotton, *b.* 23d May, 1906.

- III. Maria Louise, *b.* 26th October, 1882; *m.* 9th January, 1901, Arthur E. GILBERT of Duluth, Minnesota.

- IV. Elizabeth Ker, *b.* 6th June, 1891; *m.* 30th September, 1911, Lieut. Walter Reed WEAVER of the United States Army.

CHARLES WILLIAMSON JOHNSON was educated at Johnstown Academy, Johnstown, New York; resided in France, 1860-1861; graduated from Union College, Schenectady, New York, in 1866 with degree of C.E.; in Engineering Department of the Lake Shore and Michigan Southern Railway from January, 1867, for more than three years and from that time continuously engaged in practice of his profession with Rock Island Railway; Wisconsin Central Railway, and from 1st March, 1879, to 1st November, 1913, Chief Engineer of the Chicago, St. Paul, Minneapolis, and Omaha Railway; since 1st November, 1913, Consulting Engineer of same road.

## Lineage

ELIHU JOHNSON of Windsor, Ellington and Tolland, Connecticut; served in the French and Indian War, 1757, and as a private from 1777 to 1780 in the 2d Connecticut Regiment, Continental Line, during the American Revolution; *m.* 23d June,

1762, at Windsor, Connecticut, Mrs. Sarah (WEBB) CONVERSE, *b.* 2d April, 1741, at Stafford, Connecticut, dau. of Zebulon and Judith (HOWARD) WEBB of Stafford, Connecticut.

## ISSUE

- I. Joshua Converse, *b.* 26th January, 1764; *m.* (firstly) 29th July, 1787, Polly CARPENTER; *m.* (secondly) 28th October, 1792, Polly PRENTICE.
- II. Noah.
- III. Anna, *m.* ———— CHAPMAN.
- IV. Sally, *m.* (firstly) ———— DAVIS; *m.* (secondly) ———— NEWELL.
- V. Elihu, *b.* 30th September, 1772; *m.* (firstly) 12th April, 1795, Eleanor ATCHESON; *m.* (secondly) Alice BUMP.
- VI. Guy, *b.* 14th May, 1775.
- VII. Dolly, *b.* 19th October, 1777.
- VIII. David, *b.* 21st March, 1781; *m.* 18th December, 1816, Anna EATON.
- IX. ORAN, *b.* 29th March, 1783, of whom below.

ORAN JOHNSON, M.D., of Johnstown, New York; *b.* at Tolland, Connecticut, 29th March, 1783; *d.* at Johnstown, 12th May, 1835; *m.* 22d September, 1811, Sarah LOBDELL of Johnstown, *b.* there 21st September, 1793, *d.* there 21st September, 1793, *d.* there 7th May, 1867.

## ISSUE

- I. WILLIAM HENRY, *b.* 6th March, 1814, of whom later.
- II. Charles Webb, *b.* 16th August, 1815; *d.* 19th July, 1854, unmarried.
- III. Mary Chapman, *b.* 16th June, 1817; *d.* 12th March, 1865; unmarried.
- IV. Elizabeth Little, *b.* 8th October, 1824; *d.* 31st October, 1832.
- V. Sarah, *b.* 8th October, 1824; *d.* 11th July, 1866; *m.* 12th February, 1846, John J. YOUNG.
- VI. James Oran, *b.* 24th September, 1829; *d.* 18th April, 1908; *m.* 29th March, 1853, Evaline GARDINER.
- VII. Ann Frances, *b.* 26th January, 1832; *d.* 10th December, 1902; *m.* 10th May, 1855, Lucien BERTRAND.

WILLIAM HENRY JOHNSON, M.D., of Johnstown, New York; *b.* there 6th March, 1814; *d.* there 6th May, 1868, up to which time he had practiced his profession there; Graduate M.D. Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *m.* 15th January, 1843, Harriet Livermore MCCARTHY, *b.* 16th May, 1817, and is still (September, 1916) living there, dau. of John and Elizabeth (KER) MCCARTHY of Johnstown, New York.

## ISSUE

- I. William Lobdell, M.D., *b.* 17th November, 1843; *d.* 26th June, 1910; *m.* Mary A. CLARK of Johnstown, New York.
- II. CHARLES WILLIAMSON, *b.* 20th January, 1845, the subject of this memoir.

- III. Margaret Souder, *b.* 31st March, 1847; *d.* 12th April, 1888; *m.* 11th August, 1872, John H. DORN, M.D.
- IV. Henry Converse, *b.* 21st June, 1850; *d.* 4th April, 1854.
- V. Louis Sterling, *b.* 23d July, 1852; *d.* 10th April, 1904, unmarried.
- VI. Harriet, *b.* 12th February, 1855; *d.* 10th November, 1910; *m.* Thomas BILLINGTON.
- VII. Samuel Maxwell, M.D., *b.* 9th July, 1856; *m.* Elizabeth GASTLIN.

*Residence.*—118 Virginia Avenue, St. Paul, Minnesota.

*Clubs.*—Minnesota of St. Paul, Chicago Engineers Club.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of the American Revolution, Delta Phi.

*Arms.*—(Johnson of New England).—Gules three spear heads a chief Ermine.

*Crest.*—A pair of raven's wings sable.

*Motto.*—Servabo fidem.

### Adams

HENRY ADAMS came from England to this country in 1634 and settled at Braintree, Massachusetts; *d.* 6th October, 1646; *m.* wife's name unknown.

#### ISSUE, ALL BORN IN ENGLAND

- I. Henry, *b.* 1604; *d.* 21st February, 1676; *m.* 17th November, 1643, Elizabeth PAINE.
- II. Thomas, *b.* 1612; *d.* 20th July, 1688; *m.* Mary BLACKMORE.
- III. SAMUEL, *b.* 1617, of whom later.
- IV. Jonathan, *b.* 1619; *d.* 1691; *m.* (firstly) Elizabeth ———; *m.* (secondly) Mary ———.
- V. Peter, *b.* 1622; *d.* 1690.
- VI. John, *b.* 1624.
- VII. Joseph, *b.* 1626.
- VIII. Edward, *b.* 1630.
- IX. Ursula.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL ADAMS, *b.* in England, 1617; came with his parent to America in 1634 and settled in Braintree, Massachusetts; *d.* at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, 24th January, 1689, where he had lived since 1634; *m.* (firstly) Rebecca GRAVES of Charlestown, Massachusetts, who *d.* in 1664; *m.* (secondly) Esther SPARHAWK of Cambridge, Massachusetts, 7th May, 1668.

#### ISSUE

- I. Thomas, *d.* 19th March, 1686, aged thirty-two years.
- II. Rebecca.
- III. Susanna.
- IV. MARY, *b.* 9th October, 1663, of whom later.

MARY ADAMS was born in Chelmsford, Massachusetts, 9th October, 1663; *d.* 21st December, 1744; *m.* 16th December, 1686, Samuel WEBB of Braintree, Massachusetts, son of Christopher WEBB and Hannah (SCOTT) WEBB.

#### ISSUE

- I. Rebecca WEBB, *b.* 25th September, 1687; *d.* March, 1688.
- II. SAMUEL WEBB, *b.* 14th May, 1690.
- III. Mary WEBB, *b.* 25th November, 1694.
- IV. Nathaniel WEBB, *b.* 20th February, 1696.
- V. Zebulon WEBB, *b.* 1698; *d.* 10th May, 1760.

#### Bridge

JOHN BRIDGE, *b.* in England; lived in Cambridge, Massachusetts, in 1632; *d.* in Cambridge, 1685; Representative, 1637, and Deacon of Cambridge Church; *m.* Elizabeth, surname unknown, she was living in 1683.

#### ISSUE

- I. MATHEW, *d.* 1700, of whom later.
- II. Sarah, *b.* 16th February, 1648.
- III. Thomas, *d.* 1656.

MATHEW BRIDGE, *d.* 28th April, 1700; Member of Artillery Company, 1643; *m.* circa 1643, Anna DANFORTH, who was *b.* in 1620 and *d.* 2d December, 1704.

#### ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 16th March, 1644-1645.
- II. ANNA, *b.* 1646, of whom later.
- III. Martha, *b.* 19th January, 1648.
- IV. Matthew, *b.* 5th May, 1650, *d.* 2d May, 1738.
- V. Samuel, *b.* 17th February, 1653; *d.* 25th February, 1671.
- VI. Thomas, *b.* 1st June, 1656; *d.* 28th March, 1673.
- VII. Elizabeth, *b.* 17th August, 1659; *m.* 1677.

ANNA BRIDGE, *b.* 1646; *d.* 1727; *m.* 4th June, 1668, Samuel LIVERMORE, *b.* 11th May, 1640. (See LIVERMORE, page 318.)

#### Browne-Broton

ABRAM BROWNE, *b.* at Swan Hull near Bury St. Edmunds, England; he was one of the first settlers of Watertown, Massachusetts, and was admitted Freeman, 6th March, 1631-1632; *d.* in Watertown, 1650; *m.* Lydia surname unknown, who *d.* there 27th September, 1686.

## ISSUE

- I. Sarah, *b.* in England; *m.* 16th December, 1643, George PARKHURST, Jr.
- II. Mary, *b.* in England; *m.* 10th April, 1650, John LEWIS of Charlestown, Massachusetts.
- III. Lydia, *b.* in Watertown, Massachusetts, 22d March, 1632-1633, *m.* Lieut. Wm. LEKIN, Jr.
- IV. JONATHAN, *b.* 15th October, 1635, of whom later.
- V. Hannah, *b.* 1638-1639; *d.* March, 1638-1639.
- VI. Abram, *b.* 6th March, 1639-40; *d.* 1667.

JONATHAN BROWNE, of Watertown, Massachusetts; *b.* 15th October, 1635; *m.* 11th February, 1661-1662, Mary SHATTUCK, *b.* 25th August, 1645, *d.* 23d October, 1732. His sons dropped the final "e" of the name.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 5th October, 1662; *m.* (firstly) John WARREN; *m.* (secondly) Samuel HARRINGTON.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 19th September, 1664; *m.* Daniel BENJAMIN.
- III. Jonathan, *b.* 25th October, 1666; *d.* young.
- IV. Patience, *b.* 6th March, 1669.
- V. Abraham, *b.* 26th August, 1671; *d.* 27th November, 1729.
- VI. Samuel, *b.* 21st October, 1674.
- VII. Lydia, *b.* 31st March, 1677; *m.* Benjamin WELLINGTON.
- VIII. Ebenezer, *b.* 10th September, 1679.
- IX. Benjamin, *b.* 27th February, 1681; *d.* 11th March, 1753.
- X. WILLIAM, *b.* 1684, of whom below.

WILLIAM BROWN, *b.* in Watertown, Massachusetts, 3d September, 1684; *d.* 28th October, 1756; *m.* (firstly) 10th January, 1704, Hannah PEASE of Cambridge, she *d.* 10th March, 1717-1718, he *m.* (secondly) 11th December, 1718, Sarah BOND, dau. of Col. Jonas and Grace (COOLIDGE) BOND.

## ISSUE

- I. Ebenezer, *b.* 23d October, 1705; *d.* 17th December, 1785; *m.* 20th May, 1727, Abigail ADAMS of Lexington.
- II. HANNAH, *b.* 1706, of whom later.
- III. Sarah, *b.* 6th July, 1708.
- IV. William, *b.* 27th September, 1710; *m.* Mary FESSENDEN.
- V. Isaac, *b.* 5th December, 1711; *d.* 6th October, 1759; *m.* April, 1736, Mary BALCH.
- VI. Susanna, *b.* 16th May, 1714; *d.* 1774; *m.* 12th January, 1737, Henry PRENTICE of Cambridge.
- VII. Samuel, *b.* 1716; *d.* 1786.
- VIII. Grace, *b.* 1719; *d.* 1769; *m.* 13th May, 1742, George LAWRENCE.

- IX. Jonas, *b.* 9th December, 1721.
- X. Josiah, *b.* 2d August, 1724; *d.* 16th March, 1776.
- XI. Sarah, *b.* 14th March, 1727; *d.* 1802, *m.* Col. Benjamin HAMMONDS.
- XII. Thankful, *b.* 23d April, 1730; *m.* 3d September, 1751, Abijah PIERCE of Waltham.

HANNAH BROWN, *b.* 22d January, 1706; *d.* 2d November, 1762; *m.* 10th November, 1726, Samuel LIVERMORE. (See LIVERMORE.)

### Burwell

JOHN BURWELL came from Hertfordshire, England; lived in Milford, Connecticut, in 1639; *d.* circa 1679; *m.* Alice surname unknown.

#### ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* in England.
- II. Zarachiah, *b.* in England.
- III. SAMUEL, *b.* 1640, of whom later.
- IV. Ephraim, *b.* 19th May, 1644.
- V. Nathan, *b.* 1646.
- VI. Elizabeth, *b.* 1647.
- VII. Mary, *b.* 5th December, 1653.

LIEUTENANT SAMUEL BURWELL, *b.* in Milford, Connecticut, 1640; *d.* there 5th May, 1715; *m.* Sarah FENN.

#### ISSUE

- I. Sarah, *b.* 6th April, 1663.
- II. Samuel, *b.* 12th January, 1666.
- III. MARY, *b.* 20th October, 1667, of whom later.
- IV. Joseph, *b.* 20th September, 1676.
- V. John, *b.* 1678.

MARY BURWELL, *b.* 20th October, 1667; *m.* Joshua LOBDELL. (See LOBDELL.)

### Danforth

NICHOLAS DANFORTH of Farmingham, Suffolk County, England, came to America in 1634 and settled in Cambridge, Massachusetts; *d.* in Cambridge, Massachusetts, April, 1637; Representative, 1636 and 1637; *m.* Elizabeth surname unknown, who. *d.* in England, 1629.

#### ISSUE (ALL BORN IN ENGLAND)

- I. Elizabeth, *b.* 1618; *d.* 26th June, 1680.
- II. ANNA, *b.* 1620, of whom later.
- III. Thomas, *b.* 1622; *d.* 5th November, 1699; *m.* Mary WITHINGTON. He was President of Maine and Lieutenant-Governor of Massachusetts.

IV. Samuel, *b.* 1626; *d.* 1674, Graduate of Harvard, 1643.

V. Jonathan, *b.* 29th February, 1628; *d.* 7th September, 1712; *m.* Elizabeth POULTER.

ANNA DANFORTH, *b.* in England circa 1620; *d.* December, 1704; *m.* circa 1643, Mathew BRIDGE. (See BRIDGE.)

#### Ker

WALTER KER, *b.* in Scotland, 1656; banished from there as a Nonconformist, 3d September, 1685; came with his wife Margaret name unknown and children to America, December, 1685, and settled at Freehold, New Jersey, where he *d.* 10th June, 1748; his wife was *b.* in Scotland in 1661, *d.* in Freehold in 1734. He was from the Parish of Dalsert, Lanarkshire.

#### ISSUE

- I. WILLIAM, of whom later.
- II. Samuel, *m.* Catherine MATTISON.
- III. Joseph, *m.* Margaret CRAIG.
- IV. John.

WILLIAM KER lived at Freehold, New Jersey; *m.* (firstly) name unknown; *m.* (secondly) Catherine LOOFBOUROW.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Margaret, *bapt.* 18th April, 1731.
- II. Mary, *bapt.* 4th November, 1733.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. NATHAN, *b.* 1736, of whom later.
- II. Elizabeth, *bapt.* 19th April, 1738.
- III. Hannah, *bapt.* 31st August, 1740.
- IV. Lydia, *bapt.* February, 1742.
- V. Nathaniel, *bapt.* 15th September, 1745.
- VI. Walter, *bapt.* 18th December, 1748.

REV. NATHAN KER, *b.* in Freehold, New Jersey, 7th September, 1736, o.s.; *d.* in Goshen, New York, 14th December, 1804; he was a Graduate of Princeton, 1761, and was Pastor of a Presbyterian Church at Goshen, New York, from 1766 to 1804; *m.* 1765, Anna LIVERMORE of Waltham, Massachusetts, *b.* 16th January, 1743, *d.* 23d February, 1812.

#### ISSUE

- I. Oliver Livermore, *b.* 5th March, 1766; *d.* 21st October, 1796, unmarried; Graduate of Princeton, 1785.
- II. Catherine, *b.* 9th August, 1767; *d.* 20th May, 1795; *m.* Rev. Simon HOSACK.

- III. Hannah, *b.* 20th January, 1769; *d.* 24th January, 1858; *m.* (firstly) Theodorus VAN WYCK of New York; *m.* (secondly) James E. CALDWELL.
- IV. Margaret Clark, *b.* 7th March, 1770; *d.* 27th April, 1830; *m.* Rev. Jonathan FREEMAN.
- V. Mary, *b.* 30th May, 1772; *d.* 26th February, 1793.
- VI. Elizabeth, *b.* 14th March, 1774; *d.* 23d February, 1864.

ELIZABETH KER, *b.* at Goshen, Orange County, New York, 14th March, 1774; *d.* at Johnstown, New York, 23d February, 1864; *m.* John McCARTHY, *b.* in Ireland, 1763, *d.* at Johnstown, New York, 7th January, 1832.

#### ISSUE

- I. Charles McCARTHY, *b.* 6th June, 1798, *d.* 1st October, 1821.
- II. William McCarthy, *b.* 31st July, 1799; *d.* 25th September, 1821.
- III. Ann Catherine McCARTHY, *b.* 2d February, 1801; *d.* 21st May, 1801.
- IV. Maria Eleanor McCARTHY, *b.* 6th March, 1802; *d.* 17th December, 1822.
- V. Catherine Hosack McCARTHY, *b.* 7th December, 1803; *d.* 5th September, 1821.
- VI. Anna McCARTHY, *b.* 25th October, 1805; *d.* 12th May, 1875; *m.* James CAMPBELL, Jr.
- VII. John McCARTHY, *b.* 15th September, 1807; *d.* 25th December, 1877.
- VIII. Elizabeth Van Wyck McCARTHY, *b.* 25th September, 1809; *d.* 26th July, 1821.
- IX. Hannah Caldwell McCARTHY, *b.* 21st May, 1815; *d.* 1st January, 1864.
- X. Margaret Ker McCARTHY, *b.* 5th May, 1812; *d.* 11th November, 1821.
- XI. HARRIET LIVERMORE McCARTHY, *b.* 1817, of whom below.

HARRIET LIVERMORE McCARTHY, *b.* in Johnstown, New York, 16th May, 1817; and is now (October 1916) living there; *m.* 15th January, 1843, Dr. William Henry JOHNSON of Johnstown.

#### Little

THOMAS LITTLE of Springfield, Massachusetts; *m.* Ann BAILEY.

#### ISSUE

- I. WILLIAM, of whom below.

WILLIAM LITTLE, *b.* in Springfield, Massachusetts; *m.* (firstly) Molly BRATTAN and removed to Curry Bush, Albany (now Schenectady) County, New York; *m.* (secondly) Nelly NELSON.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. JOHN, *b.* 1745, of whom later.
- II. Thomas, *m.* Lucretia CRAWFORD.
- III. Ann.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Sarah, *m.* William GLASSFORD of Cornwall, Canada.

MAJOR JOHN LITTLE, *b.* in 1745; *d.* at Johnstown, New York, 29th September, 1822; was Captain of the 3d Battalion, Tryon County, New York, 1781; previously First Lieutenant, 2d Regiment Schenectady District; was in the Army all through the Revolutionary War and Commandant of the fort at Johnstown, New York; also served in Captain DUNCAN'S Company, Schenectady, New York, in 1767; commissioned Major in New York Militia by Governor CLINTON; *m.* (firstly) Leah CRAWFORD, dau. of Joseph and Catherine (NELSON) CRAWFORD; *m.* (secondly) Catherine MCINTYRE.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Ann, *m.* Chauncey HUTCHINSON.
- II. MARY, *b.* 14th June, 1771, of whom later.
- III. Catherine, *m.* (firstly) Joseph LOUP; *m.* (secondly) Benjamin EATON.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Leah, *m.* Benjamin CHAMBERLIN.
- II. Elizabeth, *m.* Clark SUTLIFF.

MARY LITTLE, *b.* 14th June, 1771; *d.* at Johnstown, New York, 21st July, 1849; *m.* Abijah LOBDELL of Johnstown, New York (See LOBDELL.)

**Livermore**

JOHN LIVERMORE, *b.* in England, 1606; *d.* at Watertown, Massachusetts, 14th April, 1684; embarked at Ipswich, England, for New England in April, 1634, in the *Francis*; settled in Watertown, Massachusetts; *m.* in England, Grace SHERMAN a daughter of Edward SHERMAN and wife Grace (MAKIN) SHERMAN, who had both lived in Dedham and Colchester, County Essex, England and came to America in 1634. John LIVERMORE'S wife Grace was *b.* in England in 1615 and *d.* at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, 14th January, 1690. John Livermore lived a while in New Haven, Connecticut.

## ISSUE

- I. Hannah, *b.* 1633.
- II. Elizabeth.
- III. John, *b.* 1638.
- IV. Nathaniel, *d.* 12th February, 1736.
- V. Sarah, *b.* 1645, in New Haven.
- VI. SAMUEL, *b.* 1640, of whom later.
- VII. Edmund, *b.* 8th March, 1659.
- VIII. Daniel, *b.* 7th October, 1643.
- IX. Mary, *b.* 12th September, 1647.
- X. Martha, *d.* 26th October, 1740.

SAMUEL LIVERMORE, *b.* 11th May, 1640, in New Haven, Connecticut; *d.* 5th December, 1690, in Watertown, Massachusetts; *m.* 4th June, 1668, Anna BRIDGE, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, who was *b.* circa 1646 and *d.* 28th August, 1727.

ISSUE (ALL BORN IN WATERTOWN)

- I. Anna, *b.* 29th March, 1669.
- II. Grace, *b.* 28th September, 1671.
- III. Samuel, *b.* 27th April, 1673.
- IV. Daniel, *b.* 3d February, 1675.
- V. Thomas, *b.* 5th January, 1676.
- VI. JONATHAN, *b.* 1678, of whom later.
- VII. Mathew, *b.* 12th January, 1680.
- VIII. John, *b.* 24th February, 1681; *d.* 18th April, 1717.
- IX. Abigail, *b.* 9th October, 1683.
- X. Nathaniel, *b.* 29th December, 1685; *d.* 26th February, 1712.
- XI. Lydia, *b.* 26th July, 1687.
- XII. Anna, *b.* 1690.

JONATHAN LIVERMORE, *b.* 19th April, 1678, in Watertown, Massachusetts; *d.* there 8th November, 1705; *m.* in Watertown, 23d November, 1680, Rebecca BARNES, *b.* 1680, *d.* 9th December, 1765.

ISSUE

- I. Jonathan, *b.* 16th August, 1700.
- II. SAMUEL, *b.* 14th March, 1702, of whom later.
- III. Rebecca, *b.* 8th December, 1703.
- IV. Grace, *b.* 15th March, 1706.

SAMUEL LIVERMORE, *b.* at Watertown, Massachusetts, 14th March, 1702; *d.* 7th August, 1773, in Waltham, Massachusetts; *m.* (firstly) in Watertown, 10th November, 1726, Hannah BROWN, *b.* 22d January, 1707, *d.* 2d November, 1762.

ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Hannah, *b.* 27th April, 1728; *d.* 24th February, 1799; *m.* (firstly) Rev. Nathaniel PATTEN; *m.* (secondly) Robert PIERPONT.
- II. Samuel, *b.* 6th September, 1729; *d.* 1731.
- III. Elijah, *b.* 4th March, 1731; *d.* 5th August, 1808.
- IV. Samuel, *b.* 15th May, 1732; *d.* 1803.
- V. Isaac, *b.* 28th January, 1735; *d.* 1763.
- VI. William, *b.* 9th October, 1737; *d.* 10th August, 1761.
- VII. Sarah, *b.* 30th March, 1741; *d.* 9th October, 1761.
- VIII. ANNA, *b.* 16th January, 1743; *d.* 23d February, 1812.
- IX. Jonathan, *b.* 21st January, 1746; *d.* 22d June, 1751.

ANNA LIVERMORE, *b.* in Waltham, Massachusetts, 16th January, 1743; *d.* 23d February, 1812, at Bridgeton, New Jersey; *m.* in 1765 Rev. Nathan KER of Goshen, New York (See KER, page 12).

### Lobdell

SIMON LOBDELL, from Hereford, England, in 1645; secured a lot in Milford, Connecticut, in 1646; *d.* there in 1717; *m.* Persis PIERCE, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth PIERCE of Charlestown, Massachusetts.

#### ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 1667; *d.* 1711.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 7th October, 1669.
- III. JOSHUA, *b.* 1671, of whom later.
- IV. Anna, *b.* 23d December, 1674.
- V. Rebecca, *bapt.* 29th April, 1677; *d.* 2d February, 1740.
- VI. Samuel, *bapt.* 7th September, 1679.
- VII. Caleb, *bapt.* 26th November, 1682.
- VII. Ann, *bapt.* 29th November, 1685.

JOSHUA LOBDELL, *b.* 23d December, 1671; *m.* 11th August, 1695, Mary BURWELL, *b.* 20th October, 1667, dau. of Lieut. Samuel BURWELL of Milford, Connecticut.

#### ISSUE

- I. Samuel, *b.* 2d February, 1699.
- II. Sarah, *b.* 1st February, 1702.
- III. JOSHUA, *b.* 16th March, 1703, of whom later.
- IV. Mary, *b.* 30th October, 1704.
- V. Ebenezer, *b.* 24th February, 1707.
- VI. Susannah, *b.* 27th February, 1709.

CAPTAIN JOSHUA LOBDELL, *b.* in Milford, Connecticut, 16th March, 1703; he was Captain of the 7th Company of Militia in the Upper Battalion Westchester County, New York, and served in the French and Indian wars, 1755-1760; *m.* Mary REYNOLDS, dau. of Joseph REYNOLDS of Ridgefield, Connecticut; moved from Milford to Ridgefield, Connecticut, and from there about 1730 to Cortland Manor, Westchester County, New York.

#### ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 6th December, 1726.
- II. JOSHUA, *b.* 23d April, 1727, of whom later.
- III. Ebenezer, *b.* 1st December, 1730; *m.* Deborah PALMER.
- IV. Jacob, *b.* 1732; *m.* Ruth BOUGHTON.
- V. Simon, *d.* young.
- VI. Sarah, *d.* young.
- VII. Hannah, *d.* young.

- VIII. Daniel, *m.* Elizabeth LOCKWOOD, 12th January, 1764.
- IX. John, *b.* 10th March, 1743; *m.* Elizabeth SHERWOOD.
- X. Rachel, *m.* Jacob RUNDELL.

JOSHUA LOBDELL, *b.* in Ridgefield, Connecticut, 23d April, 1727; he was a Corporal in his father's company in the Westchester County Militia, 1755-1760; also Private in Westchester County Militia, 1783 (Captain WILTZ's Company), and was in active service during the Revolutionary War; *m.* circa 1750, Sarah SCOTT; dau. of David SCOTT, of Ridgefield, Connecticut; she was *b.* 1719, and *d.* 3d February, 1823, 103½ years old.

#### ISSUE

- I. Sarah, *b.* 2d July, 1751.
- II. Joshua, *b.* 1752; *d.* 13th May, 1813.
- III. Isaac, *b.* 8th March, 1755.
- IV. James, *bapt.* 13th July, 1757; *m.* ——— VENABLE, moved to Mississippi.
- V. Hannah, *bapt.* 24th June, 1759.
- VI. Simon, *b.* 25th February, 1762.
- VII. Huldah, *bapt.* 1763.
- VIII. Abraham, *bapt.* 25th August, 1765.
- IX. Abijah, *b.* 1767; *d.* 184—.
- X. Rachael.
- XI. Rebecca, *d.* 4th November, 1770.
- XII. Mary, *bapt.* 4th November, 1770.

ABIJAH LOBDELL, *b.* at Cortlandt Manor, Westchester County, New York, 30th April, 1767; *m.* Mary LITTLE of Johnstown, New York, *b.* 14th June, 1771, *d.* there 21st July, 1849; he *d.* a short time before. She was the daughter of Maj. John LITTLE and wife Leah CRAWFORD of Johnstown.

#### ISSUE

- I. Abijah, *b.* 10th June, 1789; 9th April, 1836.
- II. John Little, *b.* 7th May, 1791; *d.* 5th September, 1867.
- III. SARAH, *b.* 1793, of whom later.
- IV. James Alexander, *b.* 18th September, 1798; *d.* young.
- V. Dr. William S., *b.* 3d March, 1801; *d.* 1878.
- VI. Henry Milton, *b.* 26th September, 1803; *d.* young.
- VII. Charles Sidney, *b.* 1806; *d.* 15th May, 1898.

SARAH LOBDELL, *b.* 21st September, 1793, at Johnstown, New York; *d.* there 7th May, 1867; *m.* 22d September, 1811, Dr. Oran JOHNSON. (See JOHNSON.)

#### NOTE

CHRISTOPHER WEBB came from England previous to 1645 and settled in Braintree, Massachusetts; *d.* June 1671; Freeman, 1645; *m.* Humility surname unknown, *b.* 1588, *d.* November, 1687.

## ISSUE

- I. CHRISTOPHER, of whom later.
- II. Sarah, *m.* Zachariah BUCKWATER.
- III. Thomas.
- IV. Mary.

CHRISTOPHER WEBB, *b.* in England, 1630; came to America with his parents; he lived in Braintree, Massachusetts; was Representative from Braintree, 1689 and 1690; *d.* 30th May, 1694; *m.* 18th November, 1654, Hannah SCOTT, *d.* in 1718.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 23d October, 1655; *m.* May, 1680, Bethia ADAMS.
- II. Peter, *b.* 1st December, 1657.
- III. SAMUEL, *b.* 1660, of whom later.
- IV. Christopher, *b.* 25th March, 1663.
- V. Hannah, *b.* 5th September, 1665; *m.* Capt. John ADAMS.
- VI. Benjamin, *b.* 2d February, 1667.
- VII. Mary, *b.* 6th September, 1669; *m.* 12th February, 1694, Capt. Peter ADAMS.
- VIII. Joseph, *b.* 15th March, 1672.
- IX. Abigail, *b.* 13th August, 1675.

SAMUEL WEBB, *b.* in Braintree, Massachusetts, 6th August, 1660; *d.* in Windham, Connecticut, in 1739; *m.* 16th December, 1686, Mary ADAMS, who was *b.* at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, 9th October, 1663, and *d.* 21st December, 1744, dau. of Capt. Samuel ADAMS.

## ISSUE

- I. Rebecca, *b.* 25th September, 1687; *d.* March, 1688.
- II. Samuel, *b.* 14th May, 1690.
- III. Mary, *b.* 25th November, 1694.
- IV. Nathaniel, *b.* 10th February, 1696.
- V. ZEBULON, *b.* 1698, of whom below.

ZEBULON WEBB, *b.* in Braintree, Massachusetts, 1698; *d.* 10th May, 1760; he went with his parents to Wyndham, Connecticut; *m.* in Wyndham, 19th December, 1722, Judith HOWARD of that place.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 14th January, 1723.
- II. Zebulon, *b.* 30th July, 1725.
- III. Judith, *b.* 28th December, 1727.
- IV. Napthali, *b.* 30th July, 1729.
- V. Nathan, *b.* 9th October, 1731.
- VI. Abner, *b.* 21st September, 1733.

- VII. Bethia, *b.* 13th May, 1736.
- VIII. Abigail, *b.* 12th June, 1738.
- IX. SARAH, *b.* 2d April, 1741, of whom later.
- X. Eliphalet, *b.* 20th February, 1742.
- XI. Jemima, *b.* 20th April, 1745.
- XII. Stephen, *b.* 17th March, 1747.

SARAH WEBB, *b.* 2d April, 1741; *m.* (firstly) 7th May, 1759, Joshua CONVERSE, *d.* 10th December, 1760; *m.* (secondly) 23d June, 1762, at Windsor, Connecticut, Elihu JOHNSON. They lived at Tolland, Connecticut; he served as a volunteer for the relief of Fort William Henry in the French and Indian War in August, 1757, in Captain STROUGHTON'S Regiment; he served three years, during the Revolutionary War, in the 2d Connecticut Regiment, Captain HINCKLY'S Company, as a private and gave other military service.

## ISSUE

- I. Joshua Converse JOHNSON, *b.* 26th January, 1764.
- II. Noah JOHNSON.
- III. Anna JOHNSON.
- IV. Sally JOHNSON.
- V. Elihu JOHNSON, *b.* 30th September, 1772.
- VI. Guy JOHNSON, *b.* 14th May, 1775.
- VII. Dolly JOHNSON, *b.* 19th October, 1777.
- VIII. David JOHNSON, *b.* 21st March, 1781.
- IX. ORAN JOHNSON, *b.* 29th March, 1783; *d.* 1835. (See JOHNSON.)

## Kelton

**L**T.-COL. ROBERT HALL CAMPBELL  
KELTON, U. S. A.; *b.* 28th January, 1872,

in San Francisco, California; *m.* 15th December, 1910, at Newburyport, Massachusetts, Edith Russell WILLS, *b.* 12th June, 1872, dau. of George Edward WILLS, *b.* 9th February, 1849, *d.* September, 1877, *m.* 19th September, 1871, Mary Ella RUSSELL, *b.* 18th January, 1853, both of Newburyport. Mrs. Edith Russell WILLS KELTON is a lineal descendant from Elder William BREWSTER, Governor Thomas PRENCE and Governor Thomas HINCKLEY of the Plymouth Colony and of Anne HUTCHINSON, of Boston. Is a member of Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants and Founder and First Regent of Old Newbury Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution.



### ISSUE

I. John Cunningham Russell, *b.* 14th December, 1911.

LT.-COL. ROBERT HALL CAMPBELL KELTON was educated at Public Schools of San Francisco, California; Washington, D. C., and Washington University of the District of Columbia; commissioned Second Lieutenant, United States Artillery, 9th July, 1898; First Lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps, December, 1902; Special Duty Pan-American Exposition, 1900-1901; awarded diploma for service; commissioned Captain, Coast Artillery Corps, United States Army, 20th December, 1902; graduated Coast Artillery School, 1903; graduated Field and Staff College, 1905. Served in Philippines, October, 1907, to December, 1909; special duty in Japan and China, 1910; commissioned Major of Coast Artillery Corps 1st July, 1916; Graduate Army War College, 1917.

### Lineage

JAMES KELTON was *b.* in Scotland in 1695; *d.* 1781; went to the North of Ireland and from thence to America in 1735; he settled in Londongrove, Chester County, Pennsylvania; *m.* (firstly) in Scotland, Margaretta, surname not given, *b.* therein 1699; *m.* (secondly) Mary HACKETT, of New Garden, near Avondale, Pennsylvania.

### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. JAMES, *b.* 1776, of whom later.
- II. Margaret, *m.* John MENOUGH.

JAMES KELTON of Londongrove, Pennsylvania; *b.* 1776; *d.* 1844; served ten years in the House of Assembly and four years in the Senate of Pennsylvania; *m.* 7th

February, 1793, Agnes MACKEY, *d.* 1823, dau. of Major David MACKEY of Londongrove.

## ISSUE

- I. David, *b.* 9th November, 1793; *m.* Margaret TURNER.
- II. John M., *b.* 1st February, 1795.
- III. James, *b.* 1st August, 1796; *m.* Mary FULTON.
- IV. Mary, *b.* 1st May, 1798; *m.* David JACKSON.
- V. ROBERT, *b.* 4th March, 1800, of whom later.
- VI. Joseph, *b.* March, 1802; *m.* Phoebe ESSINGER.
- VII. Agnes, *b.* September, 1805; *m.* Thomas LAMBSON.
- VIII. Julia, *d.* young.
- IX. George, *b.* 24th June, 1810; *m.* Christian JOHNSON.
- X. Margaretta, *b.* 12th July, 1812; *d.* young.
- XI. Rachel, *b.* 1st December, 1814; *m.* Elyah McCLENACHAN.

ROBERT KELTON of Londongrove, Pennsylvania; *b.* 4th March, 1800; *d.* 1861; *m.* 8th April, 1824, Margaretta Ross CUNINGHAM, *b.* 29th October, 1801; *d.* 3d April, 1885, dau. of Gen. John Welsh CUNINGHAM, *b.* 11th June, 1779, in New London, Pennsylvania, *d.* there 26th April, 1840, *m.* Elizabeth Ross, dau. of John and Margaret (YOUNG) Ross.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN CUNINGHAM, *b.* 24th June, 1828, of whom later.
- II. James, *b.* 14th October, 1833; *d.* 24th May, 1856.
- III. Annie Elizabeth, *b.* 19th May, 1831; *d.* September, 1908.
- IV. Allen Cuningham, *b.* 19th March, 1836; *d.* 6th November, 1836.
- V. Henry Clay, *b.* 29th September, 1837; *d.* 14th September, 1838.
- VI. Robert, *b.* 7th July, 1841; *d.* 15th May, 1849.
- VII. Francis, *b.* 2d October, 1843; *d.* 17th August, 1896.
- VIII. Allen Cuningham, *b.* 28th June, 1846; Colonel in United States Marine Corps; *m.* Lottie DILLINGHAM.

ADJUTANT-GENERAL JOHN CUNINGHAM KELTON, U. S. A.; *b.* 24th June, 1828; *d.* 15th July, 1893, in Washington, D. C.; graduated United States Military Academy, 1851; June, 1851, Second Lieutenant, 6th United States Infantry; 1855, First Lieutenant; Captain, 1860; Brevet Brigadier-General, 1865; after service through entire Civil War, 1866, Lieutenant-Colonel in Adjutant-General's Department; June, 1880, Colonel in Adjutant-General's Department; 1889, Adjutant-General of the United States Army; Retired in 1892 and was appointed Governor of United States National Soldiers Home, Washington, D. C.; *m.* 20th April, 1870, in Dresden, Saxony, Josephine Parmly CAMPBELL, *b.* 4th August, 1852, in Rotterdam, Holland, dau. of Hon. William Shaw and Josephine (RABINEAU) CAMPBELL, both *b.* in New York. Hon. William Shaw CAMPBELL was for twenty years Consul

in Rotterdam, Holland, and from 1862 to 1871 he was Consul at Dresden, being in the consular service of the United States thirty-four years; he *d.* 22d March, 1904, in Washington, D. C.

## ISSUE

- I. ROBERT HALL CAMPBELL, *b.* 28th January, 1872, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Josephine Campbell, *b.* 26th February, 1871.
- III. Margaretta Nataline, *b.* 3d January, 1873; *m.* 28th June, 1899, Thales L. AMES, Major in United States Army, son of James Furman and Mary Jane (KIRK) AMES.

## ISSUE

- I. Adelaide AMES, *b.* 3d June, 1900.
- IV. Mary Adelaide, *b.* 20th September, 1875.
- V. Anna Campbell, *b.* 8th March, 1876; *m.* 27th February, 1911, Harvey W. WILEY, M.D.
- VI. John Victor, *b.* 22d March, 1882; *d.* 4th June, 1883.
- VII. William Sutherland, *b.* 17th February, 1885, member Earlington Golf Club and Beta Theta Pi Fraternity; *m.* 21st December, 1910, Phoebe Owen JONES, *b.* 5th October, 1886, in Newtown, North Wales, dau. of Rev. Owen and Jane (OWEN) JONES, *m.* in London, 2d July, 1875, and came to the United States in 1887.
- VIII. Atlee Sanford, *b.* 9th August, 1887; *d.* 30th November, 1909.

*Arms.*—Ermine, three cinque foils in fesse sable, pierced argent.

*Crest.*—A lion passant per pale ermine and ermines.

*Residence* (legal).—Washington, D. C.

*Clubs.*—Chevy Chase and Army and Navy, Washington, D. C., and St. Botolph of Boston. Member of the Kappa Alpha Fraternity.

## Kendall

**W**ILLIAM BEALS KENDALL of New York City; *b.* 5th January, 1857, at Charlestown, Massachusetts; *m.* 6th February, 1883, at the Church of the Transfiguration, New York City, Kate Varnum WHITNEY, dau. of Rufus Hayden WHITNEY of Westborough and Boston, Massachusetts, *b.* 25th January, 1826, *d.* 20th November, 1911, *m.* October, 1845, Emily Burton STEVENS, *b.* 21st May, 1823, *d.* 11th March, 1911. Mrs. KENDALL is a descendant of John WHITNEY of Watertown, Massachusetts, 1636, of Richard WARREN, a *Mayflower* descendant and of four Revolutionary and many Colonial soldiers. She is descended from George VARNUM who came from England in 1635 and settled near Ipswich, Massachusetts, also a gr. gd. niece of Generals James M. and Joseph B. VARNUM, both Revolutionary soldiers and the latter also Speaker of the House and President pro tem of the Senate at Washington.



### ISSUE

- I. William Floyd, *b.* 8th November, 1883; *m.* 19th September, 1908, Marion DOUGLAS, dau. of Harry and Anne (PAGE) DOUGLAS, dau. of the late Col. Kingman PAGE of New York City.

### ISSUE

1. Douglas, *b.* 20th June, 1909.

- II. Katherine Varnum, *m.* 28th September, 1907, Archibald Marshall DENNY of Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

### ISSUE

1. Archibald Marshall DENNY, *b.* 22d August, 1908.
2. Katherine Varnum DENNY, *b.* 27th January, 1910.
3. Kendall Whitney DENNY, *b.* 8th December, 1912.

- III. Marjory Stevens, *m.* 3d November, 1909, Maitland Lathrop BISHOP, of New York and Pasadena, California.

### ISSUE

1. Audrey BISHOP, *b.* 7th May, 1912.
2. Maitland Lathrop BISHOP, *b.* 24th December, 1915.

- IV. Elinor Whitney.

WILLIAM BEALS KENDALL was educated at Noble's School in Boston and at Lancy, Switzerland; he went to New York in December, 1880, and organized the firm of HATCH and KENDALL, bankers and brokers, with which he remained for eleven years; on 19th May, 1890, he was admitted to membership in the New York Stock Exchange and, the year following, organized the firm of KENDALL and WHITLOCK, of which he was the senior partner for twenty-two years; he has travelled much in Europe and as a boy, was in Paris during the entire siege of 1870; for several years he has been a member of the Third Panel, Sheriff's Jury.

### Lineage

The KENDALL family, which is very old in England, derives its name from the town of Kendall on the Kent River in Westmoreland County; among the best known of its early representatives was John KENDALL, Sheriff of Nottingham, who was killed at the Battle of Bosworth 1485, while fighting in the army of Richard III. Branches of the family are found in many parts of England and America.

JOHN KENDALL, ancestor of the New England family, was living in Cambridge-shire, England, in 1646, and *d.* there in 1660.

#### ISSUE

- I. FRANCIS, *b.* circa 1620, of whom later.
- II. Thomas, emigrated to Reading, Massachusetts, where he was one of the most influential of the early settlers; a Deacon of the church and for many years a Selectman; his only son *d.* an infant, but, through his eight daughters, he has a large posterity.

FRANCIS KENDALL, *b.* in England, circa 1620; came to America and was living at Charlestown, Massachusetts, in 1640; he emigrated under the name of MILES in order, it is said, to conceal his intentions from his family. At Charlestown he signed the town orders for the new town of Woburn and was one of its first and most prominent inhabitants, serving for eighteen years on the Board of Selectmen and on various town Committees. He owned and operated a mill on one of the streams at Woburn and is described by Sewell, as "a gentleman of great respectability and influence in the place of his residence." In a strict Puritan community, he had the courage to differ slightly in faith from the majority for which he was duly fined. He *m.* 24th December, 1644; Mary, dau. of Sergt. John TIDD, the first man in Woburn to bear a military title. Francis KENDALL *d.* in 1708, at the age of 88. His wife *d.* in 1705.

#### ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 2d July, 1646; *d.* circa 1732; a soldier in King Philip's War; *m.* (firstly) 1668, Hannah BARTLETT, dau. of Ensign Thomas BARTLETT; *m.* (secondly) 1681, Elizabeth COMEY; *m.* (thirdly) Eunice (BROOKS) CARTER, widow of Samuel CARTER, eldest son of Rev.

Thomas CARTER, Woburn's first pastor. She dau. of John BROOKS who, at the age of 67, was a soldier under Phipps in the expedition to Quebec.

- II. Thomas, *b.* 10th January, 1648-1649; *d.* 1730; *m.* (firstly) 1673, Ruth BLODGETT, dau. of Samuel and Ruth (EGGLEDEN) BLODGETT; *m.* (secondly) 1696, Abigail (RAYNOR) BROUGHTON, widow of Capt. John BROUGHTON and dau. of Rev. John RAYNOR. He was gd. father of Rev. Samuel KENDALL, Harvard College, 1731, of New Salem and gr. gd. father of Rev. Samuel KENDALL, Harvard College, 1782, of Weston. Another gd. son, Ephraim KENDALL, was a soldier and *d.* in the French and Indian War in 1758.
- III. Mary, *b.* 20th January, 1650-1651; *m.* Israel REED, son of William and Mabel (KENDALL) REED, son of Sir Thomas REED, Bart., of Brocket Hall, Herts, England.
- IV. Elizabeth, *b.* 15th January, 1652-1653; *d.* 1715; *m.* (firstly) 1675, Ensign Ephraim WINSHIP, son of Lieut. Edward WINSHIP of Cambridge; *m.* (secondly) Joseph PIERCE of Watertown.
- V. Hannah, *b.* 26th January, 1654-1655; *m.* William GREEN, Jr., of Woburn.
- VI. Rebekah, *b.* 2d March, 1657; *d.* 1690; *m.* 1678, Joshua EATON, Selectman and Representative to the General Court from Woburn, son of Jonas and Grace EATON.
- VII. Samuel, *b.* 8th March, 1659-1660; *d.* 1749; *m.* (firstly) 1683, Rebecca MIXER of Watertown, dau. of Isaac and Rebecca (GARFIELD) MIXER, her uncle, Benjamin GARFIELD was a direct ancestor of President GARFIELD; *m.* (secondly) 1692, Mary LOCKE, dau. of Deacon William and Mary (CLARK) LOCKE of Woburn, she was aunt of Samuel LOCKE, Eleventh President of Harvard College.
- VIII. JACOB, *b.* 25th January, 1660-1661, of whom later.
- IX. Abigail, *b.* 6th April, 1666; *m.* 1686, Capt. William REED, Selectman, Justice of the Peace and Representative to the General Court; son of George REED of Woburn.

JACOB KENDALL, *b.* 25th January, 1660-1661, at Woburn; lived at Woburn and Dunstable, Massachusetts; *m.* (firstly) 2d January, 1683-1684, Persis HAYWOOD, who *d.* 19th October, 1694; *m.* (secondly) 10th January, 1694-1695, Alice TEMPLE, widow of Christopher TEMPLE of Dunstable, who was killed by the Indians in 1691, and dau. of Richard HASSELL, an early resident of Cambridge and afterwards of Dunstable.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Persis, *b.* 24th August, 1685; *m.* Timothy REED of Woburn, and *d.* 16th September, 1748.
- II. Jacob (twin), *b.* and *d.* 1686-1687.
- III. Jacob (twin), *b.* 12th January, 1686-1687; lived at Billerica, Massachusetts, and Litchfield, New Hampshire, where he was Selectman; *d.* 1742; *m.* Alice HASSELL, dau. of Christopher and Alice HASSELL.

- IV. JOSEPH, *b.* 17th December, 1688, of whom later.
- V. Jonathan, *b.* and *d.* 1690.
- VI. Daniel, *b.* 23d October, 1691, lived in Dunstable.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Ebenezer, *b.* 9th November, 1695.
- II. John, *b.* 9th January, 1696-1697; *d.* 1759; settled at Dunstable, where he was Selectman; *m.* 1718, Deborah RICHARDSON, dau. of John and Deborah RICHARDSON and gr. gd. dau. of Ezekiel RICHARDSON, one of the seven commissioners who founded Woburn. A son, Temple KENDALL, was a Lieutenant in the Revolution and took part in the battle of Bunker Hill. Another son, Lieut. John KENDALL was gd. father of the Hon. Amos KENDALL of Kentucky, Lawyer, Journalist, Philanthropist and Statesman, Postmaster-General under President Jackson.
- III. Sarah, *b.* 18th July, 1698; *m.* 1723, Benjamin WHITTEMORE, son of John and Ruth (BASSET) WHITTEMORE of Malden, Massachusetts, and gr. gd. son of Thomas WHITTEMORE of Hitchin, Hertfordshire, England.
- IV. Esther, *b.* 20th November, 1699.
- V. Hezekiah, *b.* 26th May, 1701.
- VI. Nathan, *b.* 12th December, 1702; one of the early settlers of Litchfield, New Hampshire, where he had a family.
- VII. Susanna, *b.* 27th October, 1704.
- VIII. Phebe, *b.* 19th December, 1706.
- IX. David, *b.* 28th September, 1708.

JOSEPH KENDALL, *b.* at Woburn, 17th December, 1688; *m.* (firstly) Susanna, surname unknown, who *d.* 23d December, 1727; *m.* (secondly) Mercy, surname unknown, who *d.* 6th March, 1789, aged 83; he lived in the Shawshine District of Woburn, now the town of Burlington and *d.* 3d October, 1743.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Jonathan, *b.* 29th October, 1718; *d.* before 3d October, 1743.
- II. JOSHUA, *b.* 7th March, 1720, of whom later.
- III. Mary, *b.* 6th January, 1723; *m.* 1746, Ignatius MARION, son of Isaac and Rebekah (KNIGHT) MARION of Boston, and a descendant of John MARION of Watertown, 1640, who was Selectman of Boston in 1693.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Susanna, *d.* 2d August, 1807; *m.* Amos REED.
- II. Joseph, *b.* 9th July, 1730; a soldier in the Revolution; *m.* three times.
- III. Oliver, *b.* 10th August, 1734.
- IV. Jacob, *b.* 9th October, 1738; *m.* 1761, Keziah JOHNSON, and a descendant of Maj. William JOHNSON, Assistant in the Colonial Government and Major in the Militia, son of Capt. Edward JOHNSON, Soldier,

Explorer and the first Historian of the colony. After the death of Jacob KENDALL, his widow *m.* 1779, Amos WYMAN and again in 1799, Ebenezer RICHARDSON as his seventh wife.

- v. Esther, *b.* 25th November, 1740.
- vi. Sarah, *b.* 5th March, 1743; *m.* 1762, Capt. Reuben KIMBALL, a Revolutionary soldier, son of Richard and Susanna (BALCH) KIMBALL and of the sixth generation of the old family founded in America by Richard KIMBALL.

JOSHUA KENDALL, *b.* 7th March, 1720; *m.* (firstly) 1745, Esther BUCK, dau. of John and Priscilla BUCK of Woburn and gr. gr. gd. dau. of William BUCK of Cambridge, who came to New England in the ship *Increase* in 1635; *m.* (secondly) 2d May, 1753, Susanna JOHNSON; he lived in the present town of Burlington, then part of Woburn and was a soldier in the Revolution; *d.* 9th February, 1810, in his ninetieth year.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- i. Joshua, *b.* 9th February, 1746; settled in East Sudbury; *m.* 6th December, 1770, Mary RUTTER, dau. of Joseph and Mary RUTTER; he was a Corporal in Colonel PIERCE's Regiment at the battle of Lexington.
- ii. Jonathan, *b.* 4th June, 1749; *d.* in infancy.
- iii. JONATHAN, *b.* 1st September, 1751, of whom later.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- i. Susanna, *b.* 25th January, 1754.
- ii. Benjamin, *b.* 16th March, 1756; *m.* 1780, Elizabeth DEAN.
- iii. Oliver, *b.* 14th November, 1759.
- iv. Rebecca, *b.* 5th February, 1763.
- v. Joel, *b.* 16th December, 1766.
- vi. Daniel, *b.* 8th August, 1771.
- vii. William, *b.* 14th July, 1774; *m.* 1797, Ruth SKELTON.

JONATHAN KENDALL, *b.* at Woburn, 1st September, 1751; *d.* 15th February, 1796; he was a Fifer in the Woburn Company in the Revolution; *m.* 1st December, 1774, Joanna BROOKS, dau. of Isaac and Joanna (HOLDEN) BROOKS of Woburn, she was of the sixth generation of the family founded by Henry BROOKS who settled at Concord, Massachusetts, in 1639, and soon after became one of the first settlers of Woburn.

#### ISSUE

- i. Isaac, *b.* 19th February, 1777; *m.* 1805, Lucy SABELLS of Boston and was the father of Isaac KENDALL of Charlestown, Massachusetts, who *m.* Nancy BRADFORD, a descendant of Governor William BRADFORD, who came on the *Mayflower*.

- II. Joanna, *b.* 9th May, 1779.
- III. LOAMMI, *b.* 12th June, 1781, of whom later.
- IV. Sally, *b.* 12th April, 1783.

LOAMMI KENDALL, *b.* 12th June, 1781; lived at Charlestown, Massachusetts, where he was an eminent Freemason; *m.* 23d July, 1808, Nancy L. ROBERTS.

## ISSUE

- I. Eliza B., *b.* 9th July, 1809; *m.* 1827, William TUFTS, son of Nathan and Deborah (FROTHINGHAM) TUFTS, Secretary of the Massachusetts Mutual Insurance Company.

## ISSUE

- 1. William Clark TUFTS, *b.* 11th September, 1829.
- 2. Helen E. TUFTS, *m.* Charles T. CROCKER, son of Alvah CROCKER who was first President of the Fitchburg Railroad and a Manufacturer and Capitalist of Fitchburg, Massachusetts.
- 3. Emma TUFTS, *b.* 15th December, 1848; *m.* James ADAMS, Jr., third Mayor of Charlestown and President of the Warren Institution for Savings.

- II. Loammi, *b.* 23d December, 1810.
- III. ISAAC, *b.* 19th September, 1812, of whom later.
- IV. Mary Ann, *b.* 14th December, 1814; *d.* 12th May, 1876.

ISAAC KENDALL, *b.* 19th September, 1812; a wealthy shipping merchant of Charlestown, Massachusetts; *m.* 1853, Elizabeth Bishop BEAL, dau. of William and Dolly (WHITNEY) BEAL of Boston. She was of the seventh generation of the family of John BEAL of Hingham, Norfolk, England and Hingham, Massachusetts. Her father, William BEALS, was for many years, publisher of the *Boston Post* and was son of Joshua BEAL, a Revolutionary soldier. Dolly WHITNEY was daughter of Silas WHITNEY who was in Colonel BROOK's Regiment at the battle of White Plains, and gd. daughter of Sergt. Daniel WHITNEY, also a Revolutionary soldier. The WHITNEY family, long prominent in Herefordshire, England, was founded in America in 1636, by John WHITNEY, one of the first settlers of Watertown, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary Elizabeth, *m.* 14th October, 1880, Rev. Samuel Clark BUSHNELL of Madison, Connecticut, and Arlington, Massachusetts, son of Cornelius Scranton BUSHNELL, who made possible the building of the warship *Monitor* and was part owner of her at the time of her fight with the *Merrimac*.

## ISSUE

- 1. Alice Kendall BUSHNELL, *b.* June, 1887.
- 2. Samuel Kendall BUSHNELL, *b.* 29th May, 1892.

- II. WILLIAM BEALS, *b.* 5th January, 1857, the subject of this memoir.  
III. Alice Louise, *m.* 4th June, 1891, Rev. Daniel Hoffman MARTIN, A.B., of the College of the City of New York, 1881, graduate of Union Theological Seminary 1884 and D.D. Ursinus College, 1896, son of Abraham and Katherine (HOFFMAN) MARTIN.

## ISSUE

1. Elizabeth Kendall MARTIN, *d.* in infancy.
2. Katherine Kendall MARTIN, *b.* June, 1894.
3. Anna Louise MARTIN, *b.* April, 1896.

*Arms.*—Gules a fesse chequy or and azure between three eagles displayed of the second.

*Crest.*—An eagle displayed or.

*Motto.*—Virtus depressa resurget.

*Residence.*—41 West Eleventh Street, New York City.

*Clubs.*—Players, Westchester Country, Racquet.

## Livingston

**J**OHN HENRY LIVINGSTON of Clermont, New York; *b.* at Oak Hill, Columbia County, New York; 8th July, 1848; graduated at Columbia, 1869; LL.B., 1871; admitted to the Bar, 1871.

### Lineage

REVEREND ALEXANDER LIVINGSTON who *d.* 1597, was a son of James LIVINGSTON, killed at the Battle of Pinkie, 1547, who was the second son of William, third Lord Livingston of Callendar, who *m.* circa 1500, Agnes HEPBURN. He was one of the very earliest ministers of the Reformed Church in Scotland; presented by William, sixth Lord Livingston, to the Rectory of Monyabroch (now Kilsyth) County, Stirling, August, 1560, *m.* Barbara LIVINGSTON. (See "Livingstons of Livingston Manor" by E. B. Livingston, pages 3-6, and 13; as well as "Select Biographies," Volume I, page 130, printed for the Wodrow Society in 1845 at Edinburgh.



### ISSUE

1. WILLIAM, *b.* 1576, of whom below.

WILLIAM LIVINGSTON, *b.* 1576; *d.* before October, 1641; graduated at Glasgow, University, 1595; instituted to the Rectory of Monyabroch, 15th July, 1599; deprived for opposing the Restoration of Episcopacy, 1613, but was soon after, 1st October, 1613, appointed minister at Lanark; *m.* Agnes LIVINGSTON, who *d.* 1617, dau. of Alexander LIVINGSTON of Falkirk.

### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. JOHN, *b.* at Monyabroch (Kilsyth) Scotland, 21st June, 1603, of whom below.

REV. JOHN LIVINGSTON, *b.* at Monyabroch (Kilsyth) Scotland, 21st June, 1603; *d.* at Rotterdam, Holland, between 14th and 21st August, 1672; graduated at the University of Glasgow, 1621; licensed to preach, 1625; ordained, 1630; instituted as Minister at Ancrum, 1648; one of three Delegates sent by the "Committee of Estates" to Breda to treat with Charles II as to his restoration, etc.; *m.* at Edinburgh, 23d June, 1635, Janet FLEMING, dau. of Bartholomew and Marion (HAMILTON) FLEMING of that well known family, of which the head at that time was the Earl of Wigton, who together with his son Lord FLEMING was present at their wedding.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* in Ireland, 30th June, 1636; *d.* 8th January, 1639.
- II. William, *b.* at Lanark, 7th January, 1638; Clerk to the Sessions, Edinburgh; *m.* 23d December, 1663, Ann VETCH, was buried in Grey-Friars Burial Ground, 12th June, 1700.
- III. Bartholomew, *b.* 3d September, 1639; *d.* 24th September, 1641.
- IV. Agnes, *b.* 20th September, 1640; *d.* 17th October, 1641.
- V. Marion, *b.* 10th October, 1642; *m.* 28th September, 1658, Rev. John SCOTT, Minister at Hawick, *d.* in July, 1661 or 1667 (?).
- VI. Janet, *b.* 28th September, 1643; *m.* Andrew RUSSELL, of Rotterdam, *d.* in August, 1696.
- VII. John, *b.* 20th August, 1644; *d.* October, 1645.
- VIII. Agnes, *b.* 18th August, 1645.
- IX. James, *b.* 22d September, 1646; *m.* twice; buried 4th June, 1700, had issue. He was the father of Robert LIVINGSTON who is usually known as "The Nephew" to distinguish him from Robert LIVINGSTON, his uncle and the first Lord of the Manor of Livingston.
- X. Joanna, *b.* September, 1647; *d.* October, 1648.
- XI. Barbara, *b.* 21st June, 1648; *m.* ——— MILLER; had issue.
- XII. John, *b.* 29th June, 1652; *d.* 12th October, 1652.
- XIII. Andrew, *b.* August, 1653; *d.* February, 1655.
- XIV. ROBERT, *b.* 13th December, 1654, of whom later.
- XV. Elizabeth, *b.* 10th December, 1657; *d.* 31st October, 1666.

HON. ROBERT LIVINGSTON of Albany, New York; *b.* 13th December, 1654, at Ancrum, Edinburgh, North Britain; *d.* 1st October, 1728; emigrated to America, 1673; settled first at Charlestown, Massachusetts, and afterwards, in 1674, at Albany, New York, where he soon became prominent, holding numerous official positions, being Member of the Colonial Assembly, 1709-1725, and Speaker from 1718; having gradually acquired the Indian title to a large tract of land on the east side of the Hudson River, he obtained a patent from Governor Thomas DONGAN in 1686, which was confirmed by Royal Charter in 1715, erecting the manor and lordship of Livingston, with advowdson and other manorial rights; *m.* 9th July, 1679, Alida (SCHUYLER) VAN RENSSELAER, dau. of Philip Pieterse SCHUYLER and widow of the Rev. Nicholas VAN RENSSELAER.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 26th April, 1680, Colonel; *d.* 19th February, 1720; *m.* (firstly) Mary WINTHROP, dau. of Fitz John WINTHROP, Governor of Connecticut, 1698-1707; *m.* (secondly) Elizabeth KNIGHT, dau. of a Mrs. Sarah KNIGHT.
- II. Margaret, *b.* 5th December, 1681; *m.* 20th December, 1700, Colonel VETCH, first English Governor of Annapolis Royal; *d.* June, 1758.
- III. Joanna Philippina, *b.* 1st February, 1684; *d.* 24th January, 1689-1690.

iv. PHILIP, *b.* 9th July, 1686, of whom later.

v. Robert, *b.* 24th July, 1688, first Proprietor of Clermont; *m.* 11th November, 1717, Margaret HOWARDEN of New York; *d.* 27th June, 1775.

#### ISSUE

1. Robert R., *b.* in New York, August, 1718; *d.* 9th December, 1775; Judge of the Admiralty Court, 1760; Justice of New York Supreme Court, 1763; Member of the Provincial Assembly, 1759-1768; *m.* 8th December, 1742, Margaret BEEKMAN, dau. of Col. Henry BEEKMAN.

#### ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Janet, *b.* 27th August, 1743; *d.* 6th November, 1828; *m.* 24th July, 1773, Gen. Richard MONTGOMERY who was killed at the storming of Quebec, 31st December, 1775.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Catherine, *b.* 20th February, 1845; *d.* 29th April, 1752.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Robert R., *b.* in New York, 27th November, 1746; one of the most distinguished men of his day in America; admitted to the Bar, 1773; Member of the Continental Congress of 1775-1776-1779-1780-1784; one of the Committee of Five appointed to draw up the Declaration of Independence; Member of the Provincial Congress, 1775-1777; Chancellor of the State of New York, 1777-1801; Secretary of Foreign Affairs, 1781-1783; Member of the New York Convention of 1788; Minister to France, 1801-1803; Negotiator of the Louisiana Purchase; *m.* 9th September, 1770, Mary STEVENS, dau. of John STEVENS of Hunterdon, New Jersey; *d.* at Clermont, 26th February, 1813.

#### ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Elizabeth Stevens, *b.* 5th May, 1780; *d.* 10th June, 1829; *m.* 20th November, 1799, Edward Philip LIVINGSTON, Lieutenant-Governor of New York, 1830, State Senator, and gd. son of Philip LIVINGSTON, one of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence; had issue.
- 2<sup>2</sup>. Margaret Maria, *b.* 11th April, 1783; *d.* 8th March, 1818; *m.* 10th July, 1799, Robert L. LIVINGSTON; had issue.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. Margaret, *b.* 6th January, 1749; *d.* at Rhinebeck, New York, 19th March, 1823; *m.* 22d February, 1779, Dr. Thomas TILLOTSON of Maryland, Surgeon-General, Northern Department, Continental Army.
- 5<sup>1</sup>. Henry Beekman, *b.* 9th November, 1750; Colonel 4th New York Regiment, Continental Army; *d.* 5th November, 1831; *m.* 11th March, 1781, Anne Hume SHIPPEN, a dau. of Dr. William SHIPPEN.

- 6<sup>l</sup>. Catherine, *b.* 14th October, 1752; *d.* 14th July, 1849; *m.* 30th June, 1793, Rev. Freeborn GARRETSON.
- 7<sup>l</sup>. John R., of Massena, Dutchess County, New York; *b.* 13th February, 1755; *d.* 25th September, 1851; *m.* (firstly) 1779, Margaret SHEAFFE, who *d.* 1784; *m.* (secondly) 30th May, 1789, Eliza MCEVERS, dau. of Charles MCEVERS of New York.
- 8<sup>l</sup>. Gertrude, *b.* 16th April, 1757; *m.* 11th May, 1779, Gen. Morgan LEWIS, Governor of the State of New York, 1804; *d.* 9th March, 1833.
- 9<sup>l</sup>. Joanna, *b.* 14th September, 1759; *d.s.p.* 1st March, 1829; *m.* Peter R. LIVINGSTON, Speaker of New York Assembly, 1823, President of the Senate, 1828.
- 10<sup>l</sup>. Alida, *b.* 24th December, 1761; *d.* 24th December, 1822; *m.* 19th January, 1785, Gen. John ARMSTRONG, United States Minister to France, 1804-1810, who *d.* 1st April, 1843.
- 11<sup>l</sup>. Edward, *b.* 28th May, 1764; *d.* 23d May, 1836; at Montgomery Place, Dutchess County, New York; Member of Congress, 1795-1801; United States Attorney, New York, and Mayor, New York City, 1801; moved to New Orleans, 1803; Member of Congress 1822-1829; United States Secretary of State, 1831; Minister to France, 1833; *m.* (firstly) 10th April, 1788, Mary MCEVERS, dau. of Charles MCEVERS, *d.* 13th March, 1801; *m.* (secondly) 3d June, 1805, Louise (DE CASTERA) DE LASSY, dau. of Jean D'Avezac DE CASTERA of New Orleans, and widow of Capt. Moreau DE LASSY.
- VI. Gilbert, *b.* 3d March, 1690; *d.* 25th April, 1746; *m.* 22d December, 1711; Cornelia BEEKMAN, *b.* 18th June, 1693; *d.* 24th June, 1742, dau. of Henry BEEKMAN; had issue.
- VII. William, *b.* 17th March, 1692; *d.* 5th November, 1692.
- VIII. Johanna, *b.* 10th December 1694; *m.* Cornelius Gerrit VAN HORNE.
- IX. Catherine, *b.* 22d May, 1698; *d.* 6th December, 1699.

PHILIP LIVINGSTON of Albany, New York; *b.* there 9th of July, 1686; *d.* at New York, 4th February, 1749; second Lord of the Manor of Livingston; Secretary for Indian Affairs, 1722; Clerk of the County of Albany, 1721-1749; Member of the Provincial Council, 1724-1749; *m.* 19th September, 1707, Catherine VAN BRUGH, dau. of Peter VAN BRUGH.

#### ISSUE

- I. Robert, third Lord of the Manor of Livingston; *b.* 16th December, 1708; *d.* 27th November, 1790; Member of the House of Assembly, 1737-1759; *m.* (firstly) Mary TONG, *b.* 3d June, 1711, *d.* 30th May, 1765, dau. of Walter TONG, and had issue; *m.* (secondly) Gertrude (VAN RENSSELAER) SCHUYLER, *b.* 1st October, 1714, *d.* 1790, dau. of Kilian VAN RENSSELAER and widow of Adoniah SCHUYLER.

- II. Peter Van Brugh of New York City, *bapt.* 3d November, 1710; *d.* 1793; graduated at Yale, 1731; Member of the Committee of One Hundred, 1775; Member and first President of Provincial Congress, 1775; *m.* November, 1739, Mary ALEXANDER, *b.* 16th October, 1721, *d.* 27th September, 1769, sister of William ALEXANDER, Lord Stirling. They had 12 children. (See page 549 of "The Livingstons of Livingston Manor.")
- III. Peter, *bapt.* 20th April, 1712; *d.* young.
- IV. John, *bapt.* at Albany, 11th April, 1714; *d.* 1778; *m.* 3d December, 1742, Catherine DE PEYSTER, dau. of Abraham DE PEYSTER; had issue.
- V. PHILIP, *b.* 15th January, 1716, of whom later.
- VI. Henry, *bapt.* 5th April, 1719; *d.s.p.* in Jamaica, West Indies, 1772.
- VII. Sarah, *bapt.* 2d May, 1721; *d.* October, 1722.
- VIII. William, *b.* 8th November, 1723; *d.* 25th July, 1790; graduate of Yale, 1741; Member of the Provincial Assembly, 1759-1761; Governor of New Jersey, 1776-1790, LL.D., 1788; *m.* circa 1745, Susannah FRENCH, *bapt.* 19th June, 1723, *d.* 17th July, 1789.
- IX. Sarah, *bapt.* 7th November, 1725; *d.* March, 1805; *m.* 1st March, 1748, William ALEXANDER, Lord Stirling; had issue.
- X. Alida, *bapt.* 18th July, 1728; *d.* February, 1790; *m.* (firstly) 26th September, 1750, Henry HANSEN; *m.* (secondly) 26th September, 1766, Col. Martin HOFFMAN; had issue.
- XI. Catherine, *bapt.* 15th April, 1733; *m.* 18th April, 1759, John L. LAWRENCE.

PHILIP LIVINGSTON of New York City, *b.* 15th January, 1716; *d.* 12th June, 1778; graduated at Yale, 1737; Alderman of New York, 1754-1763; Member of the Provincial Assembly, 1759-1769; Speaker, 1768; Signer of the Declaration of Independence, 1776; State Senator, 1777; *m.* 14th April, 1740, Christina TEN BROECK, dau. of Col. Dirck TEN BROECK, *b.* 30th December, 1718, *d.* 29th June, 1801.

#### ISSUE

- I. PHILIP PHILIP, *b.* 28th May, 1741 of whom later.
- II. Dirck, or Richard, *b.* 6th June, 1743; *d.* unmarried.
- III. Catherine, *bapt.* 25th August, 1745; *d.* 17th April, 1810; *m.* (firstly) 23d January, 1764, Stephen VAN RENSSELAER; *m.* (secondly) 19th July, 1775, Dominie Eilardus WESTERLO.
- IV. Margaret, *bapt.* 26th October, 1747; *d.* 17th January, 1830; *m.* 30th July, 1776, Thomas JONES, M.D.
- V. Peter Van Brugh, *bapt.* 13th March, 1751; *d.* unmarried in Jamaica, West Indies.
- VI. Sarah, *b.* 7th December, 1752; *d.* 29th December, 1814; *m.* 26th November, 1775, her cousin, Rev. John Henry LIVINGSTON, D.D., President of Queen's College, New Jersey, *b.* 30th May, 1746, *d.* 20th January, 1825.

- VII. Abraham, *bapt.* 3d July, 1754; *d.* unmarried in 1782; Commissary to the American Army during the War of Independence.
- VIII. Alida, *bapt.* 3d August, 1757; *d.* unmarried.
- IX. Henry Philip, Captain in Washington's Life Guards; *bapt.* 26th March, 1760; *d.* unmarried.

PHILIP PHILIP LIVINGSTON, *b.* at Albany, New York, 28th May, 1741; *d.* 2d November, 1787; settled in Jamaica, West Indies, before 1768; *m.* 29th June, 1768, Sarah JOHNSON, *b.* 23d March, 1749, *d.* 6th November, 1802, dau. of Thomas JOHNSON, of St. Elizabeth Parish, Jamaica, West Indies; had issue.

## ISSUE

- I. Philip Henry, *b.* 30th October, 1769; *d.* December, 1831; *m.* 8th May, 1788, Maria LIVINGSTON, dau. of Walter LIVINGSTON of Teviotdale, Columbia County, New York, *d.* August, 1828.
- II. George, *b.* 14th October, 1771.
- III. Catherine, *b.* 13th October, 1772; *d.* 20th March, 1819; *m.* 13th October, 1796, John SANDERS of New York, who *d.* in Jamaica, West Indies, December, 1818.
- IV. Christina, *b.* 26th September, 1774; *d.* 24th August, 1841; *m.* 29th March, 1797, John N. McCOMB.
- V. Sarah, *b.* 29th February, 1776; *d.* 12th April, 1797.
- VI. Henry, *b.* 13th May, 1777; *d.* young.
- VII. EDWARD PHILIP, *b.* 24th November, 1779, of whom later.
- VIII. Jasper Hall, *b.* 3d December, 1780; *d.* 9th August, 1835; *m.* 14th July, 1802, Eliza LIVINGSTON, *b.* 15th February, 1786, *d.* 25th October, 1860, dau. of Col. Henry Brockholst LIVINGSTON, Judge of the Supreme Court of the United States.
- IX. Washington, *b.* 6th July, 1783; *d.* in infancy.
- X. Maria Margaret, *b.* 30th December, 1787; *d.* 3d September, 1791.

EDWARD PHILIP LIVINGSTON of New York; *b.* in Jamaica, West Indies, 24th November, 1779; *d.* 3d November, 1843; Lieutenant-Governor of New York, 1830; *m.* 20th November, 1799, his cousin Elizabeth Stevens LIVINGSTON, *b.* 5th May, 1780, *d.* 10th June, 1829, eldest dau. of Robert R. LIVINGSTON of Clermont, Chancellor of New York.

## ISSUE

- I. Robert Clermont, *b.* 10th June, 1802; *d.* July, 1802.
- II. Mary, *b.* 20th August, 1804; *d.* 3d April, 1819.
- III. Robert Clermont, *b.* 27th September, 1806; *d.* April, 1811.
- IV. Margaret, *b.* 17th August, 1808; *d.* 28th April, 1874; *m.* 4th October, 1827, David Augustus CLARKSON, son of Thomas Sheatfield and Elizabeth (VAN HORNE) CLARKSON, *b.* 6th September, 1793, *d.* 24th November, 1850; had issue.

- v. Edward, *b.* 11th October, 1810; *d.* March, 1815.
- vi. Catherine (twin), *b.* 10th October, 1813; *d.* June 1815.
- vii. Elizabeth (twin), *b.* 10th October, 1813; *d.* 25th January, 1896; *m.* January, 1833, Edward Hunter LUDLOW, son of Gabriel Ver Planck and Elizabeth (HUNTER) LUDLOW, *b.* 3d August, 1810, *d.* 27th November, 1884; had issue.
- viii. Emma, *b.* 29th September, 1815; *d.* 24th July, 1828.
- ix. CLERMONT, *b.* 4th September, 1817; *d.* 4th November, 1895; of whom later.
- x. Robert Edward of Northwood, Columbia County, New York; *b.* 23d May, 1820; *d.* 20th January, 1889; *m.* 19th December, 1854, Susan Maria Clarkson DE PEYSTER, dau. of Capt. James Ferguson and Susan Maria (CLARKSON) DE PEYSTER.

## ISSUE

- 1. Catherine Goodhue.
- 2. Robert R., of Northwood, New York; *b.* 8th February, 1858; *d.* 16th April, 1899; *m.* 15th April, 1884, Mary TAILER, dau. of Edward N. TAILER of New York.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Robert Reginald, *b.* 4th August, 1888.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Laura Suffern, *m.* 6th September, 1914, Howland Shippen DAVIS, son of Howland and Anna (SHIPPEN) DAVIS of New York.
- 3. Edward de Peyster, *b.* 6th March, 1861.
- 4. Goodhue, *m.* 8th April, 1896, Louisa ROBB, dau. of James Hampden ROBB of New York.
- xi. Mary, *b.* 23d June, 1823; *d.* 17th November, 1898; *m.* 17th June, 1849, Levinus CLARKSON, son of Levinus and Ann Mary (VAN HORNE) CLARKSON, *b.* 30th August, 1813; *d.* 14th August, 1861; had issue.

CLERMONT LIVINGSTON of Clermont, New York; *b.* 4th September, 1817; *d.* 4th November, 1895; *m.* (firstly 8th October, 1844, Cornelia LIVINGSTON, *b.* 29th February, 1824, *d.* 21st September, 1851, dau. of Herman LIVINGSTON and Sarah (HALLETT) LIVINGSTON, of Oak Hill, New York.

## ISSUE

- i. Mary, *b.* 14th August, 1845; *d.* 26th July, 1876; *m.* 7th September, 1864, Frederick DE PEYSTER, *b.* 13th December, 1842, *d.* 30th October, 1874, son of Gen. John Watts and Estelle (LIVINGSTON) DE PEYSTER.
- ii. JOHN HENRY, *b.* 8th July, 1848, the subject of this memoir.

*Residence.*—Clermont (Post Office Tivoli-on-Hudson), New York.

*Arms.*—Quarterly, first and fourth argent, three cinquefoils gules, within a double treasure flory counter flory vert; second and third sable a bend between six billets, or.

*Crest.*—A demi-Hercules wreathed about the head and middle, holding in the dexter hand a club erect, and in the sinister a serpent all proper.

*Motto.*—Si Je Puis.

*Club.*—University, New York.

*Societies.*—Cincinnati, Colonial Wars, President of the Order of Colonial Lords of Manors in America, New York Branch Sons of the Revolution, St. Nicholas.

## Lyman

**G**EORGE ALEXANDER LYMAN of Claremont, California; *b.* 26th June, 1838, in Winchester, New Hampshire; *m.* 13th February, 1865, Mary Eliza JONES, *b.* 31st August, 1839, dau. of James A. and Margaret JONES of Lee Center, Illinois.

### ISSUE

- I. James Alexander, M.A. Beloit; Ph.D., Johns Hopkins; *b.* 17th October 1866, Instructor at one time of chemistry in Portland Academy, Portland, Oregon; now Professor of Physics and Chemistry in Pomona College, Claremont, California; *m.* 7th June, 1897, Ethel Anna SKINNER of Portland, Oregon, dau. of Porter N. and Florence SKINNER of Portland, Oregon.

### ISSUE

1. Mary Ethel, *b.* 8th July, 1899.
2. Ida Grace, *b.* 14th April, 1902.
3. George Porter, *b.* 26th May, 1905.

- II. George Richard, B.A., Beloit; Ph.D., Harvard; *b.* 1st December 1871; for ten years Professor of Botany, Dartmouth College, Hanover, New Hampshire; now Pathological Inspector, United States, Department of Agriculture Washington, D. C.; *m.* 23d June, 1903, Frances Ellen BADGER, dau. of Warren H. and Emma BADGER of Dixon, Illinois.

### ISSUE

1. Mavis Katherine, *b.* 15th October, 1907.

GEORGE ALEXANDER LYMAN, *b.* 26th June, 1838, in Winchester, New Hampshire; was educated in the Northfield Institute, Northfield, Massachusetts; went to Illinois with his parents in 1856; after the Civil War he took up the work of newspaper editor and publisher in Amboy, Illinois, retiring from the business in 1914, and is now living in Claremont, California; he served the City of Amboy as post-master for sixteen years; was one of the founders of the Baronial Order of Runnemedede.

## Lineage

WODIN, or ODIN (Roman Othinus), King of North Europe in the third century, about 225 A.D.; *m.* Frea or Frigga. Their son named

BELDEG, or BALDER, *m.* Nama, daughter of Gewan, and had

BRENDIUS, or BRANDS, who was father of

FORDIGARUS, or FROETHGAR, who was father of

WIGGER, who had

GEWESIUS or GEWISCH, who had

EFFA, or ESTA, who had

EFFA, who had

ELISEUS, who had

CERDIC, first king of West Saxons, died A.D. 534, and had

KENRIC, or CYNRIC, crowned 514, *d.* 560, and had

CHEANLIN, crowned 560, and had

CUTHWIN, killed in battle with Britons 584, and had

CUTH, who had

CHELWALD, who had

KENRED, who had

INGELS, or INGELD, who had

EOPPA or OFFA, who had

EASA, who had

ALKMUND, or ATHEMUNA, who had

EGBERT, who *m.* REDBEURGA, and had

ETHELWULF, *d.* 858; *m.* OSBURGA, dau. of OSLAC the Thane, and they were the parents of

ALFRED THE GREAT, King of England; *m.* ETHELBITH, dau. of Earl ETHELRAN, and had

EDWARD THE ELDER, King of England, who *m.* EDGINE, dau. of Earl SIGELLANE, and had

PRINCESS EDGINA (widow of Charles III, King of France), who *m.* (secondly) Henry, third Count of Vermandois and Troyes, and had

HUBERT, fourth Count of Vermandois and Tryoes, who *m.* ADELHEID, dau. of Count de Valois, and had

ADELA, Countess de Vermandois, *m.* Hugh, son of Henry I, King of France, and had

LADY ISABEL DE VERMANDOIS, *m.* (firstly), Robert, first Baron RE BELLEMONT, created Earl of Leicester and Mellent, and had

ROBERT, second Earl of Leicester, Lord Chief Justice of England, *m.* Lady Amicia DE WAER, and had

ROBERT, third Earl of Leicester, Steward of England, *d.* 1196; *m.* Petronella, dau. of Hugh DE GRENTESMESMIL, and had

LADY MARGARET DE BELLOMONT, who *m.* Saier DE QUINCY, created Earl of Winchester in 1207 and was one of the twenty-five barons who forced King John to sign Magna Charta in 1219, and had

ROGER, second Earl of Winchester, Constable of Scotland, *d.* 1264, *m.* (firstly) HELEN, dau. of ALAN, Lord of Galloway, and had

LADY ELIZABETH DE QUINCEY, who *m.* ALEXANDER, Baron Cumyn, second Earl Buchan, Son of Margery, Countess of Buchan and William, Baron CUMYN, son of Richard, Baron CUMYN, Judiciary of Scotland, A.D. 1178-1180, and his wife Lady HEXILDA, gd. daughter of Donald BANE, King of Scots, and had

LADY AGNES CUMYN, *m.* GILBERT, Baron de Umfraville, and had

GILBERT, Baron DE UMFRAVILLE, Governor of the castle of Forfar, and the terri-

tory of Angus; Earl of Angus in right of his wife, Matilda, Countess of Angus, whom he *m.* in 1243; he *d.* 1308, and had

ROBERT DE UMFRAVILLE, second Earl of Angus, who had by his wife, Lady ALIANORE

SIR THOMAS DE UMFREVILLE, of Harbottle, younger son, who *m.* Lady JOANE, dau. of Adam DE RODAM, and had

SIR THOMAS DE UMFRAVILLE, Lord of Riddlesdale and Kyme, who had by his wife, Lady AGNES

LADY JOANE DE UMFRAVILLE, who *m.* Sir William LAMBERT, of Owlton, Durham, and had

ROBERT LAMBERT of Owlton (or Owton), father of

HENRY LAMBERT, of Ongar, Essex, father of

ELIZABETH LAMBERT, who *m.* Thomas LYMAN, of Navistoke, Essex; *d.* 1509, and had

HENRY LYMAN, of Navistoke and High Ongar, who *m.* Alicia, dau. of Simon HYDE, of Wethersfield, Essex, and had

JOHN LYMAN, of High Ongar, *d.* 1587, at Navistoke, who had by his wife Margaret, dau. of William GIRARD of Beauchamps, Essex

HENRY LYMAN, of High Ongar, *m.* Philis SCOTT of Navistoke, and had

RICHARD LYMAN, Patriarch of the Lyman family in America; *b.* 1580 at High Ongar, England; removed to America in August, 1631; landed at Boston 11th November, 1631; became a settler in Charlestown, and with his wife, Sarah OSBORNE, joined the Church in what is now Roxbury, 15th October, 1635; he went with a party of about one hundred persons and became one of the first settlers of Hartford, Connecticut, and one of the original proprietors of the town; he *d.* in August, 1641, and his name is inscribed on a stone column now standing in the rear of the Center Church of Hartford, erected in memory of the first settlers of the city; *m.* Sarah OSBORNE, dau. of Roger OSBORNE, of Halstead, in Kent, England, and had

#### ISSUE (BORN AND BAPTIZED AT HIGH ONGAR)

- I. William, buried at High Ongar, 28th August, 1615.
- II. Phillis, *bapt.* 12th September, 1611; *m.* William HILLS.
- III. Richard, *bapt.* 18th July, 1613; *d.* young.
- IV. William, *bapt.* 8th September, 1616; *d.* November, 1616.
- V. RICHARD, *bapt.* 24th February, 1617, of whom later.
- VI. Sarah, *bapt.* 8th February, 1620.
- VII. Anne, *bapt.* 12th April, 1621; *d.* young.
- VIII. John, *bapt.* 1623.
- IX. Robert, *bapt.* September, 1629; *m.* Hepzibah BASCOM, 15th November, 1662.

RICHARD LYMAN was *bapt.* 24th February, 1617; *d.* 3d June, 1662; residence Windsor, Connecticut; *m.* Hepzibah FORD, dau. of Thomas FORD of Windsor; removed to Northampton.

## ISSUE

- I. Hepzibah, *b.* in Windsor; *m.* 6th November, 1662, Joseph DEWEY.
- II. Sarah, *m.* John MARSH, Jr., 1666.
- III. Richard, *b.* in Windsor, Connecticut; removed from Northampton, Massachusetts, to Lebanon, Connecticut.
- IV. Thomas, removed to Durham, Connecticut.
- V. Eliza, *m.* Joshua POMEROY, 20th August, 1672.
- VI. JOHN, settled in Hockanum, Hadley, Massachusetts, of whom later.
- VII. Joanna, *b.* Northampton, 1658.
- VIII. Hannah, *b.* 1660; *m.* Job POMEROY, 20th June, 1677.

JOHN LYMAN of Northampton, Massachusetts; *b.* 1655, in Windsor, Connecticut; *d.* 13th October, 1727, Northampton, Massachusetts; *m.* Abigail, surname unknown.

## ISSUE

- I. Abigail, *b.* 12th March, 1696; *d.* 15th April, 1696.
- II. Abigail, *b.* 1st February, 1697; *d.* 20th April, 1742.
- III. Nathan, *b.* 1st January, 1699; *d.* 11th April, 1700.
- IV. James, *b.* 1700; *d.* 25th September, 1769.
- V. Abner, *b.* February, 1701; *d.* 16th August, 1746.
- VI. CAPTAIN JOSHUA, *b.* 27th February, 1704, of whom later.
- VII. Nathan, *b.* 5th May, 1706.

CAPTAIN JOSHUA LYMAN of Northampton, Massachusetts; *b.* 27th February, 1704; *d.* 1777, in Northfield; held a commission in the British Army; served upward of fourteen years in Colonial Wars; fourth in command at Fort Durmer under Captain KELLOGG, 1728-1740; Captain in Colonel WILLIAMS' Regiment, 1757; in Father RASLE'S War; *m.* 1st October, 1728, Sarah NARMON.

## ISSUE

- I. Simeon, *b.* 26th November, 1730.
- II. John, *b.* 27th December, 1732.
- III. Joshua, *b.* 10th March, 1734; *d.* 14th October, 1753.
- IV. CAPTAIN SETH, *b.* 1st February, 1736, of whom later.
- V. Mary, *b.* 22d September, 1738; *d.* 1st September, 1739.
- VI. Sarah, *b.* 15th January, 1740.
- VII. Mary, *b.* 15th August, 1742; *d.* 5th November, 1749.
- VIII. James, *b.* 9th June, 1747.
- IX. Esther, *b.* 12th June, 1752.

SETH LYMAN of Northfield, Massachusetts; *b.* there 1st February, 1736; *d.* there 14th October, 1817; enlisted as a private in Captain BURK'S Company, 1759; was in the Crown Point Expedition; promoted to Corporal; served as Sergeant dur-

ing the Revolution; enlisted in Capt. Samuel MERRIMAN's Company, Col. WRIGHT's Regiment; took part in the battle of Saratoga, 1777; served in Colonel MERRIMAN's Regiment; was present at the surrender of Burgoyne; *m.* 23d October, 1760, Eunice GRAVES, of Sunderland, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE

- I. TERTIUS, *b.* 2d November, 1761, of whom later.
- II. Phineas, *b.* 13th November, 1763.
- III. Lucy, *b.* 17th February, 1766; *d.* 6th December, 1852.
- IV. Eunice, *d.* in infancy.
- V. Seth, *b.* 8th September, 1772.
- VI. Samuel, *b.* 28th March, 1775.
- VII. Nancy, *b.* 17th August, 1777.
- VIII. Aaron Graves, *b.* 2d December, 1780.
- IX. Molly, *b.* 2d June, 1783.

TERTIUS LYMAN of Winchester, New Hampshire; *b.* 2d November, 1761, in Northfield; went from Northfield, Massachusetts, to Winchester, New Hampshire, and was one of the first settlers of that town; he served in the Revolutionary War during its last two years; *m.* (firstly) 10th April, 1787, Eunice HOUGHTON, *d.* 11th July, 1810; *m.* (secondly) 10th November, 1810, Hannah ALEXANDER.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Freedom, *b.* 15th February, 1788.
- II. Fanny, *b.* 5th February, 1790; *d.* 1847.
- III. Eunice, *b.* 3d August, 1792; *d.* 1st August, 1794.
- IV. Eunice, *b.* 20th August, 1795; *d.* 6th June, 1850.
- V. Atta, *b.* 13th October, 1797; *d.* 7th July, 1852.
- VI. Anson, *b.* 2d August, 1799; *d.* 5th June, 1855.
- VII. TERTIUS ALEXANDER, *b.* 13th March, 1812, of whom below.

TERTIUS ALEXANDER LYMAN of Lee Center, Illinois; *b.* 13th March, 1812; *d.* 5th February, 1900; engaged in farming; he lived first in Winchester, New Hampshire, moving to Lee Center, Illinois, with his family March, 1856; *m.* 13th March, 1834, Sarah Pierce CODDING of Winchester, dau. of George and Abigail CODDING of Warwick, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE

- I. Sarah Alexander, *b.* 30th September, 1835; *m.* 22d March, 1865, Charles W. WILBER, Allen's Grove, Wisconsin; he *d.* 7th April, 1894, at Amboy, Illinois.
- II. GEORGE ALEXANDER, *b.* 26th June, 1838, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Levi Hall, *b.* 1st June, 1841; *d.* 3d September, 1900; *m.* Frances BRUCE of Allen's Grove, Wisconsin.

## ISSUE

- |             |            |
|-------------|------------|
| 1. William. | 4. Carrie. |
| 2. Daisy.   | 5. Albert. |
| 3. Abbie.   |            |

iv. Climea Osgood (twin), *b.* 24th June, 1843; *d.* 11th July, 1843.

v. Cyrus Osgood (twin), *b.* 24th June, 1843; *d.* 20th June, 1874; *m.* Jane EVIRTS of Bradford, Illinois, who is still living.

## ISSUE

- |            |            |
|------------|------------|
| 1. Millie. | 3. Ruth.   |
| 2. Mary.   | 4. Hannah. |

*Crest.*—A demi-bull argent, attired and hoofed or, langued gules.

*Motto.*—Quod verum tutum.

*Residence.*—Claremont, California.

*Societies.*—Baronial Order of Runnemedede, Colonial Wars, Sons of the American Revolution, Knights of the Globe.

## **Meirs**

**R**ICHARD WALN MEIRS, A.B.; *b.* 26th July, 1866, at Wainford, New Jersey; *d.* 20 April, 1917 at 1245 Walnut St., Philadelphia; *m.* 31st October, 1894, at Ravenhill School House Lane, Germantown, Pennsylvania, Anne Walker WEIGHTMAN, *b.* 28th April, 1871, dau. of William WEIGHTMAN, Jr., M.D., *b.* 30th October, 1846, *d.* 11th February, 1889, *m.* 18th November, 1868, Sabina Josephine D'INVILLIERS.

### ISSUE

- I. William Weightman, *b.* 18th September, 1895.
- II. Anne Walker, *b.* 25th August, 1898.
- III. Jarvis, *b.* 12th June, 1901.

## **Lineage (Meirs)**

RICHARD WALN MEIRS, A.B., Princeton, 1888; President and Director Commercial Truck Company of America, Electric Securities Company, Pennsylvania Central Light and Power Company, Pennsylvania Power and Transmission Company, North Cambria Light and Power Company, Citizens Traction Company; Vice-President and Director Hudson Manhattan Railroad, Citizens Light and Power Company; Director Lewistown Reedsville Railroad, Winifred Coal Company, Winifred Railroad Company, Belmont Coal Company, Pennsylvania Hydro Electric Company; Manager Franklin Institute; Member First Troop Philadelphia Cavalry.

JOHN MEIRS, *b.* 29th September, 1796; *d.* 7th August, 1853; commissioned 1st April, 1824, Adjutant of the Monmouth Squadron, 3d Regiment Cavalry, Brigade of New Jersey; was a Member of the Society of Friends; *m.* 17th January, 1828, Lucretia Stockton GASKILL, *b.* 10th October, 1801, *d.* 9th September, 1875, he son of

APFOLLO MEIRS, 2d March, 1763; *d.* 3d May, 1855; *m.* 30th January, 1794, Unity SHINN, dau. of Thomas SHINN, *b.* 17th September, 1740, who *m.* Sarah VINACOMB, or VINICONE, *b.* 21st January, 1768, son of

DAVID MEIRS, *b.* 16th June, 1738; *d.* 14th September, 1816; *m.* Martha SWAIN, *b.* 26th July, 1736, *d.* 1st May, 1826, son of

CHRISTOPHER MIERS was the ancestor of the baron of the MIERS family of America.

## **Lineage (Wain)**

RICHARD WALN of Burholme, in district called Bolling, West Riding of Yorkshire and his wife Jane, dau. of Edward RUDD, of Knowmeare, Yorkshire, were early converts to Quakerism, and belonged to Bolland Meeting, a branch of Settle Monthly Meeting, as early as 1654; in 1664 he sued at Whitwell Court for tithes and had a mare taken from him worth four pounds; he *d.* 7th April, 1659, and his widow, then of Slaidburn, *m.* 31st October, 1667, Robert BIRKET of Newton.

## ISSUE

- I. Richard, *d.* 26th March, 1698; came to Pennsylvania in 1682 and settled at Cheltenham Township, Philadelphia.
- II. Ann, *b.* 15th August, 1654; *m.* circa 1681, James DILWORTH of Yorkshire, *d.* September, 1697; they came to Pennsylvania about the same time as Nicholas; his widow *m.* (secondly) Christopher SIBTHORP of Philadelphia.
- III. NICHOLAS, *b.* circa, 1650, of whom later.

NICHOLAS WALN, *b.* circa 1650; *d.* 1721, at Burholme, West Riding of Yorkshire, England. Before his marriage he removed to Chapelcroft. On 7th June, 1682, Settle Monthly Meeting issued a joint certificate to him and family, and others, all more or less related by ties of blood, who intended removing to Pennsylvania. This party accompanied William PENN, Lord Proprietary of Pennsylvania on his first voyage to his Province and arrived on the *Welcome* at New Castle, Delaware River, Territories of Pennsylvania, 27th October, 1682. 21st and 22d April, Nicholas WALN bought of William PENN 1000 acres of land in Pennsylvania. He settled about 1st January, 1682-1683, on the Neshaminy in Middletown Township, where he erected his dwelling and in 1696 he removed to Philadelphia County. He was a Member of the First Assembly 12th March, 1682-1683; Represented Bucks County in the Assembly, 1687, 1689, 1692 and 1695; Member of the First Grand Jury, 25th October, 1683; Sheriff of Bucks County, 1685. Member of the Assembly from Philadelphia County, 1696-1697, 1700-1701, 1713-1715, 1717; was named as one of the Directors of Public Schools with James LOGAN, Isaac NORRIS, Edward SHIPPEN and others in 1711; he was practically the founder of Middletown Monthly Meeting; *m.* 1st October, 1673, at Slainmerow, Jane TURNER.

## ISSUE

- I. Jane, *b.* 16th July, 1675, in Yorkshire; *m.* 27th May, 1691, at "Neshamina," Samuel ALLEN, Jr. of Bucks County, Pennsylvania, son of Samuel ALLEN, who with his family came from England in the ship *Bristol Factor*, arriving at Chester, 11th December, 1681.
- II. Margaret, *b.* 3d October, 1677, in Yorkshire; *d.* in infancy.
- III. RICHARD, *b.* 6th June, 1678, in Yorkshire, of whom later.
- IV. Margaret, *b.* 10th January, 1680-1681, in Yorkshire, England; *d.* before his father.
- V. Hannah, *b.* 21st September, 1684, in Bucks County, Pennsylvania; *m.* (firstly) March, 1704, Thomas HODGES, *d.* 28th March, 1708, who had *m.* (firstly) her cousin, Jane DILWORTH; she *m.* (secondly) November, 1712, Benjamin SIMCOCK.
- VI. Mary, *b.* 7th April, 1687, in Bucks County, Pennsylvania; *d.* 19th July, 1721; *m.* 1706, John SIMCOCK, brother of Benjamin. She was a minister of the Society of Friends.

- VII. Ellen, *b.* 27th March, 1690, in Bucks County; *d.* unmarried 4th January, 1707.
- VIII. Sarah, *b.* 9th June, 1692, in Bucks County; *m.* (firstly) 1711, Jacob SIMCOCK, *b.* 28th September, 1686; *d.* February, 1716-1717, leaving issue, brother of Benjamin and John; *m.* (secondly) 27th February, 1721-1722, Jonathan PALMER.
- IX. John, *b.* 10th August, 1694, in Bucks County; *d.* 1720; *m.* 30th August, 1717, Jane MIFFLIN, *b.* 1696, dau. of John and Elizabeth (HARDY) MIFFLIN of Fountain Green, now (1916) part of Fairmount Park, Philadelphia, she *gd.* dau. of John MIFFLIN of Westminster, Wiltshire, England.
- X. Elizabeth, *b.* 27th March, 1697, in Northern Liberties, Philadelphia; is supposed to have *m.* 24th April, 1719, James DUBERRY (properly DUBREE), *b.* 22d June, 1698, son of Jacob and Jane DUBREE.
- XI. Nicholas, *b.* 24th March, 1698-1699, at Northern Liberties; *d.* there unmarried, 11th February, 1721-1722.
- XII. William, *b.* 15th March, 1700-1701, at Northern Liberties; *m.* Ann HALL, dau. of Samuel and Mary HALL of Springfield, Chester County, Pennsylvania.

RICHARD WALN of Northern Liberties, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *b.* 6th June, 1678, at Burholme Parish of Slaidburn, West Riding of Yorkshire, England; *d.* 1756, at Norriton Township, Philadelphia; will dated 1st December, 1753; proved 16th June, 1756; *m.* prior to 30th September, 1706, Anne HEATH dau. of Robert HEATH.

#### ISSUE

- I. Nicholas, *b.* 25th August, 1707; *d.* 3d September, 1707.
- II. NICHOLAS, *b.* 19th March, 1709-1710, of whom later.
- III. Jane, *b.* 6th August, 1711; *d.* 17th August, 1711.
- IV. Jane, *b.* 20th February, 1712-1713; *d.* 4th October, 1714.
- V. Anne, *b.* 16th February, 1714-1715; *m.* May, 1753, Jonathan MARIS, *gd.* son of George MARIS, Provincial Councillor.
- VI. Richard, *d.* 5th June, 1717.
- VII. Susanna, *b.* 9th June, 1719; *m.* November, 1739, Joseph LEWIS.
- VIII. Robert, *b.* 21st March, 1720-1721; *m.* Rebecca COFFIN.
- IX. Joseph, *b.* 18th December, 1722; *d.* 1760; *m.* 31st December, 1747, Susannah PAUL, dau. of James PAUL.
- X. Mary, *b.* 16th August, 1724; *m.* Joseph BROWN.

NICHOLAS WALN of Northern Liberties, Philadelphia; *b.* 19th March, 1709-1710; *d.* August, 1744; will dated 16th August; probated 3d August, 1744; *m.* 23d May, 1734, Mary SHOEMAKER, *d.* 1756, dau. of George and Rebecca (DILWORTH) SHOEMAKER, the youngest dau. of James and Anne (WALN) DILWORTH.

## ISSUE

- I. Ann, *d.* unmarried.
- II. RICHARD, *b.* circa, 1737, of whom later.
- III. Rebecca, *m.* Abraham HOWELL.
- IV. Nicholas, *b.* 14th November, 1742; *d.* 29th September, 1813; *m.* 22d May, 1771, Sarah RICHARDSON, *b.* 11th October, 1746, *d.* 13th April, 1825, only child of Joseph and Sarah (MORRIS) RICHARDSON and *gd.* dau. of Anthony and Mary (CODDINGTON) MORRIS.

RICHARD WALN of Walnford, New Jersey, and Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, Gentleman; *b.* circa 1737; *d.* 23d May, 1809; was engaged in mercantile pursuits in Philadelphia and acquired considerable wealth; removed in 1774 to Monmouth County, New Jersey, where he purchased a large tract of land and built his mansion; the estate he named "Walnford;" after the Revolution he returned to Philadelphia; *m.* 4th December, 1760, Elizabeth ARMITT, *d.* 1790, dau. of Joseph ARMITT in Philadelphia, merchant, head of an old Burlington County, New Jersey, family.

## ISSUE

- I. Joseph, *b.* 1761; *d.* either 10th September or 9th October, 1824; *m.* 12th February, 1801, Elizabeth STOKES, dau. of John STOKES.
- II. Mary, *d.* 1844; *m.* 1786, Thomas WISTER, *b.* 1764, *d.* 1851, son of Richard and Sarah (WYATT) WISTER.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* circa 1767; *d.* unmarried, 22d December, 1837, in Philadelphia.
- IV. Hannah, *m.* John RYERS; had issue.
- V. Richard, *d.* young.
- VI. NICHOLAS, *b.* 28th November, 1763, of whom later.
- VII. Jacob Shoemaker, *b.* 1776, at Walnford, New Jersey; *d.* 4th April, 1850; *m.* 5th August, 1804, Sarah MORRIS, *b.* 2d September, 1788, *d.* 18th May, 1862, dau. of Benjamin Wister and Mary (WELLS) MORRIS.

NICHOLAS WALN of Walnford, Monmouth County, New Jersey; *b.* 28th November, 1763; *d.* 6th April, 1848, at Walnford; *m.* 11th April, 1799, at Upper Springfield Meeting, Sarah RIDGWAY, *b.* 8th November, 1779, in Salem, New Jersey, *d.* 28th August, 1872, at Walnford, dau. of John and Elizabeth (WRIGHT) RIDGWAY of Burlington County, New Jersey. He son of John and Phoebe (BELLANGEE) RIDGWAY; son of Thomas and Ann (PHARO) RIDGWAY of Burlington County, New Jersey, the son of Richard and Elizabeth (CHAMBERLAIN) RIDGWAY of England, among the first English settlers on the West Side of the Delaware River.

## ISSUE

- I. RICHARD, *b.* 12th November, 1802, of whom later.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 21st January, 1800; *d.* 22nd December, 1821; age twenty-one years; *m.* 7th June, 1821, Richard BRUERE.
- III. Joseph, *b.* 20th May, 1805; *d.* November, 1872; *m.* and had issue.

- iv. John Ridgway, *b.* 8th February, 1808; *m.* Maria KIRBY.
- v. Nicholas, *b.* 23d September, 1810; *d.* 31st December, 1879; *m.* (firstly) Unity TILTON; *m.* (secondly) Mary KIRBY, *d.* 6th August, 1907.
- vi. Sarah, *b.* 6th July, 1816; *d.* 15th March, 1907, at Wainford; *m.* 1855, Jacob HENDRICKSON.

RICHARD WALN of Wainford, New Jersey; *b.* 12th November, 1802; *d.* 30th June, 1873, at Mt. Holly, New Jersey; *m.* (firstly) Mary Ann ALLEN, *b.* 2d December, 1807, at Ocean County, New Jersey, *d.* 3d May, 1840, at Ocean County, New Jersey, dau. of Riley and Sarah (WARREN) ALLEN; *m.* (secondly) Caroline MOUNT.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Nicholas, *b.* 28th December, 1837; *d.* 5th April, 1915; *m.* 17th November, 1870, Ada ALLMENDINGER of Philadelphia, *d.* 27th May, 1907.
- II. ELIZABETH, *b.* 4th September, 1838, of whom later.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Anna, *b.* 1855; *m.* Judge Benajah P. WILLS, of Mt. Holly, New Jersey.

#### ISSUE

- 1. Mabel WILLS.
- 2. Richard Waln Wills.

ELIZABETH WALN, *b.* 4th September, 1838, at New Egypt, New Jersey; *m.* 12th February, 1862, John Gaskill MEIRS, *b.* 16th September, 1839, *d.* 4th September, 1909, son of John and Lucretia (GASKILL) MEIRS of Monmouth County, New Jersey. He a member of the Society of Friends, son of John MEIRS, Esquire, commissioned 1st April, 1824, Adjutant of the Monmouth Squadron, Third Regiment Cavalry, Brigade of Militia of New Jersey.

#### ISSUE

- I. Sarah MEIRS, *b.* 31st March, 1863; *d.* 7th July, 1865.
- II. Mary Ann MEIRS, *b.* 6th August, 1864; *d.* 1st July, 1865.
- III. RICHARD WALN MEIRS, *b.* 26th July, 1866, the subject of this memoir.
- IV. Job Hillman Gaskill MEIRS, *b.* 23d May, 1868; *d.* 11th September, 1894, adopted by his uncle Job Hillman GASKILL for whom he was named and by act of Assembly dropped the surname MEIRS, leaving his name the same as that of his uncle and adopted father; *m.* 12th February, 1891, his cousin, Helen MEIRS, dau. of Collin Butterworth MEIRS and his wife Louisa BUTTERWORTH, who were also cousins.
- V. John MEIRS, *b.* 29th April, 1870; Member of Camden Bar, New Jersey; *m.* January, 1908, Sarah (HENSCHAW) BRIGHT.

## ISSUE

1. Elizabeth Waln, *b.* 12th July, 1913.
2. John, *b.* 7th October, 1914.
  
- VI. Mary Ann MEIRS, *b.* 27th February, 1872; unmarried.
- VII. Fanny Campbell MEIRS, *b.* 22d August, 1873; *d.* unmarried 9th January, 1897.
- VIII. Lucretia Stockton MEIRS, *b.* 27th July, 1876; unmarried.
- IX. Elizabeth Waln MEIRS, *b.* 1st November, 1877; unmarried.
- X. David Allen MEIRS, *b.* 10th December, 1879; unmarried.

*Residences.*—1724 Walnut Street, Philadelphia; "Ravenhill," School Lane, Germantown, Pennsylvania, and Walnford, Monmouth County, New Jersey.

*Clubs.*—University, Racquet, Pen and Pencil, Princeton, Corinthian Yacht, Huntington Valley Country, Philadelphia Country Club, in Philadelphia, Metropolitan, Princeton and Grolier, in New York, Nassau and Cottage Clubs of Princeton.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Welcome of Pennsylvania, Pennsylvania Historical and Genealogical Society, Academy of Fine Arts and Horticultural Society.

## Miller

**C**HARLES KINGSBURY MILLER, of Chicago, Illinois; *b.* 15th April, 1850, in Lodi, Seneca County, New York; *m.* 31st December, 1879, Matilda (SMITH) WADE of Cincinnati, Ohio, dau. of William SMITH, *b.* 1812, in Belfast, Ireland, *m.* October, 1847, at Cincinnati, Ohio, Sarah Letitia BEATTY, *b.* in Enniskillen, Ireland.

### ISSUE

- I. Arlowe Kingsbury, *b.* 7th December, 1881; *d.* 20th April, 1903.
- II. Loris Almy, *b.* 15th May, 1884; graduated Harvard, 1906; *m.* 6th April, 1910, Madeleine TINKHAM, of Boston, Massachusetts.



### ISSUE

1. Kathleen Bennett, *b.* 3d November, 1910.
2. Eleanor Frances, *b.* 5th December, 1911.

**CHARLES KINGSBURY MILLER** was educated at Crean's private school and the public schools of Chicago; was engaged in the newspaper advertising business as Charles K. MILLER and Company, till 1890 when he retired; in 1894 he began active patriotic work to secure legislation to protect the national flag from desecration. To this end, for a number of years he wrote and published flag literature, which was extensively circulated throughout the United States to aid the efforts of patriotic societies and organizations in securing flag legislation. While engaged in this patriotic work Charles Kingsbury MILLER received autograph letters from five Presidents of the United States approving the movement. Forty states have now enacted flag laws. Author: "Excerpts from an Egyptian Manuscript," under nom de plume K. ESKYER. Life Member Society Colonial Wars, Sons of the American Revolution, Holland Society of Chicago, Huguenot Society of America, New York; American Geographical Society, New York; National Geographic Society, Washington, D. C.; Union League and Press Clubs of Chicago.

## Lineage

**WILLIAM ALMY** gentleman (vide marriage license 1626) of South Kilworth, *b.* probably at Dunton-Bassett, in Leicestershire, England, the earliest known home of the Almy's—removed to Lynn, Massachusetts, Sandwich, and Portsmouth, Rhode Island; *b.* 1601, *d.* 28th February, 1676; will proved 23d April, 1677; *m.* in 1626 Audrey BARLOWE, of Lutterworth; *b.* 1603, *d.* 1676; he was in New England prior to 1631; in 1635 having been home to England he returned to New England, in the ship *Abigail*; Freeman, 1655; Juryman, 1656; Commissioner, 1656-1657, 1663; Foreman of Grand Jury. William's father Christopher Almy, gentleman (vide will, 2d October, 1624), *b.* 1575; *d.* 4th October, 1624 at South Kilworth.

Roberte ALMEY, husbandman, of Dunton—will 11th December, 1579. Proved 8th February, 1581, was ancestor.

## ISSUE

- I. Ann, *b.* 1627; *d.* 17th May, 1709; *m.* John GREEN, *b.* 1620, *d.* 27th November, 1708.
- II. CHRISTOPHER, *b.* 1632, of whom later.
- III. John, *d.* 1st October, 1676; 24th July, 1667, Lieutenant of Troop of Horse; served as Captain in King Philip's War, 1676; *m.* Mary COLE, dau. of James and Mary COLE, she *m.* (secondly) 1677, John POCOCKE.
- IV. Job, *d.* 1684; Deputy, 1670; Committee to treat with Indians, 7th May, 1673; Assistant, 1673-1675; *m.* Mary UNTHANK, *d.* 1724, dau. of Christopher and Susanna UNTHANK.
- V. Catherine, *m.* Bartholomew WEST.

CHRISTOPHER ALMY, *b.* 1632; *d.* 30th January, 1713; will proved 9th February, 1713, disposing of a considerable estate; Freeman, 1658; in 1667 bought land with others of the Indians at Monmouth, New Jersey, where he lived some years, returning to Rhode Island before 1680, however; in 1690 he was Deputy to the General Court from Portsmouth, Rhode Island, and the same year chosen Assistant; 27th February, 1690, chosen and elected Governor but refused to serve for reasons satisfactory to the Assembly; this was the first election for Governor since the deposition of ANDROS; 24th August, 1693, Messenger from Rhode Island to England, delivered the address from Rhode Island and his own petition to Queen Mary; he bought lands in Pocasset (Tiverton) from the Indian Sachems; he was at the time a "Plymouth Colonist" and identified with Freetown, which included Fall River; *m.* 9th July, 1661, Elizabeth CORNELL, who *d.* 1708, dau. of Thomas and Rebecca CORNELL of Hertford, England. Thomas CORNELL was an Ensign, 1642-1644.

## ISSUE

- I. Sarah, *b.* 17th April, 1662; *d.* 1708; *m.* (firstly) Richard CADMAN, *d.* 1695; *m.* (secondly) Jonathan MERIKEN; issue by both marriages.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 29th —, 1663; *d.* 1712; *m.* (firstly) John MORRIS; *m.* (secondly) John LEONARD, son of Henry and Mary LEONARD; issue by second marriage.
- III. WILLIAM, *b.* 27th October, 1665, of whom later.
- IV. Ann, *b.* 29th March, 1667; *m.* (firstly) Richard DURFEE, *d.* 1700, son of Thomas DURFEE; *m.* (secondly) Benjamin JEFFERSON.
- V. Christopher, of Newport, Rhode Island; *b.* 26th December, 1669; *m.* (firstly) 16th April, 1690, Joanna SLOCUM, *b.* 9th October, 1672; *m.* (secondly) Mary, surname unknown, *b.* March, 1670; *d.* 15th September, 1759; issue by both marriages.
- VI. Rebecca, *b.* 26th January, 1671; *d.* 1708; *m.* 28th April, 1692, John TOWNSEND, son of Thomas TOWNSEND.

- VII. John, *b.* April, 1673; *d.* same year.
- VIII. Job, *b.* 10th October, 1675; *d.* 2d December, 1743; Freeman, 1708; 4th May, 1709, appointed on a special committee to assist the Governor for advice to manage affairs, etc.; Deputy 1709, 1716-1720, 1725-1726; Captain, 1726.
- IX. A child, *b.* 1676; *d.* young.

WILLIAM ALMY of Tiverton, Rhode Island; *b.* 27th October, 1665; *d.* 6th July, 1747; will proved 29th April, 1747; 2d March, 1692, was an inhabitant at organization of Connecticut; *m.* (firstly) Deborah COOK, dau. of John and Mary (BORDEN) COOK; *m.* (secondly) Hope BORDEN, *b.* 3d March, 1685, *d.* 1762, dau. of John and Mary BORDEN; no issue by second marriage. The first BORDENS came over from Normandy with William the Conqueror and for services rendered received estates in Kent, England, settled there ever since and were a powerful family.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Mary, *b.* 7th August, 1689.
- II. John, *b.* 10th October, 1692; served as Captain in King Philip's War and was one of those who fell a victim to the treachery of the Indians.
- III. JOB, *b.* 28th April, 1696, in Tiverton Rhode Island, of whom later.
- IV. Elizabeth, *b.* 14th November, 1697.
- V. Samuel, *b.* 15th April, 1701.
- VI. Deborah, *b.* 27th July, 1703.
- VII. Rebecca, *b.* 14th October, 1704.
- VIII. Joseph (twin), *b.* 3d October, 1707.
- IX. William (twin), *b.* 3d October, 1707.

COLONEL JOB ALMY of Newport, Rhode Island; *b.* 28th April, 1696; was appointed 4th May, 1709, on a special council to assist the Governor in the management of the expedition against Canada; between the years 1709 and 1726, he was Deputy from Newport to the General Assembly; the "Peasefield" was his property when the battle of Pease (pea) field was fought and is still in the possession of an ALMY; he like his father, bought land of the Sachems; *m.* wife's name is not known.

#### ISSUE

- I. Samuel, *b.* 20th September, 1725; in Dartmouth, Mass.—removed to Cambridge, New York; will proved 7th February, 1806.

#### ISSUE

- I. THOMAS, *b.* 13th March, 1747; in Dartmouth, Mass.—removed, first to Cambridge, New York, afterward to Sharon, N. Y.; will proved 22d May, 1828.

#### ISSUE

- I. SAMUEL, *b.* 8th March, 1778, at Dartmouth, Mass.—removed first to Cambridge, New York, of whom below.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL ALMY of Dartmouth, Cambridge, New York, and Farmerville; *b.* 8th March, 1778; *d.* 14th August, 1825; was one of the first settlers of Cayuga; now Seneca County, locating between Seneca and Cayuga Lakes; was one of the founders of the town of Farmville, now called Interlaken; in the War of 1812, was an Ensign in the 128th Regiment, Light Infantry, State of New York, and was promoted a Captain in the same Regiment; *m.* 1st November, 1801, Jane RAPPEYE, *b.* 19th February, 1780, Penns Neck, New Jersey, *d.* 2d February, 1862, dau. of Jacobus RAPPEYE, of New Brunswick, New Jersey, *b.* 1743, *d.* 27th October, 1827, a descendant of Colonel Gaspard Colet DE RAPELJE, who served in the French Army under Francis I and Henry II.

## ISSUE

- I. Ira, *b.* 15th September, 1802; *d.* 12th November, 1884.
- II. Silvester, *b.* 1804; *d.* 22d October, 1842.
- III. Milton Genoa, *b.* 4th October, 1806; *d.* 2d February, 1882.
- IV. Lusally, *b.* 24th February, 1808; *d.* 3d January, 1835.
- V. Clarinda, *b.* 26th January, 1814; *d.* 13th April, 1878.
- VI. Calista B., *b.* 11th May, 1816; *d.* 6th November, 1858.
- VII. James G., *b.* 9th January, 1818; *d.* 13th February, 1870.
- VIII. POLLY ANN, *b.* 16th September, 1820, of whom below.

POLLY ANN ALMY, *b.* 16th September, 1820; *d.* 6th March, 1911; one of the founders of the Woman's Christian Temperance Union; *m.* 29th October, 1845, Youngs Woodhull MILLER, of Monroe, New York, *b.* 14th September, 1816, *d.* 10th December, 1892, son of Austin Joseph MILLER.

## ISSUE

- I. James Almy MILLER, *b.* 29th January, 1847; *d.* 9th October, 1899.
- II. CHARLES KINGSBURY MILLER, *b.* 15th April, 1850; the subject of this memoir.
- III. Jennie Eva MILLER, *b.* 17th December, 1854.
- IV. Roy Paul MILLER, *b.* 8th May, 1861; *d.* 17th February, 1864.

*Arms.*—Gules within a bordure or, a tower triple turreted, two keys crossed in base argent.

*Crest.*—A standard, lance, sword and shield conjoined, within the shield a crusader's cross, or.

*Residence.*—1432 North State Parkway, Chicago, Illinois.

*Clubs.*—Union League of New York, Union League of Chicago, Press of Chicago, Athletic of Washington, D. C.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of the American Revolution, Holland Society of Chicago, Huguenot Society of America, American Geographical Society of New York, National Geographic Society, New England Society of Chicago, American Flag Association of New York, Order of Founders and Patriots of America and War of 1812.

## Minot

**J**OSEPH GRAFTON MINOT, *b.* 13th January, 1858; *m.* 10th June, 1890, Honora Elizabeth Temple WINTHROP, dau. of Thomas Lindall WINTHROP of Boston.

### ISSUE

- I. Joseph Grafton Winthrop, *b.* 17th October, 1892.

### Lineage

JOHN MINOT of Springwell, in the Parish of Little Chesterford, County Essex; will proved at Colchester 18th December, 1542; descended from Thomas Minot, Secretary to the Abbot of Walden about 1400; *m.* wife's name unknown.



### ISSUE

- I. George.
- II. ROBERT, *d.* 1559, of whom later.
- III. William.

ROBERT MINOT was buried at Little Chesterford, 14th December, 1559; will proved 7th January, 1560; *m.* Ellen, surname unknown, buried at Little Chesterford, 7th February, 1595.

### ISSUE

- I. JOHN, of whom later.
- II. Anne.
- III. Katherine.
- IV. Margaret.

JOHN MINOT of Saffron Walden; *m.* Anne, surname unknown.

### ISSUE

- I. Margaret, *bapt.* 5th September, 1585.
- II. Mary, *bapt.* 5th May, 1588.
- III. John, *bapt.* 29th March, 1590.
- IV. GEORGE, *bapt.* 20th November, 1592, of whom later.
- V. William, *bapt.* 1596.

GEORGE MINOT of Dorchester, Massachusetts; *bapt.* 20th November, 1592, in England; *d.* 24th December, 1671; emigrated to America, 1630, and settled in Dorchester, Massachusetts; admitted Freeman, 1634; Deputy to General Court, 1636; *m.* Martha, surname unknown, *d.* 23d December, 1657.

## ISSUE

- I. George, *bapt.* at Saffron Walden, 11th July, 1624; *d.* in infancy.
- II. JOHN, *b.* 2d April, 1626, of whom later.
- III. James, *b.* 31st December, 1628; *d.* 30th March, 1676; left issue; *m.* (firstly) 9th December, 1653, Hannah STOUGHTON, dau. of Col. Israel STOUGHTON; *m.* (secondly) 21st May, 1673, Hephzibah CORLETE, dau. of Elijah CORLETE.
- IV. Stephen, *b.* 2d May, 1631; *d.* 16th February, 1672; *m.* 10th November, 1654, Trucrosse DAVENPORT, dau. of Capt. Richard DAVENPORT; left issue.
- V. Samuel, *b.* 18th December, 1635; *d.* 8th December, 1690; *m.* 23d June, 1670, Hannah HOWARD, dau. of Robert HOWARD.

JOHN MINOT of Dorchester, Massachusetts; *b.* 2d April, 1626; *d.* 12th August, 1669; Freeman, 1665; *m.* (firstly) 19th May, 1647, Lydia BUTLER, *d.* 25th January 1667, dau. of Nicholas BUTLER, *m.* (secondly) the widow of John BIGGS, dau. of John BASSETT.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. JOHN, *b.* 22d January, 1648, of whom later.
- II. James, of Concord, *b.* 14th September, 1653; *d.* 20th September, 1735; graduated at Harvard, 1675; Captain of Militia, 1684; Deputy, 1700-1701; *m.* Rebecca WHEELER, dau. of Capt. Timothy WHEELER; had issue.
- III. Martha, *b.* 22d September, 1657; *d.* unmarried, 23d November, 1678.
- IV. Stephen, *b.* 10th August, 1662; *d.* November, 1732; Justice of the Peace; Colonel of Militia; *m.* 1st December, 1686, Mercy CLARK, dau. of Capt. Christopher CLARK; left issue.
- V. Samuel, *b.* 3d July, 1665; *m.* Hannah JONES, dau. of ——— JONES; had issue.

JOHN MINOT of Dorchester; *b.* 22d January, 1648; served in Mount Hope Campaign, King Philip's War, 1675; *m.* 11th March, 1670, Elizabeth BRECK, *d.* 6th April, 1691, dau. of Edward BRECK.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN, 1672, of whom later.
- II. Josiah, *b.* 25th December, 1674; *d.* in infancy.
- III. Israel, *b.* 23d August, 1676.
- IV. Josiah, *b.* 27th August, 1677.
- V. Jerusha, *b.* 28th January, 1679; *m.* 18th January, 1706, Zabdiel BOYLSTON.
- VI. George, *b.* 16th February, 1682.

JOHN MINOT of Dorchester; *b.* 10th October, 1672; *m.* (firstly) 21st May, 1696, Mary BAKER, *d.* 15th February, 1717, dau. of John BAKER; *m.* (secondly) Hannah ENDICOTT, who *d.s.p.*, dau. of ——— ENDICOTT.

## ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth, *b.* 24th February, 1697; *d.* in infancy.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 6th June, 1699; *d.* in infancy.
- III. John, *b.* 1st June, 1701; *d.* in infancy.
- IV. GEORGE, of whom later.
- V. Mary, *b.* 28th December, 1705; *d.* in infancy.
- VI. Mary, *b.* 9th March, 1708; *m.* 18th March, 1730, Oliver WISWALL.
- VII. Elizabeth, *b.* 23d February, 1711; *m.* 27th January, 1729, Thomas WYER.

GEORGE MINOT of Dorchester; *b.* 2d November, 1703; *d.* 10th November, 1744; Cornet of Horse, 1st Massachusetts Regiment, 1741; *m.* 24th December, 1729, Abigail FENNO, dau. of Benjamin FENNO.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN, *b.* 9th November, 1730, of whom later.
- II. Jerusha, *b.* 9th January, 1734; *m.* Col. Lemuel ROBINSON.
- III. Abigail, *b.* 8th January, 1737.
- IV. Samuel, *b.* 13th March, 1742.

JOHN MINOT of Dorchester; *b.* 9th November, 1730; *d.* 25th January, 1805; Lieutenant of Militia; *m.* Martha BLAKE, *d.* 13th August, 1797, dau. of Nathaniel BLAKE.

## ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth, *b.* 4th December, 1753; *m.* 30th April, 1775, William SUMNER.
- II. GEORGE, *b.* 1755, of whom later.
- III. Martha, *b.* 8th August, 1760; *m.* 17th December, 1781, Lemuel CRANE.
- IV. John, *b.* 7th August, 1764; *d.* 21st January, 1774.
- V. Hannah, *b.* January, 1767; *m.* 7th March, 1797, Joseph WILD.
- VI. Abigail, *b.* 31st May, 1769; *m.* 18th December, 1794, Joseph PIERCE.
- VII. Nathaniel, *b.* 12th July, 1773; *m.* (firstly) Rachel WILD; *m.* (secondly) Elizabeth BAILEY, *d.* 5th February, 1855; leaving issue.

GEORGE MINOT of Dorchester; *b.* 27th November, 1755; *d.* 14th September, 1826; Matross (artillery man) in Colonel ROBINSON's Regiment, in the Revolutionary War; *m.* 29th October, 1778, Eunice BILLINGS, *d.* 18th December, 1849, dau. of Oliver BILLINGS.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 9th May, 1779; *d.* in infancy.
- II. George (twin), *b.* 28th April, 1781; *d.* in infancy.
- III. Eunice (twin), *b.* 28th April, 1781; *m.* Essa GLOVER.
- IV. JOHN, *b.* 16th November, 1783, of whom later.
- V. Sophia, *b.* 2d September, 1787; *m.* Daniel TALBOT.

- VI. Martha, *b.* 2d August, 1789; *m.* Caleb WILSON; *d.* 17th August, 1874.
- VII. Elizabeth, *b.* 11th July, 1793.
- VIII. George, *b.* 6th May, 1796.
- IX. Oliver Billings, *b.* 12th January, 1802; *d.* in infancy.
- X. Mary Davenport, *b.* 27th August, 1803; *d.* unmarried, 30th December, 1848.

JOHN MINOT, *b.* 16th November, 1783; *d.* 5th March, 1861; *m.* 27th November, 1806, Calla SMITH, *d.* 2d October, 1851, dau. of Joseph SMITH.

#### ISSUE

- I. John Oliver Billings, *b.* 16th December, 1807; *d.* 10th March, 1880.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 13th June, 1809; *d.* 17th December, 1814.
- III. Henry Dearborn, *b.* 4th November, 1811; *d.* 20th May, 1816.
- IV. Elizabeth Augusta, *b.* 24th September, 1816; *d.* 25th December, 1896;  
*m.* Dr. Benjamin H. WEST.
- V. CHARLES HENRY, *b.* 11th January, 1819, of whom later.
- VI. Caroline Augusta, *b.* 10th March, 1824; *d.* in infancy.

CHARLES HENRY MINOT, *b.* 11th January, 1819; *m.* 28th January, 1857, Maria Josephine GRAFTON, *d.* 12th July, 1893, dau. of Maj. Joseph GRAFTON, U. S. A., Surveyor of the Port of Boston, and, by her had issue.

#### ISSUE

- I. JOSEPH GRAFTON, *b.* 13th January, 1858, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Grace Josephine, *v.* 19th September, 1859; *m.* 12th May, 1886, Francis Inman AMORY.
- III. Charles Henry, *b.* 9th November, 1862; *d.* 30th November, 1887.

*Residence.*—301 Berkeley Street, Boston, Massachusetts.

*Arms.*—Azure, two chevronels dancette argent, in chief a label of three points gules.

*Crest.*—A cross and three stars gules.

*Motto.*—Ad astra per aspera.

## Morrison

**S**AMUEL TURNER MORRISON of Iowa City, Iowa; *b.* there 14th July, 1878; *m.* there, 20th January, 1910, Hazel Adelaide FRISBIE, *b.* there 10th November, 1892, dau. of Albert Butler and Anna (WEAVER) FRISBIE.

### ISSUE

- I. Cora Adelaide, *b.* 23d October, 1910.
- II. William Frisbie, *b.* 31st July, 1914.

SAMUEL TURNER MORRISON was educated at State University of Iowa; Director of the Commercial Savings Bank; Treasurer of the Iowa Improvement Company; Graduate State University of Iowa; Secretary and Treasurer STEVENS-MORRISON Investment Company; Director Mississippi Valley Electric Company.



## Lineage

JOHN S. MORRISON, *b.* in Londonderry, Ireland, 1760; *d.* 31st January, 1844, at Tremont, Illinois; came circa 1792 from Londonderry or Derry, Ireland and settled in Franklin County, Pennsylvania; *m.* Ann GILFILLAN, *d.* 8th August, 1828, in Franklin County, Pennsylvania, a relative of Alexander T. STEWART, the New York Merchant.

### ISSUE

- I. Andrew, *b.* 22d June, 1791, in Ireland.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 16th September, 1793; *d.* 23d August, 1840; *m.* 26th August, 1830, James F. HENDERSON of Wyoming, Illinois, who *d.* 9th February, 1881.
- III. Nancy, *b.* 27th September, 1795; *m.* 1st April, 1816, Isaac WHITE of Illinois.
- IV. James Gilfillan, *b.* 20th June, 1797; *d.* November, 1850.
- V. JOHN HUSTON, *b.* 19th May, 1799, of whom later.

JOHN HUSTON MORRISON of Iowa City; *b.* 19th May, 1799; *d.* 3d May, 1869; *m.* 10th January, 1825, at Chambersburg, Pennsylvania, Isabella Work DICKEY, *b.* 30th October, 1807, *d.* 8th December, 1879, dau. of John DICKEY, *b.* 1782; *d.* 1855, and Isabella WORK.

### ISSUE

- I. Rev. Theodore Nevin of Chicago, Illinois; *b.* London, Franklin Company, Pennsylvania, 5th November, 1825; *d.* 30th March, 1889; *m.* Anna Eliza HOWLAND, *b.* 1827, *d.* 31st December, 1890.

- II. John Crawford of Albia, Iowa; *b.* Indiana County, Pennsylvania, 19th September, 1830; *d.* Albia, Iowa, August, 1907; *m.* 6th June, 1865, Ella A. SWAN.
- III. Anna Belle, *b.* Indiana County, Pennsylvania, 16th August, 1832; *m.* David YOUNG of Illinois, who *d.* in Iowa.
- IV. James Work, *b.* Pekin, Illinois, 2d January, 1836; *d.* 14th September, 1902; *m.* Hannah Caroline STEWART, *b.* Owego, New York, *d.* 9th February, 1865.
- V. WILLIAM ANDREW, *b.* 10th March, 1838, in Tremont, Illinois, of whom later.
- VI. Martha Elizabeth, *b.* 9th May, 1840, in Tremont, Illinois; *m.* James L. FEELEY.
- VII. Susan Pauline, *b.* 9th October, 1843, in Tremont, Illinois; *m.* A. J. CASSADAY.

WILLIAM ANDREW MORRISON of Iowa City, Iowa; *b.* 10th March, 1838, at Tremont, Illinois; *d.* 29th May, 1900, at Iowa City, Iowa; *m.* 3d November, 1863, at Burlington, Iowa, Elizabeth Francanna JONES, *b.* 20th January, 1838, in Springfield, Ohio.

#### ISSUE

- I. Wesley Jones, M.D., *b.* 29th November, 1870, at Iowa City, Iowa; *m.* 17th January, 1900, Mary THOMAS, dau. of John M. and ——— (CONGER) THOMAS.

#### ISSUE

1. Elizabeth, *b.* 2d September, 1905.
2. John, *b.* 4th September, 1907.
- II. Cora Belle, resides at Iowa City, Iowa; Member Colonial Dames of America.
- III. SAMUEL TURNER, *b.* 14th July, 1878, the subject of this memoir.
- IV. William Francis, *b.* 26th February, 1881; Major of the United States Field Artillery; *m.* 7th November, 1905, Bessie TAYLOR.

#### ISSUE

1. Virginia, *b.* 6th September, 1906.

*Arms.*—Or, on a cross sable five fleur-de-lis of the field.

*Crest.*—A cubit arm in armour holding a branch of oak all proper.

*Residence.*—Iowa City, Iowa.

*Clubs.*—University, Elks.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of the American Revolution.

## Maternal Lineage

## Burgess

COLONEL WILLIAM BURGESS, *b.* 1662; *d.* 24th January, 1686; came from Truro, Cornwall County, Wales; settled in Virginia, then South River, Maryland, Anne Arundel County; Member of the Assembly, 1681-1682; Member of the Council, 1682-1686; Colonel of Foot; Justice of the High Provincial Court; General of all Military Forces of the Province of Maryland; his landed estate comprised some 10,000 acres of land; *m.* (firstly) Elizabeth ROBINS, dau. of Edward ROBINS; *m.* (secondly) Mrs. Richard EWEN; *m.* (thirdly) Ursula GORDON.

## ISSUE

- I. CAPTAIN EDWARD, of whom later.
- II. George, was High Sheriff; *m.* Catherine STOCKETT, widow, and removed to County Devon, England.
- III. William.
- IV. John, *d.* young.
- V. Joseph, *d.* young.
- VI. Benjamin, sold his estate and went to England.
- VII. Charles of Westphalla; *m.* a dau. of Capt. Henry HANSLAP; had issue.
- VIII. Elizabeth.
- IX. Susannah, *m.* Maj. Nicholas SEWALL.
- X. Anne.

CAPTAIN EDWARD BURGESS came from Virginia with his father; was Commissioner for Opening the Port of Londontown; Justice of the Provincial Court and Captain of the Foote; he was the Executor and heir of George PUDDINGTON who came to Virginia in the *Sea Flower* in 1622; *m.* Sarah CHEW, dau. of Samuel CHEW, the son of John of Chestertown.

## ISSUE

- I. Samuel, *m.* Elizabeth DURBIN.
- II. John, *m.* (firstly) Jane MACKLEFRESH; *m.* (secondly) 1733, Elizabeth SPARROW.
- III. Margaret, *m.* ——— WARE.
- IV. Elizabeth, *m.* ——— NICHOLSON.
- V. Anne, *m.* ——— WHITE.
- VI. SARAH, of whom later.
- VII. Susannah, *m.* ——— RICHARDSON.

SARAH BURGESS of MARYLAND; *m.* 1709, Benjamin GAITHER of Gaither Fancy, Howard County, Maryland.

## ISSUE

- I. Benjamin GAITHER, *d.* unmarried.
- II. JOHN GAITHER, *b.* 1767, of whom later.
- III. Edward GAITHER, *m.* Eleanor WHITTLE.
- IV. Samuel GAITHER, Attorney; *d.* unmarried.
- V. Henry GAITHER.
- VI. William GAITHER.
- VII. Elizabeth GAITHER, *m.* ——— DAVIS.
- VIII. Anne GAITHER, *m.* ——— HAMMOND.
- IX. Sarah GAITHER.
- X. Mary GAITHER, *m.* ——— LONG.
- XI. Cassandra GAITHER, *m.* ——— LINTHICUM.

JOHN GAITHER of "Bite the Biter" Howard County, Maryland; *m.* Agnes ROGERS, dau. of Capt. John ROGERS of Prince George County, Maryland.

## ISSUE

- I. Evan GAITHER.
- II. Vachel GAITHER, was a Captain in the Revolution.
- III. Zachariah GAITHER, *m.* Sarah WARFIELD, dau. of Edward and Rachel (RIGGS) WARFIELD.
- IV. John Rogers GAITHER.
- V. Mary GAITHER, *m.* Seth WARFIELD.
- VI. SARAH GAITHER, of whom later.
- VII. Susannah GAITHER, *m.* Nathan WATERS.
- VIII. Agnes GAITHER.

SARAH GAITHER of South River, Maryland; *m.* Richard WARFIELD, of "Brandy," near Millersville, Maryland.

## ISSUE

- I. Launcelot WARFIELD.
- II. Mary WARFIELD.
- III. Richard WARFIELD, Jr.
- IV. ELIZABETH WARFIELD, *b.* 1747, of whom later.

ELIZABETH WARFIELD, *m.* 15th April, 1762, Col. Charles WARFIELD, of Carroll County, Maryland.

## ISSUE

- I. Alexander WARFIELD.
- II. Mary WARFIELD.
- III. Elizabeth WARFIELD.
- IV. Rezin WARFIELD.
- V. Anne WARFIELD, *b.* 17th March, 1779; *m.* 15th December, 1796, Rev. Dr. Joshua JONES, whose son Wesley JONES, *m.* Margaret James POOLE,

whose dau. Elizabeth Francanna JONES, *m.* William Andrew MORRISON, whose son Samuel Turner MORRISON is the subject of this memoir.

- VI. Elizah WARFIELD.
- VII. Launcelot WARFIELD.
- VIII. David WARFIELD.
- IX. Dennis WARFIELD.
- X. Rev. Charles WARFIELD.

*Arms* (BURGESS).—Or a fesse chequy, or, and gules, in chief, three crosses, crosslet fitchie of the last.

### Warfield

CAPTAIN RICHARD WARFIELD came from Berkshire, England, and settled near Annapolis in 1662, west of Crownsville, Anne Arundel County, Maryland; *d.* 1703-1704; in 1696 was one of the Vestry of St. Ann's Church; he was Captain of Anne Arundel Militia, 1689; signed an address to King William, 1689, as "Military Officer;" was a large landowner, his estate reaching back to the beautiful sheet of water, Round Bay of the Severn; *m.* in 1670, Elinor BROWNE, heiress of Capt. John BROWNE of London, England, who with his brother, Capt. Peregreen BROWNE ran two of the best equipped merchant transports between London and Annapolis.

#### ISSUE

- I. Richard, *m.* (firstly) Marion CALDWELL; *m.* (secondly) Sarah GAMBRILL.
- II. Elinor.
- III. John, *m.* 1696, Ruth GANTHER.
- IV. Alexander.
- V. Benjamin.
- VI. Rachel, *m.* ——— YATES.

RICHARD WARFIELD, *b.* 1676; *d.* 1755; Burgess for Anne Arundel County, Maryland, 1716-1717; Justice of Anne Arundel County, 1714-1715, 1718-1719, 1722, 1732-1737; Presiding Justice, 1735-1737; Vestryman of St. Anne's Parish, 1710-1729; *m.* circa 1700, Ruth CRUTCHLEY, dau. of Thomas and Margaret (BALDWIN) CRUTCHLEY.

#### ISSUE

- I. ALEXANDER, of whom later.
- II. Ruth, *m.* Joseph HALL.
- III. Rachel, *m.* Robert DAVIDGE.
- IV. Lydia, *m.* (firstly) Dr. Samuel STRINGER; *m.* (secondly) Col. Charles RIDGLEY of Hampton.

ALEXANDER WARFIELD of Warfield's Contrivance, Howard County, Maryland; *d.* 1773; *m.* Dinah DAVIDGE, 3d December, 1723.

## ISSUE

- I. Joshua (Dr.)
- II. Azel.
- III. Rezin.
- IV. Philemon (Capt.), *m.* Assantha WATERS.
- V. CHARLES (Colonel), of whom later; *b.* 30th August, 1738; *d.* 23d June, 1790.
- VI. Sophia, *m.* ——— SIMPSON.
- VII. Dinah, *m.* ——— WOODWARD.
- VIII. Sarah, *m.* ——— PRICE.
- IX. Ann, *m.* (firstly) ——— MARRIOTT; (secondly) ——— COALE.
- X. Basil.
- XI. Davidge.

COLONEL CHARLES WARFIELD, *m.* 15th April, 1762, Elizabeth WARFIELD; removed to Sams Creek near Carroll County, Maryland.

## ISSUE

- I. Alexander.
- II. Mary.
- III. Sarah.
- IV. Elizabeth.
- V. Rezin.
- VI. Rezin.
- VII. Anne, *b.* 17th March, 1774; *m.* 15th December, 1796, Rev. Dr. Joshua JONES, their son, Wesley JONES, *m.* Margaret James POOLE, their dau. Elizabeth Francanna JONES, *m.* William Andrew MORRISON.

## ISSUE

1. Wesley Jones MORRISON, M.D.; *b.* 29th November, 1870; *m.* 17th January, 1900, Mary THOMAS, dau. of John THOMAS.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Elizabeth MORRISON, *b.* 2d September, 1905.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. John MORRISON, *b.* 4th September, 1907.
2. Cora Belle MORRISON.
3. Samuel Turner MORRISON, *b.* 14th July, 1878; *m.* 20th January, 1910, Hazel A. FRISBIE.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Cora A. MORRISON, *b.* 23d October, 1910.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. William F. MORRISON, *b.* 31st July, 1914.

4. William Francis MORRISON, *b.* 26th February, 1881, Major of United States Field Artillery; *m.* 7th November, 1905, Bessie TAYLOR, dau. of Col. Sydney W. TAYLOR.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Virginia MORRISON, *b.* 6th September, 1906.

- VIII. Elizah.  
IX. Launcelot.  
X. David.  
XI. Dennis.  
XII. Charles (Rev.).

**Hanson**

JOHN HANSON, *b.* 1630; *d.* 1714; he was a Justice of the Peace for Charles County, Maryland, 1694-1696; his son

SAMUEL HANSON, *b.* 1685; *d.* 1740; Burgess Charles County, 1716-1717, 1728-1731; Commissary Charles County, 1734; *m.* Elizabeth STORY; their son

SAMUEL HANSON, *b.* 1716; *d.* 1794; was Justice and County Commissioner Charles County, 1755-1775, and High Sheriff, 1774.

**Hutchins**

FRANCIS HUTCHINS lived in Calvert County, Maryland; he *m.* Elizabeth BURRAGE, dau. of John BURRAGE and Margaret, surname unknown; he was a Member of the Maryland House of Assembly, 1694; Justice of Calvert County, 1679-1698; Burgess for Calvert County, 1682-1684, 1694-1697; *d.* 1698; Mary HUTCHINS *m.* Samuel THOMAS.

**Richardson**

WILLIAM RICHARDSON came to Virginia in the *Paul* of London in 1634; removed to Maryland in 1666; became a Member of the Lower House of the Assembly, 1676-1683; Member of the Maryland General Assembly, 1678-1684; *d.* 1697; *m.* Elizabeth EWEN, widow of Richard TALBOT.

**Rogers**

MAJOR JOHN ROGERS lived in Prince George County, Maryland; he was a Member of the Conventions of Maryland, 1774-1776; Council of Safety, 1775; Major Lower Battalion of Prince George County, Maryland; *d.* 1789.

**Thomas**

LIEUTENANT PHILIP THOMAS came from Bristol, England, in 1651; he *m.* Sarah HARRISON; Member of the High Commission governing Maryland, 1656; one of those who in 1659 surrendered the government to Lord Baltimore, Lieutenant Provincial Forces of Maryland before 1656.

**Wynne**

DOCTOR THOMAS WYNNE, Speaker of the First Provincial Assembly of Pennsylvania, 1682-1683, having accompanied William PENN to America in the *Welcome*; Judge of the Supreme Court, 1686-1690; President of Assembly, 1687-1688; *m.* Martha BUTTALL.

## Mould

**J**OHANNES C. MOULD of Montgomery, New York; *b.* there 3d February, 1783, in the Mould Homestead; *d.* there March, 1870; *m.* 17th June 1815, Mary SHAFER, *b.* 1798, *d.* 29th January, 1861.



### ISSUE

- I. Christopher, *b.* 16th May, 1816; *d.* 23d May, —; *m.* 11th December, 1843.
- II. Catharina, *b.* 23d February, 1818; *d.* 13th August, 1818.
- III. Daniel, *b.* 6th June, 1819; *d.* 12th March, 1902.
- IV. Moses, *b.* 6th October, 1821; *d.* 14th August, 1877.
- V. Mary, *b.* 17th July, 1826; *d.* 1899; *m.* 27th March, 1845, Thomas WAIT of Montgomery, New York, *b.* 27th January, 1821, *d.* 1903, son of Samuel and Mary (WELCH) WAIT of Banwell, Somersetshire, England, who came to America in 1821 and settled in Montgomery, New York.

### ISSUE

1. Thomas WAIT, *d.* in infancy.
2. Thomas WAIT, *d.* in infancy.
3. Martha WAIT, *b.* 10th January, 1847; *m.* 1872 (?).
4. Charles D. WAIT, *b.* 18th October, 1848; *m.* 1897 (?).
5. Mary E. WAIT, *b.* 10th October, 1850; *m.* 1885 (?).
6. George W. WAIT, *b.* 7th November, 1852; *d.* 18th August, 1911; *m.* 1897 (?).
7. Alida WAIT, *b.* 15th March, 1856; *m.* 1880.
8. Effie WAIT, *b.* 25th February, 1858; *m.* 1883 (?).
9. Wesley WAIT, D.D.S., of Newburgh, New York; *b.* 15th May, 1861; is patentee of the fan used in the New York concentrating air to the axis of motion; also the inventor of the electric sockets used on incandescent lamps which he sold to Thomas A. EDISON in 1885; the inventor also for a device for interlocking steel girders, eliminating the use of rivets; is the author of a treatise entitled "Basic Laws of the Universe or the Unit of Universal Existence," *m.* (firstly) Emily S. RAWLINS, dau. of Gen. John A. RAWLINS; *m.* (secondly) 1905, Anne E. KNAPP, dau. of Samuel Trevor KNAPP.

## ISSUE

1<sup>st</sup>. Lucille Rawlins WAIT, *b.* 25th February, 1887; *m.* 7th June, 1906, John S. BULL.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>st</sup>. Stephen BULL, *b.* 19th January, 1907.
- 2<sup>nd</sup>. J. A. Rawlins BULL, *b.* 25th July, 1908.
- 3<sup>rd</sup>. William BULL, *b.* 24th October, 1912.
- 4<sup>th</sup>. Richard W. BULL, *b.* 31st July, 1914.

- 10. Augustus WAIT, *b.* 1863; *d.* 1868.
- 11. Annie WAIT, *b.* 15th April, 1868; unmarried.

- VI. Eva, *b.* 4th March, 1824; *d.* 11th May, 1891.
- VII. Martha, *b.* 7th February, 1827; *d.* 1846.
- VII. Jessie, *b.* 19th December, 1831; *d.* 26th September, 1911.
- IX. Herman, *b.* 24th April, 1834; *d.* 1843.
- X. William S., *b.* 8th January, 1837.
- XI. John C., *b.* 8th October, 1839; *m.* 16th March, 1908.
- XII. Anna, *b.* 27th April, 1842; *d.* 23d August, 1914.

*Arms* (WAIT).—Argent a chevron between three bugle horns stringed sable, garnished or.

*Crest*.—A bugle horn stringed sable garnished or.

*Motto*.—Pro aris et focis.

## Lineage (Mould)

This surname appears in Colonial documents spelled variously MOUL, MAUL, MOUWL and MOYL. In the original Dutch MOUL signifies "mouth." For a century and a half the name has been spelled MOULD. According to the records of the Holland Society, Christoffel MOUL is the progenitor of the MOULD family in America. He was a son of Johannes MOUL of Leyden, Holland. That the family was of distinguished station is evidenced by the family crest which is thus described by FAIRBAIRN, "demi-lion rampant, gardant, or." Christoffel MOUL sailed for America on the ship *Friendship*, commanded by Captain HEYDT, which reached Esopus (now Kingston, New York), in 1710. Here he lived until 1732. In 1715 he enlisted under Captain WITTAKER in Col. John RUTSEN's Regiment and was frequently called upon to defend life and property from the incursions of the Indians. In 1732 Christoffel MOUL removed to that part of Wallkill precinct now embraced in the town of Montgomery, Orange County, New York, where the family have resided for many generations. He became an Elder of the First Dutch Reformed Church of Montgomery in 1736. He served in Capt. John BYARD's Company of Militia, enlisting in 1738; *m.* Anna Juliana SERVING, SEVRING, SERGIN or ZARINS as variously spelt.

## ISSUE

- I. Diewertjen, *b.* 12th September, 1712; *m.* 14th January, 1733, Andries DEKKER.

## ISSUE

1. Phillipus DEKKER, *bapt.* 26th March, 1735.
2. Annaatje J. DEKKER, *b.* 3d May, 1737.
- II. Margriet, *b.* 19th September, 1714; *bapt.* 22d October, 1734; *m.* Benjamin CONSTAYSEL (CONSTABLE).

## ISSUE

1. Phillipus, *b.* 7th October, 1740.
2. Marretje B., *b.* 17th May, 1743.
3. Christoffel, *b.* 20th May, 1745.
4. Marretje, *b.* 23d May, 1749.
5. Benjamin (twin), *b.* 19th January, 1751.
6. Deborah (twin), *b.* 19th January, 1751.
7. Johannes, *b.* 24th October, 1754.
- III. Anna Catryna, *b.* 3d November, 1717; *bapt.* in Montgomery, 23d May, 1736; *m.* Henrich WELLER.

## ISSUE

1. Anna Juliana WELLER, *b.* 7th October, 1740.
2. Wilhelimne WELLER, *b.* 20th May, 1745.
3. Phillipus WELLER, *b.* 1st August, 1747.
4. Lea WELLER, *b.* 28th March, 1751.
5. Catherina WELLER, *b.* 16th May, 1753.
- IV. JOHANNES, *b.* 31st July, 1720, of whom later.
- V. Phillipus, *b.* 12th October, 1722; *m.* Susanna HUI (HUEY).

## ISSUE

1. Antje, *b.* 15th October, 1751.
2. Catharina, *b.* 24th October, 1754; said to have *m.* Isaac ROOSA.
3. Robert, *b.* 27th August, 1757; *m.* Jane STEWART.
4. James, *b.* 8th January, 1761.
5. Philip (not authentic).
- VI. Marretje, *b.* 16th July, 1734; *m.* Jan MAKLIN.

## ISSUE

1. Anna MAKLIN, *b.* 15th October, 1751.
2. Maria MAKLIN, *b.* 18th November, 1753.
- VII. Annanje, *b.* 17th April, 1726; *m.* Johannes or John KAMFFORT (COMFORT).

## ISSUE

1. Hanna KAMPPORT, *bapt.* 30th April, 1751.
2. Rachel KAMPPORT, *bapt.* 1st January, 1754.
3. Mary KAMPPORT, *bapt.* 2d February, 1756.
4. Sarah KAMPPORT, *bapt.* 14th November, 1765.
5. Deborah KAMPPORT, *bapt.* 30th April, 1768.

VIII. Elizabeth, *b.* 25th September, 1727; *m.* William COMFORT.

## ISSUE

1. William COMFORT, *b.* 13th January, 1754.
2. Elizabeth COMFORT, *b.* 5th May, 1759.
3. Susanna COMFORT, *b.* 2d May, 1761.
4. Jopia COMFORT, *b.* 4th November, 1769.

JOHANNES MOULD, *b.* 31st July, 1720, in Kingston; *d.* 15th March, 1804; was a Sergeant in Captain New KIRK's Company of Militia in 1756 for guarding the Western frontier; served during the War of the Revolution in Colonel McCLANGHRY's Regiment; *m.* 6th September, 1743, Maria Catharina MENGES, *b.* 7th April, 1746, *d.* 26th May, 1806.

## ISSUE

- I. CHRISTOFFEL, *b.* 20th May, 1745, of whom later.
- II. Antje, *b.* 7th April, 1746; *m.* Abraham DICKERSON.

## ISSUE

1. Molly DICKERSON, *b.* 31st October, 1767.
2. Antje DICKERSON, *b.* 10th January, 1772.
3. Elenora DICKERSON, *b.* 8th October, 1775.
4. Adam DICKERSON, *b.* 4th April, 1779.

- III. Johannes, *b.* 31st May, 1756; served during the War of the Revolution in Colonel McCLANGHRY'S REGIMENT; *m.* 8th May, 1777, Maria LAW.
- IV. Eva, *b.* 4th February, 1761; *m.* Johannes MILLER, *b.* May, 1756.

CHRISTOFFEL MOULD, *b.* in the town of Montgomery, New York, 20th May, 1745; served in the Colonial Wars in both Ulster and Orange County Militia and during the War of the Revolution in Colonel McCLANGHRY'S Regiment; *m.* 23d March, 1773, Rubina DICKERSON.

## ISSUE

- I. Johannes, *b.* 10th April, 1774; *bapt.* 2d May, 1774; *d.* young.
- II. Eleanora (date of birth illegible).
- III. Wilhelm, *b.* 7th April, 1777.

- iv. Maria, *b.* 25th October, 1778.
- v. Elizabeth, *bapt.* 13th May, 1781.
- vi. JOHANNES C., *b.* 3d February, 1783, the subject of this memoir.
- vii. Philip, *b.* 28th June, 1785.
- viii. Eva, *b.* 16th September, 1787.
- ix. Anne, *b.* 10th November, 1789.
- x. Caty (Katie), *b.* 3d February, 1792.

*Arms* (MOULD).—Sable two bars wavy argent, in chief a lion passant guardant of the last.

*Crest*.—A demi-lion rampant guardant or.

## Penrose

**B**OIES PENROSE, Senator, A.B.; *b.* at Philadelphia, 1st November, 1860; graduated with honors at Harvard University, 1881; A.B., 1881; admitted to the Bar of Philadelphia, and practiced in Philadelphia, 1883; Member of the House of Representatives, 1884-1886, Member of the State Senate, 1887-1890; President pro tem, 1889 and 1891; United States Senator, Pennsylvania, three terms, 1897-1915; Chairman Republican State Committee, 1903-1905; Member Republican National Committee 1904, 1908; Delegate Republican National Committee, 1900, 1904 and 1908. Author: "History of the City Government of Philadelphia."



## Lineage

**BARTHOLOMEW PENROSE**, son of Bartholomew PENROSE of St. Stephens' Parish, Bristol; *bapt.* 21st January, 1674; *d.* November, 1711; emigrated to America and settled in Philadelphia circa 1700; *m.* 1703, Esther LEECH, dau. of Tobias Leech, of Philadelphia (formerly of Cheltenham County, Gloucester), England.

### ISSUE

- I. Dorothy, *b.* 1703; *d.* 11th August, 1764.
- II. Sarah, *b.* 1705; *d.* 28th April, 1777; *m.* Richard MATHER.
- III. Bartholomew, *b.* 1708; *m.* 21st May, 1737, Mary KIRLL, dau. of John KIRLL; had issue.
- IV. THOMAS, *b.* 1709, of whom later.

**THOMAS PENROSE** of Philadelphia; *b.* 1709; *d.* 1757; *m.* 21st October, 1731, Sarah COATS, dau. of John COATS, of Philadelphia, she *m.* (secondly) Capt. Lester FALKNER, and *m.* (thirdly) Anthony DUCHÉ.

### ISSUE

- I. Bartholomew, *d.* young.
- II. Thomas, *b.* 22d January, 1734; *d.* 28th November, 1815; *m.* 7th July, 1757, Ann DOWDING, dau. of Joseph DOWDING; left issue.
- III. John, *d.* young.
- IV. JAMES, *b.* 23d February, 1738, of whom later.
- V. Samuel, *b.* 11th November, 1742; *d.* 1796; left issue; *m.* (firstly) 30th April, 1766, Ann FLEESON, dau. of Plunket FLEESON; *m.* (secondly) 30th September, 1780, Sarah MOULDER.
- VI. Bartholomew, *d.* in infancy.

VII. Isaac, *b.* 1st March, 1747; *d.* 16th January, 1784; left issue; *m.* (firstly) Cassandra HALL, of Maryland, who *d.* 1781; *m.* (secondly) Ann, surname not given.

VIII. Benjamin, *d.* young.

IX. Jonathan, *b.* 10th July, 1752; *m.* 8th November, 1775, Ann ROWAN, dau. of John ROWAN; had issue.

JAMES PENROSE of Philadelphia; *b.* there, 23d February, 1738; *d.* 7th September, 1771; *m.* 1766, Sarah BIDDLE, who *d.* 24th October, 1794, dau. of John BIDDLE, of Philadelphia, she *m.* (secondly) 15th August, 1776, John SHAW.

## ISSUE

I. John, *d.* in infancy.

II. CLEMENT BIDDLE, *b.* 20th February, 1771, of whom later.

CLEMENT BIDDLE PENROSE of Philadelphia; *b.* there 20th February, 1771; one of the three Commissioners for the Territory ceded by France to the United States; *m.* 1st August, 1796, Anne Howard BINGHAM, dau. of Maj. Charles BINGHAM.

## ISSUE

I. CHARLES BINGHAM, *b.* 6th October, 1798, of whom later.

II. Clement Biddle, *b.* 30th September, 1802; *m.* 3d June, 1830, Anne WILLIAMSON, dau. of Joseph Biddle WILLIAMSON of New Orleans.

III. James Wilkinson, Major in United States Army; *b.* 1808; *m.* 1st January, 1849, Mary Ann HOFFMAN, dau. of Gen. William HOFFMAN, of the United States Army.

IV. Howard.

V. Ann, *d.* 1832.

VI. Mary, *d.* 1886.

VII. Sarah Tillier, *d.* 15th December, 1821.

CHARLES BINGHAM PENROSE, *b.* at Frankford, Philadelphia, 6th October, 1798; *d.* 1857, admitted to the Bar, in Philadelphia, 9th May, 1821; Member of the Senate of Pennsylvania, 1833-1842; Speaker of the Senate; Solicitor to the Treasury, 1841; *m.* 16th March, 1824, Valeria Fullerton BIDDLE, dau. of William McFunn BIDDLE.

## ISSUE

I. William McFunn, Colonel 6th Regiment, United States Army; *b.* 29th March, 1825; *d.* 2d September, 1872; *m.* July, 1858, Valeria MERCHANT, dau. of Gen. Charles MERCHANT.

## ISSUE

1. Sarah Merchant.

2. Valeria Biddle.

3. Ellen Williams.

4. Virginia Merchant.

- II. RICHARD ALEXANDER FULLERTON, *b.* 24th March, 1827, of whom later.
- III. Sarah Clementina, *m.* September, 1854, William Sergeant BLIGHT.

## ISSUE

1. Charles Penrose BLIGHT, *b.* 8th October, 1855; *d.* unmarried, 4th July, 1895.
  2. William Sergeant BLIGHT, *b.* 7th March, 1858, of the Philadelphia Bar; *m.* 6th December, 1890, Cornelia Taylor BLIGHT, dau. of Isaac Oliver BLIGHT.
  3. Elihu Spencer BLIGHT, *b.* 11th November, 1860; graduated at the University of Pennsylvania, 1881.
  4. Lydia Spencer BLIGHT, *b.* 26th April, 1863; *m.* 7th December, 1886, John F. HAGEMAN, of New Jersey, who *d.* 1st July, 1893.
- IV. Clement Biddle, *b.* 27th October, 1832; Member of the Philadelphia Bar and Judge of the Orphans' Court; *m.* 30th September, 1857, Mary LINNARD, dau. of Stephen Beasley LINNARD.

## ISSUE

1. Emily Linnard, *b.* 17th October, 1858.
2. Valeria Fullerton, *b.* 29th October, 1860.
3. Charles Bingham, *d.* young.
4. Stephen Beasley Linnard, B.A., S.D., D.D.; *b.* 20th December, 1864; President of Whitman College, Walla Walla, Washington; was graduated B.A., William College, 1885; B.D., Yale, 1890; given honorary degree D.D. by Ripon and Williams, 1905; Pastor Congregational Church of Daylon, Washington, 1890-1894; President of Whitman College, Walla Walla, Washington, 1894—; President of Pacific Coast Theological Conference; President of Association of Colleges and Universities of the Pacific Northwest; Secretary-Treasurer of the Northwestern Educational Foundation; *m.* 17th June, 1896, in Hartford, Connecticut, Mary Deming SHIPMAN, *b.* 27th July, 1868, dau. of the Hon. Nathaniel SHIPMAN, who *m.* 25th May, 1859, Carline ROBINSON.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Mary Deming, *b.* 26th March, 1898.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Frances Shipman, *b.* 16th February, 1900.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Clement Biddle, *b.* 14th November, 1902.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. Nathaniel Shipman, *b.* 14th November, 1902.
- 5<sup>1</sup>. Virginia, *b.* 9th September, 1904.
- 6<sup>1</sup>. Stephen Beasley Linnard, *b.* 19th March, 1904.

5. Helen, *m.* 17th October, 1901, Thomas Leiper HODGE.
6. Elizabeth Colegate, *m.* 3d February, 1891, Rev. Henry Everston COBB, D.D.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Dorothy Penrose COBB, *b.* 31st October, 1892.
  - 2<sup>1</sup>. Oliver Ellsworth COBB, *b.* 3d February, 1895.
  - 3<sup>1</sup>. Emily Linnard COBB, *b.* 22d June, 1899.
  - 4<sup>1</sup>. Clement Biddle Penrose COBB, *b.* 16th September, 1900.
7. Lydia Baird, *b.* 22d September, 1871.
  8. Mary Clementina, *b.* 16th April, 1875.
- v. Charles Bingham, *b.* 29th August, 1838; *m.* 29th December, 1870, Clara ANDAIRESE, dau. of Dr. James Wheeler ANDAIRESE.

## ISSUE

1. Charles Bingham, *b.* 25th March, 1872.
2. Clement Andairese, of Baltimore, Maryland; *b.* 2d January, 1874; graduated M.D., Johns Hopkins University.

RICHARD ALEXANDER FULLERTON PENROSE, *b.* at Carlisle, Pennsylvania, 24th March, 1827; graduated at the University of Pennsylvania, M.D., 1849; Dickinson College, LL.D., 1872; Member of the College of Physicians, Philadelphia, and one of the Founders of the University Hospital; *m.* 28th September, 1858, Sarah Hannah BOIES, dau. of Jeremiah Smith Hubbard BOIES, of Cecil County, Maryland.

## ISSUE

- I. Boies, *d.* in infancy.
- II. BOIES, *b.* 1st November, 1860, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Charles Bingham, *b.* 1st February, 1862; A.B., Harvard, 1881; A.M., Ph.D., 1884; M.D., University of Pennsylvania, 1884 (LL.D., 1909); Resident Physician, Pennsylvania Hospital, 1885-1886; Out-Patient Surgeon to same; Surgeon to Gynecean Hospital, from its foundation, 1887; Surgeon German Hospital, 1890; Professor of Gynecology, University of Pennsylvania, 1893-1899; retired; President Pennsylvania Board Game Commissioners; Members Advisory Board Pennsylvania State Department of Health; Member College of Physicians of Philadelphia, American Philosophical Society, Academy Natural Sciences (Member of Council); Fellow American Association for the Advancement of Science; President Zoological Society, Philadelphia; Member Philadelphia Club. Author: "Text Book of Diseases of Women" (six editions); contributor to medical publications and to scientific journals on mathematics and physical subjects; Director

Philadelphia Saving Fund Society. Residence, 1720 Spruce Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *m.* 17th November, 1892, Katherine DREXEL of ~~New York~~, dau. of Joseph W. DREXEL.

## ISSUE

1. Charles Bingham, *d.* in infancy.
  2. Sarah Hannah Boies, *b.* 23d June, 1896.
  3. Boies, *b.* 20th November, 1902.
- iv. Richard Alexander Fullerton, *b.* 17th December, 1863; Geologist, Mining Engineer, A.B., Harvard, 1884; A.M., Ph.D., 1886; unmarried; Geologist in charge survey of Eastern Texas, for Texas Geological Survey, 1888; appointed 1889 by Geological Survey of Arkansas to make detailed reports on the manganese and iron ore regions of Arkansas; Professor Economical Geology, at Leland Stanford, Jr. University, 1893; Special Geologist United States Geological Survey, 1894, to examine and report on gold districts of Cripple Creek, Colorado; Member Board of Managers Philadelphia, Germantown and Norristown Railway Company; Director Ridge Avenue Passenger Railway Company of Philadelphia; Trustee University of Pennsylvania; Associate Editor *Journal of Geology*; Member American Philosophical Society; Fellow Royal Geographical Society, American Association for the Advancement of Science, Geological Society of America, Colorado Scientific Society; Member American Institute Mining Engineers; Mining and Metallurgical Society of America, Geological Society, Washington, Academy of Natural Sciences, Philadelphia, Washington Academy Sciences. Author: "The Nature and Origin of Deposits of Phosphate of Lime," 1888; "Geology of the Gulf Tertiary of Texas," 1889; "Manganese: Its Uses, Ores, Deposits," 1890; "The Iron Deposits of Arkansas," 1892; also other reports, papers, and articles on economical geology. Residence, 1331 Spruce Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.
- v. Spencer, Mining Engineer; *b.* Philadelphia, 2d November, 1865; A.B., Harvard, 1886; a founder, Secretary and Director of Utah Copper Company; a pioneer in Cripple Creek, Colorado, Mining District, and still identified with several of its mines; Secretary and Director United States Sugar and Land Company, Beaver Land and Irrigation Company; Director Ray Consolidated Copper Company, Chino Copper Company, First National Bank (Colorado Springs, Colorado), Cripple Creek Central Railroad, Beaver, Penrose and Northern Railway, Grand Junction and Grand River Valley Railway, Colorado; on staff of Governor PEABODY of Colorado, 1903-1904; Republican, Member of the following Clubs, Philadelphia, Union League, Philadelphia Country, Racquet (Philadelphia), University, Union League

(New York), Denver, Denver Country (Denver), El Paso, Cheyenne Mountain, (Colorado Springs), Alta (Salt Lake City), Yondotega (Detroit), Travelers (Paris, France). Residence, Colorado Springs; *m.* 26th April, 1906, Mrs. Julie Villiers (LEWIS) McMILLAN, of Detroit.

VI. Francis Boies, *b.* 2d August, 1867; *d.* at El Paso, Texas, 8th June, 1901.

*Residence.*—1331 Spruce Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

*Arms.*—Argent, three bends sable each charged with as many roses as of the field.

*Crest*—A trout Naïant or.

## Presby

**F**RANK HENRY PRESBY of Montclair, New Jersey; *b.* 2d October, 1856, at Newark, New Jersey; *m.* there 5th December, 1895, Harriet Myers COOK, *b.* 16th July, 1875, dau. of William Halsey COOK, *b.* 3d October, 1839, *m.* 12th October, 1869, to Ida M. TAYLOR, who *d.* 14th December, 1875.

### ISSUE

- I. Dorothea, *b.* 15th September, 1896; *d.* 1 May, 1899.
- II. Mildred, *b.* 17th April, 1899.
- III. Betsey Flint, *b.* 2nd February, 1905.

FRANK HENRY PRESBY was educated at the public schools of Newark, New Jersey; was for twenty-four years with the Clark Estates, New York, fourteen years as agent and manager.

## Ineage

JOSEPH PRESBY also known as PRESBURY of Bradford, New Hampshire, *b.* 1753; *d.* 11th October, 1827; served in Capt. Isaac BALDWIN's Company in Col. John STARKE's 1st New Hampshire Regiment, Revolutionary War; he entered the service 23d April, 1773, and served three months and sixteen days; was in service 26th September, 1776, in Col. Thomas TASH's Regiment; *m.* Hannah CAMPBELL.

### ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. JESSE CAMPBELL, *b.* 1796, of whom later.

JESSE CAMPBELL PRESBY of Bradford, New Hampshire; *b.* 22d February, 1796; *d.* 1851; *m.* 1821, Betsy Walton FLINT, *b.* 8th August, 1798, *d.* 1821, dau. of Deacon Simeon FLINT, *b.* 24th June, 1775, at North Reading, Massachusetts, *d.* 3d July, 1857, in Stripton, Canada, *m.* 25th September, 1795, Betsy POPE, *b.* 13th August, 1777, in Danvers, Massachusetts. Simeon FLINT was the fifth son of Lieut. Benjamin FLINT, who served in the French and Indian Wars, he being the son of Captain Thomas FLINT, who served in King Philip's War and in the expedition in 1675 against the Narragansetts, in which he was wounded. Betsey POPE, was dau. of Ebenezer and Annie (PUTNAM) POPE, who was *m.* 17th July, 1757; Ebenezer POPE was the son of Joseph POPE, *b.* Salem Village, 16th June, 1687, *d.* there 13th September, 1755, *m.* 7th February, 1715, Mehitable PUTNAM, *b.* there 20th July, 1695. She was the daughter of John PUTNAM, III, of Salem Village, *b.* 14th July, 1667, *m.* Hannah, surname not given. John PUTNAM was the son of Captain PUTNAM, *bapt.* in Astons Abbots, England, 27th May, 1627, *d.* April, 1710, in Salem Village, was Corporal, 1672; served in the troops raised at Salem and Lynn for King Philip's War, Commissioned Lieutenant, 7th October, 1678; Captain, 1687; Deputy to the General Court, 1679-1692. He *m.* 3d September, 1652, Rebecca PRINCE. Capt. John PUTNAM was the son of John PUTNAM, the emigrant, *bapt.* at Wingrove Bucks,

17th January, 1579, *d.* 30th October, 1662, in Salem, Massachusetts; admitted to the Church in Salem in 1647, *m.* Priscilla GOULD. His ancestry runs as follows: Nicholas,<sup>11</sup> John,<sup>10</sup> Richard,<sup>9</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Nicholas<sup>7</sup> (of the Record of 1574), William,<sup>6</sup> Henry,<sup>5</sup> William,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> Sir Roger,<sup>2</sup> Sir Roger,<sup>1</sup> and Thomas PUTNAM.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

1. WILLIAM JOSEPH HENRY, *b.* 1825, of whom later.

WILLIAM JOSEPH HENRY PRESBY of Newark, New Jersey; *b.* 22d October, 1825, in Sherbrooke Canada; *d.* 23d January, 1870; *m.* 25th December, 1855, Elizabeth Ann HUSK, *b.* in Denville, New Jersey, *d.* 5th February, 1913, at Montclair, *gd. dau.* of Jonathan HUSK, who served as a private in Capt. Yelles MEADE's Company, 1st New Jersey Regiment, Revolutionary War; 1st New Jersey Regiment and was discharged 5th March, 1779.

## ISSUE

1. FRANK HENRY, *b.* 2d October, 1856, the subject of this memoir.

*Residence.*—95 Upper Mountain Avenue, Montclair, New Jersey.

*Clubs.*—Montclair, Montclair Golf, Montclair Athletic, Drug and Chemical Club of New York.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of American Revolution, New Jersey Historical.

## Price

**B**RIGADIER-GENERAL BUTLER DELAPLAINE PRICE, U. S. A., of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *b.* 27th May, 1845, at Philadelphia; *m.* 18th October, 1866, at Philadelphia, Clara Agnes GILLMORE, dau. of James Clarkson and Elizabeth Ann (DUNLAP) GILLMORE.

### ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth Senter, *b.* 4th September, 1867; *m.* 17th August, 1899, Carver HOWLAND (see "Colonial Families," volume IV, pages 221-23).

### ISSUE

1. Jeanette HOWLAND, *b.* 6th May, 1902.
- II. Gillmore Delaplaine, *b.* 7th March, 1870; *m.* 11th June, 1902, Elizabeth Arnold WHALING.

### ISSUE

1. Mary Gwynne, *b.* 16th March, 1903.
  2. Barbara, *b.* 29th July, 1907; *d.* 6th September, 1909.
- III. Ethel Hunt, *b.* 7th April, 1876; *d.* 19th April, 1884.

BUTLER DELAPLAINE PRICE entered the Volunteer Service of the United States as Second Lieutenant of the 2d Pennsylvania Cavalry, 6th December, 1861; promoted to First Lieutenant, 1863; Captain, 1864; Honorably mustered out of Volunteer Service, 5th January, 1865; served in the Cavalry Corps, Army of the Potomac; appointed Second Lieutenant, 4th United States Infantry, 11th May, 1866; First Lieutenant, 25th November, 1873; Regimental Adjutant, 1881-1886; Captain, 17th September, 1886; Major, 2d March, 1899; Lieutenant Colonel, 1st United States Infantry, 5th March, 1901; transferred to 4th United States Infantry, 23d July, 1901; Colonel, 16th United States Infantry, 18th October, 1902; retired at his own request after forty-two years service, 26th December, 1905; Brigadier General, United States Army, Retired, 26th December, 1905; participated in campaign of Army of the Potomac (except Wilderness), 1862-1865; served on the Plains for twenty-three years in all, participating in Indian campaigns, 1867-1879; served in the Cuban campaign of 1898 against Santiago de Cuba, participating in battles of El Caney, San Juan and Capture of Santiago; sailed on United States Transport *Grant* for the Philippines in January, 1899 (by Suez Canal), reached Manila 7th March, took part in various campaigns on islands until 25th December, 1901; commanded Brigade at the Military Manoeuvres at Manassas, September, 1904; commanded all Regular Troops at the St. Louis Exposition, November, 1904, to January, 1905; commanded a Brigade at Fort William McKinley, Philippine Islands, from 26th January, 1905, to the latter part of August or first part of September.

## Lineage

The PRICE family is descended from Patriarch Jonathan PRICE, a native of Wales, *b.* 1699; he settled in Philadelphia; *m.* 8th February, 1731, Mary CHANDLER, dau. of John and Elizabeth (——) CHANDLER of Philadelphia.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN, of whom later.
- II. Mary, *m.* ——— ASHTON.
- III. Susannah, *m.* ——— AYRES.

JOHN PRICE of Philadelphia; *m.* 29th December, 1760, Hannah DELAPLAINE, dau. of James DELAPLAINE, son of Patrician Emigrant DELAPLAINE of France and Holland, who founded the family name in Pennsylvania.

## ISSUE

- I. CHANDLER, *b.* 22d February, 1766, of whom later.

CHANDLER PRICE of Philadelphia; *b.* 22d February, 1766; *d.* 27th December, 1827; *m.* 8th March, 1800, Ellen MATLACK, *b.* 17th November, 1780 *d.* 28th March 1862 dau. of Titus and Sarah (RENSHAW) MATLACK.

## ISSUE

- I. Sarah *b.* 6th March 1801; *d.* April 1877.
- II. Ellen Matlack *b.* 23 April 1804; *d.* 7th January 1894.
- III. Elizabeth *b.* 30th March 1806; *d.* 3d October 1867.
- IV. RICHARD BUTLER of whom later.
- V. Chandler *b.* 22d January 1810; *d.* 3d April 1813.

RICHARD BUTLER PRICE of Philadelphia Pennsylvania; *b.* 15th December 1807; *d.* 15h July, 1876; *m.* 25th October, 1841, Elizabeth Senter HUNTT, *b.* 1815, *d.* 9th January, 1883, dau. of Clement Smith and Sarah Ann (SENDER) HUNTT of Virginia, Purser, United States Navy. Sarah Ann (SENDER) HUNTT, *b.* 1798, *d.* January, 1884, dau. of Dr. Isaac and Eliza (ARNOLD) SENTER of Rhode Island. Dr. SENTER was *b.* 1753, at Londerry, New Hampshire, *d.* at Newport, Rhode Island, 10th December, 1799. It was while pursuing his studies with Dr. MOFFATT, a Scotch physician, that he received news of the battle of Lexington, 19th April, 1775. He joined the Rhode Island troops as Surgeon and marched to Cambridge; was with General ARNOLD at the assault upon Quebec, where he was captured and held for some time as a prisoner; retired from the Army in 1779 and resumed the practice of medicine at Pawtucket; later served several terms as a Representative to the General Assembly; in 1780 was appointed Surgeon and Physician General and removed to Newport; was an able writer and contributor to European journals; was a Fellow of the London, England and Massachusetts Medical Societies; he was a member of the Society of the Cincinnati and for many years President of the Rhode Island Society.

## ISSUE OF RICHARD BUTLER AND ELIZABETH SENTER (HUNTT) PRICE

- I. Fannie Maria, *b.* 19th April, 1843; *d.* 12th January, 1845.
- II. BUTLER DELAPLAINE, *b.* 27th May, 1845, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Ella Virginia, *b.* 15th January, 1848; *d.* 21st November, 1851.
- IV. Chandler, *b.* 16th May, 1851; *d.* 7th November, 1861.

*Residence.*—"The Cairo," Washington, D. C.

*Clubs.*—Army and Navy.

*Societies.*—Loyal Legion, Sons of the American Revolution, Army of the Potomac (Life Member), Army and Navy Union, Foreign Wars, Military Order of the Caraboa, National Geographic Society, Newport Historical Society (Newport, Rhode Island).

## Roach

**W**ALTER THOMAS ROACH, *b.* 5th November, 1870, in Philadelphia; *m.* 17th January, 1899, at Media, Pennsylvania, Mary Fisher STELLWAGEN, *b.* 28th February, 1871, in Philadelphia, dau. of Thomas Cook STELLWAGEN, M.D., of "Belair," Media, Pennsylvania, *b.* 24th July, 1841; son of Captain Henry S. STELLWAGEN, U. S. Navy and Mary Ann COOK, *m.* 5th March, 1868, Annie Eliza CARPENTER, *b.* 13th March, 1843, *d.* 6th October, 1907, dau. of Francis G. CARPENTER and Mary Blake RISBROUGH.

## Lineage

The founder of this branch of the American family was Isaac ROACH, I; *b.* in Scotland circa 1710; he was sailing master of a British fleet sent from England in 1740 to determine the boundary line between Delaware and Maryland; he settled at Rehoboth, Delaware, in the same year; *m.* in England circa 1730.

### ISSUE

I. ISAAC, *b.* 1748, in Rehoboth, Delaware, of whom below.

ISAAC ROACH, II, *b.* 1748, at Rehoboth, Delaware, but shortly after removed to Philadelphia where he resided in the old district of Southwark until his death in August, 1818; he was Treasurer of the Society for the Relief of Distressed and Decayed Pilots; he held a Captain's commission in the Colonial Navy under the Navy Board and Pennsylvania Committee of Safety for the Defense of the Delaware River and Bay from 23d October, 1775, and remained in the service until 23d August, 1784; he commanded the armed boats *Delaware*, *Congress*, *Wirt*, *Chatham*, *Franklin* and *Hancock*. His record is referred to in "Journal of Isaac ROACH," printed in *Pennsylvania Historical Society Magazine* in 1893, page 129, and his commissions were held successively under the proprietary of Pennsylvania from Benjamin FRANKLIN, George WASHINGTON, John ADAMS, JEFFERSON and MADISON, and, with the exception of a few years, he remained in Government Service until his death. His services are mentioned in the Minutes of the Naval Board on pages 128, 153, 264, 267, 275, 294, 305, 756 and 761, Volume 1, in Library of Historical Society of Pennsylvania and other Libraries. He filled the grade of First and Second Lieutenant of various armed boats before promotion to the Captaincy and took part in the defense of Fort Mifflin on the Delaware. He was an officer on board the *Charming Sally*, a brig assisting the *Hyder Ali* in the capture of the British ship *General Monk* in Delaware Bay and was badly wounded in that engagement. The *Charming Sally* was captured by the British and recaptured by Captain ROACH. Captain ROACH was one of a Committee in 1779 formed to dispense Provisions during the scarcity of food during and following the War. He was also one of a Committee afterwards termed the "Patriotic Society" which was formed after the British occupancy of Philadelphia to denounce Toryism and British sympathiz-

ers, a part of which sympathy was manifested by the holding of the fête known as the "Meschianza" for the entertainment of British officers then in Philadelphia. Captain ROACH commanded the pilot boat *Federal Pilots* during the Land and Water Pageant at Philadelphia 4th July, 1788. He *m.* 25th January, 1775, at St. Paul's Church on South Third Street, Philadelphia, Martha SCANLAN, dau. of William SCANLAN of Dublin, Ireland; he *d.* in 1818 and was buried at St. Peter's, Third and Pine Streets, Philadelphia.

#### ISSUE

- I. George Washington, *d.* unmarried.
- II. ISAAC, III, *b.* in Philadelphia 24th February, 1786, of whom later.
- III. A daughter, *d.* in early youth.
- IV. A daughter, *d.* in early youth.

ISAAC ROACH, III, of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; born there 24th Feb., 1786; *d.* 30th December, 1848; was buried in family vault at St. Peter's, Third and Pine Streets, Philadelphia; served with distinction in the War of 1812; he was first commissioned as Lieutenant, 2d Regiment Artillery, under Lieut.-Col. Winfield SCOTT; later Adjutant, 2d Regiment Artillery, under Col. George IZARD; was a prisoner of War in Quebec, finally making his escape with two companions but after facing the hardships and rigors of a Canadian winter, was recaptured by troops in pursuit. He was a volunteer and second in command of the attacking party led by Lieutenant ELLIOTT of the United States Navy in two small boats which captured the British vessels of war *Detroit* and *Caledonian* under the British guns at Fort Erie, a feat described by Henry CLAY in his speech on the new army bill in 1813 as one which "whether placed on maritime or land account, for judgment, skill and courage has never been surpassed." He resigned from the Army, by brevet; 1st April, 1824, Major ROACH served as Guardian of the Poor; Commissioner of the Almshouse Purchase; Manager of Christ Church Hospital; Member of the Select Council of Philadelphia and Board of Health; Treasurer of the United States Mint at Philadelphia, and was elected Mayor of Philadelphia, in 1838; he was also a Vestryman of St. Peter's, Third and Pine Streets, for many years; *m.* 4th October, 1819, Mary HUDDALL, dau. of Joseph and Rebecca (ALLEN) HUDDALL, descendant from Nathaniel ALLEN, *b.* in Somersetshire, England, and landed at Chester, Pennsylvania, December, 1681, from Bristol, England, in the ship *Bristol Factor*, Roger DREW, Master; he was one of Penn's Commissioners to found a colony, his commission from William PENN bears date, London, 25th October, 1681; Nathaniel ALLEN was one of the first Grand Jury which assembled in Pennsylvania.

#### ISSUE

- I. William, *b.* 18th July, 1820, in Fort Columbus, Governor's Island, New York; *d.* 7th October, 1821.
- II. JOSEPH HUDDALL, *b.* 17th April, 1822, of whom later.

- iii. Thomas Randall, *b.* 10th October, 1823; *d.* 11th April, 1875; unmarried.
- iv. Rebecca Huddell, *b.* 26th April, 1825; *d.* 1888; *m.* Samuel COOPER; no issue.
- v. Isaac (twin), *b.* 8th July, 1827; *d.* 26th July, 1827.
- vi. Allen (twin), *b.* 8th July, 1827; *d.* 30th July, 1827.

JOSEPH HUDDALL ROACH of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *b.* 17th April, 1822, in Philadelphia; *d.* 16th May, 1876; was a Vestryman at old St. Peter's Church; a member of Capt. John CADWALADER's Artillery Company in 1844, and a member of the old Schuylkill Skating Club, Social Art (afterwards Rittenhouse Club); *m.* 15th April, 1846, Eliza Walter JONES, dau. of Walter Moore and Maria (HOLTON) JONES of Philadelphia. Walter Moore JONES was a descendant from Rhys JONES, *b.* in Llamorganshire, Wales, who arrived with his wife Hannah, and son, Richard, as one of the colony which landed at Upland, near Chester, in 1684. He held no office; his family by marriage was connected with notable families of the colonies; his *gd.* son, Rhys JONES, *m.* Amy COCK, *gd.* dau. of Judge COCK, one of PENN's Justices, at Chester, also one of the Councillors to Governor MARKHAM. Maria HOLTON was the dau. of Robert HOLTON of "Mulberry Fields," Park Hall, St. Mary's County, Maryland, and Mary WISEMAN, dau. of Henry WISEMAN, who was one of the Councillors of Governor Leonard CALVERT, son of the first Lord Baltimore and settled in St. Mary's County, Maryland, in 1634. Henry WISEMAN came of an old Essex County family and was the son of Sir Thomas WISEMAN, Knight, of Rivenhall, and was one of that party of gentlemen adventurers, who arrived in Maryland on the ships *The Ark* and *The Dove*, to found the colony under the land grants of the Crown to George CALVERT, first Lord Baltimore. Maria HOLTON *m.* (secondly) Joseph R. CHANDLER of Massachusetts and Philadelphia, United States Minister to Naples, Member of Congress, etc.

## ISSUE

- I. JOSEPH CHANDLER, *b.* 13th March, 1847, of whom later.
- II. Mary Huddell, *b.* 7th November, 1848; *d.* 23d August, 1912; *m.* 5th June, 1879, Pierce ARCHER, II, *b.* 25th September, 1838, *d.* 1st December, 1913, son of Pierce ARCHER.

## ISSUE

- 1. Nina Roach ARCHER, *b.* 7th June, 1880; *m.* 21st May, 1901, Arthur Primrose BAUGH, *b.* 26th April, 1879, son of William Maddon and Harriet (THOMPSON) BAUGH of Philadelphia.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Arthur Primrose BAUGH, Jr., *b.* 9th June, 1902.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Pierce Archer BAUGH, *b.* 6th February, 1905.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Nina BAUGH, *b.* 18th March, 1907.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. Mary Archer BAUGH, *b.* 18th September, 1909.

2. Pierce ARCHER, III, *b.* 1st January, 1882; *m.* 9th June, 1910, Dorothy Kingston HOFFMAN, *b.* 3d November, 1886, dau. of John White and Florence Kingston (McCAY) HOFFMAN.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Pierce ARCHER, Jr., IV, *b.* 10th February, 1912.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. John Hoffman ARCHER, *b.* 29th July, 1913.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Harriet Kingston ARCHER, *v.* 8th April, 1916.

JOSEPH CHANDLER ROACH of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *b.* there 13th March, 1847; *d.* there 7th May, 1888; was a Graduate of Seton Hall College, Pennsylvania, and was in business as a Merchant; he was one of the founders of the Riverton, New Jersey, and Chesapeake Bay Yacht Clubs. He *m.*, 4th January, 1870, Mary Zema THOMAS of Philadelphia, *b.* 27th April, 1847, dau. of John Gallaher THOMAS (*b.* Hunterstown, Adams Co., Pa. 18th October 1818, *m.* 19th May, 1846, *d.* 8th January 1849) of Emmitsburg, Md. and Philadelphia and Josephine BEYLLE, dau. of Joseph Beylle BAILLY, who *m.* about 1800 Marie Madeleine Therese Luise LE MAISTRE *b.* Fort Dauphin, St. Domingo, 1781, *d.* in Philadelphia 1872, dau. of Louis LE MAISTRE, Captain of Dragoons and Commandant of Limonade Parish, St. Anne, St. Domingo, son of Jean Pierre LE MAISTRE, Seneschal Judge Civil and Criminal of Cap, St. Domingo, and Marie Madeleine LE COISTEUX. Louis LE MAISTRE *m.* 1780 Marie Madeleine Pierre DE MONTENEGRO, dau. of Jacques Bruno Thomas DE MONTENEGRO, Captain of Militia and native of Seville in Spain and Marie Madeleine LE MAISTRE. Joseph Beylle BAILLY was the son of Jean Silvain BAILLY, son of James and Cecilia (GUICHON) BAILLY. He Curator of the Royal Gallery of Paintings under Louis XVI. Jean Silvain BAILLY was the first President of the National Assembly, first Mayor of Paris and was a pupil and associate of LACAILLE, the great astronomer. BAILLY was elected a member of the Academy of Sciences, 1763; a Member of the French Academy, 1783; a Member of the Academy of Inscriptions and Belles Lettres, 1785; he was guillotined 12th November, 1793, by order of the Revolutionary Tribunal on account of his loyalty to Queen Marie Antoinette.

## ISSUE

- I. WALTER THOMAS, *b.* 5th November, 1870, the subject of this memoir
- II. Joseph HUDDALL, *b.* 18th January, 1873; *m.* 27th April, 1898, Alice Morgan BANKSON, *b.* 3d April, 1875, dau. of John Palmer BANKSON, *b.* 5th December, 1834, *d.* 27th December, 1876, *m.* Anne Catherine, dau. of Morgan ASH. John Palmer BANKSON was Captain of Company F, 118th (Corn Exchange) Regiment, Pennsylvania Volunteers; in 1863 Assistant Inspector-General of 1st Brigade, 1st Division, 5th Army Corps; the same year acting Assistant Inspector, 1st Division, 5th Corps, on Major-General GRIFFIN's Staff; Brigadier-General, National Guard of Pennsylvania, 1869; Major-General, National Guard, 1876; was elected a member of the Schuylkill Fishing Company of the State in Schuylkill, 25th March, 1870.

## ISSUE

1. Joseph Huddell, Jr., *b.* 3d February, 1899.
  2. Katherine Bankson, *b.* 30th April, 1900.
  3. Alice Margaret, *b.* 30th January, 1902; *d.* 3d February, 1906.
  4. Isaac, IV, *b.* 17th March, 1906.
  5. Thomas Bankson, *b.* 22d June, 1907.
  6. Walter Thomas, II, *b.* 21st November, 1910.
- III. Mary Edith, *b.* 7th April, 1874; *m.* (firstly) 27th October, 1897, George Edward CURTIS; *m.* (secondly) 3d November, 1909, Dr. Fielding Otis LEWIS, *b.* 20th August, 1878, graduated June, 1906, Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia; Assistant Laryngologist and Assistant in Otology at Jefferson Medical College Hospital; Laryngologist to the Philadelphia General Hospital; Laryngologist to the State Hospital for Feeble Minded and Epileptics at Spring City, Pennsylvania; Member American Medical Association, Pennsylvania State Medical Association, Philadelphia County Medical Society, Philadelphia Laryngological Society, American Laryngological, Otological and Rhinological Society, Racquet Club; son of James Fielding LEWIS, M.D., and Sarah OVERBY of Hubbardsville, Henderson County, Kentucky.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. George Edward CURTIS, Jr., *b.* 20th January, 1900; *d.* 24th August, 1900.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. Mary Edith LEWIS, *b.* 12th October, 1911.

*Residence.*—"Blue Hill Farm," Media, Delaware County, Pennsylvania.

*Motto.*—Mon Dieu est ma roche.

*Clubs.*—Rittenhouse, Rose Tree Hunt.

*Societies.*—Historical Society of Pennsylvania.

## Robbins

**R**EV. FRANCIS LE BARON ROBBINS, A.B., D.D., of Greenfield, Massachusetts; formerly of Philadelphia, Pa.; *b.* 2d May, 1830; *m.* 14th October, 1874, Lucy Morton HARTPENCE, *b.* 13th October, 1856, at Nashville, Tennessee, dau. of Rev. Alexander and Martha (MORTON) HARTPENCE and niece of Hon. Levi P. MORTON.



### ISSUE

- I. Eleanor Hartpence, *b.* 4th July, 1875; *d.* 4th April, 1878.
- II. Howard Chandler, B.A., D.D., of 209 Madison Avenue, New York City; *b.* 11th December, 1876, in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; B.A., Yale College, 1899; B.D., Episcopal Theological School, Cambridge, 1903; D.D. Williams College, 1916; ordained Deacon, 1903, by the Rt. Rev. William LAWRENCE, Bishop of Massachusetts; Priest, 1904, by the Rt. Rev. Edwin S. LINES, Bishop of Newark; Curate, St. Peter's, Morristown, New Jersey, 1903-1905; Rector, St. Paul's, Englewood, New Jersey, 1905-1911; Rector, Church of the Incarnation, New York, since 1911; Dean elect of the Cathedral of St. John the Devine, New York; Chaplain of the Society of Colonial Wars in the State of New York, since 1914; Member of the National Institute of Social Sciences, Member of the Elihu Club, New Haven, and Yale Club, New York, and of the following societies, Phi Beta Kappa, Chi Delta Theta, Sons of the Revolution, Colonial Wars, Mayflower Descendants; *m.* 30th April, 1907, Englewood, New Jersey, Mary Louise BAYLES, *b.* 9th May, 1879, dau. of Robert and Martha (SMITH) BAYLES.
- III. Helen Morton, *b.* 4th November, 1878; *d.* 28th May, 1891.
- IV. Margaret Bradford, *b.* 11th September, 1881; *m.* 1909, Hon. Dana MALONE, *b.* Arcade, New York, 8th October, 1857; son of James C. and Mary E. MALONE, received public school education; student, Harvard Law School; admitted to bar, 1881; Trial Justice, Franklin County, Massachusetts, 1890-1906; Member Massachusetts House of Representatives, 1893, 1894 (Chairman Judiciary Committee); Senate, 1895-1896 (Chairman Judiciary Committee); Member Republican State Committee, 1897-1905; District Attorney, Northwestern District of Massachusetts, 1902-1905; Attorney-General of Massachusetts, 1906-1910; resumed practice January, 1911; Director of First National Bank, Greenfield; Trustee and Member of Investment Committee, Franklin Savings Institution, Greenfield; Episcopalian, and is a member of the Algonquin, Brookline Country, and Harvard Clubs. Residence, Greenfield, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE

1. Helen MALONE.
2. Frances MALONE.
3. Dana Bradford MALONE.

V. Mary Alice, *b.* 19th December, 1882.

VI. Francis Le Baron, *b.* 3d May, 1884, at Geneva, Switzerland; A.B., LL.B., A.B., Williams College, 1906; LL.B., Harvard, 1910; member of the firm of Winthrop and Stimson, attorneys at law 32 Liberty Street, New York City; *m.* 18th June, 1910, Frances Cleveland LAMONT, dau. of the late Col. Daniel Scott and Juliet (KINNEY) LAMONT of New York City. Col. Daniel Scott LAMONT was Secretary of War during President CLEVELAND's second administration. Francis Le Baron ROBBINS, Jr., is a member of Harvard (Williams), Meadow Brook, Williams, Huntington Country and Church Clubs, Society of Mayflower Descendants and Society of the Colonial Wars.

## ISSUE

1. Elizabeth Bradford, *b.* 15th January, 1915.

VII. Dorothea Le Baron, *b.* 16th November, 1889.

REV. FRANCIS LE BARON ROBBINS, graduated at Williams College; A.B., 1854; D.D., Union College; ordained to the Presbyterian Ministry, 1860; Pastor of Green Hill Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, 1860-1867; Founder and Pastor Oxford Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, 1869-1883; Founder and Pastor Beacon Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, 1886, an institutional church established in the midst of 100,000 working people in Kensington, Philadelphia. Residence, Greenfield, Massachusetts.

**Lineage**

RICHARD ROBBINS, *b.* in England; came to America in 1639; settled first at Charlestown, Massachusetts, and soon after at Cambridge; shared in the division of the Church Lands, 1652, receiving 80 acres; in 1678 he gave deeds to his sons, Samuel, 36 acres; Nathaniel, 34; to dau. Rebecca and her husband, John WOODWARD, 30 acres; *m.* Rebecca, surname not given.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *bapt.* 31st May, 1640.
- II. Samuel, *b.* 22d May, 1643.
- III. NATHANIEL, *b.* 1649, of whom later.
- IV. Rebecca, *m.* John WOODWARD.

NATHANIEL ROBBINS of Cambridge; *b.* there 1649; *d.* there 1719; *m.* 7th August, 1669, Mary BRAZIER.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. Mercy, *b.* 30th November, 1676.
- II. NATHANIEL, *b.* 28th February, 1678, of whom later.

NATHANIEL ROBBINS of Cambridge, Massachusetts; *b.* there 28th February 1678; *d.* there 26th January, 1761; *m.* 1695, Hannah CHANDLER, dau. of William CHANDLER, who *m.* Mary DANE, dau. of Dr. John DANE.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. PHILEMON, *b.* 19th September, 1709, of whom later.

REV. PHILEMON ROBBINS of Branford, Connecticut; *b.* 19th September, 1709, at Cambridge; *d.* 13th August, 1781, in Branford; Graduate of Harvard College, 1729; was a Pastor greatly beloved by his people; a memorial tablet to him has been placed at the right of the pulpit in the Congregational Church of Branford to keep alive the memory of his work and worth; *m.* (firstly) 24th December, 1735, Hannah FOOTE, *d.* 16th June, 1776, dau. of Dr. Isaac FOOTE and his wife Rebecca DICKERMAN, dau. of Lieut. Abraham DICKERMAN; *m.* (secondly) 28th October, 1778, Mrs. Jane MILLS, who *d.* 30th July, 1788.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Philemon, *b.* 1st November, 1736; *d.* 6th September, 1757.
- II. Chandler, *b.* 19th August, 1738; *m.* Jane PRINCE.
- III. AMMI RUHAMAH, *b.* 25th August, 1740, of whom later.
- IV. Hannah, *b.* 1st September, 1742; *d.* 11th November, 1747.
- V. Rebecca, *b.* 27th July, 1744; *d.* 7th February, 1751.
- VI. Irene, *b.* 16th November, 1746; *d.* 6th January, 1800; *m.* George D. THOMPSON.
- VII. Sarah, *b.* 11th January, 1749; *m.* Rev. Peter STARR.
- VIII. Hannah Rebecca, *b.* 18th April, 1751; *d.* 9th February, 1799; *m.* (firstly) Rev. John KEEP; *m.* (secondly) Hon. Jahleel WOODBRIDGE.
- IX. Rebecca Hannah, *b.* 7th April, 1753; *d.* 1st September, 1789; *m.* Dr. William M. GOULD.

REV. AMMI RUHAMAH ROBBINS of Norfolk, Connecticut; *b.* 25th August, 1740, in Branford, Connecticut; *d.* 31st October, 1813, in Norfolk; Graduate of Yale College, 1760; was installed Minister at Congregational Church at Norfolk, 28th October, 1761; settled as Minister there fifty-two years; Chaplain in Revolutionary Army; Trustee of William College for seventeen years; studied theology with Dr. BELLAMY and for many years had a large number of students with him fitting for college; *m.* 16th May, 1762, Elizabeth LE BARON, dau. of Dr. Lazarus LE BARON and his wife Lydia BRADFORD, dau. of David BRADFORD, who was grandson of Governor William BRADFORD.

## ISSUE

- I. Philemon, *b.* 18th March, 1763; *d.* 20th March, 1763.
- II. Philemon, *b.* 28th March, 1764; *d.* 26th September, 1766.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* 5th January, 1766; *d.* 9th January, 1766.
- IV. Mara, *b.* 8th January, 1767; *d.* 9th January, 1767.
- V. Ammi Ruhamah, *b.* January, 1768; *m.* Salome ROBBINS.
- VI. Elizabeth, *b.* 8th January, 1770; *d.* 6th October, 1815; *m.* (firstly) 1789, Grove LAWRENCE; *m.* (secondly) 16th May, 1811, Roswell GRANT.
- VII. Nathaniel, *b.* 18th June, 1772; *d.* 19th February, 1814; was twice married.
- VIII. Francis LeBaron, *b.* 9th March, 1775; *d.* young.
- IX. Thomas, *b.* 11th August, 1777; *d.* 13th September, 1856.
- X. Sarah, *b.* 29th August, 1779; *m.* Joseph BATTELL.
- XI. James Watson, *b.* 19th April, 1782; *m.* Maria EGGLESTON.
- XII. SAMUEL, *b.* 29th August, 1784, of whom later.
- XIII. Francis Le Baron, *b.* 30th December, 1787; *d.* April, 1850; *m.* (firstly) Priscilla (LE BARON) ALDEN; *m.* (secondly) Hannah S. COOK.

SAMUEL ROBBINS of Woodbury, Connecticut, and Camillus, New York; *b.* 29th August, 1784, in Norfolk, Connecticut; *d.* 6th April, 1860, in Penn Yan, New York; *m.* 27th May, 1817, Fanny OSBORNE, daughter of Jeremiah and Anna (SHERWOOD) OSBORNE and sister of Hon. Thomas Burr OSBORNE, Judge of Fairfax County. Jeremiah OSBORNE served as a soldier throughout the Revolutionary War, later a Member of the Legislature of Western Connecticut.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary Sherwood, *b.* 25th July, 1818; *m.* 3d September, 1846, Rev. James H. KASSON.
- II. Frances, *b.* 20th September, 1820; *d.* 26th March, 1886; *m.* 16th September, 1847, Rev. William Wiltshire ROBINSON.
- III. Samuel, *b.* 2d September, 1822; *d.* 8th June, 1869; *m.* 29th June, 1858, Elizabeth M. OLIVER.
- IV. Susan, *b.* 31st December, 1825; *d.* 31st August, 1873; *m.* 15th September, 1853, Rev. Charles LITTLE.
- V. Thomas Burr, *b.* 4th January, 1828; was one of the largest coal operators in Western Pennsylvania; *m.* (firstly) 25th May, 1850, Alice BROCKWAY; *m.* (secondly) 17th September, 1861, Mary Ann Haight WELLS, dau. of Hon. Henry WELLS of the Supreme Court of New York and gd. dau. of Dr. WELLES of General WASHINGTON's Staff.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. William, *b.* 11th January, 1852; *m.* 13th September, 1877, Rose SIGNAL.
2. Francis Le Baron, *b.* 3d September, 1855; *m.* 18th May, 1882, Helen GILL.
3. Edward, *b.* 26th August, 1857; *d.* 11th June, 1860.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

1. Henry Welles, *b.* 31st July, 1870; *m.* 6th June, 1894, Elizabeth Kemp RUTTON.

## ISSUE

1<sup>1</sup>. Thomas.

2. Bertine, *b.* 2d July, 1873; *d.* 9th March, 1874.

- VI. FRANCIS LE BARON, *b.* 2d May, 1830, the subject of this memoir.
- VII. Sarah Elizabeth, *b.* 21st February, 1835; *d.* 13th April, 1896; *m.* 25th August, 1864, Rev. James M. ANDERSON.

## ISSUE

1. Jessie Milan ANDERSON, *b.* 6th May, 1865; *m.* 1896, Robert S. CHASE.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Elizabeth Le Baron CHASE, *b.* 13th April, 1903.
2. Elizabeth Marshall ANDERSON, *b.* 22d August, 1866.
3. Agnes S. ANDERSON, *b.* 6th October, 1868.
4. Robbins Battell ANDERSON, *b.* 15th June, 1877; *m.* 1st November, 1910, Mary MORRIS.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Elizabeth ANDERSON, *b.* August, 1911.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Jean ANDERSON, *b.* November, 1912.

*Arms.*—Gules two fleurs de lis; each divided paleways and fastened to the side of the escutcheon, the points following each other or.

*Crest.*—A talbot's head or.

*Residence.*—Greenfield, Massachusetts.

## Robertson

**E**WING WELCH ROBERTSON, M.D., of Cleveland, Ohio; *b.* 15th March, 1831, at Dansville, New York; *d.* 7th November, 1907; *m.* 22d January, 1857, Elizabeth White CRANDALL, *b.* 12th May, 1836, at Almond, New York, *d.* 2d April, 1914, Cleveland, Ohio, dau. of Col. David and Serena (WHITE) CRANDALL.



### ISSUE

- I. Addie Crandall, *b.* 10th September, 1859; *d.* 23d August, 1886; *m.* 1882, Rudolph Philip GERLACH of Cleveland, Ohio.
- II. Mary D., Daughter American Revolution; *b.* at Wellsville, New York; *m.* 22d December, 1891, William Wright NICOLA, of Cleveland, Ohio, and Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, *d.* 9th January, 1906, son of Felix and Mary Wright NICOLA.

### ISSUE

1. Elizabeth Mary NICOLA, *b.* 3d July, 1897, at Cleveland, Ohio, Daughter American Revolution; graduate of Laurel School, Cleveland, 1915, and Holton Arms School, Washington, D. C., 1916.
- III. Lou E., *b.* at Cleveland, Ohio; Daughter American Revolution; *m.* 28th October, 1908, George Albert STANLEY of Cleveland, Ohio, and Long Island, New York, son of Joseph and Eliza (BRAGG) STANLEY

### ISSUE

1. Constance Robertson STANLEY, *b.* 27th November, 1909, at Cleveland, Ohio.
2. George Albert STANLEY, Jr., *b.* 2d October, 1911, at Cleveland, Ohio.

EWING WELCH ROBERTSON, M.D., attended Alfred University; graduated at the University of Michigan, 1854; during the Civil War he served as a Surgeon in the Union Army; located at Carver Hospital and Army Square Hospital, Washington, Convalescent Camp, Virginia, and Union Hospital, Memphis, Tennessee.

## Lineage

The ROBERTSONS are descended from the ancient Earls of Athol, descended from Duncan, Chief of the Clan ROBERTSON, who with great courage apprehended the murderers of James I, King of Scotland; James II bestowed upon his family for their Crest a hand supporting a regal crown, and for their motto, "Virtutes Gloria Merces." The first of the family in America was ROBERT ROBERTSON, *b.* in Scotland, 1628,

who settled in Newburyport, Massachusetts, and *m.* there Mary SILVER, their son

DANIEL ROBERTSON of Coventry, Connecticut; *b.* 9th October, 1667; served in the Colonial Wars; *m.* 24th January, 1719, Lydia STRONG, their son

Daniel ROBERTSON, II, *b.* 21st October, 1721; *d.* 6th February, 1793, of Coventry, Connecticut; was an Ensign in the Colonial Wars in 1759 and served in Captain Buell's Company, during the Lexington Alarm; *m.* 21st November, 1755, Susanah ROBERTSON, their son

DANIEL ROBERTSON, III, *b.* 6th January, 1761; served in the War of 1812; *m.* 10th April, 1796, Amelia JANES, their son

NATHAN ROBERTSON, *b.* 1800; *d.* 1854; *m.* 1828, Mathilda (TOWNSEND) JONES, dau. of Major and Sarah (TOWNSEND) JONES, their son

EWING WELCH ROBERTSON, *b.* 15th March, 1831, the subject of this memoir.

### Reed

The REEDS, spelt variously REID, READE, READ, are descendants of the Princes of Northumberland. The family is a noble one and many of the name are gentlemen of Coat Armour. Thomas REED, Esq., of Barton Court, County of Berks, England, *b.* circa 1490, was living in 1575; *m.* Ann HOO, dau. of Thomas HOO, Esq., of "The Hoo," County of Hertford, England. Barton Court was the scene of a battle between Loyalists and Parliamentarians, his son

THOMAS REED, II, was clerk of The Green Cloth; *m.* Mary STONEHOUSE of Little Peckham, County of Kent, his son

SIR THOMAS REED, III, *m.* Mary BROCKET, dau. of Sir John BROCKET of Brocket Hall, Hertfordshire, his son

SIR THOMAS REED, IV, of Brocket Hall, *m.* Mary CORNWALL, dau. of Thomas CORNWALL, Lord of Stropshire, his son

WILLIAM REED, gd. son of the Lord of Stropshire, *b.* at Brocket Hall, 1587, was the oldest of the Puritans by the name of REED. He sailed from London on the ship *Defence*, July, 1635, with his wife, who was Mabel KENDALL, gd. dau. of Henry SACHERELL of Radcliffe, England, arriving at Boston, Massachusetts, October, 1635. He settled at Woburn, Massachusetts. He returned to England where he *d.* at Prestwich Lodge, New Castle upon Tynne in 1656. He was a brother of Col. Thomas READE, who was a famous Indian fighter. His will, which made Oliver CROMWELL, Executor, was recorded in Middlesex Probate Office, 16th December, 1661. He left one of the largest estates in New England at that time, his son

GEORGE REED, *b.* at Brocket Hall, Hertfordshire in 1629; *d.* 21st February, 1706, came to New England with his parents in the ship *Defence* and settled at Woburn where he became a large landowner; the farm on which he lived is now owned by Nathan BLANCHARD, Esq., in what is now Burlington; *m.* 4th August, 1651, Elizabeth GENNISON of Watertown, his son

CAPTAIN WILLIAM REED, *b.* 22d September, 1662, was a prominent citizen of Lexington, Massachusetts, and represented the town at General Court; Treasury

Volume 122-123 contains entries showing Capt. William REED and his company were paid for military services during the Colonial Wars; *m.* 24th May, 1686, Abigail KENDALL. Both he and his wife are buried in the old Lexington graveyard, his son

MAJOR BENJAMIN REED, *b.* 22d October, 1696; *d.* 13th July, 1789; served during Colonial Wars, being Major in Col. William BRATTLE's regiment of Massachusetts Militia; was a Representative in the General Assembly for ten years; *m.* Rebecca STONE, *b.* 1696; she was of the STONE family, first settlers of Cambridge and a descendant of Isaac STEARNS who settled near Watertown, Massachusetts, near Mount Auburn, who came over in 1630 in the ship with Governor WINTHROP and Sir Richard SALTONSTALL, bringing the Massachusetts Charter. Sarah STEARNS, dau. of Isaac STEARNS, descendant of the STEARNS family of Nottinghamshire, whose coat of arms can be seen in the old STEARNS homestead near Mount Auburn, Watertown, and is the same as that borne by the Archbishop of Yorke, a descendant of the STEARNS of Nottinghamshire, *m.* Deacon Samuel STONE, the first, son of Gregory STONE, Representative for Cambridge in 1638. Rebecca STONE was dau. of Deacon Samuel STONE, III, who in 1638 was the largest landowner of Cambridge, Massachusetts, his dau.

ABIGAIL REED, *b.* 16th May, 1720; *m.* 11th November, 1737, Deacon John MUZZEY, of Lexington. The MUZZEYS were descendants of a noble French family, his dau.

ABIGAIL MUZZEY, *b.* 16th May, 1739; *m.* 30th December, 1756, Thomas WHITE of Spencer, Massachusetts, gd. son of Col. Joseph BUCKMINSTER, Sr.

### White

From Ancestry of JOSEPH NELSON WHITE, Marchmont, Winchendon, Massachusetts.

ROBERTUS WHITE, mentioned as Robert WHYTE DE ALNEWYK, in the Knights Fees of Yorkshire, 31st Edward I, 1303, as of Aghton. Hartill, Wapentake Aghton is the present Egton in North Riding; in Chaper House, Westminster; Willelmus White, living in Yorkshire, England, in 1339, *m.* Katharine WHITE, his son

WILLELMUS WHITE, living in Yorkshire, England, in 1339, his son

ADAM WHITE, of Yorke, 1365, his son

JOHANNIS WHITE, of Yorke, 1390, his son

JOHANNIS WHITE, JR., Alderman and Grosiour of Yorke; living in 1394, his son

WILLIAM WHITE, of Yorke, Chamberlain, in 1408; Member of Parliament in 1491-1504; Lord Mayor of London in 1496; *d.* 1504, his son

JOHN WHITE, silversmith, moved to London where he *m.* in 1543, Johanna LYDEN, his son

THOMAS WHITE, *m.* 28th November, 1567, Agnes WRIGHT, of Fewston, Yorkshire, his son

WALTER WHITE of Fewston, Yorkshire, *d.* 13th March, 1629; buried in St. Michael's Parish Church, Fewston, built in 1234; *m.* 3d April, 1593, Janet SAUNDERS, dau. of William and Agnes SAUNDERS, his son

WALTER WHITE, *bapt.* 18th October, 1600, in the old church at Fewston, Yorkshire; *m.* 4th April, 1635, Margaret EARLY of Berkshire, his son

THOMAS WHITE of Charlestown, Massachusetts; *b.* 28th January, 1636, at Midgeham, Berkshire, England; *d.* 30th September, 1716; came to Boston on the ship *Annabel*, 8th May, 1660, locating at Charlestown. Thomas WHITE was a man of affairs, of business ability and sterling qualities; he served during King Philip's War; he is buried in the historic old Phipps Street Burying Ground at Charlestown; *m.* 17th November, 1663, Mary FROTHINGHAM, dau. of William and the noted Ann FROTHINGHAM, a descendant of Sir Peter FROTHINGHAM of Kent, England. Frothingham Hall was standing in 1844. He came from Holderness, Yorkshire, in John WINTHROP's Company, bringing the Massachusetts Charter, his son

THOMAS WHITE, Jr., of Charlestown; *b.* 15th October, 1664; *m.* 4th January, 1684, Sarah RAND, dau. of Thomas RAND, Sergeant, she died 1st April, 1749; her grave stone still stands in the old Phipps Street burying ground at Charlestown, his son

LIEUTENANT JOHN WHITE, *b.* at Charlestown, 22d August, 1695; *d.* at Spencer, Massachusetts, 26th August, 1778. He was commissioned Lieutenant and was associated with Col. Joseph BUCKMINSTER, Jr., during the French and Indian War. Colonel BUCKMINSTER, Senr., was representative to General Court from 1709 to 1733; Captain of Grenadiers in Sir Charles HOBBS's Regiment at the time of the expedition to Port Royal, and Colonel during Colonial Wars in the service of the King of England; Colonel BUCKMINSTER, Sr., *b.* 31st July, 1666; *d.* 1747; *m.* Martha SHARPE, dau. of Lieut. John SHARPE who was killed during King Philip's War at Sudbury fight with the Indians, April, 1676. He was the son of Joseph BUCKMINSTER, I, of Muddy Brook, now Brookline, Massachusetts, *d.* 20th November, 1668; *m.* Elizabeth CLARKE, dau. of Hugh CLARKE, Member of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1666. Colonel BUCKMINSTER was a descendant of John BUCKMINSTER of Petersborough, Northamptonshire, England. Lieut. John WHITE *m.* Sybilla BUCKMINSTER, *b.* 1705, dau. of Col. Joseph BUCKMINSTER, Sr., of Framingham, Massachusetts, his son

THOMAS WHITE, *b.* at Framingham, Massachusetts, 17th July, 1731; *d.* at Spencer, 25th February, 1822; *m.* 30th December, 1756, Abigail MUZZEY, dau. of Deacon John and Rebecca Reed MUZZEY, of Lexington, Massachusetts, his son

JOEL WHITE, *b.* at Spencer, Massachusetts, 3d May, 1766; was a pioneer of Western New York, locating in Alleghany County, when Indians still occupied that territory; *m.* Abigail CUTTING, *b.* 27th October, 1774, dau. of Silas CUTTING, of Royalston, Massachusetts, who was killed after three years service in the Revolutionary War. She was of the CUTTING, PEABODY and WARREN families of Watertown, Massachusetts, his dau.

SERENA WHITE, *b.* at Almond, New York, 3d October, 1795; *d.* 9th June, 1862; *m.* Col. David CRANDALL of Rhode Island, *b.* 18th January, 1789, *d.* 6th November, 1853, son of Carey CRANDALL. He served a short time in War of 1812. Governor CLINTON appointed him Colonel of 1st Regiment of Militia in Alleghany County, New York. Serena WHITE was a cousin of Joseph WHITE, one of the first cotton

manufacturers of New England, who was gd. father of Joseph Nelson WHITE of Winchenden, Massachusetts, her dau.

ELIZABETH WHITE CRANDALL, *b.* at Almond, New York, 12th May, 1836; *d.* at Cleveland, Ohio, 2d April, 1914; attended Alfred University and graduated from Leicester Academy, Leicester, Massachusetts, 1853; *m.* 22d January, 1857, Ewing Welch ROBERTSON, M.D., the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Gules three wolves heads erased argent, armed and langued azure lying on a compartment under the arms, a man in chains.

*Crest.*—A dexter arm and hand, erect, holding a regal crown all proper.

*Motto.*—Virtutis gloria merces.

## Rothrock

**J**OHNS ROTHROCK of Richmond, Missouri; *b.* 10th September, 1846, at Camden, where the family resided for two years on their way to California; *d.* 14th January, 1886; *m.* 30th November, 1869, at Richmond, Missouri, Alice HUDGINS, *b.* 7th March, 1847, *d.* 7th January, 1901, dau. of William Blake and Mary Frances (WIRT) HUDGINS.

### ISSUE

- I. Aileen, *b.* 12th September, 1870; *m.* 31st July, 1886, Louis WILLIAMS, *b.* 1865, son of John and Elizabeth WILLIAMS.

### ISSUE

- i. Maud Rothrock WILLIAMS, *b.* 19th September, 1890; graduated in Class 1908, Virginia College for Women, Roanoke, Virginia.
- II. Allen, *b.* 11th September, 1873; *d.* March, 1874.
- III. Francis Blake, M.D., of Colorado Springs, Colorado; *b.* 20th August, 1875; *m.* 23d February, 1910, Nancy EWING, *d.* 12th August, 1913, dau. of Joel EWING, of Memphis, Missouri.

### ISSUE

1. Francis Blake, *b.* 12th September, 1911; *d.* 12th September, 1911.
2. Nancy Alice, *b.* 12th August, 1913.

JOHN ROTHROCK was one of the prominent business men of southwest Missouri; he was educated in Richmond, Missouri, at the old Richmond College that went out of existence in June, 1915, after a life of over sixty years.

## Lineage

ABRAHAM ROTHROCK of the Pfaltz, Germany, was the father of four sons, all of whom are accredited with coming to America and settling there.

### ISSUE

- I. Ludwig, no date of arrival given.
- II. George, *b.* 1710; no date of arrival given; *m.* wife's name unknown.

### ISSUE

- i. Philip, *b.* 1757, in Bucks County, Pennsylvania; *d.* 13th October, 1851; settled in Mifflin County, near McVeytown, Pennsylvania; *m.* circa 1797, Martha LOBAUGH, *b.* 5th April, 1777, *d.* 22d January, 1858, dau. of Abraham and Mary LOBAUGH.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Abraham, *b.* 19th April, 1806; *d.* 9th September, 1894; *m.* 11th May, 1837, Phebe Brinton TRIMBLE of Delaware County, Pennsylvania, *b.* 10th March, 1810, *d.* 14th September, 1894, dau. of Joseph and Jane H. (BRINTON) TRIMBLE.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Joseph Trimble, M.D., of West Chester, Pennsylvania. (See "Who's Who in America.")

III. Johaannes, came to Pennsylvania, 29th September, 1733.

IV. PHILIP, *b.* 8th December, 1713, of whom below.

PHILIP ROTHROCK was a Moravian Preacher of York, Pennsylvania; *b.* 8th December, 1713, in Pflatz, one hour's ride from Worms, Germany; *d.* 23d February, 1803, at his home in York. Came to Pennsylvania in 1733 and settled first on the Skip-pack in Philadelphia County, later removed to York, Pennsylvania. The later years of his life were spent in Manchester Township, York County, Pennsylvania. He was one of the founders of the Moravian Church at that place as well as being interested in the Moravian Congregations throughout Pennsylvania. While not a soldier during the American Revolution he was active in the politics of the time, having served as Commissioner recruiting soldiers for the Army. He gave information with regard to various political occurrences and discovered a plot of the Tories against the town of York in 1778. In 1774 he served as Judge of Elections held in York, was united by Brother SPANGENBERG of the Moravian Congregation in marriage 22d March, 1740, to Catherine KUNTZ, *b.* 20th March, 1720, in Rothenbach, near Gunnstadt in the Pflatz and came to America in 1726. She was received in the Moravian Congregation 11th June, 1756, during Brother Peter's Visitation, she *d.* 10th November, 1777; he *m.* (secondly) 21st September, 1781, Mrs. Eleanore (MAQUINET) GALATIN, widow, *b.* 14th August, 1724, in Schwarzenau, Witgensteen, who *d.s.p.*

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Jacob, of York, Pennsylvania; *b.* 25th May, 1741; *m.* 21st April, 1765, Barbara WELLER, *b.* 16th April, 1746. In December, 1782, the family removed to Baltimore, Maryland.

## ISSUE

1. Eva Elizabeth, *b.* 1st March, 1766.
2. Catherine, *b.* 12th December, 1767; *d.* 1768, buried in Moravian Cemetery.
3. Eva, *b.* 5th August, 1769.
4. George, *b.* 28th April, 1771.

5. Catherine, *b.* 17th November, 1772.
6. Jacob, *b.* 21st September, 1774.
7. Susanna, *b.* 24th November, 1776; *d.* same year.
8. John, *b.* 27th April, 1778.
9. Maria, *b.* 31st July, 1780.

- II. Anne Maria, *b.* 25th September, 1742; *d.* in infancy.
- III. JOHN, *b.* 18th February, 1744, of whom later.
- IV. Catherine, *b.* 30th September, 1745; *d.* in infancy.
- V. Peter (twin), *b.* 22d October, 1748; settled in North Carolina.
- VI. Philip (twin), *b.* 22d October, 1748; settled in North Carolina.
- VII. George, *b.* 29th October, 1748; resided in Baltimore, Md.
- VIII. Valentine, *b.* 31st August, 1750; *d.* in infancy.
- IX. Valentine, II, *b.* 17th October, 1751; settled in North Carolina.
- X. Benjamin, *b.* 9th November, 1753.
- XI. Joseph, *b.* 11th May, 1755.
- XII. Catherine, *b.* 18th May, 1757.
- XIII. Ann Maria, *b.* 1st March, 1759.
- XIV. Frederick, *b.* 30th September, 1760.

LIEUTENANT JOHN ROTHROCK of York, Pennsylvania; *b.* 18th February, 1744; *d.* 28th August, 1805; was a printer by trade during the First Continental Congress in York; he had charge of printing the Continental Currency; he served as Lieutenant throughout the American Revolution; he was very active in the Moravian Church; *m.* (firstly) 1st May, 1767, Dorothy GUMP, *b.* 11th October, 1749, *d.* 18th December, 1775; *m.* (secondly) 5th November, 1776, Salome Charity WORLEY, *b.* 20th February, 1759, in York, Pennsylvania, *d.* 1st March, 1828, dau. of Daniel and Maria WORLEY.

#### ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth, *b.* 16th September, 1778.
- II. Ann Maria, *b.* 17th February, 1780.
- III. GEORGE, *b.* 24th May, 1781, of whom later.
- IV. James, *b.* 22d May, 1782.
- V. Charity, *b.* 17th September, 1783; *m.* 1802, George TEST, son of George and Margaret (WOGAN) TEST of York, Pennsylvania.

#### ISSUE

- I. Maria TEST, *m.* Ezekiel BUCKINGHAM.

#### ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. John BUCKINGHAM, *b.* 5th May, 1832; *m.* 1850, Rebecca MCGINLEY.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Maria Catherine BUCKINGHAM, *b.* 7th April, 1852; *d.* 14th July, 1911; *m.* W. F. EICHAR.
  - 2<sup>2</sup>. William Andrew BUCKINGHAM of Baltimore, Maryland; *b.* 18th March, 1853; *m.* Grace V. LOUCKS.
  - 3<sup>2</sup>. Henry BUCKINGHAM, *b.* 23d August, 1858; resides at 123 East Market Street, York, Pennsylvania.
  - 4<sup>2</sup>. Rebecca Elizabeth BUCKINGHAM, *b.* 11th February, 1864; *m.* 29th April, 1891, Dr. John H. YEAGLEY, of York, Pennsylvania.
- VI. Susanna, *b.* 20th April, 1785.
- VII. William, *b.* 23d September, 1786.
- VIII. Philip Jacob, *b.* 10th February, 1788; *d.* 1st August, 1847, in Williamsport, Pennsylvania; *m.* in York, Pennsylvania, Sarah Yost, *b.* 31st July, 1795, *d.* 27th January, 1885, in Williamsport.

## ISSUE

1. George, *b.* 19th November, 1827; *d.* 3d March, 1912, in Williamsport, Pennsylvania.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Boyd P., Curator State Museum, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.
- IX. Rebecca, *b.* 23d March, 1789.
- X. Joseph, *b.* 11th November, 1790; murdered in 1802 and his body thrown in Codorus River, York, Pennsylvania.
- XI. Henry R., *b.* 5th January, 1792, in York, Pennsylvania; *d.* 8th August, 1872, in Bellefonte, Pennsylvania; *m.* 26th September, 1826, Nancy RAMSEY, of Muncy, Pennsylvania.

## ISSUE

1. Joseph, *b.* 2d July, 1827; *d.* in infancy.
  2. Thomas, *b.* 19th March, 1829; *d.* 27th November, 1901; *m.* 1851, Elizabeth JOSLYN, *b.* 1834, *d.* 1st January, 1903.
- 1<sup>1</sup>. Oscar, *b.* 7th June, 1854; *d.* 12th April, 1898; *m.* 5th March, 1887, Anna Belle Crawford SEYMOUR, *b.* 31st May, 1860.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Donald, *b.* 26th August, 1888, Ulster Park, New York.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Wilfred Leester, *b.* 1889.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Olivia, *b.* 1890.

3. David, *b.* 19th September, 1831; *d.* 20th December, 1906, in Bellefonte, Pennsylvania.
4. Ann Elita, *b.* 24th September, 1839; *d.* 1914; ——— LONG, of Bellefonte, Pennsylvania.
5. John, of Longmont, Colorado; *b.* 3d March, 1834.
6. Henry, *b.* 16th September, 1843.

XII. Thomas, *b.* 17th July, 1792.

XIII. Susan, *b.* 9th December, 1796.

GEORGE ROTHROCK of York, Pennsylvania; *b.* 24th May, 1783; *d.* 8th August 1851; removed to Bellefonte, Centre County, Pennsylvania, served in the War of 1812, as a private in the York County Militia; *m.* (firstly) 1800, Isabella TEST, dau. of George and Margaret (WOGAN) TEST. George TEST was one of the four founders in 1782 of the Methodist Church in York, Pennsylvania; *m.* (secondly) Mrs. Prudence (PURDUE) THOMAS, widow.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. William, Philipsburg, Pennsylvania; *m.* Matilda, surname unknown.

#### ISSUE

1. Jennie.
2. Isabella, *m.* Downes RHODES.
3. Margaret.
4. George.
5. Clifford.
6. Ada, *m.* Robert BUCKLER.

- II. Wilson, *b.* 1829; *d.* 1911; *m.* Anna, surname unknown.

#### ISSUE

1. Mary, *b.* 1860; *m.* John Henry DUNBAR.
2. Margaret.
4. Jessie.
6. John.
8. George.
3. Isabella.
5. Elizabeth.
7. Henry.
9. Alexander.

- III. HENRY, *b.* 7th August, 1813, of whom later.

- IV. Jacob, *b.* Bellefonte, Pennsylvania; *m.* Adeline, surname unknown.

- V. Alexander, *d.* Camden, Missouri; *m.* Ellen, surname unknown.

- VI. Mary, *b.* 1830; *d.* Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *m.* Henry WEAVER of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

- VII. Margaret.

- VIII. Charity.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Huling Herbert, of Lock Haven, Pennsylvania; *m.* wife's name not known.

#### ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. James Huling.

HENRY ROTHROCK of Richmond, Ray County, Missouri; *b.* 7th August, 1813, in York, Pennsylvania; *d.* 13th March, 1884; *m.* (firstly) 1835, Mary YOUNG, dau. of Jacob YOUNG, she *d.* in the winter of 1849 of cholera while crossing the Colorado Plains, where she was buried; *m.* (secondly) 4th July, 1853, Elizabeth (RIFFE) GILLY, widow of Edward GILLY.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. William, *b.* 11th February, 1837; unmarried.
- II. Andrew, *b.* 1st November, 1838; *d.* in infancy.
- III. Isabella, *b.* 12th February, 1840; *d.* 1912; *m.* Nathan WARNER.
- IV. Russell, *b.* 5th February, 1842; *d.* in infancy.
- V. George Test, *b.* 12th December, 1843; killed in 1864 while serving in Federal Army during Civil War; unmarried.
- VI. John, *b.* 10th September, 1846, the subject of this memoir.
- VII. Wilson, *b.* 20th January, 1849; *d.* unmarried, June, 1915, in Omaha, Nebraska.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Mollie, *b.* 16th June, 1854; *m.* 1874, William MILLIGAN, of Richmond Missouri.

## ISSUE

1. Kate MILLIGAN, *b.* 1878.
2. James Russell MILLIGAN, *b.* 1882.
3. LeRoy Jacob MILLIGAN, *b.* 1892.
4. Maud MILLIGAN, *b.* February, 1880.
5. Maurice MILLIGAN, *b.* 1885; *m.* 30th November, 1911, Susan Isabel McDONALD, dau. of J. Allen McDONALD, of Richmond, Missouri.
6. Eugene MILLIGAN, *b.* 15th March, 1890; *d.* 8th July, 1912.

## ISSUE

- I<sup>1</sup>. Susan Isabel MILLIGAN, *b.* 27th August, 1912.
- II. Jacob, *b.* 23d December, 1855; unmarried, of Richmond, Missouri.
- III. Charles, *b.* 18th December, 1858; *d.* in infancy.

## Rush

**CAPTAIN RICHARD RUSH, U.S.N. (Retired),** of Washington, D. C.; *b.* 28th February, 1848; *m.* 10th July, 1873, Ella Mary DAY, second daughter of Edgar Burr DAY, of Catskill-on-Hudson.

### ISSUE

- I. Richard, *b.* 28th September, 1875; *d.* 21st November, 1875.
- II. Ella Day, *b.* 1st November, 1876; *m.* 23d September, 1905, William SPENCER MURRAY, of Annapolis, Maryland.



### Lineage

JOHN RUSH, the founder of this family, was *b.* in England, 1620; *d.* 1699, at Byberry, Pennsylvania; commanded a troop of horse in Cromwell's Army; he embraced the principles of the Quakers in 1660; emigrated to Pennsylvania, 1683, with seven children and several grandchildren and settled at Byberry, thirteen miles from Philadelphia; in 1691 he and his whole family became Keithians and in 1697 most of them became BAPTISTS; his sword was in possession of Jacob RUSH and his watch in possession of Gen. William DARK of Virginia, but later both were deposited in Independence Hall in Philadelphia; *m.* 8th June, 1648, at Horton County, Oxford, Susanna LUCAS.

### ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth, *b.* 16th June, 1649; *m.* in London, 27th May, 1680, Richard COLLET, by whom she had issue; emigrated with her husband to Pennsylvania, 1682, and settled at Byberry.
- II. WILLIAM, *b.* 21st July, 1652, of whom later.
- III. Thomas, *b.* 7th November, 1654; *d.* 18th June, 1676, in London, England.
- IV. Susanna, *b.* 26th December, 1656; *m.* John HART in England and had issue.
- V. John, *b.* 1st May, 1660.
- VI. Francis, *b.* 8th April, 1662; *d.* unmarried.
- VII. James, *b.* 21st July, 1664; buried at Banbury, 24th January, 1671.
- VIII. Joseph, *b.* 26th October, 1666; *d.* in infancy.
- IX. Edward, *b.* 27th September, 1670; *d.s.p.*
- X. Jane, *b.* 27th December, 1673-1674; *m.* John DARKE, and had issue.

WILLIAM RUSH of Byberry, Pennsylvania; *b.* 21st July, 1652, in England; *d.* at Byberry, Pennsylvania, 1688; *m.* (firstly) in England, Aurelia, surname not given, she *d.* 1683; *m.* (secondly) wife's name not given.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Susanna, *b.* 1675; *m.* (firstly) John WEBSTER; *m.* (secondly) ———  
GILBERT.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 1677; *d.s.p.*; *m.* Timothy STEVENSON, who afterward *m.*  
Rachel, the widow of his brother-in-law, James RUSH.
- III. James, *b.* 1679, of whom below.

JAMES RUSH of Byberry, Pennsylvania; *b.* 1679; *d.* 16th March, 1727, at Byberry, Pennsylvania; *m.* Rachel PEART.

## ISSUE

- I. JOHN, *b.* 1712, of whom later.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 1714; *m.* Edward PARRY.
- III. William, *b.* 1716; *m.* Mary WILLIAMS; had issue.
- IV. Rachel, *b.* 1718; *d.* in infancy.
- V. Joseph, *b.* 1720; *d.* unmarried.
- VI. James, *b.* 25th March, 1723; *d.* unmarried.
- VII. Thomas, *b.* 1724; *d.* unmarried.
- VIII. Ann, *m.* John ASHMEAD.
- IX. Aurelia, *d.* in infancy.

JOHN RUSH, *b.* at Byberry, Pennsylvania, 1712; *d.* 26th July, 1751; *m.* Susanna HALL, *d.* 2d July, 1795, dau. of Joseph HALL of Tacony.

## ISSUE

- I. James, *b.* 1739; *d.* young.
- II. Rachel, *b.* 1741; *d.* 1798; *m.* (firstly) Angus BOYCE; *m.* (secondly) Joseph MONTGOMERY.
- III. Rebecca, *b.* 1743; *d.* 1793; *m.* Thomas STAMPER; left issue.
- IV. BENJAMIN, *b.* 24th December, 1745, of whom later.
- V. Jacob, *b.* 24th November, 1747; *d.* 5th January, 1820; Judge of the High Court of Errors and Appeals of Pennsylvania, 1784-1806; President of the Court of Common Pleas of Philadelphia, 1806-1820; *m.* Mary RENCH.
- VI. Stevenson, *d.* in infancy.
- VII. John, *d.* in infancy.

BENJAMIN RUSH, M.D., of Philadelphia, Patriot; *b.* 24th December, 1745; *d.* 19th April, 1813; graduated at the University of Edinburgh, 1768; returned to America and settled in Philadelphia, 1769, where he became Medical Professor in the University of Pennsylvania; Member of Provincial Conference of Pennsylvania, and later of Congress; signed the Declaration of Independence, 4th July, 1776; *m.* 11th January, 1776, Julia STOCKTON, who *d.* 7th July, 1848, eldest dau. of Hon. Richard STOCKTON.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 17th July, 1777; an officer in the United States Army; *d.* unmarried 9th August, 1837.
- II. Anne Emily, *b.* 1st January, 1779; *d.* 27th April, 1850; leaving issue; *m.* 12th March, 1799, Ross CUTHBERT of Canada.
- III. RICHARD, *b.* 29th August, 1780, of whom later.
- IV. Susanna, *b.* 7th January, 1782; *d.* in infancy.
- V. Elizabeth, *b.* 14th February, 1783; *d.* in infancy.
- VI. Mary, *b.* 16th May, 1784; *d.* 2d November, 1849; *m.* Thomas MANNERS; left issue.
- VII. James, *b.* 15th March, 1786; *d.s.p.* 26th May, 1869; *m.* 19th October, 1819, Phoebe Ann RIDGWAY, dau. of Jacob RIDGWAY.
- VIII. William, *b.* 8th November, 1787; *d.* in infancy.
- IX. Benjamin, *b.* 3d July, 1789; *d.* in infancy.
- X. Benjamin, *b.* 18th February, 1791; *d.* unmarried, 17th December, 1824.
- XI. Julia, *b.* 22d November, 1792; *d.s.p.* 19th April, 1860; *m.* 17th June, 1820, Henry J. WILLIAMS.
- XII. Samuel, *b.* 1st August, 1795; *d.* 24th November, 1859; leaving issue; *m.* Nancy WILMER.
- XIII. William, *b.* 11th May, 1801; *d.* 20th November, 1864; leaving issue; *m.* 18th July, 1827, Elizabeth Fox ROBERTS, dau. of Hugh ROBERTS.

RICHARD RUSH of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *b.* there, 29th August, 1780; *d.* 30th July, 1859; admitted to the Bar of Philadelphia, 1800; Attorney General of Pennsylvania, 1811; Comptroller of the United States Treasury, 1811; United States Attorney-General, 1814-1817; Minister to the Court of St. James, 1817-1825; Secretary of the United States Treasury, 1825-1829; Minister to France, 1847-1849; *m.* 29th August, 1809, Catherine E. MURRAY, *d.* 24th March, 1854, dau. of Dr. James MURRAY (see MURRAY, Volume II, "Colonial Families").

## ISSUE

- I. Benjamin, *b.* 23d January, 1811; *d.* 30th June, 1877; admitted to the Bar of Philadelphia, 1833; Secretary of United States Legation in London, 1837-1841; *m.* 24th April, 1849, Elizabeth M. SIMPSON, dau. of Dr. William SIMPSON, of Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

## ISSUE

- I. William Simpson, *b.* 28th January, 1851; *d.* unmarried, 2d June, 1869.
2. Catherine Eliza Murray, *b.* 21st December, 1853; *m.* 24th April, 1895, William Masters CAMAC.
3. Mary Theresa de Leelen, *b.* 11th February, 1855; *m.* 30th April, 1890, Rev. Richard Lewis HOWELL, *d.* 24th May, 1903.
- II. JAMES MURRAY, *b.* 10th July, 1813, of whom later.
- III. Richard, *b.* 11th March, 1815; *d.* 29th October, 1826.

- IV. Sarah Maynadier, *b.* 17th September, 1817; *d.* in infancy.
- V. Julia, *b.* 11th November, 1818; *d.* in infancy.
- VI. Anna Maria, *b.* 23d April, 1820; *d.* unmarried, 25th December, 1887.
- VII. Sarah Catherine, *b.* 29th June, 1823; *d.* unmarried, 17th July, 1905.
- VIII. Richard Henry, *b.* 14th January, 1825; *d.* 17th October, 1893; left issue;  
*m.* (firstly) 4th February, 1851, Sarah Anna BLIGHT; *m.* (secondly)  
 11th December, 1856, Susan Bowdoin YERBY, dau. of Dr. George  
 YERBY.
- IX. Julia Stockton, *b.* 21st July, 1826; *d.* 20th January, 1858; left issue; *m.*  
 1st June, 1854, John CALVERT.

JAMES MURRAY RUSH of Philadelphia; *b.* 10th July, 1813; *d.* there 7th February, 1872; *m.* (firstly) 28th January, 1847, Eugenia Frances (HIESTER) SHEAFF, dau. of John HIESTER, of Reading, Pennsylvania, and widow of William SHEAFF; *m.* (secondly) 29th November, 1853, Elizabeth DENNIS, *d.* 16th May, 1856, dau. of Lyttleton Upshur DENNIS, and widow of Lyttleton DENNIS.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. RICHARD, *b.* 28th February, 1848, the subject of this memoir.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- i. Elizabeth Murray, *b.* 26th January, 1856; *m.* 20th April, 1882, John Biddle PORTER of the United States Army.

#### ISSUE

- 1. Margaretta Biddle PORTER, *b.* 13th June, 1883.
- 2. Catherine Rush PORTER, *b.* 27th January, 1885.
- 3. Elizabeth Murray PORTER, *b.* 3d September, 1893.

*Residences.*—1831 Jefferson Place, Washington, D. C., and "The Elms," Catskill-on-Hudson, New York.

*Arms* (RUSH of England).—Gules on a fesse or, between three horses courant argent as many annulets azure.

*Crest.*—A wolf's head erased ermine.

*Motto.*—Omnia Deo Pendant.

## Saltonstall

**R**ICHARD MIDDLECOTT SALTONSTALL,  
*b.* 28th October, 1859; *m.* 17th October, 1891,  
 Eleanor Brooks, dau. of Peter C. Brooks of  
 West Medford.

### ISSUE

- I. Leverett, *b.* 1st September, 1892.
- II. Eleanor, *b.* 19th October, 1894.
- III. Muriel Gurdon, *b.* 26th March, 1896.
- IV. Richard, *b.* 23d July, 1897.

RICHARD MIDDLECOTT SALTONSTALL graduated at  
 Harvard College, 1880, and is a member of the  
 Suffolk Bar.



### Lineage

GILBERT SALTONSTALL of Rookes Hall, in the Parish of Halifax, County York,  
 Buried at Halifax, 29th December, 1598, was son of Richard SALTONSTALL, whose  
 family had been seated in Halifax for more than two centuries; *m.* Isabel, name  
 not given, and had issue.

### ISSUE

- I. SAMUEL, *d.* 1613, of whom later.
- II. Richard (Sir), of the Manor of Moorhall, County Northampton; *d.*  
 17th March, 1601, M.P. for the City of London, 1586; Sheriff of Lon-  
 don, 1588; Lord Mayor, 1597-1598; Knighted, 1598, Master of the  
 Skinners Company, 1593, 1595, and 1599; *m.* Susanna POYNTZ, dau.  
 of Thomas POYNTZ, of North Okenden; had issue.
- III. Mary, *m.* Francis SAVILE, son of Henry Savile, of Lupsett, High Sheriff  
 of County York, 1567, and brother of Sir George Savile, First Baronet  
 of Thornhill.

SAMUEL SALTONSTALL of Rookes and Huntwicke, County York; *d.* 8th January,  
 1613; will proved 22d July, 1613; *m.* (firstly) Anne RAMSDEN, dau. of John RAMS-  
 DEN of Longley; *m.* (secondly) Elizabeth OGDEN, dau. of Thomas OGDEN.

### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. RICHARD, *bapt.* 4th April, 1586, of whom later.
- II. Gilbert, *d.* in the lifetime of his father.

### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Samuel, of Rogerthorpe, *m.* Barbara RUDSTON, dau. of Walter RUDSTON,  
 of Hayton.

- II. John.
- III. Thomas, of Grainge Hall, York.
- IV. George, of Kingston-upon-Hull.
- V. Anne.
- VI. Elizabeth, *m.* 1623, Henry BUNNY.
- VII. Mary, *d.* 1622; *m.* John BATEMAN.
- VIII. Margaret, *m.* Henry GAMBLE.
- IX. Barbara, *m.* Christopher RASBY, of Smeaton, County York.

SIR RICHARD SALTONSTALL of Huntwicke, County York; *bapt.* at Halifax, 4th April, 1586; *d.* circa 1658; Lord of the Manor of Ledsham, near Leeds; Justice of the Peace, and Treasurer for Lame Soldiers, 1605; Knighted, 1616; emigrated to New England with Governor WINTHROP in the *Arbella*, 1630, having been appointed First Assistant, 1629; commenced the settlement of Watertown, 1630; returned to England, 1631; earnestly he befriended America in England by thought and deed and was active with the Lords Brooke and Say and Seale and other Puritans in the settlement of Connecticut; Ambassador to Holland, 1644; *m.* (firstly) Grace KAYE, dau. of Robert KAYE, Esq., of Woodsome, County York; *m.* (secondly) Elizabeth WEST, sister of Sir Thomas WEST, third Lord De la Warr, Governor of Virginia, 1610; *m.* (thirdly) Martha WILFRED.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. RICHARD, *b.* at Woodsome, County York, 1610, of whom later.
- II. Robert, emigrated to New England, 1630; *d.* unmarried, 1650; settled at Watertown, and afterwards at Boston; Member of Artillery Company, 1638.
- III. Samuel, resided at Watertown; *d.* unmarried, 21st January, 1696.
- IV. Henry (M.D.), Member of Artillery Company, 1639; graduated at Harvard College, 1642; returned to England.
- V. Rosamond } Went to New England with their father, 1630, and re-
- VI. Grace     } turned with him to England, 1631.

RICHARD SALTONSTALL of Ipswich, Massachusetts; *b.* at Woodsome, County York, 1610; *d.* at Hulme, County Lancaster, England, 29th April, 1694, at the home of his son-in-law, Sir Edward MOSELEY; matriculated at Emmanuel College, Cambridge, 1627; accompanied his father to New England, 1630; admitted Freeman, 18th October, 1631; returned with his father to England, 1631, but went again to America in 1635 in the *Susan and Ellen*, and settled in Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he became Deputy to the General Court, 1635-1637; and Assistant 1637-1649; 1664 and 1680-1683; in 1641 was Sergeant-Major under ENDICOTT of the Essex Regiment; *m.* in England, June, 1633, Muriel GURDON, dau. of Brampton GURDON, of Assington, County Suffolk, the distinguished patriot and member of Parliament, and returned to England again in 1649 on account of his wife's health; again coming to America about 1664.

## ISSUE

- I. Muriel, *b.* in England, 1634; *m.* Sir Edward MOSELEY, of Hulme, County Lancaster, who *d.* 1695; leaving issue.
- II. Richard, citizen of London; *d.s.p.* 1666.
- III. NATHANIEL, *b.* at Ipswich, circa 1632, of whom later.
- IV. Abigail, *m.* Thomas HARLEY, of Hinsham Court, County Hereford.
- V. Elizabeth, *m.* Hercules HORSEY; had issue.

COLONEL NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL, *b.* circa 1639, at Ipswich, Massachusetts; *d.* 21st May, 1707; graduated at Harvard College, 1659; admitted Freeman, 1665; Representative, 1666; Town Clerk of Haverhill, 1669-1671; Colonel of Essex Regiment, 1679-1686, and was in command of the troops sent against Governor ANDROS in 1680; Assistant, 1679-1686, and 1689-1692; Member of the Council, Judge of Oyer and Terminer Court, 1692; when he refused to participate in the monstrous trials for witchery, leaving his seat to be occupied by Jonathan CORWAN, brother of the Sheriff that was called upon to hang so many innocent victims; *m.* 28th December, 1663, Elizabeth WARD, *d.* 29th April, 1714, dau. of Rev. John WARD, of Haverhill.

## ISSUE

- I. Gurdon, *b.* 27th March, 1666, at Haverhill, Massachusetts; *d.* 20th September, 1724; graduated at Harvard College, 1684; settled at New London, Connecticut, 1691; the distinguished minister of New London and Governor of Connecticut 1708-1724; *m.* (firstly) Jerusha RICHARDS, *d.* 25th July, 1697, dau. of James RICHARDS; *m.* (secondly) Elizabeth ROSEWELL, *d.* 12th September, 1710, dau. and sole heir of William ROSEWELL of Branford; *m.* (thirdly) Mary (WHITTINGHAM) CLARKE, *d.s.p.*, 23d January, 1730, dau. of William WHITTINGHAM and widow of William CLARKE of Boston.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 17th September, 1668; *d.* 8th July, 1726; *m.* (firstly) Rev. John DENISON, who *d.* 1689, and had issue; *m.* (secondly) Rev. Roland COTTON of Sandwich, and had issue.
- III. RICHARD, *b.* 25th April, 1672, of whom later.
- IV. Nathaniel, *b.* 5th September, 1674; graduated at Harvard College, 1695; Tutor and Librarian, 1697-1701; *m.* Dorothy FRIZEL, *d.s.p.* 1739, at Woburn, widow of John FRIZEL of Boston.
- V. John, *b.* 14th August, 1678; *d.* in infancy.

RICHARD SALTONSTALL, *b.* 25th April, 1672; *d.* 22d April, 1714; graduated at Harvard, 1695; Representative from Haverhill, 1690; Major, 1704; afterwards Colonel; *m.* 25th March, 1702, Mehitabel WAINWRIGHT, dau. of Capt. Simon WAINWRIGHT of Haverhill.

## ISSUE

- I. RICHARD, *b.* 24th June, 1703, of whom later.
- II. Ward, *b.* 21st May, 1705; *d.* in infancy.
- III. Nathaniel, *b.* 3d June, 1706; graduated at Harvard College, 1727.
- IV. Elizabeth, *b.* 5th June, 1707; *d.* young.

RICHARD SALTONSTALL, *b.* at Haverhill, Massachusetts, 24th June, 1703; *d.* 20th October, 1756; graduated at Harvard College, 1722; Colonel, 1726; Representative from Haverhill, 1727; Judge of Superior Court, 1736-1756; *m.* (firstly) June, 1726, Abigail WALDRON, *d.* 16th March, 1735; *m.* (secondly) Mary JEKYLL, *d.s.p.*, dau. of John JEKYLL, Collector of Customs at Boston; *m.* (thirdly) Mary COOKE.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Abigail, *b.* 5th October, 1728; *m.* Col. George WATSON of Plymouth.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 5th June, 1730; *d.* young.
- III. Richard, *b.* 5th April, 1732; graduated at Harvard College, 1751; Representative from Haverhill, 1761-1769; Colonel of Essex Regiment, 1754; served to end of French War, 1760; High Sheriff of Essex; *d.* unmarried, in London, 6th October, 1785.
- IV. William, *b.* 2d November, 1733; *d.* in infancy.
- V. William, *b.* 17th October, 1734; *d.* young.

## ISSUE BY THIRD MARRIAGE

- I. NATHANIEL, *b.* 10th February, 1746, of whom later.
- II. Mary, *b.* 4th September, 1749; *d.* 24th December, 1791; *m.* Rev. Moses BADGER, *d.* 1792 at Providence, Rhode Island.
- III. Middlecott Cooke, *b.* 24th January, 1752; *d.* in infancy.
- IV. Leverett, *b.* 25th December, 1754; Captain in the British Army; *d.* 20th December, 1782, at New York.

NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL of Haverhill, Massachusetts; *b.* 10th February, 1746; *d.* 15th May, 1815; graduated at Harvard College, 1766; *m.* 21st October, 1780, Anna WHITE, *d.* 21st October, 1841, dau. of Samuel WHITE, of Haverhill.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary Cooke, *b.* 20th September, 1781; *d.* 7th August, 1817; *m.* 9th October, 1806, Hon. John VARNUM, *d.* 23d July, 1836; had issue.
- II. LEVERETT, *b.* 13th June, 1783, of whom later.
- III. Nathaniel, *b.* 1st October, 1784; *d.* 19th October, 1838; *m.* 30th November, 1820, Caroline SANDERS, *d.* 1st March, 1882, youngest dau. of Thomas SANDERS.
- IV. Sarah, *b.* 5th November, 1790; *d.* 25th July, 1870; *m.* 16th June, 1816, Isaac R. HOWE of Haverhill; had issue.

- v. Richard, of Baltimore; *b.* 16th June, 1794; *d.* 1834; graduated at Harvard College, 1813; *m.* 24th October, 1822, Margaret Ann SAVAGE, of Virginia, *d.* 1st November, 1834; had issue.
- vi. Matilda, *b.* 9th December, 1796; *d.* 21st May, 1831; *m.* 16th June, 1825, Fisher HOWE of New York, *d.* 7th November, 1871.

LEVERETT SALTONSTALL, *b.* 13th June, 1783; *d.* 8th May, 1845; graduated at Harvard College, 1802; LL.D., 1838; Speaker of Massachusetts House of Representatives; President of the State Senate; First Mayor of Salem, 1836-1838; Representative in Congress, 1838-1843; *m.* 7th March, 1811, Mary Elizabeth SANDERS, *d.* 11th January, 1858, dau. of Thomas SANDERS, of Salem.

#### ISSUE

- I. Anne Elizabeth, *b.* 16th February, 1812; *d.* unmarried, 10th July, 1881.
- II. Caroline, *b.* 2d September, 1815; *d.* unmarried, 23d February, 1883.
- III. Richard Gurdon, *b.* 29th June, 1820; *d.* in infancy.
- IV. Lucy Sanders, *b.* 10th February, 1822; *d.* 24th December, 1890; *m.* 30th June, 1847, John Francis TUCKERMAN, M.D.
- V. LEVERETT, *b.* 16th March, 1825, of whom later.

LEVERETT SALTONSTALL, *b.* at Salem, 16th March, 1825; graduated at Harvard College, 1844; A.M., LL.B., 1847; Overseer of Harvard University for eighteen years; *m.* 19th October, 1854, Rose S. LEE, dau. of John Clarke LEE, of Salem.

#### ISSUE

- I. Leverett, *b.* 3d November, 1855; *d.* young.
- II. RICHARD MIDDLECOTT, *b.* 28th October, 1859, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Rose Lee, *b.* 17th June, 1861; *d.* 28th February, 1891; *m.* 6th November, 1884, George Webb WEST, M.D.

- 1. George Saltonstall WEST, *b.* 26th June, 1887.
- 2. Alice Lee WEST, *b.* 26th October, 1885; *m.* Hallam L. MORRIS.
- IV. Mary Elizabeth, *b.* 17th October, 1862; *m.* (firstly) 30th June, 1884, Louis Agassiz SHAW, *d.* 3d July, 1891; *m.* (secondly) John CURTIS, *d.* 15th April, 1895.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- 1. Quincy Adams SHAW, *b.* 21st May, 1885; *m.* Madeline MITCHELL.
- v. Philip Leverett, *b.* 4th May, 1867; graduated at Harvard College, 1889; *m.* 18th June, 1890, Frances Ann Fitch SHERWOOD.

## ISSUE

1. Katharine, *b.* 10th April, 1891.
  2. Rose Lee, *b.* 27th May, 1892.
  3. Frances Sherwood, *b.* 11th October, 1893.
  4. Philip Leverett, *b.* 30th August, 1899.
  5. Mary, *b.* 24th February, 1901.
  6. Nathaniel, *b.* 24th April, 1903.
- vi. Endicott Peabody, *b.* 25th December, 1872; graduated at Harvard College, 1894; *m.* 2d November, 1898, Elizabeth Baldwin DUPEC, dau. of William R. DUPEC.

## ISSUE

1. Elizabeth, *b.* 26th July, 1900.

*Residence.*—Chestnut Hill, Newton, Massachusetts.

*Arms.*—Or, a bend between two eaglets displayed, sable.

*Crest.*—Out of a ducal coronet or, a pelican's head azure, vulning its breast gules.

## Sanderson

**L**UCIEN SANDERSON of New Haven, Connecticut; *b.* in Bernardstown, Massachusetts, 3d July, 1859; *m.* in New Britain, Connecticut, 11th June, 1889, Clara Noyes SHERWIN, *b.* 15th January, 1863, dau. of William F. SHERWIN, *b.* in Backland, Massachusetts, 14th March, 1826, *d.* in Boston, 14th April, 1888, *m.* Mary A. HOWES, *b.* in Ashfield, Massachusetts, 11th June, 1828, *d.* in East Haven, Connecticut, 25th October, 1903.

### ISSUE

- I. Marie, *b.* 22d February, 1897.
- II. Helen, *b.* 1st February, 1903.

LUCIEN SANDERSON is active in all public matters but declines to have any civil or political office; is a member of the New Haven Chamber of Commerce; second Vice-President of Orange Bank and Trust Company, Orange, Connecticut; President of Sanderson Fertilizer and Chemical Company of New Haven, Connecticut.

## Lineage

The immigrant ancestor of this family was Edward SANDERSON of Watertown, Massachusetts, *b.* in England. He was a brother of Robert SANDERSON, who was associated with John HULL in the minting of the "Pine Tree Shilling," *m.* 15th October, 1645, Mary EGGLESTON.

### ISSUE

- I. JONATHAN, *b.* 16th September, 1646, of whom later.
- II. Esther, *bapt.* 20th March, 1687.

JONATHAN SANDERSON of Watertown, Massachusetts; *b.* in Watertown, 16th September, 1646; *d.* 3d September, 1735; was Constable, 1695; Selectman and Deacon for many years; *m.* 24th October, 1669, Abial BARTLETT, *b.* 28th May, 1651, *d.* 13th September, 1723, younger dau. of Ensign Thomas BARTLETT of Watertown who came in 1630, commissioned Ensign 1639, *m.* Hannah, surname unknown.

### ISSUE

- I. JONATHAN (twin), *b.* 28th October, 1675, of whom later.
- II. Abial (twin), *b.* 28th October, 1675.
- III. Thomas, *b.* 10th March, 1676.
- IV. John, *b.* 25th March, 1677.
- V. Benjamin, *b.* 28th May, 1679.
- VI. Samuel, *b.* 28th May, 1681.
- VII. Edward, *b.* 3d March, 1684.
- VIII. Hannah, *bapt.* 31st May, 1689.

JONATHAN SANDERSON, *b.* in Cambridge, 28th October, 1675; *m.* 14th July, 1699, Abigail FISKE.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

I. NATHANIEL, *b.* 30th May, 1713, of whom later.

NATHANIEL SANDERSON, *b.* at Watertown, 30th May, 1713; *m.* 4th October, 1739, Mary DRURY, of Framingham.

## ISSUE

I. JONATHAN, *b.* September, 1740, of whom later.

JONATHAN SANDERSON *b.* September, 1740; served during the Revolution in Colonel DIKE's Regiment, also that of Col. Arthur SPARKAWS; *m.* 8th March 1768, Mary CURTISS.

## ISSUE

I. JOHN, *b.* 21st May, 1769, of whom later.

JOHN SANDERSON, *b.* 21st May, 1769; *m.* 8th January, 1812, Lydia MORTON.

## ISSUE

I. JOHN, *b.* 10th July, 1814, of whom later.

JOHN SANDERSON, *b.* 10th July, 1814; *m.* 29th October, 1840, Mary OSGOOD.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

I. LUCIEN, *b.* 3d June, 1859, the subject of this memoir.

*Crest.*—On a mount vert a talbot sable, eared or, spotted gold.

*Motto.*—Sans Dieu Rien.

*Residence.*—New Haven, Connecticut.

*Clubs.*—Union League and New Haven Automobile.

*Societies.*—Founders and Patriots.

## Skinner

**L**EVIN PHILLIPS SKINNER, deceased, of Cambridge, Dorchester County, Maryland; *b.* 10th August, 1835; *d.* 20th November, 1912, at Baltimore, Maryland; *m.* 7th November, 1859, Mary Eugenia WILLIS.

### ISSUE

- I. Evelena Colston, *m.* George Whitefield WOOLFORD, son of John S. B. and Mary (REES) WOOLFORD of Woolford, Maryland.

### ISSUE

1. Mildred Rees WOOLFORD, *m.* P. Watson WEBB.

### ISSUE

- 1<sup>st</sup>. Virginia WEBB.

2. Mabel WOOLFORD. *m.* Richard HARDING
3. Miles Hogan WOOLFORD.

- II. William Woolford of Kensington, Maryland; *b.* 28th March, 1874; *m.* 24th August, 1899, Georgeanna MITCHELL, dau. of John and Rebecca (MITCHELL) MITCHELL.

### ISSUE

1. Eugenia Woolford, *b.* 20th November, 1904.

- III. Maud Eugenia, *b.* 5th March, 1876; *m.* 28th June, 1899, by Rev. Thomas Carter PAGE at Christ Protestant Episcopal Church, Cambridge, Maryland, Robert Eugene TUBMAN of "Glasgow," Dorchester County, Maryland.

### ISSUE

1. Dorothy Keene TUBMAN, *b.* 23d September, 1901; *d.* 6th October, 1902.
2. Mary Keene TUBMAN, *b.* 24th May, 1904.
3. Elizabeth Willis TUBMAN, *b.* 28th July, 1907.

- IV. Levin Phillips of Cambridge, Maryland; *b.* 14th September, 1878; *m.* 25th June, 1913, Mildred Lee WRIGHT, dau. of Joseph O. and Margaret (LEE) WRIGHT of Cambridge, Maryland.

### ISSUE

1. Mildred Lee, *b.* 29th December, 1914.



## Lineage

THOMAS SKINNER, *d.* previous to 10th February, 1675; one of the Gentlemen Justices of Dorchester County, Maryland; came from the Colony of Virginia previous to 20th October, 1669, as on that date he proved his right to 150 acres of land for transportation, of Elizabeth, his wife, John, his son, and William MERCHANT, his servant, from Virginia; was commissioned Gentleman Justice, 16th October, 1761, and also served as such in 1674 and 1675; *m.* Elizabeth, surname not given, who *m.* (secondly) prior to January, 1678, Henry BECKWITH of Dorchester county.

## ISSUE

- I. Thomas, removed to Talbot County, before 1678; will proved 6th November, 1707; *m.* Mary, surname unknown.

## ISSUE

1. Martin, *d.* unmarried, will proved 7th May, 1711.
  2. Elizabeth.
  3. Ann, *m.* Thomas ENNALLS.
  4. Mary.
- II. John.
- III. WILLIAM, *b.* circa, 1669, of whom later.
- IV. Mary (probably), who *m.* Moses LE COMPTE.

WILLIAM SKINNER, Gentleman, of Broad Creek, Talbot County, Maryland; *b.* circa 1669; *d.* intestate prior to 24th May, 1744; Justice of the Peace, 18th September, 1718, and November, 1719; *m.* (firstly) circa, 1695, Hester (LECOMPTE) FOX, dau. of Anthony and Hester (DOTTANDO) LECOMPTE, a French Huguenot who came to Maryland before 1655 and first settled in Calvert County where on 7th of February, 1665, "Antoine LECOMPTE assigned 200 acres of land to Ishmael WRIGHT." He returned to London for bride, as there is recorded as follows: St. Hellen's Parish Register Bishopsgate, London, page 156, June 11, 1661 "Anthony LECOMPTE of the Parishe of Macke neere Callis in France and Esther Dottando of Deepe in France, weare mared." He was one of His Lordship's Justices of the Peace of Dorchester County from 1669 to 1671. William SKINNER, *m.* (secondly) Elizabeth COLSTON, widow of James COLSTON of Talbot County.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. William, Jr., *b.* 1698; *d.* 1743; *m.* Sarah, surname not known.

## ISSUE

1. Sarah, *b.* 8th December, 1734.
2. William.
3. Esther.

4. Mary, *m.* ——— HOPKINS.
5. Elizabeth.

II. PHILEMON, *b.* 2d December, 1701; *bapt.* 3d May, 1702, of whom later.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Thomas, will probated 5th July, 1768, of Dorchester County.
- II. Samuel.
- III. Mordecai, of Dorchester County.
- IV. Esther, *m.* John LEEDS.

PHILEMON SKINNER of Talbot County, Maryland; *b.* 2d December, 1701; *bapt.* 3d March, 1702; *d.* between 28th April, 1761, and 1st December, 1762; Constable Mill Hundred, 1761; *m.* after 1724, Lucy HAMBLETON, dau. of William and Margaret (SHERWOOD) HAMBLETON, *b.* 1683, she the dau. of Hugh and Mary SHERWOOD. Hugh SHERWOOD was a Vestryman of St. Michael's Parish, a Justice of the Peace of Talbot County, 1696-1698; and a Member of the Assembly, 1690.

#### ISSUE

- I. WILLIAM, *b.* 1741, of whom later.
- II. John, *d.* in Talbot County; will proved 23d January, 1816.
- III. Ruth, *m.* ——— LAMDEN.
- IV. Rachel, *m.* ——— GRAHAM.
- V. A daughter, *m.* ——— EAGAN.

WILLIAM SKINNER of Talbot County, Maryland, took the "Oath of Fidelity," March, 1778; *b.* 1741; *d.* 20th February, 1813; *m.* (firstly) Elizabeth JONES, *d.* June, 1829; *m.* (secondly) Elizabeth (FOOKES) STEWART, *b.* 5th October, 1756, dau. of Joseph and Mary (KIRK) FOOKES and widow of John Travillian STEWART.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. THOMAS, *b.* 2d February, 1772, of whom later.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Polly Hambleton, *b.* 6th October, 1782; *m.* Eggleston BROWN.

#### ISSUE

1. Eliza BROWN.
2. Ann BROWN.
3. Thomas E. BROWN.
4. William James BROWN.
5. Margaret Anne BROWN, *m.* ——— MOWBRAY.
6. Mary Skinner BROWN, *m.* ——— SMITH.
7. John Wesley BROWN.

II. James Fookes, *b.* 5th September, 1784; *m.* Nancy PATTISON.

## ISSUE

1. Emily, *m.* ——— BRANNOCK.
2. Joseph.
3. Levin, *m.* Susie PHILLIPS.
4. Adeline, *m.* ——— BRANNOCK.
5. Elizabeth.
6. Mary, *m.* Rev. John BAIN.
7. Samuel.
8. Sally Ann, *m.* ——— THOMAS.

III. Zachariah, *b.* 13th March, 1787; *m.* Hannah Bond JONES, dau. of Lieut.-Col. John and Cassandra (FELL) JONES, *b.* 1765, of Dorchester County Maryland, served in the Revolutionary War, the son of Col. Thomas Jones of the Revolutionary Army.

## ISSUE

1. William, *b.* 1810; *m.* 7th November, 1833, Eliza SAULSBURY.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Katharine, *m.* Jackson HOLLAND.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. William James, *m.* Victoria JONES.
- 3<sup>1</sup>. Thomas, *b.* 22d March, 1842; *d.* 26th August, 1907; *m.* Mary Florence STANSBURY, *b.* 1844, *d.* 8th August, 1876, dau. of James STANSBURY and Eleanor FOREMAN.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Laurice Edward, *b.* 24th June, 1868; educated Baltimore City College, University of Maryland; Lawyer; LL.B., University of Maryland, 1890; *m.* 18th January, 1893, Nettie Esther HOWSER, dau. of Gassaway Sellman HOWSER and Cecelia BRAMWELL of Maryland.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. William Howser, *b.* 2d November, 1895.
- 2<sup>2</sup>. Maurice Edward, *b.* 10th March, 1901.
- 3<sup>2</sup>. Robert Stansbury, *b.* 10th March, 1901.
- 2<sup>3</sup>. Ferdinand Stansbury, *b.* 27th January, 1871; *d.* June, 1911.
- 4<sup>1</sup>. John, *m.* Carrie, surname unknown.
- 5<sup>1</sup>. Hannah Elizabeth.

6<sup>1</sup>. Cora.

7<sup>1</sup>. Eliza, *m.* Charles ASKEW.

8<sup>1</sup>. Jennie, *m.* Emmitt DOWNS.

2. John Jones, *b.* 6th September, 1813; *d.* 17th February, 1888; *m.* (firstly) 16th October, 1839, Emaline JONES; *m.* (secondly) 9th October, 1856, Marguerretta M. TEAL.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1<sup>1</sup>. John O., Major in United States Army, Retired; Superintendent of Columbia Hospital, Washington, D. C.; *m.* ———— BAILEY.

2<sup>1</sup>. Mary Frances, *d.* February, 1903; *m.* David Webster CULPEPPER.

#### ISSUE

1<sup>2</sup>. Fannie CULPEPPER.

2<sup>2</sup>. Charles CULPEPPER.

3<sup>2</sup>. Hattie CULPEPPER, *m.* August, 1893, Charles B. DAVIS.

4<sup>2</sup>. Bessie CULPEPPER, *m.* Henry GILLIS.

- 3<sup>1</sup>. Emma Virginia, *m.* (firstly) 12th May, 1869, Benjamin Whitely WOOLFORD, *d.* 16th August, 1871; *m.* (secondly) 6th November, 1885, Rev. W. F. HAYES.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1<sup>2</sup>. Benjamin Whitely WOOLFORD, *m.* 18th December, 1895, Ida Stengle HOOPER, dau. of W. R. and Elizabeth HOOPER.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE OF JOHN JONES AND MARGUERRETTA (TEAL) SKINNER

1<sup>1</sup>. Eugenia, *d.* aged 17 years.

2<sup>1</sup>. Milton Ellis, *b.* 16th January, 1863; *m.* 12th May, 1898, Jessie PARKER.

#### ISSUE

1<sup>2</sup>. Jessie Parker Skinner, *b.* 17th March, 1902.

- 3<sup>1</sup>. Edgar Martin, *b.* 16th August, 1866; *m.* 13th October, 1896, Mattie MITCHELL.

#### ISSUE

1<sup>2</sup>. Shirley Eugenia, *b.* 7th May, 1898.

2<sup>2</sup>. Emily Margaret, *b.* 13th December, 1902.

3<sup>2</sup>. Edgar Martin, *b.* 6th August, 1910.

3. Thomas, *b.* 29th November, 1815; *m.* (firstly) ———— JONES; *m.* (secondly) ———— BUSEY.

4. Cassandra Jones, *b.* 2d October, 1817; *d.* 30th September, 1820.
  5. James Aquilla, *b.* 15th November, 1820; *d.* circa 1906; *m.* (firstly) Cassandra WOOLFORD; *m.* (secondly) Jane FREEMAN.
  6. Washington Hammond, *b.* 7th May, 1822; *m.* Emma MUSSELMAN; *d.* 25th February, 1901.
  7. Zachariah H., *b.* 5th July, 1825.
  8. Mary Elizabeth, *b.* 20th October, 1827; *d.* 29th May, 1831.
  9. Alexander Summerfield, *b.* 26th December, 1829; *m.* Sarah A. HURTY, *d.* 25th April, 1908.
  10. Richard Standley, *b.* 25th May, 1832; *d.* 29th June, 1832.
- IV. Margaret, *b.* 23d January, 1790; *m.* Thomas GOSLIN.
- V. William, *b.* 6th February, 1792; *m.* 29th November, 1814, Beckie PATTISON.

## ISSUE

1. Jeremiah Pattison.
2. James.
3. George W., *d.* unmarried.
4. Anne E.
5. William H., *b.* 3d July, 1823; *d.* 9th April, 1891; *m.* 26th April, 1854, Martha Ann WILSON, *b.* 21st June, 1830.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Harry G., *b.* 17th December, 1858; *m.* Gertrude THOMPSON.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>2</sup>. Ella, *m.* J. Reese PITCHER.
  - 2<sup>2</sup>. Annie, *m.* Colin STEWART.
  - 3<sup>2</sup>. Mattie, unmarried.
  - 4<sup>2</sup>. Mary (Mollie), *m.* J. Fred GRAFFLIN.
  - 5<sup>2</sup>. Howard, *d.* unmarried.
  - 6<sup>2</sup>. Birdie, *m.* ——— ENSOR.
6. Margaret E.
  7. Caroline P.
  8. Mary R.

- VI. Sarah, *b.* 1st March, 1794; *m.* Mimos CONWAY or CONAWAY.
- VII. Ann, *b.* 27th June, 1797; *m.* Samuel PATTISON.
- VIII. Elizabeth, *b.* 20th November, 1800; *d.s.p.* 7th August, 1825; *m.* 23d January, 1825, Stephen HURST, *b.* 1794, will dated 19th October, 1847, will proved 29th January, 1873 (according to family MSS. he died 23d October, 1846), he *m.* (secondly) 29th January, 1829, Ann JONES and had issue.

THOMAS SKINNER of Cambridge, Maryland; *b.* 2d February, 1772; *d.* 3d December, 1813; *m.* 16th February, 1800, Sarah LEE, *d.* 4th September, 1815, aged 38 years.

#### ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 6th January, 1801; *m.* 9th October, 1817, Andrew MARSHALL.
- II. William, *b.* 7th December, 1802.
- III. Margaret, *b.* 7th April, 1805; *d.* unmarried, 30th May, 1875.
- IV. ZACHARIAH, *b.* 30th May, 1807, of whom later.
- V. Philemon, *b.* 14th October, 1809.
- VI. Susan, *b.* 25th August, 1811.
- VII. Joseph (twin), *b.* 18th December, 1813; *d.* in infancy.
- VIII. Benjamin (twin), *b.* 18th December, 1813; *d.* in infancy.

ZACHARIAH SKINNER of Dorchester County, Maryland; *b.* 30th May, 1807; *d.* 10th April, 1883; *m.* 25th February, 1830, Susan Ann PHILLIPS.

#### ISSUE

- I. Thomas Richard, *b.* 1st July, 1831; *d.* 15th September, 1815.
- II. LEVIN PHILLIPS, *b.* 11th August, 1834, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Henry White, *b.* 28th June, 1838; *d.* 28th July, 1838.
- IV. William Henry, *b.* 20th October, 1839.

*Arms.*—Sable a chevron or, between three griffins heads, erased argent.

*Crest.*—A griffin's head erased argent, holding in the mouth a dexter gauntlet or.

*Motto.*—Nunquam non paratus.

## Spencer

**M**ATTHEW LYLE SPENCER, A.B., A.M.,  
Ph.D., of Appleton, Wisconsin; *b.* 7th July,  
1881, at Batesville, Mississippi; *m.* 22d De-  
cember, 1908, at Spartanburg, South Carolina, Lois  
HILL, dau. of Rufus Sadler and Emma (McMULLAN)  
HILL of Hartwell, Georgia.



### ISSUE

I. Manly Lyle, *b.* 10th May, 1911.

MATTHEW LYLE SPENCER, College Professor; A.B.,  
Kentucky Wesleyan College, 1903; A.M., 1904;  
A.M., Northwestern University, 1905; Ph.D., University of Chicago, 1910; In-  
structor and Professor of English, Kentucky Wesleyan College, 1901-1904;  
Assistant Professor of English, Wofford College, 1907-1910; Professor of Eng-  
lish, Woman's College of Alabama, 1910-1911; Professor of English, Lawrence  
College, since 1911; Fellow, University of Chicago, 1905-1907, 1909-1910;  
Editor, Simms's "Yemassee," Author: "Corpus Christi Pageants in England,"  
"Practical English Punctuation," "News Writing," etc.

## Lineage

The ancestor of this family was Col. Thomas SPENCER of Charlotte County  
Virginia; *d.* 1793; *m.* Eliza Julia FLOURNOY, *b.* 5th December, 1721.

### ISSUE

- i. Mary, *b.* 20th October, 1742; *m.* ——— SPEED.
- ii. Sion, *b.* 12th April, 1744.
- iii. John, *b.* 16th December, 1745, of whom later.
- iv. Elizabeth Julia, *b.* 18th June, 1747; *m.* ——— SPEED.
- v. Ann, *b.* 13th July, 1749.
- vi. Thomas, *m.* Lucy WATKINS.
- vii. Martha Owen, *m.* ——— HALLOWAY.
- viii. Samuel F.
- ix. Judith, *m.* Martin PEARCE.
- x. Gideon, *m.* Catherine CLEMENTS.

CAPTAIN JOHN SPENCER of Charlotte County, Virginia; *b.* 16th December, 1745;  
*d.* 1828; *m.* 1765, Sally WATKINS, *b.* 1748, dau. of Thomas WATKINS, of Powhatan  
County, Virginia, and his wife, *née* ANDERSON.

## ISSUE

- I. Frances A., *b.* 1766; *m.* 1788, Jesse WINFREY, *b.* 1764, *d.* 1810.
- II. THOMAS COLE, of whom later.
- III. Jane, *m.* (firstly) Allen WARREN; *m.* (secondly) ——— YARBROUGH.
- IV. Elizabeth Julia, *m.* Dr. TODD, of Georgia.
- V. Henry, Colonel, *m.* Sallie W. BOULDIN.

CAPTAIN THOMAS COLE SPENCER of Charlotte County, Virginia; *b.* 1774; *d.* 1860; *m.* (firstly) 1796, Frances PEARCE, of New Jersey, *d.* 1817; *m.* (secondly) Mary SPAULDING.

## ISSUE

- I. Sally W., *m.* Robert A. SMITH.
- II. Harriet G., *b.* 1800; *m.* 1834, William MATTHEWS.
- III. Matilda Cole, *m.* 1839, James H. WILSON.
- IV. Elvira H.
- V. Jane P., *m.* Samuel HALLOWAY, of Kentucky.
- VI. Martha F., *m.* 1844, Thomas HORACY.
- VII. John James Robertson, *b.* 1806; *m.* 1829, Eliza W. BOULDIN.
- VIII. Henry Martyn, *m.* Clementine S. REID.
- IX. MATTHEW LYLE, *b.* 6th May, 1809, of whom later.
- X. Thomas Cole, Rev., *b.* 1811; *m.* 1830, Eliza W. FENNELL.

MATTHEW LYLE SPENCER of Lunenburg County, Virginia; *b.* 6th May, 1809; *d.* 28th December, 1887; *m.* 3d April, 1838, Louisa Stokes NEAL, *b.* 15th January, 1817, *d.* 1874.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary Frances, *m.* Dr. Walter Hugh DRANE of Georgia.
- II. Thomas James.
- III. Susan Rives, *m.* Edward WALSH of Mississippi.
- IV. Sarah Watkins, *d.* in infancy.
- V. Colin Stokes.
- VI. Samuel Graham.
- VII. Elizabeth Williams, *m.* Thomas McGEHEE of Georgia.
- VIII. Lelia Matilda, *d.* in infancy.
- IX. Louisa Virginia, *m.* Lucus Polk JONES.
- X. FLOURNOY POINDEXTER, of whom later.
- XI. Colie Pierce, *m.* Hiram Walter DRANE.
- XII. Matthew Lyle.
- XIII. Ada Catherine, *m.* Rev. Junius Wayne ALLEN.
- XIV. Jessie, *d.* in childhood.

FLOURNOY POINDEXTER SPENCER of Batesville, Mississippi; *b.* 2d April, 1857; *d.* 14th December, 1904; *m.* 10th February, 1880, Alice Eleanor MANES, *b.* 14th January, 1863, dau. of Henry MANES of Thomasville, Georgia.

## ISSUE

- I. MATTHEW LYLE, *b.* 7th July, 1881, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Eleanor Elizabeth, *b.* 31st December, 1883; *d.* 10th October, 1911; *m.* Cokie V. SPRINKLE, of Indiana.

## ISSUE

- I. Eleanor Elizabeth SPRINKLE.
- III. Flournoy Poindexter, *b.* 28th September, 1885; unmarried.
- IV. Leslie Louise, *b.* 30th December, 1887, *m.* Frederick BYRD of Georgia.

*Arms* (SPENCER of Virginia).—Quarterly or and gules, in the second and third a fret of the first, over all on a bend sable three fleur-de-lis argent.

*Motto*.—Dieu defend le droit.

*Residence*.—Appleton, Wisconsin.

*Clubs*.—Riverview Country and Milwaukee Press.

*Societies*.—Sons of the American Revolution, Kappa Alpha, Tau Kappa Alpha, Wisconsin Academy of Sciences, Arts and Letters, Modern Language Association of America, Fellow Royal Society of Arts and Sciences, England.

## Stockton

**M**AJOR RICHARD STOCKTON, JR., of Bordentown, New Jersey; b. 9th January, 1888, at Rotterdam, Holland; m. 24th July, 1907, at Camden, New Jersey, Helen Beryl Gove, b. 22d December, 1887, at Trenton.

### ISSUE

- I. Richard Finch, b. 23d September, 1908.
- II. Jack Potter, II, b. 22d March, 1910.
- III. Robert Field, b. 14th October, 1915.
- IV. Helen Clemence Carolyn, b. 15th January, 1917.



RICHARD STOCKTON, JR. (see "Who's Who in America," 1916-1917), Gold Medalist, Military Service Institution of the United States, 1912; Gold Medalist, Military Service Institution of the United States, 1915; Gold Medalist, Military Service Institution of the United States, 1916; Reeve Memorial Prize Essayist, Military Service Institution of the United States, 1915; American Cross of Honor, awarded 1914, for valor. Author of "Peace Insurance;" co-author of "Troops on Riot Duty;" author of "The Guardsman's Handbook (eight editions) and a frequent contributor to the service publications and various periodicals. (*Infantry Journal*, *Collier's Weekly*, *North American Review*, *Outlook*, etc.) Lecturer on Military Subjects. Appointed by the War Department as one of a board of officers to write the "Manual for Officers of the National Guard and Volunteers of the United States" now in preparation. Expert Rifleman, 1910-1916. Long Distance Expert (a New Jersey designation instituted in 1913), 1913-1916; Coach Bordentown Military Institute Rifle Team (Military School Champions of the United States, 1913-1914), since 1913. Private, Company A., Corps of Cadets, National Guard of New Jersey, 18th September, 1901; Corporal, Company A, Corps of Cadets, National Guard of New Jersey, 19th June, 1903; transferred to Company B., 19th June, 1903; Sergeant, Company B, Corps of Cadets, National Guard of New Jersey, 18th September, 1903; Company Quartermaster Sergeant and Acting Battalion Quartermaster, Corps of Cadets, New Jersey, 31st May, 1904; Orderly Sergeant, Corps of Cadets, 2d Brigade, New Jersey, by detail, July, 1904; Second Lieutenant, Company A, Corps of Cadets, New Jersey, 22d September, 1904. Discharged graduation, 20th September, 1905; Second Lieutenant, Battalion Quartermaster and Commander, 3d Infantry, New Jersey, 22d May, 1906; resigned 1st September, 1907 (left the State). Private, Company E, 2d Infantry, New Jersey, 26th May, 1910; First Lieutenant, Company E, 2d Infantry, New Jersey, 23d June, 1910; Captain, Company E, 2d Infantry, New Jersey, 11th May, 1911. Assigned Regimental Quartermaster, 12th February, 1912; assigned to command Supply Company, 2d Infantry, New Jersey, 5th January, 1915; Assigned Assistant Inspector of Small

Arms Practice, February, 1915. Resigned 6th September, 1916. Major, Infantry, Officers' Reserve Corps, United States Army, 26th October, 1916; Instructor in Military Science, Bordentown Military Institute since 1911; Trustee, American Defense Society since 1915; Board of Governors, American Cross of Honor since 1915; Associate Editor, *American Defence* (monthly) since 1916. Major STOCKTON is an ardent advocate of adequate preparedness. Since 1907, he has worked for absolute Federal control of the National Guard. In December, 1915, before the officers of his regiment (then 2d New Jersey Infantry) and prominent guests, he made a speech attacking the militia system and the political appointments of high offices. Though aimed at inefficiency in general, this was construed as an attack on Brigadier-General SADLER, the Adjutant-General of New Jersey. Major (then Captain) STOCKTON was asked to resign but refused, stating that he could be removed only by sentence of a court martial. No court was ordered, and friends claimed that this indicated that Major STOCKTON's position is correct. He received high praise for his attitude from the foremost military authorities and highest officers in the country, it being an article on the subject which won for him the Gold Medal of the Military Service Institution for the second time. Major STOCKTON believes that the citizen soldiery, be it called National Guard or any other name will never be efficient until it is controlled entirely by the United States, rather than State Governments. He has prepared plans showing how this may be accomplished practically and legally. In 1916 Major STOCKTON made a complete investigation of the mobilization and concentration of the Army and National Guard on the Mexican border, being sent by the Mayor's Committee on National Defense of New York City. He covered the entire border in the course of his inspection of the troops. At the time of going to press, July 12th, 1917, Major Stockton was in active service in the war with Germany.

### Lineage

The ancestor of this family was Richard STOCKTON, Lieutenant of Horse; *b.* in England, circa 1630; *d.* in Flushing, Long Island, September, 1707. Probably *gd.* son of Randall STOCKTON of London and *gr. gd.* son of John STOCKTON of Keddington, Cheshire County, England, and a descendant of Sir John STOCKTON, Lord Mayor of London, 1470-1471. Came to America with son Richard, settled first in Flushing, Long Island, prior to 8th November, 1656. Removed to Oeanickon, New Jersey, 1694 and bought 2000 acres of land; commissioned Lieutenant of Horse, 22d April, 1665; *m.* in England in 1652 Abigail, surname not known (see "The Stockton Family," by Thomas Coates STOCKTON, M.D., of San Diego, California, published by The Carnahan Press, Washington, D. C., 1911.

### ISSUE

- I. RICHARD, *b.* in London, England, probably 1654, of whom later.
- II. John, *b.* 1674; *d.* 29th March, 1747; *m.* (firstly) Mary LEEDS, dau. of Daniel LEEDS, Surveyor General of West New Jersey; *m.* (secondly) Ann OGBORN, widow of John OGBORN.

- III. Job, *m.* Ann PETTY, sister of William PETTY.
- IV. Abigail, *m.* Jacob RIDGEWAY, Sr. of Burlington County, New Jersey.
- V. Mary, *m.* (firstly) Thomas SHINN, son of John SHINN; *m.* (secondly) Silas CRISPEN, son of Rear Admiral William CRISPEN of the Royal Navy.
- VI. Sarah, *m.* (firstly) Benjamin JONES of Burlington County, New Jersey; *m.* (secondly) 1706, William VEMCOMB.
- VII. Hannah, *m.* Philip PHILLIPS.
- VIII. Elizabeth, *m.* William BUDD, son of William and Ann BUDD.

RICHARD STOCKTON of Princeton, New Jersey; *b.* in London, England, probably 1654; *d.* 1709, at Princeton. He accompanied his father from England to Long Island 1656. In 1701, purchased from William PENN an estate of 6000 acres which included the entire present borough of Princeton, where he settled in August, 1695; built "Morven" which has been the family homestead for over 215 years (1701-1916) and which is now occupied by his gr., gr., gr., gd. son Bayard STOCKTON; *m.* 8th November, 1691, Susannah Witham ROBINSON, *b.* 29th November, 1668, *d.* April, 1749, dau. of Robert and Ann WITHAM and widow of Thomas ROBINSON.

#### ISSUE

- I. Richard, *b.* 1693; *m.* Esther SMITH, Long Island, New York, 1707 (?).
- II. Samuel, *b.* 1695; *d.* 1739; *m.* (firstly) Ann DOUGHTY, dau. of Jacob and Amy DOUGHTY, *m.* (secondly) Rachel STOUT, dau. of Col. Joseph and Ruth STOUT.
- III. Joseph, *b.* 1697; *d.* 15th March, 1770; *m.* Elizabeth DOUGHTY, sister of brother's wife.
- IV. Robert, *b.* 1699; *d.* 1745; *m.* Rebecca PHILLIPS, March, 1740.
- V. JOHN, *b.* 8th August, 1701, of whom later.
- VI. Thomas.

HON. JOHN STOCKTON of Princeton, New Jersey; *b.* 8th August, 1701; *d.* there 1787; Chief Judge of the Court of Common Pleas of Somerset County, New Jersey; was instrumental in securing at Princeton, the "College of New Jersey" (Princeton University); together with Thomas LEONARD, Esq., and John HORNER, Esq., John STOCKTON laid the corner stone of the "College of New Jersey;" he with the same two men gave the necessary bonds to secure the land for the College; *m.* 21st February, 1729, Abigail PHILLIPS, *b.* 9th August, 1708, dau. of Philip and Hannah (STOCKTON) PHILLIPS.

#### ISSUE

- I. RICHARD, *b.* 3d October, 1720, of whom later.
- II. Sarah, *b.* 19th June, 1732; *d.* 1736.
- III. John, *b.* 4th August, 1734; *d.* 1736.
- IV. Hannah, *b.* 21st July, 1736; *m.* Hon. Elias BOUDINOT, President of Continental Congress, 21st April, 1763.

- v. Abigail, *b.* 13th November, 1738; *m.* Capt. Samuel PINTARD, British Army.
- vi. Susanna, *b.* 2d January, 1742; *m.* Lewis PINTARD, brother of Capt. Samuel PINTARD.
- vii. John, *b.* 22d February, 1744; *m.* Mary HIBBETS, widow of James NELSON and dau. of ——— HIBBETS.
- viii. Philip, *b.* 11th July, 1746; *d.* 12th January, 1792; *m.* 13th April, 1767, Catharine CUMMING dau. of Robert and Mary Noble CUMMING, and sister of Gen. John Noble CUMMING.
- ix. Rebecca, *b.* 5th July, 1748.
- x. Samuel William, *b.* 4th February, 1751.

HON. RICHARD STOCKTON, "The Signer," of "Morven," Princeton, New Jersey; *b.* 3d October, 1730; *d.* 28th February, 1781, at "Morven;" studied under Rev. Samuel FINLEY; attended West Nottingham Academy; was graduated in the first class from the College of New Jersey, Princeton, New Jersey; A.B., 1748; A.M., 1751. Studied law under Judge David OGDEN of Newark, New Jersey; admitted to the bar, 1754; became Counsellor, 1758; Member of the King's Council, New Jersey, 1768-1774. While in Scotland and England, 1766-1767, secured Dr. John WITHERSPOON to act as President of Princeton College, for which he received a vote of thanks from the trustees. Made Judge of the Provincial Supreme Court, 1774; Member of the Continental Congress at Philadelphia, 1776-1777, and one of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence, 4th July, 1776. Was made a prisoner of War by the British while serving as Inspector of the Northern Army, 30th November, 1776 and so mistreated that Congress passed resolutions directing General WASHINGTON to threaten the British with reprisals. Part of "Morven" his estate and valuable library, was destroyed by the British; was appointed Chief Justice of New Jersey, but declined; died in his fifty-first year, his health having broken down under the treatment he received from his British captors. Was a Trustee of the College of New Jersey, 1757-1781; serving as Secretary, 1757-1765, and received the degree of Sergeant at Law in 1763. Published an "Expedient for the Settlement of American Dispute," addressed to Lord DARTMOUTH, 12th December, 1774; *m.* Annis BOUDINOT, *d.* 6th February, 1801, dau. of Elias and Catherine (WILLIAMS) BOUDINOT and sister of Dr. Elias BOUDINOT. She is the author of a poem addressed to General WASHINGTON after the surrender of Yorktown and "Welcome Mighty Chief, Once More" and various periodical contributions.

#### ISSUE

- i. RICHARD, "The Duke," *b.* 17th August, 1764, of whom later.
- ii. Lucius Horatio, *d.* 26th March, 1835; *m.* ——— MILNOR (probably Sarah).
- iii. Julia, *m.* April, 1777, Dr. Benjamin RUSH, Signer of Declaration of Independence.

- IV. Susan, *d.* 2d October, 1821; *m.* Alexander CUTHBERT of Canada.
- V. Mary, *b.* 17th April, 1761; *d.* 18th March, 1846; *m.* Rev. Andrew HUNTER.
- VI. Abigail, *m.* Robert FIELD of Burlington County, New Jersey.

HON. RICHARD STOCKTON, "The Duke," of Princeton, New Jersey; *b.* 17th April, 1764, at "Morven;" *d.* 7th March, 1828; Lawyer; graduated from the College of New Jersey, Princeton; A.B., 1779; A.M., 1782; studied law under his uncle Dr. Elias BOUDINOT; admitted to the Bar, 1784, and commenced practice at Princeton. Presidential Elector on the WASHINGTON and ADAMS ticket, 1792 and 1801; elected by the Federalists as United States Senator from New Jersey to fill vacancy caused by resignation of Frederick FREYLINGHUYSEN, 1796-1799, when he declined re-election. Member of Congress (House of Representatives), 1813-1815; was again Presidential Elector in 1801 on the ADAMS and PINCKNEY and a member of the State Legislature, 1813-1815. Was made Trustee of the College of New Jersey, 1791-1828, and received the honorary degree of LL.D. from Queen's (now Rutgers) College, New Brunswick, New Jersey, 1815, and from Union College, Schenectady, New York, 1816; *m.* Mary FIELD, *b.* 10th October, 1776, *d.* 25th December, 1837, dau. of Robert and Mary (PEALE) FIELD and sister of Robert FIELD who *m.* Abigail STOCKTON, sister of "The Duke."

#### ISSUE

- I. Mary F., *b.* 1790; *d.* 9th August, 1865; *m.* William HARRISON.
- II. Richard, *b.* 1791.
- III. Julia, *b.* 1793; *m.* John RHINELANDER.
- IV. ROBERT FIELD, "The Commodore," *b.* 20th August, 1795; *d.* 7th October, 1866, of whom later.
- V. Horatio, *b.* 1797.
- VI. Caroline, *b.* 1799.
- VII. Samuel Witham, *b.* 1801.
- VIII. William Bradford, *b.* 1802, *d.s.p.*
- IX. Annis, *b.* 1804.

HON. ROBERT FIELD STOCKTON, A.M., "The Commodore," of Princeton, New Jersey; *b.* there 20th August, 1795; *d.* there 7th October, 1866 (see "Life of Commodore STOCKTON," published by Derby and Jackson, New York, 1856); Midshipman, United States Navy, 18th September, 1811; served on Frigate *President*, under Commodore ROGERS; active service in the War of 1812; participated in the defense of Baltimore, June, 1814, being promoted for his gallantry; on 9th September, 1814, gained the name of "Fighting Bob," and said to be the original man with that nickname; served as Aide to the Secretary of the Navy. During War of the Barbary Powers, he served first as Junior Lieutenant on the *Guerrier*, Commodore DECATUR's flagship and subsequently as First Lieutenant on the schooner *Spitfire*, taking part in the capture of the Algerian frigate *Mishoun*, 17th June, 1815, and of the brig, *Estecio* a few days following. In 1816, he again cruised in

the Mediterranean as Seventh Lieutenant on the *Washington*, Commodore CHAUNCEY's Squadron; was promoted Second Lieutenant and subsequently First Lieutenant of the *Erie*, returning to the United States in 1812; was transferred soon after to the command of the schooner *Alligston* and under the auspices of the American Colonization Society, visited the west coast of Africa where, in 1822, he founded a Colony at Mesurado, which became in 1847 the Republic of Liberia. He subsequently captured the Portuguese Letter of Marque *Marrianna Flora* and the French slaver *Jeune Eugenie*. This latter case was taken to Court and Captain STOCKTON, defended by Daniel WEBSTER, won the case. Thus he was the first to establish the right of a warship to capture slave vessels under a foreign flag. Was ordered to the West Indies to check the depredations of the pirates and surveyed the Southern Coasts, 1823-1824; during which time he married. Obtained leave of absence from 1826-1838 and made his home in Princeton, New Jersey, where he established a newspaper to which he contributed editorials, stating that his support of President ADAMS would be based upon the latter's "good behavior in office," an independent attitude which he continued to maintain throughout his career. Was a delegate to the Democratic State Convention, 1826; was the Founder and first President of the New Jersey Colonization Society and the chief promoter of the Delaware and Raritan Canal, visiting Europe to obtain a loan for the completion; he served as executive officer of the flagship *Ohio*, Mediterranean Squadron, Commodore Isaac HULL, 8th December, 1838-1839, bearing official dispatches to Great Britain where he investigated the improvements in naval architecture; was promoted Port Captain, 1839. Supported Gen. William Henry HARRISON for the Presidency, 1840, and declined the portfolio of the Navy offered by President TYLER, 1841. He was one of the first commanders to apply steam to naval purposes; building in 1842-1844, the famous sloop of war *Princeton* of which he was placed in command. On the trial down the Potomac River, 28th February, 1844, through the accidental explosion of one of the guns, opposite Mount Vernon, Able P. UPSHUR, Secretary of State, Thomas W. GILMER, Secretary of the Navy and David GARDINER, father-in-law of President TYLER were killed as well as several of the crew, while Captain STOCKTON, and others were severely injured. A court of inquiry showed that this gun was fired at the order of the Secretary of the Navy, contrary to Captain STOCKTON's desires. Captain STOCKTON was completely acquitted of all blame. Later on in the same year, he was appointed to carry the annexation resolutions to the Government of Texas, and sailed in the *Princeton*. Was promoted Commander-in-Chief of the Pacific Squadron, October, 1845, and sailed in the frigate *Conyers* with Mr. TEN EYCK, commissioner, from Norfolk, Virginia, around Cape Horn to the Sandwich Island and finally to Monterey, California, of which place Commodore John D. SLOAT, U. S. N., had taken possession of, 7th July, 1846. Commodore STOCKTON took command by proclamation of the entire American force on the Pacific Coast and in coöperation with Col. John C. FREMONT, captured Los Angeles, 13th August, 1846; assumed office as the first American Governor of California (military), appointing Colonel FRE-

MONT, Commander of the military forces; recaptured San Diego, San Gabriel and Le Mesa; Maj.-Gen. S. W. KEARNEY was later second in command. Commodore STOCKTON returned to San Diego 17th January, 1847, after having successfully negotiated with Mexico for the ceding of California to the United States, which act was formally ratified by the treaty of 2d February, 1848. Upon his return to New Jersey, he received the thanks of the State Legislature and was tendered a reception. He resigned from the Navy, 28th May, 1850. Was elected to the United States Senate from New Jersey to the Thirty-second Congress for the full term, 1851-1857, but resigned 20th January, 1853; was President of the Delaware and Raritan Canal, 1853-1866; was a Delegate to the Peace Congress at Washington, D. C., 13th February, 1861; received the honorary degree of A.M. from the College of New Jersey, 1851; the city of Stockton, California, the torpedo boat and the destroyer *Stockton*, were named in the Commodore's honor; a memorial window in memory of Commodore STOCKTON and of Admirals SLOAT and FARRAGUT was placed in St. Peter's Chapel, Mare Island Navy Yard, California, in 1902; *m.* 1823, Harriet Maria POTTER, who *d.* 1862, dau. of John POTTER of Charleston, South Carolina.

## ISSUE

- I. Richard, *b.* 22d January, 1824; *d.* 5th April, 1876; *m.* (firstly) Caroline Bayard DODD; *m.* (secondly) Susan B. DODD.
- II. JOHN POTTER, "The Senator;" *b.* 2d August, 1826, of whom later.
- III. Catherine Elizabeth, *m.* William Armstrong DODD.
- IV. Mary, *b.* 1830; *m.* Rear Admiral John C. HOWELL.
- V. Robert Field, *b.* 22d January, 1832; *d.* 5th May, 1898; *m.* Anna Margaretta POTTER.
- VI. Harriet Maria, *b.* 1834.
- VII. Caroline, *m.* Capt. William Rawle BROWN of the United States Navy.
- VIII. Julia, *b.* 1837; *m.* Edward M. HOPKINS.
- IX. Annis, *m.* 21st February, 1865, Franklin Davenport HOWELL.

HON. JOHN POTTER STOCKTON, A.B., A.M., LL.B., "The Senator," of Princeton, New Jersey; *b.* 2d August, 1826; *d.* 22d January, 1900, in New York City; graduated at the College of New Jersey; A.B., 1843; A.M., 1846. Attorney at Law, 1847; Counsellor, 1850; revised the "Proceedings and Practice" of Courts of New Jersey and was State Reporter to the court of Chancery. United States Minister to Italy, 1857-1861; elected United States Senator from New Jersey, 1865, by a plurality of the Legislature; took his seat 4th March, 1866, but election contested and unseated 27th March by a vote of 23 to 25, notwithstanding the unanimous vote of the Committee on the Judiciary in favor of the validity of his election. Was a Delegate at large to all the Democratic conventions from 1864 to the close of his life. As Chairman of the New Jersey delegation at the Chicago Convention, 29th August, 1864, he presented the name of George B. McCLELLAN as candidate for

President of the United States. Received the honorary degree of LL.D. from the Princeton University in 1882. Author of "Equity Reports," three volumes, 1856-1858. United States Senator from New Jersey, 1869, for full term of six years expiring 4th March, 1875. He was a Member of the Committee on Foreign Affairs, the Navy Appropriations, etc., and was instrumental in first establishing life saving stations on the Atlantic Coast. Attorney-General of New Jersey, 1877, for twenty years; *m.* Sara MARKS, *b.* New Orleans, 1829, *d.* 29th September, 1887, dau. of Albert I. MARKS, *b.* London, April, 1815, *d.* Princeton, June, 1850.

## ISSUE

- I. Robert Field, *b.* 5th January, 1847; *d.* 20th October, 1891.
- II. John Potter, *b.* 1852.
- III. Saidee, *b.* 5th November, 1853; *d.* 2d January, 1868.
- IV. RICHARD, *b.* 4th June, 1858, of whom later.
- V. Julia, *b.* Rome, Italy, 27th May, 1860; *d.* 8th November, 1905, Richard C. ST. JOHN.

HON. RICHARD STOCKTON of Trenton, New Jersey; *b.* 4th June, 1858; Consul to Rotterdam, 1885-1888; Charge d'Affairs at The Hague, 1888; awarded Gold Medal by Congress for life saving, 31st July, 1879; awarded American Cross of Honor; Member of Board of Governors, American Cross of Honor; first to secure "Dollar Gas" in New Jersey; Member of firm of TAYLOR, SMITH and HARD, Members of New York Stock Exchange; Commissioner of Charities and Corrections, State of New Jersey, since 1915; Alternate Delegate at Large, Democratic Convention at St. Louis, 1916; Elector Wilson-Marshall ticket, 1916; *m.* Clemence Eliza FINCH, *b.* 22d February, 1864, dau. of George Ralsey and Ellen (CHAPMAN) FINCH of St. Paul, Minnesota.

## ISSUE

- I. RICHARD, *b.* 9th January, 1888; the subject of this memoir.
- II. George Finch, *b.* 27th May, 1890; *d.* 11th November, 1891.
- III. Jack Potter, *b.* 29th September, 1891, in Princeton, New Jersey; *m.* Louise HAINES dau. of Henry A. HAINES of Elizabeth, New Jersey.

## ISSUE

- I. Henry Haines, *b.* 29th February, 1916.
- IV. Violet, *b.* 5th August, 1894; *m.* 18th September, 1915, Charles Ashley VOORHEES.
- V. Ellen Rosemary, *b.* 26th February, 1900.

*Arms.*—Gules, a chevron vair, argent and azure between three mullets, or.

*Crest.*—A lion rampant, supporting an Ionic pillar.

*Motto.*—Omnia Deo Pendent.

*Residence.*—Bordentown, New Jersey.

*Clubs.*—Army and Navy, New York City; New Jersey State Rifle Association, Sea Girt.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars; Sons of the American Revolution; Society of the War of 1812; Military Order of Foreign Wars; Union Society of the Civil War; United Military Order of America; Army League; Military Service Institute of the United States; United States Infantry Association; National Security League, American Defense Society.

## Tilghman

**R**ICHARD TILGHMAN of St. Davids. Pennsylvania; *b.* at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 25th January, 1865; *m.* 1889, Gabriela DE POTE-  
STAD, dau. of the Marquis Luis DE POTE-  
STAD-FORNARI and Gabriela CHAPMAN, his wife of Philadelphia.

### ISSUE

- I. Gabriela.
- II. Richard, *b.* 1893.

### Lineage

RICHARD TILGHMAN of Holloway Court, Snodland, Kent, was living circa 1450; *m.* Dionysia, surname unknown.



### ISSUE

- I. THOMAS, of whom later.
- II. William, of London, in his will, dated 15th September, 1493, and proved in 1494, leaves a bequest for masses for the souls of his deceased parents, Richard and Dyonsia.

THOMAS TILGHMAN, of Holloway Court; *m.* Joan, surname unknown.

### ISSUE

- I. WILLIAM, of whom later.
- II. Ralph.
- III. John.

WILLIAM TILGHMAN of Holloway Court; *d.* 27th August, 1541; will proved 22d November, 1541; a monument was erected to him in Snodgrass Church, giving the date of his death and the names of his two wives; *m.* (firstly) Isabel AVERY; *m.* (secondly) Joan AMHERST.

### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. RICHARD, *d.* 1518, of whom below.

RICHARD TILGHMAN of Snodland; *d.* 1518; his will was proved 12th November, 1518; *m.* Julyan PORDAGE, dau. of William PORDAGE.

### ISSUE

- I. WILLIAM, *b.* 1518, of whom below.

WILLIAM TILGHMAN of Holloway Court, Snodland, Kent; *b.* 1518; was buried 24th February, 1594; will proved 24th April, 1594; Cornet First Troop Philadelphia City Cavalry; Captain 2d Troop Philadelphia City Cavalry; *m.* (firstly) Mary BERE, dau. of John BERE of Rochester; *m.* (secondly) Joan AMIAS, who *d.s.p.*, and was buried 20th September, 1563, dau. of Andrew AMIAS; *m.* (thirdly) 11th August, 1567, Dorothy REYNOLDS, who *d.s.p.* and was buried 21st November, 1572; *m.* (fourthly) circa 1575, Susanna WHETENHALL, dau. of Thomas WHETENHALL, of Hextall's Court, East Peckham, Kent, and Dorothy FANE his wife. Susanna WHETENHALL through her gd. mother, Alice BIRKLEY, wife of George WHETENHALL, whose mother, Elizabeth NEVILLE, wife of Thomas BERKELEY, was a dau. of Sir George NEVILLE, Baron Abergavenny, who *d.* 1492, was a lineal descendant of Edward III.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- i. Joan, *b.* 15th December, 1540.
- ii. Edward of Holloway Court; *b.* 15th April, 1542; buried 23d December, 1611; *m.* Margaret BREWER, of Ditton, who was buried 23d October, 1613.

#### ISSUE

- i. Francis, *m.* 15th June, 1615, Margery SPRACKLING, dau. of Sir Adam SPRACKLING of Ellington on Thanet. He inherited Holloway Court which he sold in the reign of James I.
- iii. Henry, *b.* 11th January, 1543 or 1544.
- iv. Dorothy, *b.* 4th February, 1545.

#### ISSUE BY FOURTH MARRIAGE

- i. Whetenhall, *b.* 25th July, 1576; *m.* Ellen RENCHING, dau. of Richard and Susan (HONEYWOOD) RENCHING, and had issue.
- ii. Dorothy, *b.* 11th January, 1578; *d.* 18th September, 1605; left issue; *m.* Thomas St. NICHOLAS, who was *b.* 1567, *d.* 1626, was *bapt.* 10th April, 1584, of Ashe, County Kent.
- iii. OSWALD, *b.* 4th October, 1579, of whom later.
- iv. Charles, *b.* 13th October, 1582; buried 25th May, 1608.
- v. Lambard, *b.* 10th April, 1584; *d.* young.
- vi. Lambard, *bapt.* 18th August, 1586; *d.* in infancy.

OSWALD TILGHMAN of London, England; *b.* 4th October, 1579; *bapt.* 11th October, 1851; *d.* 1628; his will was proved 22d January, 1628; Member of the Grocers' Company of London; *m.* (firstly) 13th January, 1612, Abigail TAYLER, then twenty-six years old, dau. of Rev. Francis TAYLER, Vicar of Godalming, Surrey; *m.* (secondly) 15th November, 1626, Elizabeth PACKNAM, who *d.s.p.*

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

RICHARD TILGHMAN of London, England; *b.* 3d September, 1626; *d.* 7th January, 1676; his will was proved 6th March, 1675-1676; an eminent Surgeon in London, and one of the petitioners for the life of Charles I; emigrated to America, with his family in 1661, in the ship *Elizabeth and Mary* and settled at the "Hermitage" in Maryland; commissioned High Sheriff of Talbot County; 1st May, 1669, and served until 17th June, 1671; *m.* in England, Mary FOXLEY, who survived him and *d.* between 1699 and 1700.

## ISSUE

- I. Samuel, *b.* 11th December, 1650; *d.* young.
- II. Mary, *b.* February, 1655; *m.* Matthew WARD, *d.* 1677, of Talbot County

## ISSUE

- I. Matthew Tilghman WARD, *b.* 1677; *d.s.p.* 25th May, 1741; Speaker of the Maryland Assembly, 1716-1718; Chief Justice of the Provincial Court, 1729-1732; Member of Council, 1719-1741; at the time of his death President; Major-General, Commanding the Eastern Shore Militia, 1739; *m.* (firstly) Mabel MURPHY, widow of Capt. James MURPHY; *m.* (secondly) Margaret LLOYD, dau. of Capt. Philemon LLOYD.
- III. William, *b.* 16th February, 1658; *d.* unmarried, 1682.
- IV. Rebecca, *d.* 1725; *m.* 1681, Simon WILMER of Kent County, who *d.* 1699; had issue.
- V. Deborah, *b.* 12th March, 1666.
- VI. RICHARD, of whom later.

COLONEL RICHARD TILGHMAN of the "Hermitage," Talbot County, Maryland; *b.* 23d February, 1672; *d.* 23d January, 1738; will proved 14th March, 1738; represented Talbot County, in the Maryland Assembly, 1698-1702; Member of Council, 1711-1738; Chancellor of the Province, 1722; *m.* 7th January, 1700, Anna Maria LLOYD, *b.* 1676, *d.* December, 1748, dau. of Col. Philemon LLOYD, of Talbot County, and Henrietta Maria (NEALE) BENNETT; she dau. of Capt. James NEALE and widow of Richard BENNETT, Sr.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 23d August, 1702; *d.* 10th January, 1736; *m.* 12th October, 1721, James EARLE.
- II. Philemon, *b.* 1704; *d.* young.
- III. Richard, Colonel, of the "Hermitage," Queen Anne County; *b.* 28th April, 1705; *d.* 29th September, 1768; Justice of the Provincial Court of Maryland, 1746-1766 and was of the Quorum of that body from 1754; *m.* Susanna FRISBY, *b.* 19th June, 1718, dau. of Peregrine and

- Elizabeth (SEWALL) FRISBY, she dau. of Maj. Nicholas SEWALL; had issue.
- IV. Henrietta Maria, *b.* 18th August, 1707; *d.* 7th November, 1771; *m.* (firstly) 22d April, 1731, George ROBINS; *m.* (secondly) 1747, William GOLDSBOROUGH; had issue.
- V. Anna Maria, *b.* 15th November, 1709; *d.* 30th August, 1763; *m.* (firstly) William HEMSLEY; *m.* (secondly) Col. Robert LLOYD; had issue.
- VI. William of Groces, Talbot County; *b.* 22d September, 1711; *d.* 1782; one of the Justices of Queen Anne County, 1734-1736, 1737-1739, 1743-1745, 1747-1751, and 1754-1760; Presiding Justice of Queen Anne County from 1755-1760; Member of the Assembly from Queen Anne County, 1734-1738; *m.* 2d August, 1736, his cousin, Margaret LLOYD, *b.* 16th February, 1714, dau. of James and Ann (GRUNDY) LLOYD; had issue.
- VII. EDWARD, *b.* 3d July, 1713, of whom later.
- VIII. James, Lawyer; *b.* 6th December, 1716; *d.* 24th August, 1793; Member of Maryland Assembly, 1762-1763; removed to Philadelphia in 1763; Member of Council there; Secretary of the Pennsylvania Land Office 1st January, 1769; returned to Maryland and settled in Chestertown, 1777; *m.* Anna FRANCIS, dau. of Tench FRANCIS of Fansley, Talbot County; had issue.
- IX. Matthew of Bayside, Talbot County; *b.* 17th February, 1718; *d.* 4th May, 1790; Captain of a troop of horse, 1741; commissioned 1741 one of the Justices of Talbot County from that time until 1775; one of the Quorum from 1749; Presiding Justice of Talbot County from 1769; Member of the Maryland Assembly, 1751-1774; Speaker of the House, 1773-1774; President of the Maryland Convention, 1774-1776; and headed every delegation sent by the Convention to Congress; Member of Congress, 1774-1777; Senator from Talbot County, 1777-1781; he takes high rank as a Statesman; *m.* 6th April, 1741 Anna LLOYD, *b.* 13th February, 1723, *d.* 15th March, 1794.

## ISSUE

1. Margaret, *b.* 13th January, 1742; *d.* 14th March, 1817; *m.* 23d June, 1763, Charles CARROLL, Barrister, *b.* 22d March, 1723, *d.* 23d March, 1783; had two children, twins, who *d.* in infancy.
2. Matthew Ward, *b.* 1743; *d.* 17th March, 1753.
3. Richard, Major; *b.* 28th January, 1746; *d.* 28th May, 1805; *m.* (firstly) his cousin, Margaret TILGHMAN, *b.* 24th December, 1744, *d.* 24th December, 1779, dau. of William TILGHMAN of Grasse; *m.* (secondly) Mary TILGHMAN, *b.* 8th September, 1762, *d.* 18th October, 1793, dau. of Col. Edward TILGHMAN of Wye.
4. Lloyd, *b.* 27th July, 1749; *d.* 1811; *m.* 22d January, 1785, Henrietta Maria TILGHMAN, *b.* 22d February, 1763, *d.* 2d March, 1796, dau. of his uncle James TILGHMAN.

5. Anna Maria, *b.* 17th July, 1755; *d.* 17th January, 1843; *m.* 1783, her cousin, Col. Tench TILGHMAN, who carried the news of Cornwallis' surrender, from Yorktown to the Congress in Philadelphia.

COLONEL EDWARD TILGHMAN of Wye, Queen Anne County; *b.* 3d July, 1713; *d.* 9th October, 1786, High Sheriff of Queen Anne County, from 5th November, 1739, to 5th November, 1742; one of the Justices of the County, 1743-1749; Member of Assembly, 1746-1771; Speaker of the House, 1770-1771; in 1765 was a Member of the Stamp Act Congress and one of the committee who drew up the remonstrance to Parliament; *m.* (firstly) Anna Maria TURBUTT, dau. of Maj. William TURBUTT, of Queen Anne County; *m.* (secondly) 1749, Elizabeth CHEW, *b.* 25th November, 1720, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (GALLOWAY) CHEW of Dover; *m.* (thirdly) 25th May, 1759, Juliana CARROLL, dau. of Dominick and Mary (SEWALL) CARROLL of Cecil County, she dau. of Maj. Nicholas SEWALL.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Anna Maria, *m.* Bennet CHEW.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Richard.
- II. EDWARD, *b.* 11th February, 1751, of whom later.
- III. Benjamin.
- IV. Elizabeth, *m.* her cousin, Richard TILGHMAN, of the "Hermitage," son of Richard TILGHMAN; had issue.
- V. Anna Maria, *m.* (firstly) Charles GOLDSBOROUGH, *b.* 1744, *d.* 1774; *m.* (secondly) Rt. Rev. Robert SMITH, Bishop of South Carolina, who *d.* 28th October, 1801; had issue.

#### ISSUE BY THIRD MARRIAGE

- I. Matthew, *b.* 5th June, 1760; Member of the Legislature for Kent County, 1789, 1793-1794; Speaker of the House, 1794; *m.* 1788, Sarah SMYTH dau. of Thomas SMYTH, of Chestertown; had issue.
- II. Benjamin, *b.* December, 1764.
- III. Mary, *m.* her cousin, Richard TILGHMAN, son of Matthew TILGHMAN.
- IV. Susanna, *m.* Richard Ireland JONES.

EDWARD TILGHMAN of Philadelphia; *b.* 11th February, 1751; *d.* 1st November, 1815; *m.* 26th May, 1774, Elizabeth CHEW, dau. of Benjamin CHEW, Chief Justice of Pennsylvania, 1774.

#### ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth, *m.* 24th January, 1804, William COOKE, of Baltimore; had issue.
- II. Edward, *b.* 27th February, 1779; *d.* 1826; *m.* Rebecca WALN; had issue.
- III. BENJAMIN, *b.* 1st January, 1785, of whom later.
- IV. Mary Anna, *m.* 1817, William RAWLE, of Philadelphia, who *m.* (secondly) Emily CADWALADER, dau. of Gen. Thomas CADWALADER; had issue.

BENJAMIN TILGHMAN of Philadelphia; *b.* 1st January, 1785; *d.* 1850; *m.* Anna Maria McMURTRIE, dau. of William McMURTRIE, of Philadelphia.

## ISSUE

- I. Edward.
- II. William McMurtrie, *m.* Katherine INGERSOLL; had issue.
- III. Benjamin Chew.
- IV. RICHARD ALBERT, *b.* 1824, of whom later.
- V. Anna Maria.
- VI. Emily, *d.* unmarried 3d June, 1830.

RICHARD ALBERT TILGHMAN of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; *b.* 1824; *d.* 1899; *m.* 1860, Susan Price TOLAND, dau. of Robert TOLAND.

## ISSUE

- I. Benjamin Chew.
- II. RICHARD, *b.* 25th January, 1865, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Edith.
- IV. Susan.
- V. Agnes.
- VI. Angela.

*Arms.*—Per fesse sable, and argent, a lion rampant-regardant, double queued, counterchanged, crowned, or.

*Crest.*—A demi-lion issuant, statant, sable, crowned, or.

*Residence.*—St. Davids, Pennsylvania.

## Trippe

**C**HARLES WHITE TRIPPE of New York City;  
*b.* at New York City, 8th June, 1872; *m.* 27th  
 November, 1895, Lucy Adeline TERRY, *b.*  
 29th October, 1872, dau. of Juan T. TERRY.

### ISSUE

- I. Charles White, Jr., *b.* 30th August, 1896: *d.*  
 23rd August, 1899.
- II. Juan Terry, *b.* 27th June, 1899.
- III. Katherine Louise, *b.* 5th September, 1900.



CHARLES WHITE TRIPPE was educated at Columbia University in the Class of 1894, and upon leaving College immediately associated himself with the Engineering Corps at the Chicago Worlds Fair of 1892. At the completion of this he became a Sanitary Engineering Expert of the New York City Board of Health. In 1901 he became a member of the Banking House of SCHUYLER, CHADWICK and STOUT and in 1906 formed the Banking House of TRIPPE and Company, and joined the New York Stock Exchange, becoming the board member of his firm.

## Lineage

The TRIPPES lived in Kent County, England, as far back as the Norman Conquest. The name is found in the "Doomsday Book" in the titles of lands, A.D. 1234. Nicholas TRIPPE gave Lamplands, County Kent, to Elham Church. The first record we have of this family in Maryland is in 1663 when Lieutenant Henry, the immigrant and our direct ancestor, *b.* Canterbury, England, 1632; *d.* in Dorchester County, Maryland, March, 1698, who had fought in Flanders under the Prince of Orange, afterwards William III of England, brought with him to the Province of Maryland, three of his troopers and by Royal Grant took up land in Dorchester County; Representative in Maryland Assembly, 1671-1675, 1661-1682, 1692-1693; one of the Committee of Twenty for regulating affairs in Maryland, 1690; Justice and County Commissioner, 1669-1681, 1685-1694; Captain of Foot, 1676; Major of Horse, 1689; Thomas TRIPPE his brother is mentioned by James, Duke of York, afterwards James II, in his Autobiography Nairn papers as aiding him to escape from St. James Palace after the beheading of Charles I. Col. Henry TRIPPE *m.* (firstly) in 1665 Francis BROOKE, widow of Michael BROOKE of St. Leonard's Creek, Calvert County, Maryland; *m.* (secondly) Lady Elizabeth TRIPPE who survived him and by whom he had four sons and one daughter. He settled in Maryland in 1663, and on 9th November, 1670, he bought of John EDMONDSON a tract of land called Sark on the south side of Choptank River near its mouth originally patented to Francis ARMSTRONG, added this land to what had been given by Royal Grant in 1663 and it became the family seat in Dorchester County, and so remained until recently, known as Todds Point.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Henry, *d.* 1744; Captain Dorchester County Militia; *m.* Susannah HERON.
- II. John, moved to Bath County, Kentucky.
- III. Edward, *m.* Susan (SHERWOOD) HAMBLETON, who *d.* 1755, dau. of Hugh and Mary SHERWOOD and widow of Philemon HAMBLETON.
- IV. WILLIAM, *d.* 24th April, 1770, of whom later.
- V. Henrietta, *m.* 25th November, 1746, John CARSLAKE.

WILLIAM TRIPPE of Dorchester County, Maryland; *d.* 24th April, 1770; *m.* Jean TATE.

## ISSUE

- I. Henrietta, *m.* ——— HUGHES.
- II. Elizabeth, *m.* Edward NOEL of Castle Haven.

## ISSUE

1. Elizabeth NOEL, *m.* Rev. James KEMP, Protestant Episcopal Bishop of Maryland.
2. Sarah NOEL, *m.* Captain Cox of the United States Navy.

## ISSUE

- I<sup>1</sup>. A son, Lieutenant Cox, of the United States Navy; *m.* a sister of Capt. James LAWRENCE, United States Frigate *Chesapeake*.
- III. WILLIAM, of whom later.
- IV. Edward of Dorchester County; *m.* Sarah (NOEL) BYUS, dau. of Edward NOEL of Castle Haven, and widow of Joseph BYUS.

## ISSUE

- I. James of Cambridge, Maryland; *d.* 1812; *m.* (firstly) Elizabeth PENNELL who *d.s.p.*; *m.* (secondly) Mary PENNELL who *d.* 1812.

## ISSUE

- I<sup>1</sup>. Joseph Everett, *b.* at Cambridge, Maryland, 18th July, 1805; *d.* Baltimore, Maryland, 28th December, 1882; *m.* 30th May, 1837, Sarah Patterson CROSS of Cecil County, Maryland, dau. of ——— CROSS and Rachel WALLACE, his wife.

## ISSUE

- I<sup>1</sup>. Andrew Cross, *b.* 29th November, 1839; *m.* 7th November, 1872, Caroline Augusta McCONKY, dau. of James and Mary Dawes (GRAFTON) McCONKY.
- 2<sup>2</sup>. Mary Pennell, *d.s.p.* 11th September, 1904; *m.* William BELL.

3<sup>d</sup>. Rachel Elizabeth, unmarried.

4<sup>d</sup>. Joseph Everett, *b.* 6th May, 1845; *m.* Frances HOLLIDAY, dau. of Daniel HOLLIDAY.

- v. John, *b.* 17th April, 1711; was a Captain of Cavalry in the French and Indian Wars; *m.* 1745, Elizabeth NOEL, *b.* 25th April, 1729, *d.* 24th April, 1778.

#### ISSUE

1. Amelia, *m.* Col. James WOOLFORD of Dorchester County.
2. William, *m.* his cousin, Mary NOEL.

#### ISSUE

- 1<sup>d</sup>. Margaret, *m.* Capt. Jesse HUGHES of Somerset County, Maryland.
- 2<sup>d</sup>. Eliza, *m.* James PRICE of Talbot County, Maryland.
- 3<sup>d</sup>. John, Lieutenant in United States Navy, distinguished himself at Tripoli, 1804, and had a sword and gold medal voted him by Congress, and a sword by the State of Maryland; *d.* 9th July, 1810; in command of the United States Brigantine *Vixen*; in 1910 the United States Navy Department commemorated her name on the Destroyer, *U. S. S. Trippe*.
3. Edward, *b.* 29th June, 1771; *d.* 2d February, 1836; *m.* (firstly) 25th February, 1794, Elizabeth BARNEY, dau. of Moses and Sarah (BOND) BARNEY; *m.* (secondly) Ann Tolly TOWSON, dau. of Gen. William TOWSON of Baltimore County, she *d.s.p.*; *m.* (thirdly) his cousin, Sarah E. TRIPPE, dau. of Richard TRIPPE, and left one son.

#### ISSUE

- 1<sup>d</sup>. Edward Richard, M.D., of Easton, Maryland.
4. Henrietta, *b.* 16th April, 1774; *m.* Col. William BIRCKHEAD.
5. Levin, killed at sea, in command of the Privateer *Isabella*.
6. Frances, *m.* John Elder GIST, of Baltimore County.
7. May, *m.* (firstly) Maj. Peter WEBB; *m.* (secondly) Dr. Samuel DICKINSON of Talbot County.

#### vi. Jean.

WILLIAM TRIPPE, *b.* circa 1720; *d.* 1st June, 1777; bought Tenneys Point on Tread Avon, from Elizabeth SKILLINGTON, and in 1775 bought Avonville formerly called Marshy Point and Canterbury Manor, from Nicholas GOLDSBOROUGH and made it his family seat; *m.* (firstly) 21st April, 1744, Elizabeth GIBSON, widow of Jacob GIBSON, who *d.* leaving one son; *m.* (secondly) 21st January, 1760, Elizabeth SKIN-

NER of Talbot County, who *d.* 9th May, 1811, aged 75 years and had five children (Talbot Wills No. 3, folio 5, Will dated 30th May, 1777 and probated 12th August, 1777).

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. James.
- II. RICHARD, *b.* 30th June, 1763, of whom later.
- III. John.
- IV. Edward.
- V. Mary.

RICHARD TRIPPE, *b.* 30th June, 1763; *d.* 16th January, 1849; *m.* (firstly) 5th January, 1794, Harriet EDMONDSON, *b.* 5th January, 1774, *d.* 13th December, 18—, and had issue; *m.* (secondly) Mary ENNALLS, dau. of Col. Joseph ENNALLS, who was on George Washington's Staff, and Sarah HERON, of Dorchester County, she *d.* 14th October, 1836, aged 56 years, and is buried at Avonville; had issue.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. William, *b.* 25th November, 1794; *d.* 11th September, 1816.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Sarah Elizabeth.
- II. Mary Suzannah.
- III. Richard John.
- IV. Edward Thomas, *b.* 14th February, 1808; *d.* 23d September, 1842; *m.* 30th November, 1841, Catherine D. BOWIE.

#### ISSUE

- I. Richard, *m.* Sophie Kerr THOMAS, dau. of ex-Governor Philip Francis THOMAS.
- V. JOSEPH ENNALLS, *b.* 6th March, 1810, of whom later.
- VI. William James.
- VII. Mary Harriett.
- VIII. Robert H.
- IX. Margaret Helen.
- X. Nicolas Hammond.

JOSEPH ENNALLS TRIPPE, *b.* 6th March, 1810; *d.* October, 1894; *m.* 6th November, 1832, Elizabeth H. DARROW of New York City.

#### ISSUE

- I. Mary Caroline.
- II. Sarah Elizabeth.
- III. Richard Henry.

IV. Caroline Ennalls.

V. FREDERICK WRIGHT, *b.* 6th July, 1839, of whom later.

VI. Joseph Ennalls.

VII. William Henderson.

FREDERICK WRIGHT TRIPPE, *b.* 6th July, 1839; *d.* 22d August, 1891; as First Lieutenant in the New Jersey Militia he served in the Civil War of 1861; *m.* Mary Louise WHITE of New York City.

#### ISSUE

I. Frederick Louis, *b.* 8th April, 1871.

II. CHARLES WHITE, *b.* 8th June, 1872, the subject of this memoir.

III. Julian, *b.* 21st June, 1876.

*Arms.*—Gules a chevron between three nags heads erased or, bridled sable.

*Crest.*—An eagle's head gules, issuing out of rays or.

*Motto.*—Ready and True.

*Residences.*—163 East 78th Street, New York City; "Chadeline," Greenwich, Connecticut.

*Clubs.*—Columbia University, Calumet, Blind Brook Apawamis Club, New York Athletic Club.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of Veterans.

## Tubman

**R**OBERT EUGENE TUBMAN of Baltimore, Maryland; *b.* 12th June, 1875, at "Glasgow" near Cambridge, Maryland; *m.* 28th June, 1899, Maud Eugenia SKINNER, dau. of Levin Philip and Mary Eugenia (WILLIS) SKINNER (see Skinner Family, p. 418).

### ISSUE

- I. Dorothy Keene, *b.* 23d September, 1901; *d.* 6th October, 1902.
- II. Mary Keene, *b.* 24th May, 1904.
- III. Elizabeth Willis, *b.* 28th July, 1907.

ROBERT EUGENE TUBMAN was educated in Cambridge, Maryland; moved to Baltimore in 1896; after traveling commercially several years, engaged in the wholesale Boot and Shoe business in Baltimore City under the name of The Robert E. Tubman Company, also President of the Shoe and Leather Board of Trade and Director of the National Bank of Baltimore, and the Credit Men's Association.

## Lineage

JUSTICE RICHARD TUBMAN of Dorchester County, Maryland; will dated 6th April, 1719; probated 13th January, 1727; removed from the western shore, Calvert County, Maryland, subsequent to 9th December, 1669, and the family have been seated in Dorchester County ever since. On 30th September, 1670, he was awarded land due for military service against the Indians; he was awarded by the Assembly of 1678, 600 pounds of Tobacco for services in an expedition against the Nanticoke Indians; on 16th October, 1694, the name of Richard TUBMAN appears on a list of Commissioners and Justices appointed for Dorchester County and in the group of men marked "Justices" on 8th June, 1699, it was ordered by the Council that Richard TUBMAN's name appear on the list of Gentlemen Justices of Dorchester County. His landed holdings approximated at 1000 acres; his first landed holdings he named "St. Giles Field," indicating he probably came from St. Giles Parish, London; *m.* Eleanor, surname unknown.

### ISSUE

1. RICHARD, II, probably only child, of whom later.

LIEUTENANT RICHARD TUBMAN, II, of Dorchester County, Maryland; he was a large landowner; was First Lieutenant in the first company formed in Dorchester County called (The Bucks Company) of which his brother-in-law Justice Benjamin KEENE was Captain, and so enrolled 30th November, 1775; *m.* Sarah KEENE, dau. of Benjamin KEENE, Sr., and gd. daughter of Capt. John KEENE of the Colonial Militia.

## ISSUE

- I. Mary, *m.* Thomas KEENE, son of Richard and Sussannah (POLLARD) KEENE.

## ISSUE

- I. William Billingsley KEENE, was the founder of the Medical and Chirurgical Society of Baltimore in 1779.
- II. RICHARD, III, of whom later.
- III. John, *d.* 5th November, 1774; *m.* Rachel, surname not given.

## ISSUE

- I. Richard, *m.* 24th July, 1794, Elizabeth TRAVERS.

RICHARD TUBMAN, III, Planter of Dorchester County, Maryland, took the oath of Fidelity 24th January, 1778; *d.* 1818; *m.* (firstly) Nancy ———; *m.* (secondly); no issue by second marriage.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Richard, IV, *m.* 11th August, 1808, Susan KEENE, sister of Mary G. KEENE TUBMAN.
- II. DR. ROBERT FRANCIS, *b.* 7th May, 1791, of whom later.

ROBERT FRANCIS TUBMAN, M.D., of Glasgow, Cambridge, Dorchester County; *b.* 7th May, 1791; *d.* 24th December, 1864; Graduate of the University of Pennsylvania and practiced his profession in the county for many years; he acquired the fine old estate known as "Glasgow," in 1842; *m.* (firstly) 7th December, 1815, Dorothy STAPLEFORT, *gd. dau.* of Raymond STAPLEFORT, *d.* 22d February, 1829; *m.* (secondly) 2d May, 1830, Mary Gaither KEENE, *b.* 22d January, 1811; *d.* 31st March, 1876, *dau.* of Benjamin, Jr. and Ann (GAITHER) KEENE; no issue by first marriage.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Benjamin Gaither Keene, *b.* 12th September, 1831; *d.* 22d March, 1879; *m.* 23d October, 1855, Margaret Jane THOMSON of Frederick, Maryland.

## ISSUE

- I. William Billingsley Keene, *b.* 8th January, 1857; *m.* 1896, Roberta KEEN, *dau.* of John and Harriet Anne (CRIGHTON) KEEN.
2. Benjamin Lynn Lacklin, *b.* 5th December, 1858; drowned 17th September, 1869.
- II. Samuel Alexander, *b.* 17th October, 1833; *d.* 20th May, 1897, in Westminster, Maryland; *m.* 17th April, 1866, Nannie HAMMOND, *dau.* of Henry HAMMOND and Fannie Jackson BLAYS.

## ISSUE

1. Henry Francis, *b.* 27th February, 1868; *d.* 31st January, 1888.
2. Samuel Alexander, Jr., *b.* 17th August, 1870; *m.* 19th June, 1895,  
Mary Imogene BERRY, dau. of John Benton Nathaniel BERRY and  
Rosalie Eugenia BERRY.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Rosalie Eugenia Berry, *b.* 8th June, 1896.
- 2<sup>1</sup>. Samuel Alexander, III, *b.* 13th January, 1898.
3. Clarence Eugene, *b.* 9th April, 1875; *m.* 22d April, 1903, Marie Regina  
POWER, dau. of Vincent W. and Emma (JACOBS) POWER.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Frances Ann, *b.* 2d April, 1904.
  - 2<sup>1</sup>. Eugene Power, *b.* 21st January, 1906.
  - 3<sup>1</sup>. Robert Keene, *b.* 26th January, 1908.
  - 4<sup>1</sup>. Vincent Alexander, *b.* 18th February, 1910.
  - 5<sup>1</sup>. Henry Harrison, *b.* 23d December, 1912.
  - 6<sup>1</sup>. Richard Hammond, *b.* 14th October, 1914.
- III. Maria Ann, *b.* 5th August, 1834; *d.* May, 1910; *m.* 3d June, 1862, Dr. J.  
Haines McCULLOUGH of Cecil County, Maryland.
- IV. Julia Louisa, *b.* 29th May, 1835; *d.* 8th January, 1895; *m.* 15th November,  
1866, William Daingerfield RENNOLDS, *b.* 1840, *d.* 30th January,  
1896, son of Dr. Henry Starkley RENNOLDS of the United States Navy.

## ISSUE

1. Elizabeth RENNOLDS, *b.* 1869; *m.* (firstly) 10th October, 1894, T. Walter  
HEDIAN; *m.* (secondly) William BRISTOL.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. William BRISTOL, Jr., *b.* 1908.
- v. Eugene Francis, *b.* 31st March, 1836; *d.* 19th June, 1900; *m.* April, 1867,  
Carrie COSKERY, dau. of Dr. Felix Stanistan and Eliza (HARDY)  
COSKERY.

## ISSUE

1. Francis Joseph, *b.* October, 1867; *m.* September, 1900, Gladys HALLEY.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>1</sup>. Frances Halley, *b.* 1902.

- VI. Mary Henrietta, *b.* 27th December, 1844; *d.* 7th February, 1893; *m.* 3d May, 1864, Robert E. WATERS, son of Robert Custis WATERS and Matilda BROUGHTON.

## ISSUE

1. Robert Francis Tubman WATERS, *b.* 20th January, 1865; *d.* 25th January, 1865.
2. Leon Wilson WATERS, *b.* 8th June, 1866.
3. Carlos WATERS, *b.* 1878.
4. Marguerite WATERS, *b.* 1880.

VII. Robert Francis, *b.* 26th December, 1847; *d.* 4th April, 1848.

VIII. ROBERT CONSTANTINE, *b.* 2d February, 1851, of whom below.

ROBERT CONSTANTINE TUBMAN of "Glasgow," Dorchester County, Maryland; *b.* 2d February, 1851; *m.* 24th August, 1872, E. Nellie COVEY of Caroline County, Maryland, dau. of Mitchel and Martha (NEALE) COVEY.

## ISSUE

- I. Martha Mary, *b.* 17th May, 1873; *m.* 1905, Dr. William T. SEABURY, of Connecticut.
- II. ROBERT EUGENE, *b.* 12th June, 1875, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Granville Lloyd, *b.* 30th December, 1884; *m.* 6th October, 1909, Mary Naomi WILLIS, dau. of William W. WILLIS.

## ISSUE

1. Ellen Louise, *b.* 12th February, 1911.
  2. Granville Lloyd, *b.* 30th December, 1912.
- IV. Julian Le Roy, *b.* 9th August, 1887; *m.* 1911, Mary RILIE (?).

## ISSUE

1. Julia Keene, *b.* May, 1913.
- V. Nellie Lucille, *b.* 12th August, 1896.

*Residence.*—1615 St. Paul Street, Baltimore, Maryland.

*Clubs.*—Baltimore Country, Merchants.

*Societies.*—Maryland Historical.

## Venable

**F**RANCIS PRESTON VENABLE, A.M., Ph.D., LL.D., of Chapel Hill, North Carolina; *b.* in Prince Edward County, Virginia, 17th November, 1856; *m.* 3d November, 1884, Sally Charlton MANNING, dau. of John MANNING, of Chapel Hill, North Carolina.

### ISSUE

- I. Louis Manning, *b.* 19th October, 1885.
- II. Cantey McDowell, *b.* 27th February, 1887.
- III. Charles Scott (twin), *b.* 3d September, 1891.
- IV. John Manning (twin), *b.* 3d September, 1891.
- V. Frances Preston, *b.* 28th October, 1903.



FRANCIS PRESTON VENABLE graduated at the University of Virginia, 1879; studied at Bonn, 1879-1880; A.M., Ph.D., Gottingen, 1881; Berlin, 1889; Sc.D., Lafayette 1904; LL.D., University of Pennsylvania, University of Alabama, University of South Carolina, Jefferson Medical College; Professor of Chemistry, 1880-1900; President, 1900-1914, University of North Carolina; President of Southern Educational Association, 1903; American Chemical Society, 1905; Southern Association of Schools and Colleges, 1909; Fellow Chemical Society of London, American Association for the Advancement of Science; Member Deutsche Chemische Gesellschaft, American Philosophical Society. Author of "Manual of Qualitative Analysis," 1883; "Short History of Chemistry," 1894; "Development of Periodic Law," 1896; "Inorganic Chemistry According to the Periodic Law" (with James Lewis Howe, q.v.) 1898; "Study of the Atom," 1904.

## Lineage

The ancestor of this family was Abraham VENABLE who emigrated from England to Virginia about 1680; *m.* Elizabeth (LEWIS) NIX, dau. of Hugh LEWIS, and widow of John NIX.

### ISSUE

- I. Joseph, settled at Snow Hill, Maryland.
- II. ABRAHAM, *b.* 22d March, 1700, of whom below.

ABRAHAM VENABLE of Prince Edward County, Virginia; *b.* 22d March, 1700; *d.* 16th December, 1768; *m.* Martha Davis, *b.* 14th July, 1702, *d.* 13th January, 1765, dau. of Nathaniel DAVIS of Hanover County.

### ISSUE

- I. Abraham, *b.* 9th February, 1725; *d.* 20th March, 1778; of Prince Edward County, Virginia; *m.* Elizabeth MICHAUX, *b.* 1731, *d.* 1801, dau. of Jacob MICHAUX of Cumberland County; had issue.

- II. Hugh Lewis of Louisa County, Virginia; *m.* Mary MARTIN, dau. of William MARTIN of Albemarle County, Virginia; had issue.
- III. Charles, *m.* Elizabeth SMITH, dau. of Robert SMITH of Port Royal, Virginia; had issue.
- IV. NATHANIEL, *b.* 1st November, 1733, of whom later.
- V. James, *m.* Judith MORTON, dau. of Joseph MORTON; had issue.
- VI. William, *d.* 12th March, 1772; *m.* Ann CLARK, dau. of Isaac CLARK of Louisa County, Virginia; had issue.
- VII. John, *m.* Agnes MOORMAN, dau. of Charles MOORMAN of Louisa County, Virginia; had issue.
- VIII. Anne, *m.* Philip KING, of Cumberland County, Virginia.
- IX. Elizabeth, *m.* Josiah MORTON, of Charlotte County, Virginia.
- X. Mary, *m.* (firstly) Charles MOREMAN, of Campbell County, Virginia; *m.* (secondly) ——— STRANGE, of Breckenridge County, Kentucky.

NATHANIEL VENABLE of Slate Hill, Prince Edward County, Virginia; *b.* 1st November, 1733; *d.* 27th December, 1804; *m.* 29th March, 1755, Elizabeth WOODSON, *d.* 29th September, 1791, dau. of Richard WOODSON.

#### ISSUE

- I. SAMUEL WOODSON, *b.* 19th November, 1756, of whom later.
- II. Abraham B., *b.* 20th November, 1758; *d.* at Richmond, Virginia, 26th December, 1811; graduated at Princeton College, New Jersey, 1780; Member of Congress from Virginia, 1791-1799; United States Senator, 1803-1804.
- III. Ann, *b.* 18th November, 1760; *d.* 1826; *m.* Thomas WATKINS.
- IV. Richard N., *b.* 16th January, 1763; *m.* Mary MORTON, dau. of Col. William L. MORTON; had issue.
- V. Martha, *b.* May, 1765; *m.* her cousin Nathaniel VENABLE.
- VI. Ann, *b.* 6th November, 1767; *d.* 1768.
- VII. Ann, *b.* 9th December, 1768; *m.* James DANIEL; had issue.
- VIII. Agnes, *b.* 15th April, 1771; *d.* unmarried, 1802.
- IX. Mary, *b.* 16th June, 1773.
- X. Nathaniel E. (?), *b.* 13th February, 1776; *d.s.p.* 1801.
- XI. Frances, *b.* 18th April, 1778; *d.* unmarried, 1799.
- XII. William L., *b.* March, 1780; *m.* Frances W. NAUTZ; had issue.
- XIII. Thomas, *b.* 4th November, 1782; *d.* unmarried.
- XIV. Elizabeth, *b.* 21st November, 1784; *m.* Dr. Goodrich WILSON; had issue.

SAMUEL WOODSON VENABLE of Prince Edward County, Virginia; *b.* 19th November, 1756; *m.* 15th August, 1781, Mary S. CARRINGTON, dau. of Judge Paul CARRINGTON.

## ISSUE

- I. NATHANIEL E., of whom later.
- II. Paul Carrington, M.D.; *m.* (firstly) the widow of ——— DAVIS, who *d.s.p.*; *m.* (secondly) Emily CARRINGTON.

## ISSUE

1. George Carrington, M.D.; *m.* Margaret MOSELEY.
2. Sally Tucker, *m.* William G. VENABLE.
3. Mary C., *m.* F. Edward HUGHES.
4. Emily.
5. Margaret.
6. Louisa J., *m.* 27th April, 1864, Rev. Bennett W. MOSELEY.
7. Anna.

- III. Samuel Woodson, *m.* Jane REID of Lexington, Virginia.

## ISSUE

1. Andrew Reid, served in Confederate States Army with the rank of Major of Cavalry.
  2. Mary Carrington, *m.* James McNUTT.
  3. Margaret Ann.
  4. Jane Reid.
  5. Louisa, *m.* Dr. William McNUTT.
- IV. Abraham Woodson of Granville, North Carolina; *b.* 17th October, 1799; *d.* 24th February, 1876; admitted to the Bar, 1821; removed to Granville County, North Carolina, 1828; Representative in the United States Congress, 1846-1853; *m.* Isabella Alston BROWN, *d.* 14th April, 1876, dau. of Dr. Thomas BROWN of Lanark, Scotland, and Granville, North Carolina.

## ISSUE

1. Thomas Brown, Lieutenant-Colonel in the Confederate States Army; *m.* Cordelia KINGSBURY; had issue.

## ISSUE

- |                             |                          |                            |
|-----------------------------|--------------------------|----------------------------|
| 1 <sup>1</sup> . Abraham W. | 2 <sup>1</sup> . Thomas. | 3 <sup>1</sup> . Isabella. |
|-----------------------------|--------------------------|----------------------------|
2. Samuel Frederick, M.D., Major in the Confederate States Army.
  3. Mary Grace, *m.* Richard V. DANIEL; had issue.
  4. Martha Daniel, *m.* (firstly) Samuel V. MORTON; *m.* (secondly) Alexander HAMILTON.
  5. Isabella Brown, *m.* Rev. Taylor MARTIN of North Carolina.
  6. Elizabeth W., *m.* William Morton WATKINS; had issue.

- v. Margaret Read, *b.* 20th October, 1802; *d.* 31st May, 1857; *m.* Nicholas CABELL of Nelson County; had issue.
- vi. Anne, *m.* Isaac READ.
- vii. Mary C., *m.* William L. WOMACK.
- viii. Clementina, *m.* Rev. William S. REID, D.D., of Lynchburg.
- ix. Henningham, *m.* Rev. Robert ANDERSON.
- x. Agnes, *m.* Capt. Henry E. WATKINS, of Prince Edward County, Virginia.
- xi. Mildred C., *m.* Charles SHEPPERSON.

NATHANIEL E. VENABLE of Prince Edward County, Virginia; *d.* 21st September, 1846; *m.* Mary Embry SCOTT, dau. of Col. Charles SCOTT of Halifax County.

#### ISSUE

- i. Samuel Woodson, *m.* Elizabeth Thornton CARRINGTON; had issue.
- ii. CHARLES SCOTT, *b.* 19th April, 1827, of whom later.
- iii. Nathaniel W., M.D.; *m.* Tennessee MARR; had issue.
- iv. Paul Carrington, *d.* April, 1915; had issue.
- v. Mary P., *m.* Thomas Frederick VENABLE; had issue.
- vi. Agnes Catherine, *m.* (firstly) Nathaniel A. VENABLE; *m.* (secondly) Albert G. MCGEEHEE.
- vii. Sarah Scott, *d.* 12th April, 1873; unmarried.
- viii. Elizabeth G., *m.* William Fontaine CARRINGTON, M.D.; had issue.
- ix. Frances J., *m.* Alexander CARRINGTON.

LIEUTENANT-COLONEL CHARLES SCOTT VENABLE, LL.D.; *b.* in Prince Edward County, Virginia, 19th April, 1827; *d.* 11th August, 1900; Captain of Engineers in the Confederate States Army, 1861; Lieutenant-Colonel and Aide-de-Campe to Gen. Robert E. LEE, 1862-1865; taking part in all the important engagements of the Army of Northern Virginia; LL.D., of the University of Virginia, 1868; *m.* (firstly) Margaret Cantey McDOWELL, *b.* 26th March, 1836, *d.* 15th January, 1874; *m.* (secondly) Mary M. (SOUTHALL) BROWN, dau. of Hon. Valentine Wood SOUTHALL, and widow of Col. J. Thompson BROWN, of the Confederate States Army.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- i. FRANCIS PRESTON, *b.* 17th November, 1856, the subject of this memoir.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- i. Charles.

*Residence.*—Chapel Hill, North Carolina.

*Arms.*—Azure two bars argent.

*Crest.*—A wyvern passant gules, issuing from a weir argent.

*Motto.*—Venabulis vinco.

*Clubs.*—Δ. K. E.: Φ. B. K.

*Societies.*—American Association for the Advancement of Science, American Philosophical Society, American Chemical Society, London Chemical Society, German Chemical Society.

## Voorhees

**CAPTAIN GEORGE VAN WICKLE VOORHEES** of Somerville, New Jersey; *b.* 11th May, 1876, at New Brunswick, New Jersey; *m.* 24th October, 1906, at Somerville, New Jersey, Ethel Margaret FEINDELL, *b.* 28th August, 1881, dau. of John Theodore FEINDELL, *b.* 7th August, 1855, who *m.* 17th November, 1880, Sarah Agnes GARRETSON, *b.* 8th July, 1853, *d.* 21st March, 1893.



GEORGE VAN WICKLE VOORHEES was educated at Rutgers Preparatory School; D.D.S., University of Pennsylvania; elected Captain of Company M, 2d Infantry, National Guard of New Jersey, 29th March, 1915.

## Lineage

COERT ALBERTS of Voor-Hees who resided in front of the village of Hees near the town of Ruinen, Province of Drenthe, in the Netherlands. The name is derived from *voor*, before or in front of, and Hees, the village above mentioned.

STEVEN COERTE VAN VOOR HEES of Voor Hees, Drenthe, Holland; *b.* there 1600; *d.* 16th February, 1684, at Flat Lands, Long Island; emigrated from Holland in April, 1660, in the ship *Bontekoe* ("Spotted Cow") with his wife and children; purchased a farm at Flat Lands, 29th November, 1660; was a Magistrate of Flat Lands in 1664, and on a patent, 1667; *m.* (firstly) in Holland, name unknown; *m.* (secondly) on Long Island, Willempie Roeloffse SEUBERING, *b.* 1619, *d.* 1690, dau. of Reolof SEUBERING.

### ISSUE

- I. Hendrickjen Stevense, *m.* Jan KIERS.
- II. Merghin Stevense, *d.* 28th October, 1702, N. S.; *m.* (firstly) ———  
ROELOFS; *m.* (secondly) Rammelt WILLEMSE.
- III. COERT, of whom later.
- IV. Lucas Stevense, *b.* 1650; *d.* 1713; was a Member of Flatlands Dutch Church in 1677 and Elder in 1711; Magistrate in 1680; at Flatland, Long Island, *m.* (firstly) Catherine Hansen VAN NOSTRAND, dau. of Hans VAN NOORTSTRAND and Jannecken Gertitse VAN LOON; *m.* (secondly) 26th January, 1689, Jannetje Minnes, dau. of Minne Johannis and Rensie FADDANS; *m.* (thirdly) circa 1703, Catherine VAN DYCK.

### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Jan Lucasse, *bapt.* 19th February, 1675; had fifteen brothers and sisters; *m.* (firstly) 10th October, 1699, Anna VAN DUICKHUYSEN, dau. of Jan Teunissen VAN DUICKHUYSEN and Achia (or Agatha) STOOT-

HOFF, *bapt.* 7th April, 1677, *d.* 5th January, 1702; *m.* (secondly) 5th March, 1704, Mayke R. SCHENCK, dau. of Capt. Roelof Martense SCHENCK, and Annatie PIETERS, *b.* 14th January, 1684, *d.* 25th November, 1736; (thirdly) 25th January, 1737, Jannetje REMSEN, dau. of Jacob REMSEN and Gertrude VANDERBILT, *bapt.* 27th July, 1701, *d.* 24th August, 1747.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>i</sup>. Petrus, of New Brunswick, New Jersey; son of Jan Lucasse and Mayke R. (SCHENCK) VAN VOORHEES, *b.* 6th January, 1712, at Flatland; *d.* circa 3d April, 1751; had thirteen brothers and sisters; *m.* Mary, surname unknown.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>i</sup>. Peter, *b.* 1750; *d.* 10th October, 1823; was a soldier in the Revolutionary War; had four brothers and sisters; *m.* 15th February, 1775, Elizabeth Tallman STEVENSON, *b.* 15th November, 1756, *d.* 11th January, 1824.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>i</sup>. John P., *b.* 5th June, 1783; *d.* 15th May, 1863; was a Lieutenant in the 3d New Jersey Cavalry, War of 1812; had five brothers and sisters; *m.* (firstly) 26th April, 1804, Catherine VOORHEES, *b.* 26th February, 1785, *d.* 13th June, 1835, dau. of John G. VOORHEES; *m.* (secondly) 21st November, 1840, Gitty Jane VOORHEES, *b.* 15th May, 1814, *d.* 20th April, 1876, dau. of Peter L. and Eva (VAN VOORHIES) VOORHEES of Somerset County, New Jersey.
- v. Jan Stevense, *b.* 1652; will proved 20th November, 1735; *m.* (firstly) Cornelia Reiniers WIZZEL-PENNING, dau. of Reinier WIZZEL-PENNING and Jannetie SNEDIKER; *m.* (secondly) 8th October, 1680, Femmetje Aukes VAN NUYSE, dau. of Auke Janse VAN NUYSE and Magdalena PIETERSE, *bapt.* 12th March, 1662.
- vi. Albert Stevense, *m.* (firstly) Barrentje WILLEMSE; *m.* (secondly) 24th April, 1681, Tilletje Reiniers WIZZEL-PENNING, dau. of Reinier WIZZEL-PENNING and Jannetie SNEDIKER; *m.* (thirdly) Helena VAN DER SCHURE.
- vii. Altje Stevense, *b.* 1656; *m.* 1673, Barrent Jurianz RYDER.
- viii. Jannetje Stevense, *m.* (firstly) Jan Martense SCHENCK, *d.* 1689; *m.* (secondly) 29th February, 1690, Alexander SYMPSON.
- ix. Hendrickje Stevense, *m.* (firstly) Jan KIERSTEAD; *m.* (secondly) Albert Albertse TERHUNE, *bapt.* 13th August, 1651, will dated 3d February, 1704.

- x. Abraham Stevense, *m.* Altje, dau. of Jacobus Gerritsen STRYCKER and Ida HUYBRECHTS.

CAPTAIN COERT STEVENSE VAN VOORHEES of Flat Lands, Long Islands; *b.* at Hees, near Ruinen, Holland, 1637; *d.* circa 1702, Flat Lands, Long Island; was a Deacon of the Dutch Church of Flat Lands, 1677; Magistrate in 1664 and 1673; commissioned by Lieut.-Gov. Jacob LEISLER, Captain of Militia, 27th December, 1689; Member of the General Assembly held in City Hall, New Amsterdam on 10th April, 1664; Representative of Flatlands in the Provincial Assembly of 19th March, 1664; Delegate to the Convention held in New Orange to confer with Governor COLVE on 26th March, 1674; commissioned by the Director General and Council for the office of Schepens of New Amesfoort, Flatlands, 20th March, 1664; *m.* prior to 1664, Marretje Gerritse VAN COUWENHOVEN, *bapt.* 10th April, 1644, at Long Island, *d.* there between 1702 and 1709, dau. of Gerrit Wolfertse VAN COUWENHOVEN and Aeltie Lambertse COOL.

#### ISSUE

- I. STEVEN COERTE, of whom later.
- II. Marretje Coerte, *m.* 11th December, 1681, Jacob REMSEN.
- III. Albert Coerte, *m.* (firstly) Sara Willemse CORNELL; *m.* (secondly) 15th May, 1743, Willemtje SUYDAM; *m.* (thirdly) 1st December, 1744, Ida VANDERBILT.
- IV. Gerrit Coerte, *d.* circa, 1703; *m.* (firstly) Mensie JANSE; *m.* (secondly) 26th April, 1685, Willemtje PIETERS.
- V. Altje Coerte, *d.* 12th November, 1746; *m.* (firstly) Johannes WILLEMSE; *m.* (secondly) 16th April, 1687, Joost Rutgertse VAN BRUNT.
- VI. Neeltje Coert, *b.* 30th June, 1676; *d.* 4th August, 1750; *m.* Garret R. SCHENCK of Monmouth, New Jersey.
- VII. Cornelis Coerte, *bapt.* 23d January, 1678; *m.* Antie REMSEN.
- VIII. Annatie Coerte, *bapt.* 5th December, 1680; *m.* Jan RAPALJE, of Brooklyn, Long Island.
- IX. Johannes Coerte, *b.* 20th April, 1683; *d.* 16th October, 1757; *m.* (firstly) Barbara VAN DYCK, dau. of Achaias VAN DYCK and Jannetje LAMBERTS; *m.* (secondly) 2d May, 1744, Sarah VAN VLEIT.

STEVEN COERTE VAN VOORHEES of Flatlands, Long Island; *b.* circa 1667; *d.* there 16th February, 1723; *m.* Agatha JANSE of Long Island; his name appears on a True List of Officers and Soldiers belonging to the Regiment of Militia in Kings County, New York, 1715.

#### ISSUE

- I. Coert, *bapt.* 15th November, 1694, at Brooklyn, New York; *m.* Grietje, dau. of Garret Pieterse WYCKOFF of Flatlands, Long Islands, and Catherine NEVIUS.

- II. JOHN, of whom later.
- III. Antie, *m.* Rem. Gerretse VAN NOSTRAND.
- IV. Lucresy, *m.* Nicholas WILLIAMSON of Gravesend, Long Island.
- V. Altje, *m.* 17th October, 1708, Albert TERHUNE, son of Jan Albertse TERHUNE and Annatie Roelofse SCHENCK, *bapt.* 13th April, 1684, *d.* 1721.
- VI. Sara, *m.* Jacobus GERRITSEN.
- VII. Maria, *m.* Jacob REMSEN.

JOHN VAN VOORHIES of Gravesend, Long Island, *m.* ——— SEYTIE.

#### ISSUE

- I. STEPHEN J., *b.* February, 1739, of whom later.
- II. John, *m.* Jannetje RYDER, *b.* 1753; *d.* 30th December, 1835.
- III. Jacobus, will proved 22d September, 1817; *m.* Geertie or Charity SUYDAM.

STEPHEN J. VAN VOORHIES of Gravesend, Long Island; *b.* February, 1739; *d.* there 23d May, 1816; *m.* there 31st May, 1767, Phebe RYDER, *b.* 22d January, 1749, on Long Island, *d.* there 25th March, 1816; his name appears on the Militia Roll of Gravesend, of 1761; he served as private in New York Militia in the Revolution.

#### ISSUE

- I. Seytie, *b.* 27th August, 1769; *d.* 1st June, 1827; *m.* 9th December, 1789, Abraham EMMONS.
- II. Jacobus, *b.* 20th October, 1771; *d.* 1812; *m.* 7th August, 1804, Phebe JOHNSON, *b.* 5th March, 1783, *d.* 1st March, 1874.
- III. Jane, *b.* 4th April, 1773; *d.* 17th September, 1831; *m.* 4th April, 1797, George SUYDAM.
- IV. EVA, *b.* 10th September, 1778, of whom later.
- V. John S., *b.* 8th October, 1780; *d.* 23d February, 1862; *m.* 26th August, 1804, Adrianna VOORHEES, *b.* 22d August, 1787, *d.* 2d June, 1854.
- VI. Stephen, *b.* 12th May, 1783; *d.* 6th July, 1783.
- VII. Stephen, *b.* 16th January, 1785; *d.* 8th September, 1785.
- VIII. Stephen S., *b.* 25th July, 1787; *d.* 12th February, 1872; *m.* 15th May, 1808, Catherine VAN BRUNT, *b.* 15th August, 1785; *d.* 20th June, 1856.

EVA VAN VOORHIES, *b.* 10th September, 1778, in Gravesend, Long Island; *d.* 2d May, 1858, Somerset County, New Jersey; *m.* 21st August, 1804, Peter L. VOORHEES, *b.* 2d February, 1781, in Somerset County, New Jersey, *d.* there 17th March, 1847; Peter L. VOORHEES was the son of Lucas VOORHEES, who was in the Revolution in the Somerset County, New Jersey Militia, and was wounded at the Battle of Monmouth, 28th June, 1778; Lucas VOORHEES was the son of Abraham VAN VOORHEES who also served in the Somerset County Militia, Revolutionary War.

## ISSUE

- I. *Johannah*, *b.* 3d November, 1805; *d.* October, 1862; *m.* Minna CORTELYOU.
- II. *Phebe*, *b.* 30th August, 1807; *d.* 1813.
- III. *Elizabeth*, *b.* 30th August, 1807; *d.* 1813.
- IV. *Stephen*, *b.* 3d February, 1810; *d.* 1813.
- V. *Syche Ann*, *b.* 3d January, 1812; *d.* 1813.
- VI. GITTY JANE, of whom later.
- VII. *Stephen S.*, *b.* 16th September, 1816; *m.* 28th May, 1845, Hannah C. CORWIN.
- VIII. *John*, *b.* 21st December, 1818; *d.* 7th January, 1832.
- IX. *Phebe Ann*, *b.* 23d February, 1821; *m.* William MESEROLE.

GITTY JANE VOORHEES of New Brunswick, New Jersey; *b.* 14th May, 1814, in Somerset County, New Jersey; *d.* 29th April, 1876, in New Brunswick; *m.* 21st November, 1846, as his second wife, John P. VOORHEES of New Brunswick, New Jersey, *b.* there 5th June, 1783, *d.* there 15th May, 1863, and who had served as Second Lieutenant in Capt. James C. VAN DYKE's Troop of Horse Artillery (doing duty as Cavalry) 3d New Jersey, War of 1812.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. *Stephen*, *b.* 5th February, 1844; *d.* 1st June, 1864, at Battle of Cold Harbor, Virginia, was in 14th New Jersey.
- II. *Matilda Ackerman*, *b.* 28th May, 1846; *d.* 21st April, 1872; *m.* 3d May, 1865, Henry V. L. SENKER.
- III. ARCHIBALD CRAIG, *b.* 1st March, 1851, of whom later.

ARCHIBALD CRAIG VOORHEES of New Brunswick, New Jersey; *b.* there 1st March, 1851; *d.* there 26th November, 1910; *m.* 11th August, 1875, Annie Elizabeth COLE, *b.* 4th July, 1851, at Old Bridge, New Jersey, dau. of James Longstreet COLE. A. Craig VOORHEES served as Private, Corporal, Sergeant, First Sergeant and elected Captain of Company D, 3d New Jersey (now Company H.), 2d New Jersey National Guard.

## ISSUE

- I. GEORGE VAN WICKLE, *b.* 11th May, 1876, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Edward Craig, *b.* 12th June, 1878; Graduate of Stevens Institute of Technology, Drexel Institute, Philadelphia, and School of Mines, University of Paris.

*Arms.*—Quarterly first and fourth gules a towerd' or, opened of the field, second and third Argent, a tree eradicated vert.

*Crest.*—A tower d' or.

*Motto.*—Virtus castellum meum.

*Residence.*—108 Mountain Avenue, Somerville, New Jersey.

*Clubs.*—Somerville Country, Bachelor of Somerville, University of Pennsylvania Club of New York City.

*Societies.*—Society of Colonial Wars; Sons of the American Revolution; Society of the War of 1812; Union Lodge No. 19, Free and Accepted Masons; Keystone Chapter No. 25, Royal Arch Masons; Temple Commandery No. 18, Knights Templar; Salaam Temple, Ancient and Accepted Order of the Nobles of the Mystic Shrine; Past Exalted Ruler of Somerville Lodge No. 1068, Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks.

## Warren

**N**ATHAN WARREN of Waltham, Massachusetts; *b.* there 11th February, 1838; *m.* 18th January, 1883, at Springfield, Massachusetts, Charlotte Elizabeth BACON, *b.* 16th June, 1855, dau. of Francis Bond and Charlotte (HARE) BACON of Springfield.

### ISSUE

- I. Richard, *b.* 15th August, 1887.
- II. Margaret, *b.* 8th October, 1892.

NATHAN WARREN during the Civil War served, 1862-1863, as a Corporal in the 45th Massachusetts Volunteers; in service military capacity in Department of Gulf, 1864; in War Department at Washington, 1865; a Member of the Massachusetts Legislature, 1880-1881; for more than twenty years Chairman of Board of Trustees of the Public Library of Waltham; was President of the Boston Underwriters Association from 1893 to 1894; Vice-President Waltham Savings Bank; President Massachusetts Society Sons of the American Revolution, 1910-1911; Treasurer General National Society Sons of the American Revolution, 1903-1905.

## Lineage

JOHN WARREN of Watertown, Massachusetts; *b.* in England, 1585; *d.* 13th December, 1667; came to New England from Nayland, England, on the fleet with Sir Richard SALTONSTALL in 1630 and settled at Watertown; admitted Freeman 18th May, 1631; was Selectman, 1636-1640, and held good estates in land in Watertown; *m.* in England Margaret, surname unknown, who *d.* 6th November, 1662.

### ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* in England, 1622; *d.* 1703; was a Captain; *m.* 11th July, 1667, Michal (JENNISON) BLOISE, dau. of Robert JENNISON and widow of Richard BLOISE.
- II. Mary, (twin) *b.* in England; *m.* 30th October, 1642, John BIGELOW.
- III. DANIEL, (twin) *b.* in England, 1628, of whom later.
- IV. Elizabeth, *m.* circa 1654, James KNAPP.

DANIEL WARREN of Watertown, *b.* in England 5th February, 1627-1682; took the oath of fidelity, 1652; was Selectman for twelve years between 1680 and 1698; Member of Watertown Train Band, 1653, in Capt. Nathaniel DAVENPORT's Company; King Philip's War, Great Swamp Fight, 19th December, 1675; in Sudbury Fight, 1675; *m.* 10th December, 1650, Mary BARRON, eldest dau. of Ellis and Grace BARRON.

### ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 29th November, 1651; *m.* (firstly) 29th May, 1668, John CHILD; *m.* (secondly) 13th April, 1677, Nathaniel FISK.
- II. Daniel, *b.* 6th October, 1653.

III. Hannah, *m.* 24th September, 1675, David MEAD.

IV. Sarah, *b.* 4th July, 1658.

V. Elizabeth, *b.* 17th September, 1660; *m.* 6th December, 1681, Jonathan TAINTER.

VI. Susanna, *b.* 26th December, 1663; *d.* under fifteen years.

VII. JOHN, *b.* 5th March, 1666, of whom later.

VIII. Joshua, *b.* 4th July, 1668.

IX. Grace, *b.* 14th March, 1672; *m.* 20th January, 1691, Joseph MORSE.

ENSIGN JOHN WARREN of Weston, Massachusetts; *b.* 5th March, 1665-1666; *d.* July, 1703; *m.* Mary BROWN, *b.* 1662, dau. of Jonathan BROWN.

#### ISSUE

I. JOHN, *b.* 15th March, 1684-1685, of whom later.

II. Daniel.

JOHN WARREN of Weston, Massachusetts; *b.* there 15th March, 1684-1685; *d.* 25th March, 1745; *m.* 1708, Abigail LIVERMORE, *d.* October, 1743, dau. of Samuel LIVERMORE.

#### ISSUE

I. Sarah, *b.* 1705.

II. Mary, *b.* 1710.

III. Ann, *b.* 1712.

IV. John, *b.* 1713.

V. Josiah, *b.* 1715.

VI. Isaac, *b.* 1717.

VII. ELISHA, *b.* 13th April, 1718, of whom later.

VIII. Ebenezer, *b.* 1719.

IX. Abigail, *b.* 1720; *d.* 1737.

X. Abijah, *b.* 1721; *d.* 1737.

XI. Prudence, *b.* 1724.

XII. Beulah, *b.* 1725.

XIII. Lydia, *b.* 1728.

ELISHA WARREN of Weston, Massachusetts; *b.* 13th April, 1718; *d.* 1795; *m.* Sarah ABBOTT, *b.* November, 1718, dau. of Nehemiah ABBOTT.

#### ISSUE

I. Nehemiah, *b.* 23d January, 1746.

II. Amos, *b.* 23d October, 1748.

III. Micah, *b.* 3d August, 1750.

IV. Sarah, *b.* 3d May, 1752.

V. Abijah, *b.* August, 1754.

VI. Abigail, *b.* 28th February, 1756.

- VII. Isaac (twin), *b.* 30th July, 1758.
- VIII. Abigail (twin), *b.* 30th July, 1758.
- IX. NATHAN, *b.* 5th February, 1761, of whom later.

NATHAN WARREN of Weston, Massachusetts; *b.* 5th February, 1761; *d.* 26th July, 1843; *m.* 19th November, 1786, Betsey SMITH, *b.* 1765, *d.* 1804, dau. of Samuel SMITH.

#### ISSUE

- I. Sarah, *b.* 30th January, 1788; *d.* 1865.
- II. Cyrus, *b.* 28th November, 1789; *d.* 1866.
- III. Anne, *b.* 25th February, 1792; *d.* 1852.
- IV. Nathan, *b.* 18th August, 1794; *d.* 1884.
- V. NEHEMIAH, *b.* 8th September, 1796, of whom later.
- VI. Eliza, *b.* 15th July, 1798; *d.* 1833.
- VII. Abigail, *b.* 9th June, 1800; *d.* 1869.
- VIII. Samuel, *b.* 26th April, 1802; *d.* 1867.
- IX. Mary, *b.* 11th April, 1804; *d.* December, 1878.

NEHEMIAH WARREN of Waltham, Massachusetts; *b.* 8th September, 1796, at Weston, Massachusetts; *d.* 7th March, 1885; *m.* 11th May, 1830, Sally WYMAN, *b.* 21st November, 1794; *d.* 9th February, 1887, dau. of Benjamin WYMAN of Woburn, Massachusetts.

#### ISSUE

- I. John Benjamin, *b.* 3d April, 1831; *d.* 1861; *m.* 1860, Frances M. VILES.
- II. Ellen Elizabeth, *b.* 30th April, 1833; *m.* 1860, Emory W. LANE.
- III. Sarah Boynton, *b.* 17th August, 1835; *m.* 1862, George W. WARREN.
- IV. NATHAN, *b.* 11th February, 1838, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Gules a lion rampant argent; a chief chequy or and azure.

*Crest.*—Out of a ducal coronet a demi-wivern, wings expanded.

*Motto.*—Pro Patria mori.

*Residence.*—50 Weston Street, Waltham, Massachusetts.

*Clubs.*—Massachusetts, Middlesex, Albemarle Golf.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, Sons of the American Revolution, Boston Chamber of Commerce, Good Government Association, New England Historic-Genealogical Society.

## Whipple

**B**RIGADIER-GENERAL CHARLES HENRY WHIPPLE, U. S. A., retired, of Los Angeles, California; *b.* 12th June, 1849, at Adams, New York; *m.* 5th December, 1871, at Cincinnati, Ohio, Evelyn Elizabeth McLEAN, *b.* 5th July, 1851, dau. of Gen. Nathaniel Collins McLEAN, *b.* 2d February, 1818, *d.* 4th January, 1905, *m.* 5th September, 1838, Caroline Thew BURNET, *b.* 26th August, 1820, *d.* 15th April, 1856, and *gd. dau.* of Justice John McLEAN of the United States Supreme Court.



### ISSUE

- I. Charles Henry, *b.* 18th November, 1872; First Lieutenant, United States Army, retired; *m.* (firstly) 12th March, 1900, Aida Mae BULGER; *m.* (secondly) 25th June, 1907, Mrs. Mary Goodridge GOULD, dau. of William M. and Caroline (WILCOX) GOODRIDGE.
- II. Henry Benjamin, *b.* 4th August, 1874; General Manager New York Dock Company; *m.* 17th January, 1900, Katherine Nelson MEADE, *b.* 29th January, 1876, dau. of Rev. Philip Nelson and Sara Jane (RANNELLS) MEADE.
- III. Nathaniel McLean, *b.* 25th September, 1875; *d.* 23d December, 1902, unmarried.

CHARLES HENRY WHIPPLE was educated at St. Paul's School, Concord, New Hampshire; from 1871 to 1881 Cashier Citizens' National Bank of Faribault, Minnesota; 18th February, 1881, appointed Major and Paymaster, promoted Lieutenant-Colonel and Colonel in the Pay Department of the United States Army; appointed Paymaster-General of the Army with rank of Brigadier-General 1st January, 1908; retired 15th February, 1912.

### Lineage

CAPTAIN JOHN WHIPPLE of Providence, Rhode Island; *b.* in England, 1617; *d.* 16th May, 1685; was in Dorchester, Massachusetts, 1632; came in the second immigration from England; deputy to Rhode Island General Court 1666-1677; *m.* in Dorchester, 1639, Sarah, surname unknown.

### ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 1640; *d.* 15th December, 1700; *m.* (firstly) Mary OLNEY; *m.* (secondly) Rebecca SCOTT.
- II. Sarah, *b.* 1642; *d.* 1687; *m.* John SMITH.
- III. Samuel, *b.* 1644; *d.* 12th March, 1711; *m.* Mary HARRIS.
- IV. Eleazer, *b.* 1646; *d.* 25th August, 1719; *m.* Alice ANGELL.

- v. Mary, *b.* 1648; *d.* 1698; *m.* Epenetus OLNEY.
- vi. William, *b.* 1652; *d.* 9th March, 1712; *m.* Mary ———.
- vii. Benjamin, *b.* 1654; *d.* 11th March, 1704; *m.* Ruth MATTHEWSON.
- viii. DAVID, *b.* 28th September, 1656, of whom later.
- ix. Abigail, *b.* 1660; *d.* 19th August, 1725; *m.* (firstly) Stephen DEXTER; *m.* (secondly) Maj. William HOPKINS.
- x. Joseph, *b.* 1662; *d.* 28th August, 1746; *m.* Alice SMITH.
- xi. Jonathan, *b.* 1664; *d.* 8th September, 1721; *m.* (firstly) Margaret ANGELL; *m.* (secondly) Anna surname unknown.

DAVID WHIPPLE of Attleborough, Massachusetts; *b.* 28th September, 1656, at Dorchester, Massachusetts; *d.* 18th December, 1710, at Rehoboth, Rhode Island; was Ensign at the time of his death; *m.* (firstly) 15th May, 1675, Sarah HEARNDEN; *m.* (secondly) 11th November, 1677, Hannah TOWER, *b.* 17th July, 1652, *d.* November, 1722, dau. of John and Margaret (IBROOK) TOWER.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- i. David, *b.* 1676, at Hingham, Massachusetts; *d.* young.

#### ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- i. Israel, *b.* 16th August, 1678; drowned 13th June, 1720; *m.* Mary WILMARTH.
- ii. Deborah, *b.* 12th September, 1681; *m.* ——— TOWER, of Attleboro.
- iii. JEREMIAH, of whom later.
- iv. William, *b.* 27th May, 1685; *m.* Mary surname unknown.
- v. Sarah, *b.* 18th November, 1687; *m.* ——— RAZEE.
- vi. Hannah, *b.* 9th January, 1690.
- vii. Abigail, *b.* 20th October, 1692.

JEREMIAH WHIPPLE of Cumberland, Rhode Island; *b.* 26th June, 1683; *d.* 14th May, 1721; was Ensign of 6th Company of 2d Regiment Rhode Island Troops; *m.* 22d November, 1711, Deborah BUCKLIN, of Rehoboth, *b.* 15th May, 1692, dau. of Joseph BUCKLIN.

#### ISSUE

- i. Hannah, *b.* 14th July, 1712.
- ii. DAVID, *b.* 1st May, 1714, of whom later.
- iii. Jeremiah, *b.* 5th March, 1716; *d.* aged 82 years; *m.* Hannah BROWN.
- iv. Amy, *b.* 21st May, 1718; *d.* 27th April, 1721.
- v. Sarah, *b.* 8th December, 1720; *m.* John DEXTER of Cumberland, Rhode Island.

DAVID WHIPPLE of Cumberland, Rhode Island; *b.* 1st May, 1714; *d.* 6th October, 1766; Representative to Rhode Island General Assembly from Cumberland, 1756-1757; *m.* 7th July, 1737, Martha READ, *b.* 4th November, 1715, dau. of Thomas READ.

## ISSUE

- I. Simon, *b.* 28th September, 1738; *m.* ——— MILLER.
- II. David, *b.* 14th July, 1740; *d.* young.
- III. George, *b.* 11th July, 1742; *m.* Sarah COREY.
- IV. Otis, *b.* 19th August, 1744; *m.* Mary ARNOLD.
- V. Cynthia, *b.* 17th August, 1746; *m.* Isaac BRAYTON.
- VI. Lydia, *b.* 7th September, 1748; *m.* Zebedee ARNOLD.
- VII. Amy, *b.* 2d November, 1750; *m.* Joseph BUCKLIN.
- VIII. Jonathan, *b.* 8th September, 1752; *m.* Mary JENNISON.
- IX. BENJAMIN, of whom later.
- X. Joseph, *b.* 21st March, 1761; *d.* 18th July, 1762.

BENJAMIN WHIPPLE of Albany, New York; *b.* 17th November, 1754, at Cumberland, Rhode Island; *d.* 30th April, 1819; seaman under Capt. Abraham WHIPPLE and was captured and confined on the British Prison-Ship *Jersey*; *m.* 8th January, 1783, Susanna HALL, *b.* 14th January, 1762, of Wrentham, Massachusetts, *d.* 13th May, 1840, dau. of John HALL of Wrentham.

## ISSUE

- I. Nancy, *b.* 8th December, 1784; *d.* 27th August, 1856; *m.* Cyrus TROWBRIDGE.
- II. Susanna, *b.* 10th January, 1787; *d.* April, 1818; *m.* Otis WHIPPLE.
- III. Esther, *b.* 5th February, 1789; *d.* 3d February, 1828.
- IV. George, *b.* 28th March, 1791; *d.* 22d July, 1796.
- V. Cynthia, *b.* 3d February, 1793; *d.* 14th July, 1847; *m.* Timothy GLADDING.
- VI. JOHN HALL, *b.* 22d September, 1795, of whom later.
- VII. Martha, *b.* 29th September, 1798; *d.* 6th October, 1799.
- VIII. Benjamin Brayton, *b.* 23d November, 1800; *d.* 2d April, 1835; *m.* Sally BAKER.
- IX. Ann Frances, *b.* 3d February, 1803; *d.* December, 1875; *m.* Hon. Elias RANSOM.
- X. Rev. George, *b.* 4th June, 1805; *d.* 6th October, 1876; *m.* 2d April, 1840, Alice Bridge WEBSTER, niece of Daniel WEBSTER.

JOHN HALL WHIPPLE of Adams, New York; *b.* 22d September, 1795, at Albany, New York; *d.* 15th December, 1859, at Adams; *m.* 25th September, 1820, Elizabeth WAGER, *b.* 21st December, 1798, *d.* 21st March, 1870, dau. of Hon. Henry WAGER of Westernville, New York; was one of the electors of Thomas JEFFERSON.

## ISSUE

- I. HENRY BENJAMIN, *b.* 15th February, 1822, of whom later.
- II. Sarah Brayton, *b.* 29th January, 1824; *d.* 20th March, 1885; *m.* Hiram SALISBURY.

- iii. Susan Letitia, *b.* 3d January, 1826; *d.* 28th November, 1894; *m.* Zaccheus HILL.
- iv. John, *b.* 1st April, 1828; *d.* 21st March, 1879; unmarried.
- v. Rev. George Brayton, *b.* 26th June, 1830; *d.* 19th July, 1888; *m.* Mary J. MILLS.
- vi. Francis Ransom, 1835-1850.
- vii. David Wager, *b.* 1839; *d.* 1840.

RIGHT REVEREND HENRY BENJAMIN WHIPPLE, Bishop of Minnesota; *b.* 15th February, 1822, at Adams, New York; *d.* 16th September, 1901, at Faribault, Minnesota; was educated in private schools in the State of New York. At the age of ten years was placed in Professor's AVERY's private school in Clinton, New York, and next in School under Rev. Dr. BOYD and Dr. COVERT. Was Division Inspector with rank of Colonel on Staff of Maj.-Gen. John GORSE, New York State Militia. Received his theological training under Rev. Dr. W. D. WILSON later of Cornell University. 26th August, 1849, was ordained Deacon by Bishop DELANCEY in Trinity Church, Geneva, New York. The following February ordained Priest in Christ Church, Sackett's Harbor, and immediately thereafter called to Zion Church, Rome, New York. In 1856 was called to establish the first Protestant Episcopal Church in Chicago, Illinois. Among his parishoners were Generals BURNSIDE and MCCLELLAN. Erected the Church of the Holy Communion, which was destroyed at the time of the great Chicago fire, 13th October, 1859; was consecrated first Bishop of Minnesota at St. James Church, Richmond, Virginia, at the session of the General Convention. It was through his unselfish efforts that the Diocese of the State of Maryland has the finest diocesan library in the United States. He was loyal and fearless in protecting the rights of the Indians in Minnesota, against unlawful aggressions on the part of unscrupulous whites. He stood preëminently as the most rational, just and enlightened man who had any dealing with Indian affairs and for his sincerity and directness the Indians gave him the name of "Straight Tongue." He gave clear warning of the Indian massacre that occurred in 1862. Was appointed on many commissions by different Presidents of the United States. In 1871 an English Bishopric was offered him by the Archbishop of Canterbury and the Bishop of Winchester and by the King and Synod of the Sandwich Islands. In 1873 he was elected one of the Trustees of the great Peabody Fund for educational work in the South. In 1888 by request of the Archbishop of Canterbury, Bishop Whipple preached the opening sermon of the Lambeth Conference at Lambeth Palace, London. From the Universities of Oxford, Cambridge and Durham he received the honorary degrees of D.D. and LL.D., and D.D. from Hobart College. On 3d June, 1897, by a request of the preceding year, he preached in Salisbury Cathedral at the great service in commemoration of the thirteen hundredth anniversary of the baptism of King Ethelbert, the first Christian Saxon king, with a congregation of seven thousand persons, a procession of seven hundred bishops and vested clergy and fourteen hundred choristers. The same year he preached one of the special sermons

before Oxford and the "Ramsden Sermon" before Cambridge, which, by request of the S. P. G., was published for circulation. He also preached the opening sermon after the restoration of the wonderful old Cathedral Church of St. Saviour's, London, vibrant with history, and in the Ladye Chapel, in which Bishop GARDNER held court and condemned to be burned at the stake the Bishop of St. David's, Bishop FARRAR of Worcester, John ROGERS and five priests. It was said by many of the one hundred and fifty bishops present at this service that Bishop WHIPPLE seemed to have reached the zenith of impassioned out pouring of spiritual truths, striking the keynote of everything most needed in the Christianization of the world. In August, 1897, Bishop Whipple preached the Tennyson memorial sermon in the Poet's parish church at Freshwater, Isle of Wight, at the time of the unveiling, by the Archbishop of Canterbury and the Dean of Westminster, of the memorial erected by the poet's friends in America and England—the Iona cross, which stands a beacon for sailors on the summit of the downs. He was Chaplain General of the Society of Colonial Wars and Sons of the American Revolution; *m.* (firstly) 5th October, 1842, Cornelia WRIGHT, *b.* 10th November, 1816, *d.* 16th July, 1890, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah (WARD) WRIGHT of the families of PELL and WARD of New York; *m.* (secondly) 22d October, 1896, Evangeline (MARRS) SIMPSON only dau. of Francis and Jane (VAN POELIEN) MARRS of Massachusetts, and widow of Michael SIMPSON.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Sarah Elizabeth, *b.* 2d August, 1843; *m.* Charles A. FARNUM of Philadelphia.
- II. Cornelia Ward, *b.* 26th August, 1845; *d.* 21st May, 1884; *m.* (firstly) William Wilkins DAVIS; *m.* (secondly) Dr. Francis M. ROSE.
- III. Jane Whiting, *b.* 10th March, 1847; *m.* Henry A. SCANDRETT of Fari-bault, Minnesota.
- IV. CHARLES HENRY, *b.* 12th June, 1849, the subject of this memoir.
- V. Frances Ransom, *b.* 5th June, 1853; *m.* (firstly) Frank G. CRAW; *m.* (secondly) Freedom W. JACKSON of Cleveland, Ohio.
- VI. John Hall, *b.* 16th March, 1857; *d.* 6th August, 1878; unmarried.

*Arms.*—Sable on a chevron between three swans heads erased argent, as many crescents of the field.

*Crest.*—An elephant passant ermine.

*Residence.*—Los Angeles, California.

*Clubs.*—California Club, Los Angeles, California, Athenian Club, Oakland, California.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars, New York State Society of the Cincinnati, Loyal Legion of the United States, Sons of the American Revolution, War of 1812, Military Order of the Caraboa.

## White

**J**OSEPH NELSON WHITE of Winchendon Springs, Massachusetts; *b.* there 4th October, 1851; *m.* 14th September, 1875, Annie EVANS, dau. of Seth and Winifred Miller (BROWN) EVANS of Cincinnati. He son of David and Rachel (BURNET) EVANS, who was son of Benjamin and Hannah EVANS. Benjamin EVANS emigrated to Pennsylvania in 1696, *d.* 1747.

### ISSUE

- I. Winifred Evans, *b.* 12th July, 1876.
- II. Nelson Davis, *b.* 19th October, 1878.
- III. Joseph Nelson, *b.* 2d August, 1881.
- IV. Madeleine Evans, *b.* 26th March, 1887.
- V. Rachel Burnet, *b.* 9th June, 1892.

JOSEPH NELSON WHITE was educated at Winchendon Academy and Highland Military Academy, Worcester, Massachusetts; graduated from the latter in 1867, being second in the class; in 1868 attended the Institute of Technology, Boston; in 1869 entered into the employ of his father; in 1877 he with his brother Zadoc bought the Jaffrey Mills; Director of the Safety Fund National Bank of Fitchburg, 1879; in 1885 bought the Cheshire Mill plant at East Jaffrey, New Hampshire. In 1887 he built Marchmont on an estate of about 500 acres; was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, Boston, Massachusetts, from 1885 to 1896 and resigned on last date: he spent several years writing the genealogy of the WHITE family, which publication has been accepted by the British Museum and by the best historical societies in this country; during the past thirty years he has travelled extensively in Europe and America; for thirty-five years has been general manager of NELSON D. WHITE & SONS and WHITE, Brother, who own and operate seven manufacturing plants and do business in all parts of the world, with a combined capital of about two millions of dollars. 1888, Vice-President of the Winchendon Savings Bank; appointed postmaster 6th April, 1889, by President CLEVELAND; 5th July, 1898, unanimously elected a Member of the School Board and chosen Secretary; Trustee of the Murdock Fund; 1901, Director in the Monadnock National Bank of Jaffrey, New Hampshire. Has been President of the Murdock Fund since 1903. Is a large owner in sugar plantations in the Hawaiian Islands; in 1914 established the Annie Evans White Memorial of \$50,000 the interest of which is to be used for the needy poor of Winchendon. On 8th February, 1914, he erected the Corinthian Column at Riverside Cemetery to the memory of his wife; is a large owner in the Fitchburg Yarn Company of Fitchburg, Massachusetts, and was one of the Directors in the Parkhill Manufacturing Company, manufacturers of fine gingham.

*Residence.*—"Marchmont," Winchendon Springs, Massachusetts.

*Societies.*—Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1885-1896.

### Lineage

The WHITE family is a very old one, and the name appears among the people of many countries. The branch of which the subject of this memoir is a member first comes to our attention in picturesque old Yorkshire, England, in the thirteenth century. There the family lived in the shadow of the grand York Cathedral, and in it they worshipped more than five hundred years ago. The beautiful Fountains Abbey was a joy to them, as its ruins are to the WHITES today.

WILLELMI WHITE (WHITE) frater Nicholas de Ebor in Kirkby's Inquest for Yorkshire, taken 5 Edward I, 1277, as of Hebden, Staincliffe, Wapentake. It is not known if he was any relation to Robertus WHITE who is mentioned in the Knight's Fees or Yorkshire, 31st Edward I., 1303, as of Aghton, Hartill Wapentake, but, if as has been asserted, and is almost certain, that the Inquest, which Adams KIRKBY, Treasure, held concerning the tenures in capite, was made in 35 instead of 5 Edward I, or in 1306, it is just possible that these two WHITES, who held land in Yorkshire by tenure in capite about the same time, and very close to each other, were related in some way. This KIRKBY's Inquest or Quest is said to be in the nature of Domesday, and is of great importance as showing the landed proprietors at the time. When the lands of the conquered English were divided amongst the vassals of the Norman invaders, the obligation was imposed upon them of supplying the crown with a certain number of Knights, specified in the infeoffment. These knights had allotments of land from the King's immediate tenants, and held of their several lords by homage, fealty, and so forth. Their lands were called Fees, and composed the barony of the king's vassals. Aghton is, of course, the present Egton in North Riding. The name appeared next in Yorkshire with Willemus WHITE, *b.* 1339, who was made a freeman, 12 Edward III, 1339, when he is described as of Killum, the present Kilham, in East Riding, Yorkshire. What relationship there existed between him and the two WHITES previously mentioned is not known, inasmuch as the other two were designated as WHITE in capital letters, and consequently, indicating a surname and William was not so designated but by being called "LE WHITE" evidently was so called on account of a light complexion, or for some similar reason, and hence might be designated as the progenitor of his branch, he was not related to the two other WHITES, as there surely was no reason whatever why he, if a descendant, should be called "LE WHITE," instead of WHITE, as the two other, Robertus and Willelmi, of earlier date. (List of Freemen of York, 12 Edward III.) The above datum as referring to Willemus LE WHITE is useful, as proving his residence in the city of Kilham at this period; it also shows that he was desirous to trade within the jurisdiction of the city or borough, for which purpose he was compelled to obtain the freedom of the city. This freedom could be obtained in four ways: by servitude, i.e., apprenticeship to a freeman; by patrimony; i.e., being the child of a freeman born after the parent's admission to his freedom, or by purchase or gift of the city. That the freemanship was obtained, in this case, neither by servitude nor patrimony, in which case the name of the parent of the child would appear, would seem to

prove that Willemus "LE WHITE" had purchased or received the freedomship as a gift by the city or borough, which would indicate that he was one of the earliest settlers there. He probably came from Lincolnshire, Parish of Thoresby, after having crossed the river Humber, and drifted north, as his son Petrus WHITE "rendered homage to the Archbishop of York for land held in York of the see." "Item eisdem die et anno (May 31st, 1369). Petrus WHYT fecit eidem patri consimile hom. pro terris quas tenet in Camp de Caldon." He was referred to as a brother of ADAM WHITE "a walker" who became freeman of York in 1365, "son of Willemus WHITE and brother of Petrus of Thoresby Parish. He had two sons:

- I. Ricardus, who was "a perpetus Vicarius . . . de Blida" and made his will which was probated 10th July, 1393.
- II. JOHANNIS, of whom later.

JOHANNIS WHITE was a slaymaker, "became freeman in 1390," son of Adam WHITE, freeman in 38 Edward III, "when his name is spelled WHYT," and had son called JOHANNIS WHIT, "Jr.," who was also a slaymaker.

- I. JOHANNIS, JR., IV, of whom later.
- II. Roberto, who was of Tykill, the present Tikill, and is mentioned in the will of JOHANNIS Shakespere DE DONCASTER as executor, proved 29th November, 1433.

JOHANNIS WHITE, JR., a "slaymaker" in 1394, when he became a freeman; he is mentioned in the will of William MERING of Newark, as executor, 1449.

#### ISSUE

- I. WILLIAM, of whom later.
- II. Nicholas, a boucher; Freeman in 1451; *m.* and left descendants.
- III. John, who had son Georgius, who left descendants.
- IV. Bartholomew, who had a Dispensation from the Archbishop of York as "scutifer" to *m.* Alice, dau. of Thomas SHOLDAM, of Martham, "scutifer;" related in third degree; citing dispensation of Nicholas V, dated 5th August, 1449.

WILLIAM WHITE, who, on his admission as freeman, 30 Henry VI (1451), is called "fil JOHANNIS WHITE slaymaker;" he studied first for the priesthood, but soon gave that up and became a merchant in York, and a man of great prominence; a Chamberlain in 1408; Sheriff in 1481-1482; Member of Parliament in 1491, and in 1504; was Lord Mayor in 1496; he died in February, 1504-1505, and in his testament and will, which was proved 27th February, that year, "to be beried in the qwere of Saynt John Bapte in my Parish Kyrk . . . for my funerall expenses and my eythen day 20 . . . mentions wife Agnes, and sons Robert and William. He is mentioned in the will of Robert JOHNSON, Alderman of York,

dated 20th January, 1496, proved 14th March, 1497-1498, "William WHYTE, alderman, my huge rynge of golde whiche that John KEISTER made in the year that I was Maire." The wife, Agnes BARKER, mentioned in William WHITE's will, was his second wife, and he married her the year before he died, receiving from the Archbishop of York a license to the Curate of St. Michael's Ousebridge, York, to marry "William WHITE, Parish of St. John, Merchant, and Agnes BARKER, Parish of St. Michael. Banns once." He had no children with this wife, and the name of the first wife is not known.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. William, settled in St. Michael in Huggin Lane; *m.* Alice WOOD, of St. Michael ad Baldum, obtaining a license 22d January, 1520.
- II. ROBERT, of whom later.

ROBERT WHITE or Robertus WHYTE, Merchant, fil Willelmi WHYTE, Merchant as he is called, when he became freeman 10 Henry VIII (1518). He is mentioned, as Roberto Whyte DE ALNEWYK, in will of Thomas ASKWYK of Alnwyc, 5th August, 1503. John MARSHALL, previously mentioned, made his will 15th December, proved 31st July, 1526-1527, as of York, Merchant, and in this he mentions Robert WHITE's childer, to ichow of his sones xxs., and ichow of his goughtours x s., also referring to Robert WHITE's father William WHITE, sone of John WHITE, Alderman and Grosiour of Yorke. He *m.* Ketherine WHITE, dau. of Davy WHITE, who received "a smoke" in will of Agnes CONSTABLE of Witherwick, proved 16th November, 1522. She also received "a silver spoone" in will of Kath. HENRISON's will of 13th May, 1541, proved 13th July, 1545, of Kingston upon Hull. In the reference to the "Testaments" I have, to escape repetition, used the word "will" but it should be understood, that until 32 Henry VIII (1540) no man, however rich in lands, had power to make his "will" and leave away a single acre from his heir. His "testament" dealing solely with his money, and other personal property, he could make; at his death, the document was proved, and a certificate or "probate act" was annexed to the parchment transcript of the will. All "testaments" here referred to were registered at York. Robert WHITE and Katherine, his wife, had issue:

- I. Alexander, who is mentioned as to receive x s. or the worth of it . . . . in "testament" of Thomas MASON, Alderman of York, proved 9th April, 1529.
- II. JOHN, of whom later.
- III. Katherine, *m.* Martin SNOW, and had issue.
- IV. Margaret, *m.* Samuel THOMAS, but had no issue.

JOHN WHITE was a silversmith and moved to London to practice his trade, as appears, when he married, as son of Robert and Katherine his wife, of York, 8th February, 1543-1544, Johanna LYDDEN, now of Parish Whittsam, Diocese of Canterbury, late of Cavood, Yorkshire, dau. of——LYDDEN and Johanna his wife.

## ISSUE

- I. Johannis, who was buried in St. Martins in the Field, 3d November, 1553.
- II. Anne, *m.* in that parish, Robertus CUDD, 29th October, 1564; she *d.* 18th November, 1565, "dau. of John WHITE and Johanna his wife, and sister of Johannis WHITE, deceased."
- III. THOMAS, of whom later.
- IV. Gabriel, *m.* Anne WEBBE, widow, 26th November, 1571.
- V. Andree, *m.* and had a son, John, *bapt.* 28th January, 1609.

THOMAS WHITE *m.* as per General License of 28th November, 1567, Agnes WRIGHT, spinster, of the City of London, Parish of St. Ethelburgh; she was dau. of Walter WRIGHT and Elizabeth, his wife, of St. Michael Parish, Fewston, Yorkshire. THOMAS WHITE, late of London, son of John WHITE and Johanna, his wife, of Longe Sandall, Yorkshire, husbandman, made his will 15th June, 1597, proved 27th May, 44 Elizabeth (1601), but administration was not granted until 24th March, 1602, to "his son William," of Long Sandall, Tuotion, Doncaster.

## ISSUE

- I. William, who had administration granted to him, as son of Thomas, 24th March, 1602, at Long Sandall, Tuotion, Doncaster, Yorkshire, to which place his father had removed.
- II. Ralph, *m.* Ellen WRIGHT, dau. of Martin WRIGHT, of Fewston, Yorkshire, to which place he removed, and where his children were baptized.

## ISSUE

- I. Ralph, *bapt.* 15th August, 1596.

## ISSUE

- 1<sup>l</sup>. Ellen, *bapt.* 6th May, 1627.
- 2<sup>l</sup>. John, *bapt.* 15th April, 1639.
- 3<sup>l</sup>. Walter, *bapt.* 15th April, 1639.
- 4<sup>l</sup>. Margaret, *bapt.* 25th June, 1645.
- 5<sup>l</sup>. Child, buried 25th June, 1645.

2. Agnes, *bapt.* 10th June, 1599.

## III. WALTER, of whom later.

WALTER WHITE was buried in St. Michael Parish, Fewston, Yorkshire, 13th March, 1629; *m.* Janet SAUNDERS, dau. of William SAUNDERS and Agnes, his wife, 3d April, 1593.

## ISSUE

- I. William, *bapt.* after 20th July, 1594; buried 19th March, 1633.
- II. WALTER, *bapt.* 19th October, 1600, of whom later.

- III. Agnes, *bapt.* December, 1604, "before the 13th."
- IV. Dorothy, *bapt.* 30th December, 1610, Fewston Register.
- V. Mary, buried 23d April, 1598.
- VI. Child, buried between June and July, 1599.
- VII. Child, buried 10th January, 1610.

WALTER WHITE, *bapt.* 19th October, 1600, in St. Michael Parish, Fewston, Yorkshire, *m.* (firstly) 4th April, 1635, Margaret EARLY, who *d.* 1645, a widow, of Midgeham, Berkshire, aged 27 years, consequently *b.* 1608; *m.* (secondly) 7th October, 1645, at St. Michael, Fewston, Yorkshire, Mary BROWNE, who *d.s.p.*

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. THOMAS, *b.* 28th January, 1636, of whom later.

THOMAS WHITE, *b.* 28th January, 1636, in Midgeham, Berkshire County, England; *bapt.* 28th August, 1642, in St. Michael's Church, Fewston, Yorkshire, England. He was the only child of Walter and Margaret (EARLY) WHITE, who were *m.* 4th April, 1635. He emigrated to New England on the ship *Annabel*, Martin HARMON, master, 8th May, 1660, from London. The parentage of Thomas WHITE, the date of his departure from England, and in fact anything relating to him before his marriage to Mary FROTHINGHAM have been matters of conjecture, until the discovery of the passenger list of the ship *Annabel* in the British Museum. This paper was probably in the Custom House in Boston until the Revolutionary War, and taken to England at that time by officers of the Crown. "There cannot be the slightest doubt that the Thomas WHITE of St. Michael, Fewston, Yorkshire, *b.* 1636, the emigrant, Thomas WHITE, on "*Annabel*" also *b.* 1636, as he was aged 24 when he emigrated in 1660, and the Thomas WHITE of Charlestown, Massachusetts, who was 80 years old when he *d.*, 30th September, 1716, and consequently, *b.* also in 1636, were one and the same person, and this so much more so as no data indicate that he ever married or died in England, which would surely have been the case if he remained, while the other members of the family are all accounted for; we do not know of any other Thomas WHITE of the New World who was *b.* in 1636 than the man of Charlestown; and although every data referring to any one by the name of WHITE has been copied in Great Britain down to 1700, there is no Thomas WHITE, *b.* in 1636, who is not accounted for, by marriage or death. All this makes it as clear as we possibly can make any data bearing upon the connections between the emigrants and the foreign ancestry, that the three persons, of same name and same age, one of which neither married nor died in England, were the same person; this so much more so as the fact that Thomas WHITE *m.* a Yorkshire woman, and so comparatively near as Holderness, where many inter-marriages took place. All emigration lists from the very first, the Oblata Rolls, which begin I John are in the British Museum, although not indexed. Fewston, Yorkshire, England, had been for many years the family locality. Thomas WHITE spent the first twenty-three years of his life in Midgeham, Berkshire, his mother's

home, and in Fewston. In deeds signed by himself and his wife he is designated as "yeoman" a distinction of eminent respectability. Thomas WHITE *m.* Mary FROTHINGHAM, the youngest child and favored dau. of William FROTHINGHAM. 17th November, 1663, when he was about 27 years of age. Mary FROTHINGHAM was *b.* 1st April, 1638. William FROTHINGHAM, her father, came from Holderness, Yorkshire, England, in John WINTHROP's first company. Thomas WHITE's name appears in the list of freeman of Charlestown, 23d May, 1666. He was admitted to the Church 22d March, 1668; he was a soldier in King Philip's War, and served in Captain SYLL's Company, 30th November, 1675; he received for service performed one pound, four shillings, nine pence; he was also a member of Capt. John CUTLER's company of Charlestown, 24th July, 1676. Nathaniel FROTHINGHAM, Andrew STIMPSON, Thomas RAND and Peter FROTHINGHAM were members of the same company (see Bodge's "Soldiers in King Philip's War," second edition). Thomas WHITE was a man of affairs and of business ability and sterling integrity, he *d.* in Charlestown, 30th September, 1716, in his eightieth year, as per the gravestone in the old "Phipps St. burying ground." Administration was taken on his estate 7th January, 1717.

## ISSUE

- I. THOMAS, *b.* 15th October, 1664, of whom later.
- II. William, *b.* 12th September, 1667.
- III. Samuel, *b.* 24th October, 1669.
- IV. Elizabeth, *b.* 28th February, 1671.

THOMAS WHITE of Charlestown, Massachusetts; *b.* there 15th October, 1664; *d.* probably 14th August, 1748; owned the Church Covenant 6th December, 1686; *m.* 4th January, 1684, Sarah RAND, *b.* circa 1666, *d.* 7th April, 1749, dau. of Sergeant Thomas and Sarah (EDENDEN) RAND, he son of Robert and Alice (*b.* 1596) (SHARP) RAND. Sarah EDENDEN was the dau. of Edmund and Elizabeth (WHITMAN) EDENDEN.

## ISSUE

- I. Thomas, *b.* 18th December, 1685.
- II. Samuel, *b.* 4th June, 1690.
- III. Sarah, *b.* no record; *m.* ——— KENDALL.
- IV. JOHN, *b.* 22d August, 1695, of whom later.
- V. Hannah, *b.* 25th August, 1698; *m.* ——— HESSING.
- VI. Mary, *b.* 30th June, 1701; *m.* ——— MANNING.
- VII. Rebecca, *b.* 1st December, 1704; *d.* 1721.
- VIII. Abigail, *b.* 2d June, 1708.

LIEUTENANT JOHN WHITE of Spencer, Massachusetts; *b.* 22d August, 1695, in Charlestown, Massachusetts; *d.* 26th August, 1778, in Charlestown; left Charlestown when a young man and went to Framingham; he was commissioned Lieutenant and was associated with Col. Joseph BUCKMINSTER, Jr., during the French and

Indian Wars; in 1748 he removed with his family to Leicester; he was chosen 14th May, 1754, as Sealer of Weights and Measures and the following year Assessor and Selectman; he was at one time a slave holder; *m.* 24th July, 1728, Sybilla BUCKMINSTER, dau. of Col. Joseph, BUCKMINSTER, Sr., of Framingham.

## ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 17th October, 1728; *d.* 18th September, 1803; *m.* 1759, Silence BALDWIN.
- II. THOMAS, *b.* 17th July, 1731, of whom later.
- III. Rebecca, *b.* 5th February, 1736.
- IV. Sarah, *b.* 22d January, 1737.
- V. Sybilla, *b.* 29th October, 1741.
- VI. Rand, *b.* 15th October, 1751; served in the Lexington Alarm 19th April 1775; *m.* Mehitable RICE.

THOMAS WHITE, farmer and blacksmith, of Spencer, Massachusetts; *b.* 17th July, 1731, in Framingham, Massachusetts; *d.* 25th February, 1822; was a farmer and blacksmith; had landed estate comprising 500 acres; during the Revolution he was drafted into the Continental Army but his oldest son Thomas went as his substitute; he was the genealogist of his family; he claimed descent from four nations, the WHITES from England, the BUCKMINSTERS from Scotland, the MUZZEYS from France and the REEDS from Denmark; *m.* 30th December, 1756, Abigail MUZZEY, *b.* circa 1739, *d.* 11th September, 1811, dau. of Deacon John and Rebecca (REED) MUZZEY.

## ISSUE

- I. THOMAS, *b.* 24th November, 1757, of whom later.
- II. Thaddeus, *b.* 16th July, 1759; served during the entire war in the Continental Army.
- III. Abigail, *b.* 3d May, 1761.
- IV. Mary, *b.* 11th November, 1762.
- V. Benjamin, *b.* 8th August, 1764.
- VI. Joel, *b.* 3d May, 1766.
- VII. Sibillab, *b.* 13th February, 1768; *m.* ——— LAMBS.
- VIII. Nancy, *b.* 25th May, 1769; *m.* ——— MASON.
- IX. Jonab, *b.* 20th April, 1771.
- X. Elizabeth (Betsey), *b.* 1st July, 1774; *m.* Joseph MASON.
- XI. Amasa, *b.* 6th February, 1776.
- XII. John Bradshaw, *b.* 1st February, 1778.
- XIII. Mollie, *b.* 2d September, 1782.

THOMAS WHITE of Royalston, Massachusetts; *b.* 24th November, 1757, in Spencer, Massachusetts; *d.* 21st July, 1849, at Boyleston; enlisted 17th May, 1776, in Capt. John CARRIEL's Company, Col. Josiah WHITNEY's Regiment; re-enlisted 1st August, 1776; enlisted 27th July, 1777, Capt. David PROUTY's Company, Colonel

CUSHING's Regiment; re-enlisted 8th July, 1779, same Company, Colonel DENNY's Regiment; enlisted 19th October, 1779, in Capt. Joseph RICHARDSON's Company, Col. Samuel DENNY's Regiment; was at Ticonderoga, Bennington; saw service with WASHINGTON's army in New Jersey; *m.* 2d September, 1784, Hannah ESTABROOK, *b.* 1762, *d.* 25th July, 1830, aged 68 years, dau. of Ebenezer and Ruth ESTABROOK of Royalton, *gd. dau.* of Col. Joseph and Submit (LORING) ESTABROOK of Royalton.

## ISSUE

- I. Polly, *b.* 23d May, 1786.
- II. Nancy, *b.* 15th October, 1789; *m.* ——— STILES of Boylston.
- III. JOSEPH, *b.* 24th January, 1792, of whom later.
- IV. Hannah, *b.* February, 1794.
- V. Thomas, *b.* 5th June, 1796.
- VI. Ebenezer, *b.* 13th July, 1798.

DEACON JOSEPH WHITE, Cotton Manufacturer, of West Boylston, Massachusetts; *b.* 24th January, 1792, in Royalston, Massachusetts; *d.* 9th October, 1864; he was in the cotton business for more than fifty years and was one of the first cotton and wire manufacturers of New England; in politics he was a Whig and strong tariff man; he predicted the Civil War and after the States seceded he was a strong supporter of the Government; was Justice of the Peace and Trial Justice; was one of the founders of Worcester Academy and one of its trustees; was President of Nelson Mills Corporation; *m.* 30th January, 1817, Matilda DAVIS of Paxton, Massachusetts, *d.* 9th November, 1864.

## ISSUE

- I. NELSON DAVIS, *b.* 24th July, 1818, of whom later.
- II. Persis Arminda, *b.* 11th January, 1820; *m.* Dr. Josiah ABBOTT.
- III. Windsor Newton, *b.* 4th March, 1823.
- IV. Hannah Mandana, *b.* 27th June, 1825.
- V. Joseph Estabrook, *b.* 19th June, 1831.
- VI. Francis Wayland, *b.* 26th October, 1834.

NELSON DAVIS WHITE, Cotton Manufacturer of Winchendon, Massachusetts; *b.* 24th July, 1818, in West Boylston, Massachusetts; *d.* 2d March, 1889, in New York; was an ardent supporter of the Government during the Civil War; Member of the Massachusetts Legislature, 1861; was a Selectman of Winchendon; Vice-President of the Savings Bank; Director in the National; President of the Hampden Cotton Mills of Holyoke, Massachusetts; Director in the Boston, Barre and Gardner Railroad Company; *m.* December, 1847, in Buckfield, Maine, Julia Davis LONG, *d.* 31st October, 1882, dau. of Zadoc and Julia (TEMPLE) LONG.

## ISSUE

- i. Julia Matilda, *b.* 15th June, 1849.
- ii. JOSEPH NELSON, *b.* 4th October, 1851, the subject of this memoir.
- iii. Zadoc Long, *b.* 29th December, 1854.
- iv. Percival Wayland, *b.* 25th December, 1857.
- v. Allan Temple, *b.* 27th June, 1860.
- vi. Charles Davis, *b.* 12th November, 1861.
- vii. Nellie Mandana, *b.* 8th April, 1873.

**Buckminster**

According to tradition the American ancestors of this family was Thomas BUCKMINSTER who lived in Brookline and came from Wales before 1640; *m.* Johanna, surname unknown, who after his death *m.* Edwin GARFIELD; his son

JOSEPH BUCKMINSTER, *m.* Elizabeth CLARKE, dau. of Huth and Elizabeth CLARKE who lived in Watertown and afterwards Roxbury, their son

COLONEL JOSEPH BUCKMINSTER, *b.* 2d August, 1710, was Captain of a Company of Grenadiers in the Port Royal Expedition; was in command 22d April, 1756; was ordered by Governor SHERLEY to raise 50 men out of his Regiment for the Crown Point Expedition; in 1702 he removed to Framingham; *m.* Martha SHARP, dau. of Lieut. John and Martha (VOSE) SHARP, he son of Robert SHARP of Braintree, 1642. She dau. of Robert and Sarah VOSE, said to have come from Lancashire, England, and settled on a farm that part of Dorchester, now Milton, their dau. Sybilla BUCKMINSTER *m.* Lieut. John WHITE, *b.* 22d August, 1695, *d.* 26th August, 1778, their son

THOMAS WHITE, *b.* 17th July, 1731; *d.* 25th February, 1822; *m.* 30th December, 1756, Abigail MUZZEY, *b.* circa 1739, their son

THOMAS WHITE, *b.* 24th November, 1767; *d.* 21st July, 1849; *m.* 2d September, 1784, Hannah ESTABROOK, *b.* 1762, *d.* 25th July, 1830, their son

DEACON JOSEPH WHITE, *b.* 24th January, 1792; *d.* 9th October, 1864; *m.* 30th January, 1817, Matilda DAVIS, *d.* 9th October, 1864, their son

NELSON DAVIS WHITE, *b.* 24th July, 1818; *d.* 2d March, 1889; *m.* December, 1847, Julia Davis LONG, *d.* 31st October, 1882, their son

JOSEPH NELSON WHITE, *b.* 4th October, 1851, the subject of this memoir.

**Muzzey**

The MUZZEYS were early in Lexington and were for a century and a half among the leading influential founders of that place.

ROBERT MUZZEY was freeman of Ipswich in 1634, his son

BENJAMIN MUZZEY, *m.* Alice DEXTER, *b.* in England, dau. of Richard DEXTER of Boston, 1642, and Charlestown, 1644, gd. dau. of the Rev. Samuel DEXTER of Malden, their son

BENJAMIN MUZZEY, Jr., of Cambridge Farms was a large land owner and tax payer; member of committees, an assessor and tithing man; *m.* Sarah, surname unknown, their son

JOHN MUZZEY of Lexington, opened the first public house there; was on the school committee; was Selectman and Assessor and a land owner in Templeton also; *m.* Elizabeth BRADSHAW, dau. of John and Mary BRADSHAW, and *gd. dau.* of Humphrey and Patience (BOWERS) BRADSHAW. Patience BRADSHAW was the dau. of George and Barberie BOWERS, their son

DEACON JOHN MUZZEY of Spencer, was Town Clerk, Selectman, Assessor, and a Representative; Member of the General Court; was appointed a Justice of the Peace by Governor HUTCHINSON; *m.* Rebecca REED, dau. of Benjamin and Rebecca (STONE) REED, son of William and Abigail (KENDALL) REED, he son of George REED, the son of William and Mabel (KENDALL) (?) REED, who came to New England from London in the ship *Defense* in 1635. Rebecca STONE was the dau. of Samuel and Dorcas (JONES) STONE. Samuel JONES (?) was the son of Samuel and Sarah (STEARNS) JONES, she the dau. of Isaac and Mary STEARNS. The Coat of Arms of the STEARNS family was: Or, a chevron between three crosses, flag sable. Crest: A cock starling ppr. Deacon John and Rebecca (REED) MUZZEY had issue, their dau.

ABIGAIL MUZZEY, *b.* circa 1739; *m.* 30th December, 1756, Thomas WHITE, *b.* 17th July, 1731, their son

DEACON JOSEPH WHITE, *b.* 24th January, 1792; *m.* 30th January, 1817, Matilda DAVIS, their son

NELSON DAVIS WHITE, *b.* 24th July, 1818; *m.* December, 1847, Julia Davis LONG; their son

JOSEPH NELSON WHITE, *b.* 4th October, 1851, the subject of this memoir.

### Estabrook

REV. JOHN ESTABROOK of Lexington, Massachusetts, came from England in 1660 with two brothers, one of which settled in Concord and the other in Swanzev. John entered Harvard College in 1664; *m.* name unknown; his son

CAPTAIN JOSEPH ESTABROOK, *b.* 1669; *d.* 23d November, 1773, in Lexington; was Captain of the local military company; *m.* (firstly) 31st December, 1689, Millicent WOODHOUSE, dau. of Henry WOODHOUSE of London, England, and of Concord; *m.* (secondly) 25th August, 1693, Mrs. Hannah LORING of Hingham. His son by his first marriage was

CAPTAIN JOSEPH ESTABROOK, JR., was Captain of the local military company; Deacon of the church and filled almost every important office in the town; *d.* 19th August, 1740; *m.* (firstly) 8th July, 1713, Submit LORING, his step-sister, who *d.* 31st March, 1718; *m.* (secondly) 26th March, 1719, Hannah BOWERMAN, dau. of Joseph and Phoebe BOWERMAN, their son

EBENEZER ESTABROOK, *b.* 21st September, 1740; was Selectman 1784, 1786, 1788, 1791, 1794, 1798 and 1803; *m.* 13th December, 1759, Ruth REED, *b.* 7th November, 1741, dau. of Capt. Isaac and Rebecca REED, their dau.

HANNAH ESTABROOK, *b.* 1762; *d.* 25th July, 1830; *m.* 2d September, 1784, Thomas WHITE of Royalston, their son

JOSEPH WHITE, *b.* 24th January, 1792; *d.* 9th October, 1864; *m.* Matilda DAVIS, their son

NELSON DAVIS WHITE, *b.* 24th July, 1818; *d.* 9th October, *m.* Julia Davis LONG, their son

JOSEPH NELSON WHITE, *b.* 4th October, 1851, the subject of this memoir.

### *Mrs. Annie (Evans) White's Ancestry*

The EVANS family were Quakers.

WILLIAM EVANS, emigrant to Pennsylvania in 1696, *d.* 1747 (gravestone).

OWEN EVANS, lived in Pennsylvania, *b.* in Pennsylvania, 1699; *d.* 1754.

THOMAS EVANS, *b.* 23d July, 1737; *d.* 13th March, 1810.

BENJAMIN EVANS, *b.* in Pennsylvania, 12th October, 1760; moved to South Carolina and *m.* Hannah ———; moved to Waynesville, Warren County, Ohio, 1803; *d.* 10th July, 1830.

#### ISSUE

##### I. DAVID, of whom below.

DAVID EVANS, *b.* in South Carolina, 30th June, 1793; *d.* in Waynesville, Ohio, 17th November, 1861; *m.* in Miami meeting 2d June, 1813, Rachel BURNET, dau. of John and Rebecca BURNET, *b.* 18th October, 1794; *d.* May, 1885, in her ninety-first year.

#### ISSUE

- I. John EVANS, *b.* 9th March, 1814.
- II. Joel EVANS, *b.* 25th January, 1816.
- III. SETH EVANS, *b.* 21st October, 1817, of whom later.
- IV. Evan EVANS, *b.* 1st July, 1820; *d.* 21st October, 1821.
- V. Owen EVANS, *b.* 17th August, 1821; *d.* 29th January, 1823.
- VI. Rebecca EVANS, *b.* 15th August, 1823; *d.* 25th December, 1845.
- VII. Benjamin EVANS, *b.* 16th December, 1824.
- VIII. Mary EVANS, *b.* 27th July, 1826; *d.* 9th April, 1850.
- IX. Hannah EVANS, *b.* 3d April, 1829; *d.* 14th November, 1889.
- X. Ann EVANS, *b.* 1st May, 1831.
- XI. Jason EVANS, *b.* 31st March, 1833.

SETH EVANS, *b.* 21st October, 1817; *d.* 13th December, 1890; he went to Cincinnati when he was twenty-eight years old, and became one of the leading and successful business men of the city; *m.* 25th October, 1848, Winifred Miller BROWN, their dau.

Annie EVANS, *m.* 14th September, 1875, JOSEPH NELSON WHITE, the subject of this memoir.

**Ancestry of Julia Davis (Long) White**

THOMAS CLARKE one of the Pilgrims; came to Plymouth, Massachusetts, in the *Ann* in 1625; *d.* 24th March, 1697; his gravestone still stands on Burial Hill in Plymouth; he lived in Plymouth and *m.* Susannah RING; his son

JAMES CLARK, *b.* 1636, and lived in Plymouth; *m.* in 1657 to Abigail LOTHROP, *b.* 1639, dau. of Rev. John LOTHROP, who came over in the *Griffin* in 1635, and was the first minister in Barnstable, where his house still stands, being used as a public library; his son

THOMAS CLARK, *b.* and lived in Plymouth; called "Silver headed Thomas" because, scalped by Indians when a boy, he wore a silver plate; *m.* (secondly) Elizabeth CROW; his son

JOSIAH CLARK, *b.* 1690, and lived in Plymouth; *m.* Thankful TUPPER; their son ISRAEL CLARK, *b.* 1720, and lived in Plymouth; *m.* Deborah POPE, of Sandwich, Massachusetts, their dau.

THANKFUL CLARK, *b.* 1750, and lived in Plymouth; *m.* 1770, Miles LONG, who came to Plymouth from North Carolina, their son

THOMAS LONG, *b.* August, 1771; lived in Plymouth and Middleboro, Massachusetts, and moved to Buckfield, Maine, in 1806, *d.* there 16th October, 1861; *m.* 8th November, 1795, Bathsheba CHURCHILL, their son

ZADOC LONG, *b.* in Middleboro, Massachusetts, 28th July, 1800; lived in Buckfield, Maine; *d.* at Winchendon, Massachusetts, 3d February, 1873; *m.* 31st August, 1824, at New Gloucester, Maine, to Julia Temple DAVIS.

## ISSUE

- I. JULIA DAVIS LONG, of whom later.
- II. Persis Seaver LONG, *b.* 14th February, 1828; *d.* 27th April, 1893; *m.* ——— BARTLETT.
- III. Zadoc LONG, Jr., *b.* 26th April, 1834; *d.* 14th September, 1866.
- IV. John Davis LONG, *b.* 27th October, 1838; *m.* 13th September, 1870.

JULIA DAVIS LONG, *b.* 26th April, 1834; *d.* 31st October, 1882; *m.* December, 1847, Nelson Davis WHITE, their son

JOSEPH NELSON WHITE, *b.* 4th October, 1851, the subject of this memoir.

**Ancestry of Matilda (Davis) White**

DOLOR DAVIS, *b.* circa 1600 in Kent, England; came to Boston with Simon WILLARD in May, 1634; settled in Cambridge, then in Duxbury about 1640, then in Barnstable in 1643, where he *d.* 1673, having meantime lived in Concord from 1655 to 1666, where his sons settled; *m.* circa 1624 Margarey WILLARD, *b.* 1602, dau. of Richard WILLARD, of Horsemondon, Kent. She was sister of Major Simon WILLARD, of Concord, where she *d.* between 1655 and 1666, their son

SAMUEL DAVIS, *m.* 11th January, 1665, at Lynn, Massachusetts, Mary MEADS or MEADOWS, who *d.* 3d October, 1710, their son

LIEUTENANT SIMON DAVIS, *b.* 9th August, 1683; *d.* at Holden, 16th February, 1763, and buried there; *m.* 1713, Dorothy, surname unknown, who *d.* at Holden, 21st July, 1776, and is there buried; their son *Hea/d = Ha/a*

SIMON DAVIS, *b.* 17th May, 1714; lived at Rutland and *d.* 9th April, 1754; *m.* Hannah GATES, of Stowe, who *d.* 7th January, 1761, aged 46 years; their son

DEACON DAVID DAVIS, *b.* 1740; lived in Paxton; *m.* 22d November, 1764, Abigail BROWN; their son

SIMON DAVIS, *b.* 2d September, 1765, at Paxton; lived at Paxton, West Boylston, and Falmouth, Maine; *d.* at Falmouth (now Deering) 17th March, 1810; his grave-stone is there; *m.* (firstly) 25th February, 1789, Persis NEWTON.

#### ISSUE

- I. Matilda DAVIS, *m.* 30th January, 1817, Joseph WHITE, their son Nelson Davis WHITE, *b.* 24th July, 1818; *m.* December, 1847, Julia Temple LONG; their son JOSEPH NELSON WHITE, *b.* 4th October, 1851, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Persis DAVIS, *m.* Isaac GROSS.
- III. Julia Temple DAVIS, *b.* at Falmouth, Maine, 17th February, 1797; *d.* in Buckfield, Maine, 19th September, 1869, and there buried; *m.* 31st August, 1824, Zadoc LONG; moved to New Gloucester, where her mother married, 19th August, 1813, a third husband, Capt. David NELSON of that town.

#### Frothingham

WILLIAM FROTHINGHAM came from Holderness, Yorkshire, England, and became an inhabitant of Charlestown, Massachusetts, in 1630; *d.* 10th October, 1651. He came with about eight hundred others in John WINTHROP's fleet who located at Salem, Charlestown, Cambridge, Boston, etc. In the church in Boston his name with that of his wife Anna are Nos. 74 and 75. 19th October, 1630 he desired admission as Freeman and was sworn 6th March, 1632. Seized of land in the neighborhood of Eden Street next to Bunker's, and the same is now occupied in part by his descendants. Wife's name was Anna, surname unknown. A rough sketch of a stone now standing in Charlestown burying ground bears the following inscription: "Anne FROTHINGHAM, Aged 87 Years, Died ye 28 of July, 1674." The presumption is she was the widow of William FROTHINGHAM. No authentic history of the family back of William FROTHINGHAM excepting the general fact that he belonged to the Holderness family of FROTHINGHAM, Kent, whose son Robert FROTHINGHAM *m.* Elizabeth HANSARD, dau. of ——— HANSARD of County Lincoln, 21 Henry VII, whose son Peter HANSARD of South Frothingham in Holderness made his will 21st July, 33 Henry VIII, whose son Edmund FROTHINGHAM was living in 1584 and whose son Edward FROTHINGHAM, had three children: I. Christopher, *b.* 1572; II. Francis; III. Michael, the first of whom was aged 12 in 1584.

## ISSUE

- I. Berthia, *b.* 7th February, 1631.
- II. John, *b.* 10th August, 1633.
- III. Elizabeth, *b.* 15th March, 1635.
- IV. Peter, *b.* 15th April, *bapt.* 17th April, 1636; *d.* 12th December, 1688; Freeman 1668; *m.* 14th March, 1665, Mary LORDEN.
- V. MARY, *b.* 1st April, *bapt.* 8th April, 1638, of whom later.
- VI. Nathaniel, *b.* 16th April; *bapt.* 26th April, 1640; *d.* 12th December, 1688; Freeman, 1671.
- VII. Stephen, *b.* 11th November, 1641; *bapt.* same month.
- VIII. Hannah, *b.* 29th January, 1643; *m.* 5th July, 1665, Joseph KETTLE.
- IX. Joseph, *b.* 1st December, 1645; *d.* soon.
- X. Samuel, *d.* 25th May, 1683; Freeman, 1671; *m.* 1668, Ruth GEORGE, dau. of John GEORGE.
- XI. William (perhaps).

MARY FROTHINGHAM, *b.* 1st April; *bapt.* 8th April, 1638; *m.* 17th November 1663, Thomas WHITE, *b.* 28th January, 1636; their son

THOMAS WHITE, *b.* 15th October, 1664; *m.* 4th January, 1684, Sarah RAND; their son

LIEUTENANT JOHN WHITE, *b.* 22d August, 1695; *m.* 24th July, 1728, Sybilla BUCKMINSTER; their son

THOMAS WHITE, *b.* 17th July, 1731; *d.* 25th February, 1822; *m.* 30th December 1756, Abigail MUZZEY, *b.* circa 1739; their son

THOMAS WHITE, *b.* 24th November, 1767; *d.* 21st July, 1849; *m.* 2d September, 1784, Hannah ESTABROOK, *b.* 1762, *d.* 25th July, 1830; their son

DEACON JOSEPH WHITE, *b.* 24th January, 1792; *d.* 9th October, 1864; *m.* 30th January, 1817, Matilda DAVIS, *d.* 9th October, 1864; their son

NELSON DAVIS WHITE, *b.* 24th July, 1818; *d.* 2d March, 1889; *m.* December 1847, Julia Davis LONG, *d.* 31st October, 1882; their son

JOSEPH NELSON WHITE, *b.* 4th October, 1851, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—(Frothingham) Azure a bend between six mullets or.

*Crest.*—On a torse a buck trippant ppr. armed gules.

*Motto.*—Servabo Fidem.

## White

**W**ILLIAM GARDNER WHITE of St. Paul, Minnesota; *b.* in South Hadley, Massachusetts, 30th September, 1854; *m.* 22d May, 1878, Carolyn Elizabeth HALL.

## Lineage

ELDER JOHN WHITE of Cambridge and Hadley, Massachusetts, and Hartford, Connecticut; *d.* December, 1683; will dated 17th December, 1683; one of the original proprietors of Hartford; removed to Hadley, 1659, and went back to Hartford before 1675, and was prominent in affairs of both towns; Freeman 4th March, 1633; came in the *Lion* from London, England; arrived at Boston, 16th September, 1632, and settled in Cambridge (then called Newtown); Deputy from Hadley, 1664 and 1669; representative in General Assembly; *m.* in England Mary ———.

### ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* in England; *m.* Jonathan GILBERT.
- II. NATHANIEL, *b.* 1629, of whom later.
- III. Lieutenant Daniel, *d.* 27th July, 1713; took oath of allegiance 8th February, 1669; Freeman, 1690; *m.* 1st November, 1661, Sarah CROW, *b.* before 1646, *d.* 1719, dau. of John CROW.

### ISSUE

1. Sarah, *b.* 14th October, 1662.
  2. Mary, *b.* 1664; *d.* young.
  3. Mary, *b.* 5th or 25th August, 1665; *m.* (firstly) ——— WELLS; *m.* (secondly) after 1713, ——— BARNARD.
  4. Elizabeth, *b.* 13th November, 1668.
  5. Daniel, *b.* 4th July, 1671.
  6. Hannah, *b.* 4th July, 1674; *d.* young.
  7. Esther, *d.* 1675.
  8. John, *b.* 16th November, 1676; *d.* young.
  9. Esther, again.
  10. Hannah, *d.* September, 1679.
  11. Esther, again.
  12. Mehitable, *b.* 14th March, 1683.
- IV. Sarah, *m.* (firstly) Stephen TAYLOR; *m.* (secondly) 15th October, 1666, husband's name unknown; *m.* (thirdly) February, 1679, Walter HICKSON, and had issue by each.
  - V. Jacob, *b.* at Hartford, 9th October, 1645.

CAPTAIN NATHANIEL WHITE of Meriden, Connecticut; *b.* probably in England, 1629; *d.* 27th August, 1711; resided in Middletown, Haddam and Meriden, Connecti-

cut; was of the Grand Jury, 1662; Ensign of Middletown Farm Band, 1664; Lieutenant, 1677; Captain, 1699; Commissioner of Middletown, Haddam and Meriden, 1699, and many years thereafter; Deputy for one hundred and fourteen different times between 1659 and 1710, serving fifty-one years continuously between 1661 and 1710; *m.* (firstly) Elizabeth surname unknown *b.* 1625, *d.* 1690; *m.* (secondly) Martha (COIT) MOULD, *b.* probably 1644, *d.* 14th April, 1730, widow of Hugh MOULD and dau. of John COIT.

#### ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. NATHANIEL, *b.* 7th July, 1652, of whom later.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 7th March, 1655.
- III. John, *b.* 9th April, 1657.
- IV. Mary, *b.* 7th April, 1659.
- V. Daniel, *b.* 23d February, 1662.
- VI. Sarah, *b.* 22d January, 1664.
- VII. Jacob, *b.* 10th May, 1665.
- VIII. Joseph, *b.* 20th February, 1667.

DEACON NATHANIEL WHITE of Hadley, Massachusetts; *b.* 7th July, 1652; *d.* 15th February, 1742; served in third Indian War and took part in the Deerfield Meadow Fight, 29th February, 1704; *m.* Elizabeth SAVAGE, *b.* 3d June, 1655, *d.* 30th January, 1742.

#### ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. Joseph, *b.* 28th February, 1687.

DEACON JOSEPH WHITE of Hadley, Massachusetts; *b.* 28th February, 1687; *d.* before 1770; served in Regiment commanded by Col. Benj. GOLDTHWART, which was sent to reinforce the Colonial Forces at Lake George, 1756; *m.* Abigail CROFT, *b.* 29th September, 1688; *d.* 15th November, 1770.

#### ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. JOSIAH, *b.* 1729.

DEACON JOSIAH WHITE of South Hadley, Massachusetts; *b.* 1729; *d.* 29th March, 1809; served as a Member of the South Hadley Company, commanded by Capt. Samuel SMITH, which marched to the relief of Fort William Henry, 1757; *m.* Mary SMITH, *b.* 3d March, 1733, *d.* 21st September, 1818.

#### ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

- I. ELDAD, *b.* 31st March, 1768, of whom below.

ELDAD WHITE, *b.* 31st March, 1768; *d.* 11th April, 1823; *m.* Hannah Day, *b.* 7th March, 1769, *d.* 15th March, 1851.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

1. CYRUS, *b.* 21st October, 1795, of whom below.

CYRUS WHITE, *b.* 21st October, 1795; *d.* 1876; *m.* Rebecca WHITE, *b.* 15th May, 1805, *d.* 15th July, 1843.

## ISSUE AMONG OTHERS

1. William, *b.* 30th June, 1829, of whom below.

WILLIAM WHITE of South Hadley, Massachusetts; *b.* 30th June, 1829; *d.* 31st December, 1892; *m.* Amanda PRESTON, *b.* 30th August, 1830.

## ISSUE

1. WILLIAM GARDNER, *b.* 30th September, 1854, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Argent, a chevron gules, between three popinjays vert, beaked, legged and collared gules, within a bordure azure charged with eight bezants.

*Crest.*—Between two wings argent, a popinjay's head vert, collared gules, holding in the beak a rose gules, slipped and leaved of the second.

*Motto.*—Virtus omnia vincit.

*Residence.*—767 Goodrich Avenue, St. Paul, Minnesota.

*Societies.*—Colonial Wars.

## Whitman

**C**HARLES SEYMOUR WHITMAN, *b.* 28th August, 1868, at Sprague, Connecticut; *m.* 22d December, 1908, at New York City, Olive HITCHCOCK, dau. of Oliver Nelson and Josephine (LLOYD) HITCHCOCK.

### ISSUE

- I. Olive, *b.* 28th October, 1910, New York City.
- II. Charles Seymour, Jr., *b.* 11th March, 1915, at Albany, New York.



CHARLES SEYMOUR WHITMAN, A.B., Amherst College, 1890; A.M., Williams College, 1904; LL.B., New York University, 1894; LL.D., from Amherst and from New York University 1913; LL.D., Williams, 1916, engaged in the practice of Law after graduation; was assistant corporation counsel, New York City, 1901-1903; President of the City Magistrates' Court, New York City, 1904-1907, and Judge of the Court of General Sessions by appointing of Governor HUGHES, 1907; District Attorney New York County from 1st January, 1910 to 1914; elected 3d November, 1914, Governor of the State of New York; reëlected 7th November, 1916. Governor WHITMAN comes of a long line of distinguished ancestors, among whom are three Colonial Governors, namely, Governor John HAYNES of Massachusetts and Connecticut, Governor George WYLLYS of Connecticut, and Governor John WEBSTER of Connecticut. He descends also from the well-known BULKELEY family of Connecticut and from the SEYMOURS who fought so well first for the Colonies and later for the States. Those of his ancestors who were not soldiers, were either prominent men of letters or members of the governing bodies in town or colony, wealthy landowners or ministers.

## Lineage

JOHN WHITMAN, the emigrant ancestor of nearly all of the WHITMAN name in America, was one of the earliest settlers of Weymouth, Massachusetts. He came probably from Holt, Norfolk, England, though the family name appears also in Chesham, County Bucks. He was made a Freeman of Weymouth in December 1638, and became Deacon of the Church there on 13th March, 1638-1639; he was a town officer in 1643, and in 1646, was commissioned one of three to "end small causes;" from 14th May, 1645, till the 16th March, 1680, he was Ensign of the Military Company in Weymouth; on 19th March, 1648, he sold land in Braintree, and acknowledged this sale 26th November, 1656; his will was dated 9th March, 1685, and proved 19th March, 1692-1693; in it he makes bequests to his sons, John, Abijah, Zechariah; daughters Sarah JOANES, Mary PRATT, Judah, wife of Philip KING, Elizabeth GREEN; grandchildren, Joseph and Elizabeth GREEN and the chil-

dren of deceased daughter Hannah FRENCH; he *d.* 13th November, 1692, aged about 90 years; he *m.* probably Ruth ———.

## ISSUE

- I. Thomas, *b.* about 1629; *d.* 1712; *m.* 21d November, 1656, Abigail BYRAM, dau. of Ensign Nicholas and Martha (SHAW) BYRAM; all their children but John were born at Brodgewater (Bridgewater ?).

## ISSUE

1. John, *b.* 5th September, 1658; *d.* 28th July, 1728; *m.* Hannah PRATT.
  2. Ebenezer, *b.* about 1673; *d.* 1713; *m.* Abigail BURNHAM.
  3. Nicholas, *b.* 1675; *d.* 6th August, 1746; *m.* (firstly) Sarah VINING; *m.* (secondly) Mary CARY; *m.* (thirdly) Mary CONANT.
  4. Susanna, *m.* Benjamin WHITE.
  5. Mary, *m.* probably Seth LEACH.
  6. Naomi, *m.* William SHAW.
  7. Hannah, *m.* David LEACH.
- II. John, *d.* 1st February, 1713; *m.* (firstly) 19th October, 1662, Ruth REED, probably dau. of William REED, *d.s.p.* 1662; *m.* (secondly) Abigail HOLLIS. The following list of children is drawn from two sources: one the Weymouth Vital Records, the other a list compiled fifty years ago by Judge WHITMAN.

## ISSUE

1. Ruth, *b.* 1663-1665.
  2. Mary, *b.* 1666; *m.* Capt. John TORREY.
  3. John, *b.* 22d June, 1668; *m.* Dorothy PRATT.
  4. Ebenezer, *b.* 1670; *m.* Deborah RICHARDS.
  5. Experience, *b.* 1673.
  6. Samuel, *b.* 1673 (?); *m.* (firstly) Mary RICHARDS; *m.* (secondly) Elizabeth TURNER.
- III. Sarah, *d.* 11th June, 1718; aged about 65 years; *m.* about 1653, Abraham JONES, son of Thomas Jones "the tailor" of Bull; *b.* 1629, *d.* 25th January, 1718.

## ISSUE

1. Thomas JONES, *b.* about 1656-1657.
2. Abraham JONES, *b.* 1659.
3. Joseph JONES, *d.* 1769; *m.* Lydia ———.
4. Benjamin JONES, *b.* 1668; *d.* 27th December, 1748; *m.* Elizabeth ———; *b.* 1668, *d.* 13th September, 1748.
5. Deacon John JONES, *b.* 1669; *m.* (firstly), Sarah ———; *m.* (secondly) (perhaps) Abigail ———.

6. Ephraim JONES, *d.* 27th January, 1752; *m.* (firstly) 13th January, 1708, Mary SPEAR; *m.* (secondly) 5th April, 1714, Mary ADAMS; *m.* (thirdly) 10th April, 1735, Hannah COPELAND.
  7. Josiah JONES.
  8. Sarah JONES, before her father's will was drawn in 1718, *m.* Mordecaia LINCOLN, the gr. gr. gr. gd. father of Abraham LINCOLN (see Abraham LINCOLN, Vol. III, "Colonial Families").
- IV. Mary, *b.* 1634, *d.s.p.* 10th July, 1716; *m.* 22d November, 1656, John PRATT.
- V. Hannah, *b.* 24th August, 1641; *d.* before her father's will was drawn in 1685; *m.* 19th September, 1660, Capt. Stephen FRENCH.

## ISSUE

1. Mary FRENCH, *b.* 11th May, 1662; *d.* before 1718; *m.* William BADLAM.
  2. Stephen FRENCH, *b.* 1st June, 1664; *d.* 23d January, 1742; *m.* Abigail BEAL.
  3. Samuel FRENCH, *b.* 5th May, 1668.
  4. Hannah FRENCH, *b.* 19th April, 1670, probably *d.* unmarried.
  5. Elizabeth FRENCH, *b.* 29th April, 1674, probably *d.* unmarried.
- VI. REVEREND ZECHARIAH, *b.* 1644, of whom below.
- VII. Abiah, *b.* Weymouth about 1646; *d.* 28th January, 1727-1728, in his eighty-second year; *m.* Mary FORD, who *d.* 15th March, 1715, dau. of Andrew FORD.

## ISSUE

1. Elizabeth, *b.* 1673; *d.* before 1722; *m.* Timothy COOPER.
  2. Lydia, *b.* 1678; *d.* 1750; *m.* Capt. John THOMAS.
  3. John, *b.* 1681; *d.* 1758; *m.* (firstly) 25th March, 1713, Rebecca MANLEY.
  4. Mary, *b.* 14th October, 1683; *d.* after husband's will was drawn 1757 *m.* John DAILEY.
  5. Zachary, *b.* 2d January, 1685; *d.s.p.*
  6. Eleanor, *b.* 3d September, 1688; *m.* (pub. 10th September, 1714) William TURNER.
  7. Abiah, *b.* 30th November, 1690; *d.* 30th January, 1770, aged 80 years; *m.* (firstly) 28th October, 1715, Ruth PITTEE; *m.* (secondly) 3d May 1739, Sarah REED.
- VIII. Elizabeth, *d.* 2d February, 1720; *m.* May, 1657, Joseph GREEN.

## ISSUE

1. Joseph GREEN, *b.* 2d or 28th April, 1658; *m.* (firstly) Ann ———; *m.* (secondly) his intention was published three times with three different women; which one he married, or whether all three, is not certain.

2. John GREEN, *b.* 16th or 22d July, 1661; *d.* 1734; *m.* Patience ———.
3. Elizabeth GREEN, *b.* 5th April, 1664; *m.* John GURNEY.
4. Mary GREEN, *b.* 15th August, 1667.
5. Zachary GREEN, *b.* 7th April, 1671.

IX. Judith, *b.* (probably youngest dau.); *m.* prior to 1672, Philip KING, of Weymouth, who *d.* in 1710, some time before his wife.

## ISSUE

1. Mary KING, *m.* John LEONARD.
2. Elizabeth KING, *m.* 17th December, 1696, John HALL.
3. Experience KING, *b.* 1678; *d.* 1752; *m.* 2d June, 1703, Nicholas WHITE.
4. Hannah KING, *m.* (perhaps firstly) John ALDEN; perhaps secondly, Jonathan PADDLEFORD.
5. Lydia KING, *m.* Nathaniel ROGERS, sixth in descent from John ROGERS the Martyr, according to the family tradition.
6. Judith KING, *m.* 8th January, 1712-1713, Ebenezer WILLIAMS.
7. John KING, *b.* 1681; *d.* 1741; *m.* 1st February, 1699-1700, Alice DEAN.
8. Abigail KING, *m.* about 1700, Jonathan PADDLEFORD (Philip KING's will and the Weymouth town records disagree about which of these two girls married Jonathan PADDLEFORD.

REV. ZECHARIAH WHITMAN, *b.* 1644; *d.* at Hull, Massachusetts, 5th November, 1726; graduated from Harvard in 1668 and was ordained 13th September, 1670; he was first minister at Point Alderton, Nantasket or Hull; Freeman, May-1673; he owned considerably property, some at Milford, Connecticut, by inheritance, and some at Stow, Massachusetts, on the Assabet River, through his wife; he was a "good scholar and penman and wrote most of the wills and legal documents in Hull;" his records and family papers, which were destroyed by fire about 1780, were kept first by his son the Reverend Samuel, and later by his grandson, the Rev. Elnathan WHITMAN of Hartford; *m.* at Roxbury, 26th October, 1671, Sarah ALCOCK, *bapt.* at Roxbury, 26th August, 1650, *d.* at Hull, 3d April, 1715, dau. of Dr. John ALCOCK, of Roxbury.

## ISSUE

- I. Zechariah, *b.* 1672; *d.* 1752; *m.* (firstly) Sarah TREAT; *m.* (secondly) Damaris CARMEN.
- II. John, *b.* 1674; *d.* 22d February, 1684; the stone over his grave, put up first by his father, is the oldest in the Hull graveyard.
- III. Joanna, *m.* Ephraim or John HUNT.
- IV. REVEREND SAMUEL, *b.* 1676-1677, of whom later.
- V. Sarah, *d.* 29th September, 1784, at Hull; *m.* (firstly) ——— COCKS; *m.* (secondly) Lieut. Robert GOULD, Sr., as his third wife; she *d.* without issue.

- VI. Elizabeth, *d.* 19th November, 1708, at Hull.
- VII. John (again), 1688; *d.* 3d August, 1772; *m.* (firstly) widow Mary GRAVES;  
*m.* (secondly) Dorcas (GREEN) CHITTY, widow.
- VIII. Mary, *m.* Nathaniel JACOBS, of Hull.
- IX. Eunice, *b.* 10th April, 1696; *d.* 5th October, 1734.

REV. SAMUEL WHITMAN, *b.* 1676-1677; *d.* 31st July, 1751, at Farmington, Connecticut; graduated from Harvard in 1696; he is said to have tutored there for a short time; later he taught the Grammar School at Salem, Massachusetts; he was ordained 10th December, 1706, and removed to Farmington, where he was minister till his death; he ranked among the foremost literary men of New England; in 1726, and for twenty years thereafter, he was a Fellow of Yale; *m.* at Hartford 19th March, 1707, Sarah STODDARD, *b.* at Northampton, Massachusetts, 1st April, 1686, *d.* at Farmington, 10th September, 1755, dau. of Rev. Solomon and Esther (WARHAM) STODDARD.

#### ISSUE

- I. Rev. Elnathan, *b.* at Farmington, 12th January, 1709; *d.* 4th March, 1777; *m.* Abigail STANLEY.
- II. Solomon, *b.* 20th April, 1710; *d.* 13th September, 1803; *m.* Susanna COLE.
- III. Eunice, *b.* 24th February, 1712; *d.* 2d February, 1777; *m.* Col. John STRONG.
- IV. JOHN, *b.* 22d December, 1713, of whom below.
- V. Dr. Samuel, *b.* 13th January, 1716; *d.* unmarried 4th December, 1751.
- VI. Sarah, *b.* 12th March, 1718; *d.* 24th March, 1805; *m.* Rev. John TRUMBULL.
- VII. Elizabeth, *b.* 17th January, 1721; *d.s.p.* 27th December, 1795; *m.* Rev. Thomas STRONG.

DEACON JOHN WHITMAN, *b.* at Farmington, 22d December, 1713; *d.* at West Hartford, 10th July, 1800; *m.* (firstly) Abigail PANTRY, *bapt.* at West Hartford, 12th March, 1712; *d.* at West Hartford, 19th February, 1765, dau. of John and Mary (NORTON) PANTRY; *m.* (secondly) 24th January, 1768, Hannah WELLS, dau. of Ebenezer and Rachel (SKINNER) WELLS, *b.* 4th November, 1728, *d.* 28th October, 1802; John WHITMAN was deacon in the West Hartford Church for nearly half a century. He resided on the PANTRY farm in that town; all his children were by the first marriage.

#### ISSUE

- I. Abigail, *b.* 12th November, 1739; *d.* 12th March, 1758; *m.* Ebenezer WELLS.
- II. JOHN, *b.* 11th February, 1741, of whom below.
- III. Lucy, *b.* 10th January, 1745; *d.* 4th May, 1810; *m.* Capt. Charles SEYMOUR.  
This couple are also the ancestors of Charles Seymour WHITMAN, the subject of this sketch.

- IV. Sarah, *b.* 27th February, 1747; *d.* 16th November, 1834; *m.* (firstly) Thomas Hart HOOKER; *m.* (secondly) Capt. Seth COLLINS.
- V. Eleanor, *b.* July, 1752; *d.* young.
- VI. Captain Samuel, *b.* 29th July, 1753; *d.* 7th February, 1810; *m.* Abigail ABBOTT.
- VII. Eleanor (again), *b.* 20th July, 1755; *d.* 20th November, 1827; *m.* Ebenezer FAXON.

JOHN WHITMAN, *b.* at West Hartford, 11th February, 1741; *d.* there, 22d September, 1813; was a farmer in West Hartford and built a house there which was occupied by his descendants; *m.* (firstly) at Bloomfield, Connecticut, 6th December, 1764, Anne SKINNER, *b.* at Bloomfield, 28th November, 1741, *d.* 28th November, 1806, dau. of Timothy and Ruth (COLTON) SKINNER; *m.* (secondly) 28th October, 1807, Eleanor (MONTAGUE) PRATT.

## ISSUE

- I. James, *b.* 2d September, 1765; *d.* 17th April, 1833; *m.* Abigail BUTLER.
- II. Dr. Timothy, *b.* 13th April, 1768; *d.* 30th May, 1830; *m.* Laura SEYMOUR.
- III. JOHN PANTRY, *b.* 26th November, 1770, of whom below.
- IV. Anna, *b.* 23d May, 1774; *d.* 11th April, 1845; *m.* Timothy BALCH.
- V. Lucy, *b.* 1776; *d.s.p.* August, 1796.
- VI. Eunice, *b.* 1778; *d.* young.
- VII. Eunice (again), *b.* 1779-1780; *d.* 8th May, 1846; *m.* Lemuel HURLBUT, Jr.
- VIII. Ruth, *b.* 28th September, 1784; *d.* 11th February, 1858; *m.* Asahel THOMPSON.

JOHN PANTRY WHITMAN, *b.* at West Hartford, 20th November, 1770; *d.* at Williamstown, Massachusetts, 18th March, 1834; removed from West Hartford to Williamstown, where he and his brother Dr. Timothy were connected in business together they gave fifteen hundred dollars to Williams College in 1827, and in 1842, the widow Lucy WHITMAN gave one thousand dollars to the same College; *m.* at West Hartford, 26th June, 1796, his cousin Lucy SEYMOUR, dau. of Capt. Charles and Lucy (WHITMAN) SEYMOUR, *b.* at West Hartford, 23d December, 1768, *d.* at Williamstown, 1st February, 1853.

## ISSUE

- I. SEYMOUR, *b.* 15th August, 1805, of whom below.
- II. Lucy Skinner, *b.* 5th March, 1808; *d.s.p.* 13th July, 1831; *m.* Dr. Henry LYMAN.

SEYMOUR WHITMAN, *b.* at Williamstown, 15th August, 1805; *d.* there 11th March 1856; was a merchant of Williamstown; in 1858, his homestead was sold to Williams College, as a residence for its Presidents; *m.* at Granville, New York, 28th January, 1833, Anna Maria BULKELEY, *b.* at Granville, New York, 21st September, 1806,

*d.* at Hoosac Falls, New York, 9th April, 1886, dau. of Charles and Lucy (BEMAN) BULKELEY.

#### ISSUE

- I. REV. JOHN SEYMOUR, *b.* 7th November, 1833, of whom later.
- II. Lucy Beman, *b.* 25th July, 1835; *m.* Rev. John TATLOCK.
- III. Charles Addison, *b.* 10th October, 1837; *d.* young.
- IV. Charles Addison (again), *b.* 26th March, 1840; *d.* young.
- V. Frances A., *b.* 1841; *m.* Professor Hans C. G. VON JAGERMAN.

REV. JOHN SEYMOUR WHITMAN, *b.* at Williamstown, 7th November, 1833; *d.* in New York City 28th February, 1909; graduated from Williams College in 1854, and from Union Theological Seminary in 1860; had churches at Lyndon, Vermont; Charlemont, Massachusetts; Sprague, Connecticut; Rochester, Minnesota; Chatham, Ohio; and Canfield; *m.* at Auburn, New York, 13th June, 1860, Lillie ARNE, *b.* at Auburn, 29th April, 1833, *d.* at New York City, 6th March, 1904, dau. of Dr. David ARNE.

#### ISSUE

- I. John Munroe, *b.* Rochester, Minnesota, 22d November, 1861; *d.* in New York City 1st September, 1902.
- II. Mary Eva, *b.* Williamstown, Massachusetts, 30th November, 1862; *d.* Auburn, New York, 21st July, 1863.
- III. Maria Louise, *b.* Sprague, Connecticut, 30th October, 1866.
- IV. CHARLES SEYMOUR, *b.* 28th August, 1868, the subject of this memoir.

*Arms.*—Per Fesse, or and sable a maunch counterchanged.

*Crest.*—On the stump of a tree a buck.

*Motto.*—Per ardua surgo.

*Residence.*—Executive Mansion, Albany, New York.

*Societies.*—Society of Colonial Wars, Sons of the American Revolution, Order of Runnemedede.

*Clubs.*—(New York) University, City, Union League, Century Association, Alpha Delta Phi, Sleepy Hollow, Ardsley, Aero, Republican, West Side Republican, etc.; Mason; Business Association; President Anti-Policy Society of New York; Trustee of New York Skin and Cancer Hospital.

## Whitney

**J**OSEPH CUTLER WHITNEY, A.B., of Boston, Massachusetts; *b.* 7th December, 1856; *m.* 9th November, 1882, Georgina HAYWARD, *m.* dau. of George and Anne (UPTON) HAYWARD, M.D. Dr. HAYWARD was of Harvard University, 1842, and was gd. son of Lemuel HAYWARD, A. M., Harvard University, 1768; M.D. 1808, Surgeon of the Massachusetts Colony Army, 1775.



### ISSUE

- I. Henry Lawrence, *b.* 13th January, 1886.
- II. George Hayward, *b.* 31st January, 1892.
- III. Robert Upton, *b.* 6th November, 1895.

JOSEPH CUTLER WHITNEY graduated at Harvard University, A.B., 1878; Trustee of the Milton Public Library; Selectman of the Town of Milton; Surveyor of Highways; Overseer of the Poor, 1894-96.

## Lineage

The ancestor of this family was John WHITNEY of Ilseworth, County Middlesex *b.* 1592; *bapt.* at St. Margaret's, Westminster, 20th July, 1592; *d.* 1st June, 1673; son of Thomas WHITNEY of Lambeth Marsh, who was possibly a descendant of the family of WHITNEY of Whitney County, Hereford; member of the Merchant Taylor's Company, London; emigrated to America, April, 1635, and settled in Watertown, Massachusetts; Town Clerk, 1655; *m.* (firstly) Elinor, surname not given, *d.* 11th May, 1659; *m.* (secondly) 29th September, 1659, Judah CLEMENT, who *d.s.p.* prior to 1673.

### ISSUE

- I. Mary, *b.* 23d May, 1619; *d.* in infancy.
- II. John, *b.* 1621; *d.* 12th October, 1662; *m.* 1642, Ruth REYNOLDS, leaving issue, from whom descended Eli WHITNEY, *b.* 1765, *d.* 1825, the inventor of the Cotton Gin.
- III. Richard, *b.* 1624; *m.* 1651, Martha COLDHAM, and had issue, from whom descended the Hon. William Collins WHITNEY, Secretary of the Navy, 1885, and the Professors Dwight WHITNEY of Yale College.
- IV. Nathaniel, *b.* 1627; *d.* in infancy.
- V. THOMAS, *b.* 1629, of whom later.
- VI. Jonathan, *b.* 1634; *m.* 1656, Lydia JONES, dau. of Lewis JONES, *d.* 1702; had issue.
- VII. Joshua, *b.* 15th July, 1635; *d.* 7th August, 1719; *m.* (firstly) Lydia, surname not given; *m.* (secondly) Mary, surname not given; *m.* (thirdly) Abigail TARBALL; left issue.

VIII. Caleb, *d.* 1640.

IX. Benjamin, *b.* 6th June, 1643; *d.* 1723; *m.* (firstly) Jane, surname not given; *m.* (secondly) Mary POOR; had issue.

THOMAS WHITNEY of Watertown, Massachusetts; *b.* 1629; *d.* 20th September, 1719; *m.* 11th January, 1655, Mary KENDALL.

#### ISSUE

- I. THOMAS, *b.* 24th August, 1656, of whom later.
- II. John, *b.* 9th May, 1659; *d.* in infancy.
- III. John, *d.* in infancy.
- IV. Eleazer (twin), *b.* 7th April, 1662; *m.* 11th April, 1687, Dorothy ROSS; dau. of James ROSS; had issue.
- V. Elnathan (twin), *b.* 7th April, 1662, *d.s.p.*
- VI. Mary, *b.* 22d December, 1663; *d.* in infancy.
- VII. Bezaleel, *b.* 16th September, 1665.
- VIII. Sarah, *b.* 23d March, 1667; *m.* Charles CHADWICK.
- IX. Isaiah, *b.* 16th September, 1671; *d.* 1711; *m.* Sarah WOODWARD, dau. of George WOODWARD.
- X. Mary, *d.* in infancy.
- XI. Martha, *b.* 30th January, 1674; *d.* unmarried.

THOMAS WHITNEY of Watertown, Massachusetts; *b.* 24th August, 1656; *d.* 12th April, 1742; *m.* 29th January, 1679, Elizabeth LAWRENCE, *d.* 8th February, 1742.

#### ISSUE

- I. Thomas, *b.* 17th September, 1681; *m.* 26th July, 1704, Mary BAKER; had issue.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 16th February, 1683.
- III. Mary, *b.* 13th January, 1686.
- IV. BENJAMIN, *b.* 7th October, 1687, of whom later.
- V. Nathan, *m.* 18th November, 1719, Mary HOLMAN, dau. of Jeremiah HOLMAN; had issue.
- VI. Susanna.
- VII. Abigail, *m.* 1724, John RAND.

BENJAMIN WHITNEY of Marlborough and Boston, Massachusetts; *b.* 7th October, 1687; *d.* 24th October, 1737; *m.* (firstly) 7th February, 1710, Sarah BARRETT, *d.* 15th February, 1730, dau. of John BARRETT; *m.* (secondly) 1730, Abigail BRIDGE, *d.* 1st August, 1767, dau. of Matthew BRIDGE.

#### ISSUE

- I. Deborah, *b.* 7th November, 1711; *m.* Joseph WHEELER; had issue.
- II. Barrett, *b.* 22d September, 1715; *m.* 1737, Elizabeth ADAMS.

- III. David, *b.* 21st January, 1717; *m.* Mercy, surname not given.
- IV. Persis, *b.* 10th January, 1719; *m.* Nathan GOODALE; had issue.
- V. Solomon, *b.* 20th January, 1721; *d.* 1758; *m.* 5th October, 1749, Elizabeth SMITH; had issue.
- VI. Sarah, *b.* 13th July, 1723; *m.* Abraham JOSLIN; had issue.
- VII. Timothy, *b.* 6th July, 1725; *d.* in infancy.
- VIII. Dinah, *b.* 12th July, 1727; *m.* 1756, Elijah LIVERMORE; had issue.
- IX. Job, *b.* 22d October, 1729; graduated at Harvard, 1758; *d.* unmarried, 13th June, 1761.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Abigail, *b.* 13th May, 1731; *d.s.p.* May, 1793; *m.* Samuel AUSTIN.
- II. Benjamin, *b.* 9th May, 1732; *d.* unmarried 22d March, 1751.
- III. George, *b.* 27th March, 1733; *d.* unmarried 26th December, 1751.
- IV. SAMUEL, *b.* 5th September, 1734, of whom later.
- V. Anna, *b.* 27th October, 1736; *d.s.p.* 2d January, 1762; *m.* 22d December, 1761, William BOWES.

SAMUEL WHITNEY of Boston, and Concord, Massachusetts, and Castine, Maine; *b.* 5th September, 1734; *d.* 29th May, 1808; *m.* 20th October, 1757, Abigail CUTLER, *d.* 2d July, 1813, dau. of David CUTLER.

## ISSUE

- I. Samuel, *b.* 15th July, 1759; *d.* unmarried, 1783.
- II. David, *b.* 14th August, 1761; *d.* 17th September, 1818; *m.* (1) July, 1786, Betsy DERBY; left issue.
- III. Benjamin, *b.* 11th April, 1763; *d.* unmarried, 1784.
- IV. Anna, *b.* 30th July, 1764; *d.* 1788; *m.* 13th September, 1787, James ADAMS.
- V. George, *b.* 22d September, 1765; *d.* 1805; leaving issue.
- VI. James, *b.* 1st December, 1766; *d.* unmarried, 1796.
- VII. Abigail, *b.* 22d April, 1768; *d.* unmarried 4th June, 1808.
- VIII. Samuel Austin (twin), *b.* 19th January, 1769; *d.* 15th October, 1846; *m.* 28th July, 1801, Ruth PERKINS, *d.* 15th September, 1849, dau. of John PERKINS; had issue.
- IX. Lydia (twin), *b.* 19th January, 1769; *d.* 1771.
- X. JOSEPH, *b.* 27th September, 1771, of whom later.
- XI. William, *b.* 13th November, 1772; *d.* unmarried, 1809.
- XII. John, *b.* 19th December, 1773; *d.* unmarried, 1803.
- XIII. Cyrus, *b.* 24th December, 1774; *m.* 28th December, 1795, Mary BREWER; had issue.
- XIV. Sarah, *b.* 2d February, 1776; *m.* 5th May, 1808, David HOWE; had issue.
- XV. Polly, *b.* 14th September, 1777; *d.* in infancy.
- XVI. Eben, *b.* 17th March, 1780; *m.* 27th August, 1807, Bathsheba HESTON, dau. of Col. Thomas HESTON; had issue.

XVII. Henry, *b.* 29th January, 1783; *d.* 27th April, 1837; *m.* Lucy PERKINS, dau. of John PERKINS; had issue.

JOSEPH WHITNEY of Boston, Massachusetts; *b.* 27th September, 1771; *m.* 24th September, 1793, Sallie COLLINS, who *d.* 22d September, 1799, dau. of Elizah COLLINS. He *d.* in Boston 24th June, 1812.

#### ISSUE

I. JOSEPH, *b.* 11th June, 1796, of whom below.

JOSEPH WHITNEY of Boston, Massachusetts; *b.* 11th June, 1796, *d.* 11th September, 1869; *m.* 23d July, 1822, Elizabeth PRATT, *d.* 5th January, 1890, dau. of John PRATT.

#### ISSUE

- I. Caroline Elizabeth, *b.* 25th October, 1825; *d.* 24th April, 1908; *m.* 28th November, 1847, Hezron Ayers JOHNSON; had issue.
- II. HENRY AUSTIN, *b.* 6th October, 1826, of whom later.
- III. Sarah Josephine, *b.* 18th January, 1837; *d.* 25th March, 1842.

HENRY AUSTIN WHITNEY, A.M., of Boston, Massachusetts, *b.* there 6th October, 1826; *d.* there 21st February, 1889; graduated A.M. Harvard, 1846; President Boston and Providence Railroad; *m.* 3d March, 1852, Fanny LAWRENCE, *d.* at Boston, 28th January, 1883, dau. of William LAWRENCE.

- I. Henry Lawrence, *b.* 27th October, 1853; *d.* young.
- I. JOSEPH CUTLER, *b.* 7th December, 1856, the subject of this memoir.
- III. Ellerton Pratt, *b.* 21st August, 1858; *m.* 5th June, 1901, Cushman SARGENT.
- IV. Elizabeth, *b.* 23d March, 1860; *d.* 19th February, 1903; *m.* 30th October, 1884, James Jackson MINOT, M.D.; had issue.
- V. Constance, *b.* 11th May, 1865; *m.* 11th September, 1890, Franz Edward ZORRAHN.

*Arms.*—Paly of six or and gules, a chief vert.

*Crest.*—A bull's head couped sable armed argent the points gules.

*Motto.*—Fortiter sustine.

*Residence.*—232 Marlboro Street, Boston, Massachusetts, "The Elms," Milton, Massachusetts.

*Clubs.*—Tennis and Racquet, Hoosic-Whisick, Exchange, Ponkapog (of Providence) and Country.

## Wolcott

**R**OGER WOLCOTT, A.B., LL.B., of Milton, Massachusetts; *b.* 25th July, 1877; was educated at private schools; graduated at Harvard, A.B., 1899; LL.B., 1902.

### Lineage

HENRY WOLCOTT, *bapt.* at Lydeard, St. Lawrence, County Somerset, 6th December, 1578; *d.* 30th May, 1655; son of John WOLCOTT, yeoman, of Tolland, County, Somerset; emigrated to America, March, 1630; settled in Windsor, Connecticut; Member First Assembly, Connecticut Colony, 1637; Member Connecticut House of Magistrates, 1638-1655; *m.* 19th January, 1606, Elizabeth SAUNDERS, *d.* 7th July, 1655, dau. of Thomas SAUNDERS of Lydeard, St. Lawrence.



### ISSUE

- I. John, *b.* 1607; *d.s.p.* in England.
- II. Henry, *b.* 21st January, 1611; *d.* 12th July, 1680; *m.* 18th November, 1641, Sarah NEWBERRY; had issue.
- III. George, *d.* 11th February, 1662; *m.* Elizabeth TREAT; had issue.
- IV. Christopher, *d.s.p.*; 7th September, 1662.
- V. SIMON, *b.* 11th September, 1624, of whom later.
- VI. Anna, *m.* 16th October, 1646, Matthew GRISWOLD.
- VII. Mary, *d.* 16th September, 1689; *m.* 25th June, 1646, Job DRAKE.

SIMON WOLCOTT of Windsor, Connecticut; *b.* 11th September, 1624; *d.* 11th September, 1687; Captain Simsbury Trainband, 1673; Townsman of Simsbury, 1674; *m.* (firstly) 19th March, 1657 Joanna COOK, *d.s.p.* 27th April, 1657, dau. of Aaron COOK; *m.* (secondly) 17th October, 1661, Martha PITKIN, *d.* 13th October, 1719.

### ISSUE

- I. Elizabeth, *b.* 19th August, 1662; *m.* 10th December, 1680, Daniel COOLEY.
- II. Martha, *b.* 17th May, 1664; *m.* 6th January, 1686, Thomas ALLYN.
- III. Simon, *b.* 24th June, 1666; *d.* 28th October, 1732; *m.* 5th December, 1689, Sarah CHESTER, dau. of Capt. John CHESTER; had issue.
- IV. Joanna, *b.* 30th June, 1668; *m.* 2d September, 1690, John COLTON.
- V. Henry, *b.* 20th May, 1670; *d.* November, 1746; *m.* (firstly) 1st April, 1696, Jane ALLYN, dau. of Thomas ALLYN; *m.* (secondly) Rachel TALCOTT; *m.* (thirdly) Hannah WOLCOTT, widow of John WOLCOTT.
- VI. Christopher, *d.* in infancy.

- VII. William, *b.* 6th November, 1676; *d.* 26th January, 1749; *m.* 5th November, 1706, Abiah HAWLEY; had issue.
- VIII. ROGER, *b.* 4th January, 1679, of whom later.
- IX. Mary, *d.* in infancy.

GOVERNOR ROGER WOLCOTT of Windsor, Connecticut; *b.* 4th January, 1679; *d.* 17th May, 1767; Representative to the General Assembly, 1709; Justice of the Peace, 1710; Councillor, 1714; Judge of County Court, 1721; Judge of Superior Court, 1732; Deputy Governor of Connecticut, 1741; Chief Justice, 1741; Major-General and second in command in Sir William PEPPERELL's expedition which captured Louisbourg, 1745; Governor of Connecticut, 1750-1754; *m.* 3d December, 1702, Sarah DRAKE, *d.* 21st January, 1747, dau. of Job DRAKE.

#### ISSUE

- I. Roger, *b.* 14th September, 1704; Major; Judge of Superior Court; *m.* (firstly) Marah NEWBERRY, dau. of Capt. Benjamin NEWBERRY; *m.* (secondly) Eunice (COLTON) ELY, *d.* 19th October, 1759, widow of John ELY and dau. of John COLTON; had issue.
- II. Elizabeth, *b.* 10th April, 1706; *m.* Roger NEWBERRY.
- III. Alexander, *b.* 20th January, 1708; *d.* 8th October, 1711.
- IV. Samuel, *b.* 9th January, 1710; *d.* 27th December, 1717.
- V. Alexander, *b.* 7th January, 1712; *d.* 25th March, 1795; graduated at Yale, 1731; M.D.; *m.* (firstly) Lydia ATWATER; *m.* (secondly) Mary ALLYN; *m.* (thirdly) Mary RICHARDS; had issue.
- VI. Sarah, *d.* in infancy.
- VII. Sarah, *b.* 31st January, 1715; *d.* unmarried, 5th January, 1735.
- VIII. Hephzibah, *b.* 23d June, 1717; *m.* John STRONG.
- IX. Josiah, *b.* 6th February, 1719; *d.s.p.* 29th January, 1802.
- X. Erastus, *b.* 8th February, 1721; *d.* 10th May, 1722.
- XI. Epaphras, *b.* 8th February, 1721; *d.* 3d April, 1733.
- XII. Erastus, *b.* 21st September, 1722; Speaker of General Assembly; Judge of Probate; Chief Justice of County Court; Brigadier-General of Connecticut Troops, 1777; *m.* 10th February, 1746, Jerusha WOLCOTT, dau. of John WOLCOTT, *he d.* 14th September, 1793; had issue.
- XIII. Ursula, *b.* 30th October, 1724; *d.* 5th April, 1788.
- XIV. OLIVER, *b.* 20th November, 1726, of whom later.
- XV. Mariann, *b.* 1st January, 1729; *m.* Thomas WILLIAMS.

GOVERNOR OLIVER WOLCOTT of Litchfield, Connecticut; *b.* 20th November, 1726; *d.* 1st December, 1797; graduated at Yale, 1747; M.D.; State Representative; Councillor; Chief Judge of Court of Common Pleas; Judge of Probate, 1774; Major-General of Militia; Member of Congress, 1775; signer of the Declaration of Independence, 1776; Lieutenant-Governor of Connecticut, 1786-1796; Governor 1796-1797; *m.* 21st January, 1755; Laura COLLINS *d.* 19th April, 1794, dau. of Capt. Daniel COLLINS.

## ISSUE

- i. Oliver, *d.* in infancy.
- II. Oliver (Governor), *b.* 11th January, 1760; *d.* 1st June, 1833, leaving issue; graduated at Yale, 1778, LL.D.; Comptroller of United States Treasury, 1791; Secretary of Treasury, 1795-1810; Circuit Judge, 1801; Governor of Connecticut, 1817-1827; *m.* (firstly) June, 1785, Elizabeth STOUGHTON, dau. of Capt. John STOUGHTON.
- III. Laura, *b.* 15th December, 1761; *m.* William MOSELEY.
- IV. Mary Ann, *b.* 16th February, 1765; *d.* 1805; *m.* 13th October, 1789, Chauncey GOODRICH, Member of Congress, 1794-1801; United States Senator, 1807-1813.
- V. FREDERICK, *b.* 2d November, 1767, of whom later.

FREDERICK WOLCOTT of Litchfield, Connecticut; *b.* 2d November, 1767; *d.* 25th May, 1837; graduated at Yale, 1786; Clerk of Court of Common Pleas, 1793; Clerk of Superior Court, Litchfield County, 1798-1836; State Senator, 1810-1823; Judge of Probate, 1796-1837; *m.* (firstly) 12th October, 1800, Elizabeth HUNTINGTON, *d.* 2d April, 1812, dau. of Col. Joshua HUNTINGTON; *m.* (secondly) 21st June, 1815, Sally Worthington (GOODRICH) COOKE; *d.* 14th September, 1842, dau. of Rev. Samuel GOODRICH, and widow of Amos COOKE.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- I. Mary Ann Goodrich, *b.* 9th August, 1801; *m.* Asa WHITEHEAD.
- II. Hannah Huntington, *b.* 14th January, 1803; *m.* Rev. Frederick FREEMAN.
- III. JOSHUA HUNTINGTON, *b.* 29th August, 1804, of whom later.
- IV. Elizabeth, *b.* 6th March, 1806; *d.* 15th October, 1875; *m.* John P. JACKSON.
- V. Frederick Henry, *b.* 19th August, 1808; *m.* (firstly) Abby Woolsey HOWLAND, dau. of Gardiner G. HOWLAND; *m.* (secondly) Sarah Elizabeth Chase MERCHANT, dau. of Gen. Charles S. MERCHANT; had issue.
- VI. Laura Maria, *b.* 14th August, 1811; *m.* Robert G. RANKIN.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. Charles Moseley, *b.* 20th November, 1816; *m.* (firstly) Mary E. GOODRICH, dau. of Samuel GOODRICH; *m.* (secondly) Catherine RANKIN, dau. of Henry RANKIN; had issue.
- II. Chauncey Goodrich, *d.* in infancy.
- III. Henry Griswold, *b.* 4th November, 1820; *d.s.p.* 8th May, 1852; United States Consul at Shanghai, China.
- IV. Mary Frances, *b.* 9th July, 1823; *m.* Theodore FROTHINGHAM.

JOSHUA HUNTINGHAM WOLCOTT of Boston, Massachusetts; *b.* 29th August, 1804; *d.* 6th January, 1891; *m.* (firstly) 12th November, 1844, Cornelia FROTHINGHAM, *d.* 1st June, 1850, dau. of Samuel FROTHINGHAM; *m.* (secondly) 12th November, 1851, Harriet FROTHINGHAM.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

- i. Huntington Frothingham, *b.* 4th February, 1846; Second Lieutenant 2d Regiment, Massachusetts Cavalry, United States Volunteers; *d.s.p.* 10th June, 1865.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- i. ROGER, *b.* 13th July, 1847, of whom later.

HON. ROGER WOLCOTT of Boston, Massachusetts; *b.* there 13th July, 1847; *d.* there 21st December, 1900; Governor of the State of Massachusetts; graduated at Harvard University, 1870; Chief Marshal on the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the founding of Harvard College, 1886; *m.* 2d September, 1874, Edith PRESCOTT, dau. of William G. PRESCOTT, gd. dau. of William Hickling PRESCOTT, the historian, and gr. gr. gd. dau. of Col. William PRESCOTT, Commander of American troops at Battle of Bunker Hill.

## ISSUE

- i. Huntington Frothingham, *b.* 29th November, 1875; *d.* 19th February, 1877.
- ii. ROGER, *b.* 25th July, 1877, the subject of this memoir.
- iii. William Prescott, *b.* 1st May, 1880.
- iv. Samuel Huntington, *b.* 9th November, 1881; *m.* Hannah STEVENSON, 19th June, 1907, at Milton, Massachusetts, dau. of Robert Hooper and Carolyn (JAMES) YOUNG STEVENSON of Boston.

## ISSUE

1. Edith Prescott, *b.* 4th September, 1908, at Milton, Massachusetts.
2. Samuel Huntington, *b.* 31st August, 1910, at Milton, Massachusetts.
3. Robert Stevenson, *b.* 3d February, 1914, at Milton.
- v. Cornelia Frothingham, *b.* 3d February, 1885; *m.* 18th April, 1911, at Boston, Rev. Samuel Smith DRURY, son of Samuel Smith DRURY, M.D., of Bristol, Rhode Island, and Anna Wheeler Goodwin DRURY of Sutton, Massachusetts.

## ISSUE

1. Samuel Smith DRURY, *b.* 29th December, 1911, at Milton, Massachusetts.
2. Roger Wolcott DRURY, *b.* 3d March, 1914, at Brookline, Massachusetts.
- vi. Oliver, *b.* 7th April, 1891.

*Arms.*—Argent, a chevron between three chess rooks, sable.

*Crest.*—A bull's head erased, argent, armed or, ducally gorged of the last.

*Motto.*—Nullius addictus jurare in verba magistri.

*Residence.*—Milton, Massachusetts.

## Wolfe

**F**LAVIUS JOSEPHUS WOLFE of Mauckport, Harrison County, Indiana;  
*b.* 8th December, 1831; *d.* 27th September, 1912; *m.* 25th February, 1861,  
 Amanda Louise BURTON, *b.* 25th February, 1839, dau. of Isom and Mary  
 (ALEXANDER) BURTON.

### ISSUE

- I. Blanche Martin, *b.* 5th January, 1862; *m.* 2d December, 1890, James R.  
 COOK, Attorney at Law, of Mt. Vernon, Kentucky, *b.* 25th January,  
 1862, son of Milton J. and Sallie (BAUGH) COOK.

### ISSUE

1. Lucien Russell COOK, *b.* 13th February, 1892; *d.* 13th February, 1904.
2. Jessamine Bertha COOK, *b.* 21st May, 1895.

- II. Bertha Frances of Washington, D. C.; *b.* 29th January, 1864, on Buck  
 Creek, Harrison County, Indiana; Graduate of Mitchell, Indiana High  
 School; holds degrees of B.S. and B.A. from Southern Indiana Normal  
 College and degrees of M.A. from George Washington University; held  
 the chair of English in Western Normal College at Bushnell, Illinois,  
 and Southern Indiana Normal College; is an elocutionist, being a pupil  
 of Virgil Alonzo PINKLEY, of Cincinnati College of Music; is a writer  
 of short stories; Founder and Regent of Wendell Wolfe Chapter, Daugh-  
 ters of the American Revolution of Washington, D. C., named in honor  
 of her ancestor, Capt. George Wendell WOLFE, Member College Women's  
 Club, of Washington, D. C.; Historian of League of American Pen Women;  
 Past Matron of Order of the Eastern Star, Member of Columbian Women  
 and Indiana Society of Washington, D. C.
- III. Iras Louise, *b.* 31st October, 1865; *d.* 12th February, 1889; *m.* 30th March,  
 1887, Rev. William Clifford MONROE.

### ISSUE

1. Vincent Wolfe MONROE, *b.* 29th January, 1889.
- IV. Elmer Burton, *b.* 12th April, 1869; *d.* 26th May, 1899.
- V. Flavius Josephus, Jr., *b.* 3d March, 1875; *m.* 4th June, 1895, Jessie BASS,  
*b.* 1876, dau. of Aaron and Jennie (TOLLIVER) BASS.

### ISSUE

1. Roscoe Burton, *b.* 10th March, 1896.
2. Clara Louise, *b.* 17th February, 1898.

**Lineage**

The founder of this family was Capt. George Wendell WOLFE, of Germany; *b.* 1720; *d.* 1816; emigrated to America circa 1768 and settled in Northumberland County, Pennsylvania, in the Valley of the Susquehanna on Little Turtle Creek; commanded the 5th Company of Northumberland County, Pennsylvania, Associates in the Revolutionary War; was a Member of the first Grand Jury in Northumberland County, Pennsylvania, April 1772; *m.* Ann Elizabeth REID.

**ISSUE**

- |                           |             |
|---------------------------|-------------|
| I. Michael.               | v. Peter.   |
| II. Jacob.                | VI. Joseph. |
| III. JOHN, of whom later. | VII. Henry. |
| IV. Andrew.               |             |

JOHN WOLFE of Pickaway Plains, Ohio; *m.* in Pennsylvania, Mary Ann AURAND (or AURANDTS) dau. of John AURAND.

**ISSUE**

- |                                      |                |
|--------------------------------------|----------------|
| I. GEORGE WASHINGTON, of whom later. | IV. Margaret.  |
| II. Jacob.                           | v. John Henry. |
| III. Philip.                         |                |

GEORGE WASHINGTON WOLFE of Jefferson County, Kentucky; *m.* Mary Margaret CONRAD, dau. of George CONRAD, of Pennsylvania.

**ISSUE**

- I. PETER, *b.* 5th May, 1799; *d.* 16th August, 1868; of whom later.
- II. John, *m.* Mary MILLER.
- III. Samuel, *m.* (firstly) Elizabeth BURFORD; *m.* (secondly) Elizabeth STEPHENSON.
- IV. Henry, *m.* Sophia ZILLHART.
- v. George, I, *m.* (firstly) Eliza TRESSENIDER; *m.* (secondly) Mahitable MITCHELL.
- VI. Elizabeth, John HUBBARD.
- VII. Susan, *m.* George A. MOTTWEILER.
- VIII. Margaret, *m.* Henry BONEBRAKE.
- IX. Sarah (twin), *m.* John JOHNSON.
- X. David (twin), *m.* (firstly) Mary UTZ; *m.* (secondly) Margaret EDLEMAN.

PETER WOLFE of Harrison County, Indiana; *b.* 5th May, 1799; *d.* 16th August, 1868; *m.* (firstly) 28th November, 1824, Nancy HAGGERDAY, *b.* 4th August, 1802, *d.* 5th October, 1826; *m.* (secondly) 6th June, 1830, Salome WELKER, *b.* 9th August, 1810, *d.* 13th June, 1890, dau. of Daniel and Nancy (REAGAN) WELKER.

## ISSUE BY FIRST MARRIAGE

1. Lucinda Ann, *b.* 1st November, 1825; *d.* 1912; *m.* 1845, Dr. John WOODWARD.

## ISSUE BY SECOND MARRIAGE

- I. FLAVIUS JOSEPHUS, *b.* 8th December, 1831, the subject of this memoir.
- II. Nancy Margaret, *b.* 30th September, 1834; 1911; *m.* Jeremiah BEARD.

## ISSUE

1. Ada BEARD, *m.* Alonzo SENTNEY.
  2. Olive BEARD, *m.* Lindsey JACKSON.
  3. Clay Wolfe BEARD, *m.* Pauline TARKINGTON.
- III. Marcus Aurelius, *b.* 18th October, 1837; *m.* 1860, Lucy Frances BEARD.

## ISSUE

1. Frank Beard, *b.* June, 1861; *m.* Belle DOBBINS.

## ISSUE

- |                              |                       |                             |
|------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------------|
| 1 <sup>1</sup> . Lee B.      | 2 <sup>1</sup> . Ray. | 3 <sup>1</sup> . Ann Marie. |
| 2. Clay, <i>b.</i> ——— 1865. |                       |                             |
- IV. Leonidas Oliver Perry, M.D., *b.* 16th March, 1841; *d.* 1911, unmarried.



# Index

## A

Abbott, Abel, 5  
 Abigail, 493  
 Ada Frances, 6  
 Amy Ann, 6  
 Ann, 5  
 Ann Eliza (Hunt), 6  
 Anne, 4  
 Anne (Hance), 6  
 Anne (Newbold), 5  
 Anne (Rickey), 6  
 Anne (Satterthwaite), 4  
 Arthur Brenton, 3  
 Catherine (Moyer), 6  
 Charles, 5  
 Charles Conrad, 3, 7  
 Charles Shewell, 7  
 David, 5  
 Edith, 6  
 Elizabeth, 4, 5, 6  
 Elizabeth (Hastings), 4  
 Elizabeth W. (Longstreth), 5  
 Ephraim Olden, 6  
 Francis, 6  
 Francis L., 7  
 George, 5, 6  
 George B., 6  
 Hannah, 6  
 Helen Shewell (Keim), 7  
 Helena (Laurie), 5  
 Howard, 5  
 Jane, 4  
 Jennie (Fine), 7  
 John, 4, 5, 6  
 John Rickey, 6  
 Joseph, 5, 6  
 Joseph de Benneville, 7  
 Joseph Gardner, 6  
 Josiah, 478  
 Julia Boggs, 3  
 Julia Boggs (Olden), 3  
 Julia C. (Shewell), 6  
 Lucie (Laurie), 5  
 Lucy, 6  
 Margery (Smith), 5

## Abbott—Continued

Maria Olden, 3  
 Marmaduke, 5  
 Martha (Ellis), 6  
 Mary, 4, 5  
 Mary G., 6  
 Nehemiah, 463  
 Persis Arminda, 478  
 Rachel, 4  
 Rebecca, 5  
 Rebecca (Comfort), 6  
 Rebecca (Harrison), 6  
 Rebecca (Holloway), 5  
 Rebecca (Howard), 5  
 Rebecca F. (Pitfield), 5  
 Richard Mauleverer, 3  
 Samuel, 4, 5  
 Sarah, 4, 463  
 Sarah Ann (Jones), 5  
 Susan, 6  
 Susan (Conrad), 6  
 Susan S. (Stokes), 5  
 Susanna, 6  
 Susannah (Bullock), 5  
 Thomas, 6  
 Timothy, 4, 5, 6  
 William, 5  
 Abell, George, 197  
 Jennie (Webb), 197  
 John L., 200  
 Margaret, 189, 194  
 Matilda, 200  
 Susanna (Duke), 200  
 Thomas, 200  
 Abernathy, Gabriella (Smith)  
 Poague, 292  
 Joseph, 292  
 Ackers, Elizabeth, 52  
 Ackerson, Ann, 225  
 Ackincloas, Mary (Fillis), 32  
 Ackley, Gideon, 162  
 Hannah, 162  
 Adams, Abigail, 313  
 Alice, 10  
 Anna (Whitney), 497

## Adams—Continued

Anne, 9, 10  
 Anzie, 130  
 Bessie Innes, 12  
 Bethia, 321  
 Bowler, 8  
 David, 119  
 Ebenezer, 8, 10, 11, 14  
 Edward, 311  
 Elizabeth, 294, 496  
 Elizabeth (———), 311  
 Elizabeth (Johnson), 119  
 Elizabeth (Fauntleroy),  
 Cocke, 9  
 Elizabeth (Griffin), 9  
 Elizabeth (Paine), 311  
 Elizabeth (Southall), 10  
 Elizabeth Innes, 11  
 Elizabeth Pressin, 9  
 Ellen Green (Williams), 11  
 Emma (Tufts), 331  
 Esther (Sparhawk), 311  
 George William, 11  
 Gilmer Speed, 8, 12  
 Hannah (Webb), 321  
 Hannah W. (Woodward), 11  
 Henrietta Catherine (Bick-  
 ley), 11  
 Henry, 311  
 Innes Callaway, 11  
 Israel, 24  
 James, 331, 497  
 James Innes, 11  
 James P., 119  
 Jane Ruffin (Robertson), 11  
 Jessie St. John, 12  
 John, 10, 11, 293, 321, 311  
 Jonathan, 311  
 Joseph, 311  
 Kate, 11  
 Katherine Elizabeth (Innes),  
 10, 11  
 Lettie Reed (Robinson), 8  
 Linnie, 119  
 Lucy Ness, 11

*Adams—Continued*

Lucy W. (Thornton), 11  
 Margaret (Calvert), 293  
 Margaret (Winston), 10  
 Maria (Gilmer), 11  
 Mariah, 294  
 Martha Bell (Speed), 11, 17  
 Mary, 311, 312, 321, 490  
 Mary (———), 311  
 Mary (Blackmore), 311  
 Mary (Selden), 11  
 Mary (Webb), 321  
 Mary Griffin, 11  
 Peter, 311, 321  
 Rebecca, 311  
 Rebecca (Atkinson), 24  
 Rebecca (Graves), 311  
 Richard, 8, 9, 10, 11  
 Samuel, 311, 321  
 Samuel G., 11  
 Samuel Griffin, 10, 11  
 Sarah, 9, 10, 14  
 Sarah (Mowisin), 10  
 Sarah (Travers), 10  
 Sarah Travers Daniel (Hay),  
 10  
 Susan, 21  
 Susanna, 311  
 Tabitha, 8, 9  
 Tabitha (Cocke), 8  
 Thomas, 8, 11, 17, 311  
 Thomas Bowler, 10  
 Ursula, 311  
 William, 8, 10  
 William Preston Robert, 11  
 Adamson, Hannah M., 107  
 Aiken, Eusebia (Alexander), 21  
 James, 21  
 Akers, Agnes (Bryan), 106  
 John, 106  
 Mary, 106  
 Alberts, Coert, 456  
 Albin, Margaret Ella, 256  
 Alcock, John, 491  
 Sarah, 299, 491  
 Alden, Hannah (King), 491  
 John, 55, 266, 491  
 Priscilla, 266  
 Priscilla (Le Baron), 393  
 Alexander, Abigail, 19, 20  
 Abigail (Rockwood), 20  
 Abigail (Searle), 19  
 Amos, 20

*Alexander—Continued*

Anna, 20  
 Asa, 20  
 Azubah (Wright), 20  
 Betsey L. (Swan), 20  
 Calvert Page, 22  
 Carrie Adeline, 21  
 Charles Winthrop, 18  
 Daniel, 19  
 Donald Briggs, 18  
 Eben Roy, 22  
 Ebenezer, 19, 20, 21  
 Elias, 20  
 Elisha, 20  
 Elizabeth, 19  
 Elizabeth Blake (Wood), 18  
 Emery, 21  
 Eunice (Scott), 21  
 Eusebia, 21  
 George, 19  
 Hannah, 345  
 Hannah (Allen), 19  
 Harriet Bethiah (Briggs), 18  
 Harriet Bradford, 18  
 Harriet Sherman (Burch-  
 sted), 21  
 Henry Foster, 21  
 Hollis Williams, 22  
 John, 18, 19, 20  
 John Hollis, 22  
 Joseph, 19  
 Lucretia, 20  
 Mabel, 22  
 Margaret (Mattoon), 19  
 Marion Louise, 18  
 Mary, 19, 20, 337, 503  
 Mary (Bond), 20  
 Mary Brown, 21  
 Mehitabel (Buck), 20  
 Merab Ann, 21  
 Nancy (Wilson), 21  
 Nathaniel, 19  
 Octavia, 21  
 Oliver Brown, 21  
 Polly (Pratt), 20  
 Reuben, 20  
 Rhoda (Scott), 21  
 Rosemary (Conroy), 21  
 Ruth (———), 20  
 Samuel, 19  
 Sarah, 19  
 Sarah (Foster), 20  
 Sarah (Gaylord), 19

*Alexander—Continued*

Sarah (Howe), 20  
 Sarah (Livingston), 337  
 Simeon, 20  
 Solomon, 20  
 Susan (Adams), 21  
 Susanna (Sage), 19  
 Thaddeus, 20  
 Thankful, 19, 20  
 Thankful (Alexander), 20  
 Thankful (Ashley), 20  
 Thomas, 19, 20  
 Whittaker Howland, 21  
 Willard Huntington, 21  
 Willard Scott, 21  
 William, 337  
 Winthrop, 18, 22  
 Allen, ———, 300  
 Ada Catherine (Spencer), 426  
 Anna Maria (Dunton) Gem-  
 mill, 204  
 Elizabeth (Allyn), 223  
 Elizabeth (Rush), 206  
 Hannah, 19  
 Jane (Wain), 348  
 John, 214  
 Junius Wayne, 426  
 Lucy Anna, 296  
 Mary Ann, 351  
 Mary McElroy, 13  
 Nathaniel, 386  
 Rebecca, 386  
 Riley, 351  
 Samuel, 348  
 Sarah (Warren), 351  
 William, 206  
 William Henry, 204  
 Allerton, Isaac, 18  
 Allison, Rebecca, 225  
 Allmendinger, Ada, 351  
 Allston, Amy Frances, 200  
 Elizabeth, 230  
 Allyn, Elizabeth, 223  
 Jane, 499  
 Martha (Wolcott), 499  
 Mary, 500  
 Thomas, 499  
 Almey, Roberte, 354  
 Almy, Ann, 354  
 Audry (Barlow), 353  
 Calista, 356  
 Catherine, 354  
 Christopher, 354

*Almy—Continued*

Clarinda, 356  
 Deborah, 355  
 Deborah (Cook), 355  
 Elizabeth, 354, 355  
 Elizabeth (Cornell), 354  
 Ira, 356  
 James G., 356  
 Jane (Rappleye), 356  
 Joanna (Slocum), 354  
 Job, 354, 355  
 John, 354, 355  
 Joseph, 355  
 Lusally, 356  
 Mary, 355  
 Mary (—), 354  
 Mary (Cole), 354  
 Mary (Unthank), 354  
 Milton Genoa, 356  
 Polly Ann, 356  
 Rebecca, 354, 355  
 Samuel, 355, 356  
 Sarah, 354  
 Silvester, 356  
 Thomas, 355  
 William, 353, 354, 355  
 Alston, Jane, 116  
 Joseph John, 154  
 Louisa Dandridge (Thomas), 154  
 Sarah Joseph, 154  
 Alton, Ann M. (Jacobs), 301  
 John N., 301  
 Ambler, Deborah, 174  
 Hannah, 174  
 Ames, Adelaide, 325  
 James Furman, 325  
 Margaretta Nataline (Kelton), 325  
 Mary Jane (Kirk), 325  
 Sarah J., 55  
 Thales L., 325  
 Amherst, Joan, 437  
 Amias, Andrew, 438  
 Joan, 438  
 Amory, Francis Inman, 360  
 Grace Josephine (Minot), 360  
 Anchor, Thomas, 188  
 Anderson, —, 425  
 Agnes S., 394  
 Ann, 95  
 Charles, 154  
 Elizabeth, 394

*Anderson—Continued*

Elizabeth Marshall, 394  
 Henningham (Venable), 455  
 James M., 394  
 Jean, 394  
 Jessie Milan, 394  
 Louise Ellen, 100  
 Mary (Morris), 394  
 Peter, 100  
 Robbins Battell, 394  
 Robert, 455  
 Sarah (Claiborne), 154  
 Sarah Elizabeth, 394  
 Andrews, Edmund, 62  
 Edmund Lathrop, 62  
 Edward Wyllys, 62  
 Ethel (Baker), 62  
 Frances Ethel, 62  
 Frank Baker, 62  
 Jane, 76  
 Andross, Edmund, 64  
 Angell, Alice, 465  
 Margaret, 466  
 Apperson, —, 13  
 Martha (Speed), 13  
 Archer, Dorothy Kingston (Hoffman), 388  
 Harriet Kingston, 388  
 John Hoffman, 388  
 Mary Huddell (Price), 387  
 Nina Roach, 387  
 Pierce, 387, 388  
 Armistead, Elizabeth (Stanley), 296  
 Mary Bowles, 286  
 Mary Walker, 296  
 Walter Keith, 296  
 Armitt, Elizabeth, 350  
 Joseph, 350  
 Armstrong, —, 202  
 Alida (Livingston), 336  
 Charles, 70  
 John, 336  
 Lucretia (Knapp), 70  
 Mary (Dent), 202  
 Mary Ogier, 257  
 Millia, 172  
 Arne, David, 494  
 Lillie, 494  
 Arnold, Ann, 69  
 Dorothy, 299  
 Eliza, 383  
 Elsie (Howe), 69

*Arnold—Continued*

Guy Perry, 69  
 John, 69  
 Lucretia (Baker), 69  
 Martha, 190  
 Mary, 467  
 Nancy Long, 69  
 Samuel Baker, 69  
 Silvanus, 69  
 Zebedee, 467  
 Arthur, John, 73, 82  
 Olive, 73, 82  
 Arundel, Anne, 288  
 Thomas, 288  
 Ash, Anne Catherine, 388  
 Morgan, 388  
 Ashley, Abner, 148  
 Lydia (Churchill), 148  
 Thankful, 20  
 Ashlock, Delia, 71  
 Ashmead, Ann (Rush), 407  
 John, 407  
 Ashton, —, 383  
 Mary (Price), 383  
 Askew, Charles, 422  
 Eliza (Skinner), 422  
 Askins, Anne, 294  
 Askwyk, Thomas, 473  
 Aslett, John, 306  
 Rebecca, 306  
 Rebecca (Ayer), 306  
 Atcheson, Eleanor, 310  
 Atherton, Anna, 181  
 Atkinson, Abigail, 24, 25, 26  
 Abigail (Bailey), 26  
 Adeline (Reed), 26  
 Alice Tucker, 23  
 Amos, 26  
 Ann (Bates), 26  
 Anna, 25, 26  
 Anna (Bailey), 26  
 Anna (Knowlton), 26  
 Anna G. (Sawyer), 26  
 Anna Greenleaf, 28  
 Anne, 28  
 Caroline Heath, 28  
 Caroline Penniman, 28  
 Catherine (Bartlett), 26  
 Charles, 26  
 Charles Follen, 27  
 Charles Heath, 28  
 Charlotte (Swasey), 26  
 Deacon Ichabod, 25

Atkinson—*Continued*

Deborah (Knight), 24  
 Edward, 28  
 Edward William, 28  
 Eliot Heath, 23  
 Eliza (Rider), 26  
 Elizabeth, 24, 25, 27, 85  
 Elizabeth (Greenleaf), 24  
 Elizabeth (Staigg), 27  
 Elizabeth Bispham (Page), 23  
 Elizabeth Parsons, 28  
 Ellen Forbes (Russell), 28  
 Emiline (Little), 26  
 Emily Cabot, 27  
 Eunice, 25, 26  
 Frances (Farrington), 26  
 Francis Parkman, 27  
 George, 26, 27, 28  
 George Henry, 26  
 Hannah, 25, 26  
 Hannah (Hale), 25  
 Harry Morell, 27  
 Henry, 23, 28  
 Henry Morell, 27  
 Henry Russell, 28  
 Humphrey, 25  
 James Sawyer, 27  
 John, 23, 24, 25  
 Joseph, 24, 25, 26  
 Joshua T., 26  
 Josiah L., 26  
 Judith, 25, 26  
 Judith (Worth), 25  
 Lincoln, 28  
 Lydia, 25  
 Lydia (Little), 25  
 Lydia (Stickney), 25  
 Margaret, 24  
 Marian, 27  
 Mary, 24, 25, 27  
 Mary (Peters), 27  
 Mary (Pike), 24  
 Mary (Merrill), 26  
 Mary (Wheelright), Lyde, 23  
 Mary Caroline (Heath), 28  
 Mary Forbes, 28  
 Mary Heath, 28  
 Mary Peters, 27  
 Matthias, 26  
 Miriam, 26  
 Mittie Harmon (Jackson), 28

Atkinson—*Continued*

Moses, 25, 26  
 Moses L., 26  
 Nancy (Bates), 26  
 Nancy (Little), 26  
 Nathaniel, 24  
 Priscilla (Bailey), 25  
 Rebecca, 24  
 Richard Staigg, 27  
 Robert Whitman, 23, 28  
 Samuel, 24, 25  
 Samuel Greenleaf, 23  
 Sara, 24, 25  
 Sara (Myrick), 24  
 Sarah, 25, 26  
 Sarah (Hale), 25, 26  
 Sarah (Morris), 24  
 Sarah Cabot (Parkman), 27  
 Silas, 25  
 Simeon, 25  
 Stephen, 26  
 Susan, 27  
 Susanna, 25  
 Theodore, 23, 24, 25  
 Thomas, 24  
 William, 26, 28  
 William Parsons, 27  
 Atwater, Annah (Clark) Clark, 159  
 Lydia, 500  
 Stephen, 159  
 Audubon, Eliza (Bachman), 141  
 John W., 141  
 Maria (Bachman), 141  
 Victor G., 141  
 Aurand, John, 504  
 Mary Ann, 504  
 Austin, Abigail (Whitney), 497  
 Anna, 220  
 Anne (Goodrich), 220  
 Benjamin, 220  
 Goodrich, 220  
 Moses, 220  
 Samuel, 497  
 Avery, Abigail, 31, 32  
 Ann, 32  
 Benjamin Park, 38  
 Charles Russell, 33, 38  
 Deborah, 32  
 Deborah (Lothrop), 32  
 Deborah Palmer, 33  
 Ebenezer, 31

Avery—*Continued*

Elisha, 32  
 Elisha Lothrop, 33  
 Elizabeth, 31, 32  
 Elizabeth Draper, 33  
 Elizabeth (Lane), 31  
 Elizabeth (White), 31  
 Ellen Waters, 34, 38  
 Emma (Putnam), 32  
 Emma Park, 38  
 Emma Parke, 34  
 Ephraim, 31  
 Fannie Falconer, 34, 38  
 Frances, 30  
 Hannah, 31  
 Hannah (Platt?), 32  
 Hannah Ann (Park), 33  
 Hannah Platt, 33  
 Hannah Stanton, 33, 38  
 Henry Ogden, 34, 38  
 Isabel, 437  
 Jane (Gunning), 33  
 Job, 32  
 John, 31, 32, 250  
 John William, 33  
 Jonathan, 31  
 Joseph Platt, 33  
 Lydia (Healey), 31  
 Margaret (———), 30  
 Mary, 31, 32  
 Mary (Deming), 32  
 Mary (Fillis), Ackincloss, 32  
 Mary (Lane), 31  
 Mary (Rotch), 32  
 Mary (Woodmansey), Tapping, 30  
 Mary A. (Fuller), 33  
 Mary Ann (Ogden), 34, 38  
 Mary Henrietta, 34, 38  
 Mary Rebecca, 38  
 Mary Rebecca Halsey, 33  
 Mehitable (Hinckley), Warden, 31  
 Rachel, 31  
 Richard, 30  
 Robert, 30, 31, 32  
 Ruth, 32  
 Ruth (Knowles), 32  
 Ruth (Little), 31  
 Ruth (Smith), 32  
 Samuel, 32  
 Samuel P., 38

*Avery—Continued*

- Samuel Putnam, 30, 33, 34, 38
- Sarah (Coit), 33
- Sarah (Fairchild), 33
- Sarah Elizabeth (Betsey), 33
- Septimus, 32
- Stephen, 33
- Susan Jane, 33, 38
- Thomas, 30
- William, 30
- William Deacon, 32
- Ayer, Hannah, 306
- John, 306
- Rebecca, 306
- Aylett, Elizabeth (Henry), 244
- Philip, 244
- Ayres, —, 383
- Susannah (Price), 383

B

- Bachman, Eliza, 141
- Lynch Helen, 141
- Maria, 141
- Backus, Hannah, 97
- John, 97
- Mary (Bingham), 97
- Sarah (Bingham), 98
- Whiting, 98
- William, 97
- Bacon, —, 51
- Abigail, 42, 44
- Abigail (—), 41
- Abigail (Cady), 149
- Abigail (Farwell) Richardson, 44
- Abigail (Kelly), 54
- Abigail (Lovejoy), 44
- Abigail (Taylor), 43
- Agnes, 50
- Agnes (—), 50
- Agnes (Cockfield), 50
- Alice, 42, 51
- Alice (—), 41, 49, 51
- Alice (Leach), 53
- Alvan, 54, 55
- Amanda, 54
- Amos, 149
- Anna (Fay), 54
- Anne, 50
- Annie P. (Sargent), 55
- Asa, 53, 54
- Barbara, 41

*Bacon—Continued*

- Barbaro, 50
- Benjamin, 43
- Caroline Frances, 45
- Charles Edward, 55
- Charles Francis, 40, 47
- Charlotte (Hare), 462
- Charlotte Elizabeth, 462
- Cicily (Hoo), 49
- Columbus, 44
- Daniel, 41, 51, 52, 53, 54
- David, 43, 54
- Della (Grow) Nichols, 54
- Dorothy (Bradbury), 54
- Dow (—), 40
- Ebenezer, 44, 53
- Ebenezer Farwell, 44, 45
- Edmund, 50
- Eleanor (Edwards), 54
- Elihu, 54
- Elizabeth, 41, 42, 50, 51, 53
- Elizabeth (Ackers), 52
- Elizabeth (Bacon), 51
- Elizabeth (Comins), 54
- Elizabeth (Crofts), 50
- Elizabeth (Giles), 43
- Elizabeth (Hancock) Wyman, 43
- Elizabeth (Knight), 42
- Elizabeth (Wylie), 41, 50
- Elvira (McLaughlin), 45
- Emily Jane, 47
- Evelina, 45
- Evelina Maria, 47
- Frances, 44
- Francis Bond, 462
- Gertrude S. (Barnes), 45
- Grace (Blowerses), 41, 50
- Grumbaldus, 40
- Hannah, 52
- Hannah (Fales), 52
- Hannah (Lovejoy), 44
- Helen M. (Watson), 45
- Helena (Gedding), 49
- Helena (Tillott), 49
- Henry, 49, 50
- Henry McCobb, 55
- Hepisbah (Boutelle), 53
- Horace, 54, 55
- Horace Baldwin, 55
- Horace Sargent, 48, 55
- Huldah, 53
- Isaac, 41

*Bacon—Continued*

- Jacob, 42, 52
- James, 44, 52
- Jane (Faunce), 45
- Jarib, 53
- Joane (—), 50
- John, 40, 41, 42, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 149
- John Hancock, 45
- Jonathan, 43, 54
- Joseph, 43, 44
- Joshua, 43
- Josiah, 43
- Judith (Wyman), 43
- Julia (Bardwell), 49
- Julia A., 45
- Liday, 44
- Lois (Fisk), 54
- Lucy, 54
- Lydia, 42, 43
- Lydia (Dewing), 52
- Malvina (Meng) Harrison, 48
- Margaret (—), 40, 50
- Margaret Burnett, 55
- Margarey (Thorpe), 49
- Martha, 52
- Mary, 42, 43, 44, 50, 52, 54
- Mary (—), 42, 43, 51, 52, 53
- Mary (Baldwin), 53
- Mary (Comins), 55
- Mary (Fisher), 52
- Mary (Haines), Noyes, 42
- Mary (Olds), 53
- Mary (Read), 41
- Mary (Reed), 51
- Mary (Richardson), 42, 51
- Mary (Whitney), 52
- Mary (Wood), 52
- Mary A. (Maxwell), 55
- Mary Angeline, 47
- Mary Baldwin, 55
- Mary Elizabeth, 55
- Mary Emery (Coffin), 55
- Mary Roads (Stickney), 44
- Michael, 41, 42, 50, 51
- Nathaniel, 43
- Polly (Jones), 53
- Rachel, 41
- Rebecca, 52
- Rebecca (Hall), 52
- Rebecca (Taylor), 43

**Bacon—Continued**

- Richard, 41, 50  
 Robert, 50  
 Roger, 49  
 Rose, 41, 50, 51  
 Rufus, 53  
 Ruth, 43  
 Ruth (Warriner), 54  
 Samuel, 43, 52  
 Samuel Adams, 45  
 Sarah, 41, 42, 44, 51, 52, 53, 55  
 Sarah (Churchill), 149  
 Sarah (Davis), 43  
 Sarah (Milliken), 54  
 Sarah (Richardson), 42  
 Sarah Elizabeth (Sargent), 55  
 Solomon, 43  
 Stephen, 52  
 Stephen Sargent, 48  
 Susan Nancy (Clark), 55  
 Susanna, 52  
 Susanna (Spencer), 41  
 Thomas, 41, 50, 52, 53  
 William, 41, 44, 50  
**Badger, Emma, 341**  
 Frances Ellen, 341  
 Mary (Saltonstall), 413  
 Moses, 413  
 Warren H., 341  
**Badlam, Mary (French), 490**  
 William, 490  
**Bagby, Agnes (Bryan) Akers, 106**  
 Reuben B., 106  
**Bailey, Abigail, 26**  
 Ann, 123, 316  
 Anna, 26  
 Elizabeth, 359  
 Hellen, 291  
 John, 83, 291  
 Mary (Bartlet), 83  
 Mary (Newsome), 291  
 Priscilla, 25  
 Sarah, 291  
 Theresa Lucretia, 222  
**Bailly, Cecilia (Guichon), 388**  
 James, 388  
 Jean Silvain, 388  
 Joseph Beylle, 388  
**Bain, John, 421**  
 Mary (Skinner), 421

**Baird, Absalom, 58, 59, 60, 61**

- Alexander, 60  
 Andrew Todd, 60  
 Ann, 59  
 Anna Maria, 59  
 Annie (Nelson), 60  
 Catharine, 59, 60  
 Catherine (M'Clean), 58  
 Clara (Wilson), 60  
 Cornelia Wyntje, 57  
 Cornelia Wyntje (Smith), 61  
 David Wilson, 59  
 DuBois, 59  
 Ellen, 60  
 George, 59  
 George Brown, 59  
 Harriet Newell (Gilfillan), 59  
 Harriet Steele (Clark), 59  
 Jane, 59, 60  
 Jane (Wilson), 59  
 Jane Wilson, 60  
 John, 58, 59  
 John Absalom, 57  
 John M'Culloch, 59  
 John Mitchell, 60  
 Laura Rebecca (Updegraff), 59  
 Louisa Todd, 60  
 Margaretta Montgomery (M'Culloch), 59  
 Maria, 60  
 Martha, 59  
 Minnie (Dawley), 57  
 Nancy (McCullough), 60  
 Nancy (Mitchell), 60  
 Read M'Culloch, 59  
 Sarah, 13, 59, 60  
 Sarah Wilson, 60  
 Susan, 60  
 Susan Campbell, 59  
 Susanna Harlan (Brown), 58  
 Thomas, 59  
 Thomas Harlan, 60  
 William, 57, 59, 60, 61  
 William Jourdan Bates, 60  
**Baker, Aaron Y., 68**  
 Abell, 78  
 Abigail, 63  
 Alice (Dayton), 63  
 Ann, 69  
 Ann (Topping), 63  
 Anne (O'Connor), 71  
 Azariah C., 67

**Baker—Continued**

- Benjamin Franklin, 68  
 Betsey, 66  
 Caroline, 69, 78  
 Catalyntje (Schellinger), 224  
 Catharine (Hammond), 68  
 Catherine (Paddock), 71  
 Catherine (Schellinger), 63, 64  
 Caty, 66, 67  
 Daniel, 63, 64  
 Deborah (Avery), 32  
 Delia (Ashlock), 71  
 Delilah (Brown), 70  
 Dorothy, 70  
 Dugald Cameron, 69  
 Edwin, 69  
 Eliza, 67, 70  
 Eliza (Nichols), 70  
 Eliza (Warner), 62  
 Eliza Ogden, 71  
 Elizabeth, 66, 67, 68, 69  
 Elizabeth (Chandler), 67  
 Elizabeth (Ford), 68  
 Elizabeth (Osborn), 64  
 Elizabeth D., 69  
 Emily, 69  
 Emily Alice, 68  
 Esther, 66  
 Ethel, 62  
 Eunice, 67  
 Eunice (Conger), 67  
 Fanny, 67, 70  
 Fanny (Wheeler), 70  
 Fanny E., 69  
 Fanny Grace, 71  
 Florence, 71  
 Frances (Downe), 62  
 Frances (Fleet), 71  
 Frances J., 69  
 Frank, 62, 70  
 Franklin, 68  
 George E., 69  
 Gertrude Gretchen, 71  
 Grattan Henry, 71  
 Hannah, 63, 66, 224  
 Harriet (Kennedy), 67  
 Helen, 70  
 Irene, 67  
 Jacob, 66  
 Jane Elizabeth (Heinly), 71  
 Jean, 70  
 Jefferson, 67  
 Jeremiah, 64

**Baker—Continued**

Job, 70  
 John, 64, 69, 358  
 John H., 68  
 Jonathan, 63, 66  
 Joseph, 32, 67  
 Julia Dennison, 69  
 Julianna, 68  
 Kate, 68  
 Katharine, 63  
 Keturah (Gosslee), 62  
 Lavinia (McCormick), 69  
 Louisa (Tunncliffe), 67  
 Lucretia, 69  
 Margaret Helen, 71  
 Maria (Dorsey), 68  
 Martha (Goodsell), 66  
 Mary, 63, 67, 71, 358  
 Mary (Baker), 67  
 Mary (Barker), 66  
 Mary (Brundage), 68  
 Mary (Eaton), 69  
 Mary Papillon Barker, 68  
 Matilda (Blair), 69  
 Mercy, 64, 66  
 Mercy (Schellinger), 65  
 Micah, 64  
 Nathaniel, 63, 64, 224  
 Nora, 62  
 Patience Hatch (Graves), 71  
 Paul, 70  
 Peter, 66  
 Ralph W., 71  
 Richard, 67, 69, 70  
 Richard Guy, 71  
 Richard Selden, 71  
 Richard Ward, 71  
 Robert Anderson, 70  
 Roxanna (Kingsley), 68  
 Ruth, 67  
 Sally, 467  
 Samuel, 62, 64, 66, 67, 68, 69  
 Sarah, 68  
 Sarah (Boyd), 69  
 Sarah (Morris), 66  
 Sarah (Post), 63  
 Seneca, 67  
 Silas Wheeler, 70  
 Sophia, 67, 68  
 Susannah, 63  
 Thomas, 62, 63, 64, 224  
 Thomas Corwin, 69  
 Thomas J., 67

**Baker—Continued**

Thomas Jefferson, 69  
 Trpyhena, 68  
 William, 67  
 William F., 69  
 William Fleet, 71  
 William Pitt, 66  
 Zack, 69  
 Bakon, Agnes, 40  
 Anne, 40  
 Elizabeth, 40  
 Henry, 40  
 Johan (———), 40  
 John, 40  
 Mary, 40  
 Thomas, 40  
 Balch, Anna (Jay), 303  
 Anna (Whitman), 493  
 Lewis P. W., 303  
 Mary, 313  
 Susanna, 330  
 Timothy, 493  
 Baldwin, Abigail (Burr), 53  
 Anna (Bissell), 201  
 Anna Bissell, 201  
 Bridget (Goodwin), 148  
 David, 53, 148  
 Hannah, 66  
 Jehiel, 148  
 Joseph, 201  
 Lois (Churchill), 148  
 Margaret, 103, 365  
 Martha, 148  
 Mary, 53  
 Silence, 477  
 Ball, Elias, 231  
 Mary How (Wilson), 231  
 Ballard, Anson, 157  
 Harriet (Story), 157  
 Lena Amanda, 157  
 Lydia, 76  
 Rachel, 223  
 Ballet, ———, 51  
 Rose (Bacon), 51  
 Bancker, Adrian, 267  
 Bancroft, Alice (Bacon), 42  
 Jane, 42  
 John, 42  
 Thomas, 42  
 Banks, Mary, 288  
 Bankson, Alice Morgan, 388  
 Anne Catherine (Ash), 388  
 John Palmer, 388

Banyer, Goldsborough, 303  
 Barclay, Andrew, 303  
 Ann Margaret, 303  
 Barde, Elizabeth, 102  
 John Louis, 102  
 Bardwell, Julia, 49  
 Barker, Agnes, 473  
 Edward, 66  
 Hannah (Baldwin), 66  
 Mary, 66  
 Barlow, Audry, 353  
 Louisa Shaw, 302  
 Barnard, ———, 485  
 Mary (White) Wells, 485  
 Barnes, Abigail, 147  
 Gertrude S., 45  
 Polly, 218  
 Rebecca, 318  
 Barney, Candace, 68  
 Elizabeth, 445  
 Moses, 445  
 Sarah (Bond), 445  
 Barret, Abraham Hite, 273  
 Amanda, 277  
 Ann (Ferrel), 274  
 Ann (Ludwell), 274  
 Anne (Lee), 275  
 Anne E. (Rodes), 276  
 Brooks (Burke), 276  
 Clifton Rodes, 277  
 Daniel Thompkins, 277  
 Dorothea (Payne), 274  
 Edgar Lee, 277  
 Elizabeth, 276  
 Elizabeth (Lewis), 275  
 Elizabeth (Lowry), 275  
 Ella (Johnson), 276  
 Francis, 275  
 George Arthur, 277  
 George Twyman, 277  
 Henrie, 277  
 Henry Owsley, 276  
 John, 272, 275, 276  
 John Garnett, 276  
 John McKenzie, 277  
 Leah Ethel, 277  
 Lura A. (Barret), 277  
 Margarette (Brown), 275  
 Maria (McKenzie), 277  
 Maria Elizabeth, 276  
 Martha America (Pattie),  
 272, 276  
 Mary Edith, 277

*Barret—Continued*

- Mary Elizabeth (Goodloe), 275  
 Mary Walker, 276  
 Mary Walker (Wood), 272, 275  
 Mary Washington, 277  
 Mason Brown, 276  
 Nancy (Dangerfield), 274  
 Penelope (Gilbert), 273  
 Robert, 273, 274, 275  
 Rosa Johnson (Robinson), 276  
 Rosa Robinson, 276  
 Thomas L., 273  
 Virginia, 277  
 William, 274  
 William Francis, 275, 276  
 William Goodloe, 276  
 Zachariah Wood, 277
- Barrett, John, 496  
 Sarah, 496
- Barritt, Hannah Platt (Avery), 33  
 Stephen, 33
- Barron, Ellis, 462  
 Grace, 462  
 Mary, 462
- Bartlet, Abigail, 83, 84  
 Abigail (———), 83  
 Abigail (Staples), 85  
 Alice, 83, 85  
 Anne, 82  
 Bertha (Miriam), 85  
 Christopher, 82  
 Dorcas, 85  
 Dorcas (Moulton), 85  
 Dorcas (Phillips), 83  
 Dorothy, 83  
 Elizabeth, 84  
 Elizabeth (Atkinson), 85  
 Elizabeth (Bartlet), 84  
 Elizabeth (Titcomb), 83  
 Gideon, 83  
 Hannah, 83, 85  
 Hannah (Emery), 83  
 Heard John, 85  
 James, 85  
 Joan, 82  
 John, 82, 83  
 Josiah, 84  
 Lucretia, 85  
 Mary, 83, 84, 85

*Bartlet—Continued*

- Mary (Rust), 83  
 Meribah (Littlefield), 83  
 Nathan, 83, 84, 85  
 Nathaniel, 83  
 Phebe, 84  
 Rebecca, 83, 84  
 Richard, 82, 83  
 Samuel, 83  
 Sarah, 83, 85  
 Sarah (Merrill), 83  
 Sarah (Shapleigh), 85  
 Seth, 83  
 Shuah, 84, 85  
 Shuah (Heard), 84  
 Thomas, 82, 83  
 Tirza (Titcomb), 83
- Bartlett, ———, 482  
 Abial, 416  
 Abigail, 74  
 Abigail (———), 74  
 Abigail (Burbank), 86  
 Agnes Vernon, 80  
 Albert Joseph, 78  
 Alfred Henry, 78  
 Alice Wheaton, 79  
 Amos Pettengill, 77  
 Anna (Pettengill), 76  
 Anna Frances, 77  
 Anne, 74  
 Caroline (Baker), 78  
 Caroline A. (Goodwin), 86  
 Caroline Elizabeth (Rice), 72  
 Catherine, 26  
 Charles Edward, 87  
 Christopher, 74  
 Clarissa (Walker), 76  
 Clementin (Raitt), 87  
 Daniel, 74, 76  
 Donald, 80  
 Dorcas (Phillips), 74  
 Doris Jeannette, 79  
 Dorothy, Hinman, 72  
 Edmund Benton, 77  
 Edwin Julius, 72, 79  
 Edwin Rice, 72  
 Eleanor (Pettengill), 76  
 Elizabeth, 86  
 Elizabeth (Titcomb), 74  
 Elizabeth Mehitable, 87  
 Elizabeth S., 86  
 Ellen Motley, 78

*Bartlett—Continued*

- Emily D. (Shorey), 86  
 Esther Adelaide (Pitkin), 79  
 Ezra, 75  
 Fanny (Gordon), 79  
 Gordon, 79  
 Grace Greenleaf, 78  
 Grace Isabel, 87  
 Hannah, 74, 76, 249, 327, 416  
 Hannah (Colcord), 76  
 Hannah (Emery), 74  
 Hannah (Herbert), 75  
 Hannah (Webster), 75  
 Harriet Buck, 77  
 Harriet Greenleaf (Crane), 78  
 Harriet Mary (Buck), 77  
 Harriette Louise, 72  
 Helen, 78  
 Henry Bancroft, 79  
 Ichabod, 76  
 James, 76, 85, 86  
 James W., 86, 87  
 Jane (Andrews), 76  
 Jean (McRae), 87  
 Joanna, 73  
 John, 73, 74  
 John Foster, 72  
 John Hill, 86  
 John Howard, 87  
 Joseph, 75, 76, 78  
 Josiah, 75, 76  
 Justin S., 86  
 Laura (Bradlee), 78  
 Laura Amelia (Benton), 77  
 Laura Bradlee, 79  
 Levi, 75  
 Levi James, 78  
 Lois, 75  
 Lois (Hill), 85  
 Lucinda, 86  
 Lucy (Knowlton), 86  
 Lydia (Ballard), 76  
 Lydia F. (Worster), 86  
 Marian, 75  
 Margaret (Motley), 78  
 Margaret (Woodman), 74  
 Margaret Jaffrey (Porter), 72  
 Mary, 75  
 Mary (———), 74  
 Mary (Bartlett), 75

*Bartlett—Continued*

Mary (Hoyt), 74  
 Mary (Ordway), 74  
 Mary (Rust), 74  
 Mary Bacon (Learned), 79  
 Mary E. (Moulton), 87  
 Mary Ellen, 77  
 Mary Wentworth, 77, 78  
 Mary Wentworth (Campbell), 77  
 Mehitabel (Emery), 86  
 Nannette Marie (Huston), 77  
 Nathan, 86  
 Norman Williams, 77  
 Persis Seaver (Long), 482  
 Peter, 76  
 Phebe (Burbank), 86  
 Ralph Sylvester, 81, 84, 87  
 Rebecca, 74  
 Rhoda, 75  
 Richard, 73, 74  
 Richard Learned, 79  
 Robert Learned, 79  
 Rolla Willis, 87  
 Samuel, 74, 75  
 Samuel Colcord, 72, 76, 77, 78, 79  
 Sarah, 76, 86  
 Sarah C., 78  
 Sarah Maria, 77  
 Sarah Maria (Rogers), 76  
 Shuah, 86  
 Simeon, 75  
 Stephen, 75  
 Susan Lord (Pitkin), 79  
 Susannah, 76  
 Sylvester, 84, 86  
 Thomas, 74, 75, 327, 416  
 Tirza (Titcomb), 74  
 Virginia, 78  
 Virginia Louise (Millard), 77  
 William, 86  
 William Alfred, 79  
 William Henry, 77, 78  
 William Pitkin, 79

*Barttelot, Adam, 72*

Assoline (Stopham), 82  
 Edmund, 73, 82  
 Edmund of Ernly, 73  
 Elizabeth (Gates), 73, 82  
 Elizabeth (Gore), 73  
 George, 73

*Barttelot—Continued*

Joan (De Lewknor), 73, 82  
 Joan (De Stopham), 73  
 John, 72, 73, 82  
 Nigel, 81  
 Olive (Arthur), 73, 82  
 Petronilla (—), 82  
 Richard, 73, 82  
 Thomas, 73, 82  
 Walter, 81  
 Walter Balfour, 73  
 Barttelot de Stopham, William, 72, 82  
 Bascom, Hepzibah, 343  
 Bass, Aaron, 503  
 Jennie (Tolliver), 503  
 Jessie, 503  
 Basset, Ruth, 329  
 Bassett, John, 358  
 Bastians, Hachim, 223  
 Bateman, John, 411  
 Mary (Saltonstall), 411  
 Bates, Ann, 26  
 Celia, 170  
 Hannah, 170  
 Jonathan, 175  
 Mary Ann, 175  
 Nancy, 26  
 Sarah (Davenport), 175  
 Battaille, Maria, 144  
 Battell, Joseph, 393  
 Sarah (Robbins), 393  
 Baugh, Arthur Primrose, 387  
 Harriet (Thompson), 387  
 Mary Archer, 387  
 Nina, 387  
 Nina Roach (Archer), 387  
 Pierce Archer, 387  
 Sallie, 503  
 William Maddon, 387  
 Baugher, Lillian Bevan, 143  
 Bayard, Anna Maria, 302  
 Balthazer, 302  
 Bayles, Martha (Smith), 390  
 Mary Louise, 390  
 Robert, 390  
 Bayley, George, 291  
 Isaac, 74, 83  
 Rebecca (Bartlet), 83  
 Rebecca (Bartlett), 74  
 Beal, Abigail, 490  
 Dolly (Whitney), 331  
 Elizabeth Bishop, 331

*Beal—Continued*

Hannah, 186  
 John, 331  
 Joshua, 331  
 Mary, 264  
 William, 331  
 Beale, —, 198  
 Catherine (Duke), 198  
 John, 263  
 Nazareth (Hobart) Turner, 263  
 Beall, Mary, 279  
 Ninian, 279  
 Beard, Ada, 505  
 Clay Wolfe, 505  
 Jeremiah, 505  
 Lucy Frances, 505  
 Nancy Margaret (Wolfe), 505  
 Olive, 505  
 Pauline (Tarkington), 505  
 Beaseley, Elizabeth Marshall, 131  
 Beatty, Sarah Letitia, 353  
 Beaumont, Rebecca, 158  
 William, 158  
 Bebe, Alfred, 160  
 Sarah (Clark), 160  
 Beckley, —, 179  
 Catherine, 179  
 John, 179  
 Beckwith, Henry, 419  
 Matthew, 214  
 Beddingfield, Alice (Gibbes), 229  
 Thomas, 229  
 Bedon, Elizabeth, 229  
 Julia Davie, 285  
 Richard Stobo, 285  
 Beebe, John, 214  
 Thomas, 214  
 Beecher, Edith (Cromwell)  
 Gist, Williams, 236  
 Hulda, 147  
 John, 236  
 Beekman, Cornelia, 336  
 Henry, 335, 336  
 Margaret, 335  
 Beff, Christina, 134  
 Behre, Florence, 285  
 Belden, Elizabeth, 147  
 Lydia, 147

- Belding, Dorothy (Willard), 180  
 Hannah, 180  
 John, 180
- Bell, Anna Elizabeth, 118  
 David, 16, 240  
 Frances M., 204  
 Judith (Cary), 240  
 Judith Cary, 240  
 Martha (Fry), 16  
 Mary Pennell (Trippe), 444  
 Prudence, 174  
 William, 444
- Bellangee, Phoebe, 350
- Bellingham, Alan, 151  
 Grace, 151
- Beman, Lucy, 494
- Benedict, Abigail, 175  
 Isaac, 175
- Benison, Mary, 230
- Benjamin, Daniel, 313  
 Elizabeth (Browne), 313
- Bennett, David, 169  
 Elizabeth, 169  
 Henrietta Maria (Neale), 439  
 Mary, 169  
 Phebe, 219  
 Richard, 439
- Bent, John, 214
- Benton, Laura Amelia, 77
- Bere, John, 438  
 Mary, 438
- Berkeley, Elizabeth (Neville), 438  
 Thomas, 438
- Berkheimer, Ida, 256
- Bernard, Catharine Frances, 155
- Berry, John Benton Nathaniel, 450  
 Mary Imogene, 450  
 Rosalie Eugenia, 450
- Bertrand, Ann Frances (Johnson), 310  
 John, 9  
 Lucien, 310  
 Mary Anne, 9
- Betts, Aaron, 89  
 Abijah, 89  
 Amanda E., 90  
 Amos, 90  
 Amy Ellen, 91  
 Caroline A. (Dewey), 90
- Betts—*Continued*  
 Charles Dewey, 90  
 Comstock, 89  
 Daniel, 88, 89, 90  
 Deborah, 89  
 Deborah (Taylor), 89  
 Elijah, 89  
 Elizabeth, 89  
 Ellen (Porter), 91  
 Emily, 90  
 Enoch, 90  
 Fanny Johnston, 91  
 Frances Julia, 90  
 Frederic J., 90  
 George Frederic, 90  
 Georgina, 91  
 Hannah, 88, 89  
 Hannah (Paxson), 110  
 James, 88  
 Jesse, 89, 110  
 Joel, 89  
 John, 88, 110  
 Josiah, 89  
 Julia, 90  
 Juliana, 90  
 Lydia, 89, 90  
 Maria Caroline, 90  
 Mary, 88, 89, 91  
 Mary (Taylor), 89  
 Nathan Comstock, 90  
 Preserved, 89  
 Rachel (Bye), 110  
 Rebecca, 89  
 Reuben, 89  
 Ruth, 89  
 Samuel, 88  
 Samuel Comstock, 89  
 Samuel Rosseter, 90  
 Samuel Rossiter, 88, 91  
 Sarah, 88, 89  
 Sarah (Comstock), 89  
 Sarah (Rosseter), 90  
 Sarah Maria, 90  
 Stephen, 88  
 Thomas, 88  
 Timothy, 89  
 Uriah, 89, 90  
 Zachariah, 110  
 Zebulon, 90
- Bewicke, Calverley, 282
- Beylle, Joseph, 388  
 Josephine, 388
- Beylle—*Continued*  
 Marie Madelaine Luise Therese (Le Maistre), 388
- Biays, Fannie Jackson, 449
- Bickley, Henrietta Catherine, 11
- Bicknell, (Sarah), 135
- Biddle, Abigail, 94  
 Abigail (Heap), 93  
 Adele, 95  
 Agnes, 95  
 Ann, 95  
 Ann (Anderson), 95  
 Ann (Mullanphy), 94  
 Anna H. (Stokes), 94  
 Anthony, 96  
 Charles, 94, 95  
 Charles John, 95  
 Circe (Deronceray), 94  
 Cordelia (Bradley), 96  
 Craig, 95, 96  
 Edith, 95  
 Edward, 94, 95, 96  
 Eliza (Bradish), 94  
 Elizabeth, 93  
 Elizabeth (Ross), 94  
 Elizabeth B. (Hopkinson) Keating, 94  
 Emily (Drexel), 96  
 Emma (Mather), 95  
 Esther, 92  
 Frances, 95  
 Frances (Marks), 93  
 Hannah (Shepard), 94  
 James, 93, 94, 95  
 Jane, 95  
 Jane Josephine (Sarmiento) Craig, 95  
 Jane Margaret (Craig), 95  
 Joanna Wharton, 92  
 John, 93, 94, 375  
 Joseph, 93  
 Laura (Whelen), 96  
 Lilian Howard (Lee), 96  
 Lilian Lee, 96  
 Livingston, 96  
 Lydia, 94  
 Lydia (Howard), 93  
 Lydia (Wardell), 93  
 Mary, 94, 95  
 Mary (Scull), 93  
 Meta Craig, 95  
 Meta Craig (Biddle), 95

*Biddle—Continued*

Mildred, 95  
 Nicholas, 92, 94, 95, 96  
 Penelope, 93  
 Richard, 95  
 Sarah, 93, 375  
 Sarah (Kemp), 92  
 Sarah (Lippincott), 92  
 Sarah (Owen), 93  
 Sarah (Rogers), 93  
 Thomas, 94  
 Valeria, Fullerton, 375  
 William, 92, 93  
 William McFunn, 375  
 William Shepard, 94  
 Winthrop Lee, 96  
 Bidwell, Polly, 98  
 Bigbee, Archibald, 293  
     Lydia (Calvert), 293  
 Bigelow, John, 462  
     Mary, 462  
 Biggs, John, 358  
 Bignal, Rose, 393  
 Bignall, Ann, 13  
 Bigod, Hugh, 4  
     Roger, 4  
 Biles, Anne (Abbott), 4  
     Jonathan, 4  
 Billings, Eunice, 359  
     Oliver, 359  
 Billington, Harriet (Johnson),  
     311  
     Thomas, 311  
 Bingham, ——— (Maynard),  
     98  
     Aaron, 98  
     Abel, 97  
     Abigail (Foote), 98  
     Abigail (Scott), 97  
     Ann (Huntington), 97  
     Ann Howard, 375  
     Betsey (Rash), 98  
     Caroline, 98  
     Charles, 375  
     Cyrus, 98  
     Deborah, 97  
     Edward, 98  
     Eleazer, 98  
     Elizabeth (Manning), 97  
     Elizabeth (Odell), 97  
     Esther, 98  
     Esther (Loomis), 98  
     Ezra, 98

*Bingham—Continued*

Faith (Ripley), 97  
 Fanny (White), 98  
 Flavel, 98  
 Hannah, 98  
 Hannah (Backus), 97  
 Hannah (Daggett), 98  
 Harvey, 98  
 Howard Henry Charles, 99  
 Jerusha (Sprague), 98  
 Joel Foote, 98  
 Jonathan, 97  
 Joseph, 97  
 Josiah, 98  
 Lucille (Rutherford), 97  
 Miriam, 98  
 Miriam (Phelps), 98  
 Mary, 97, 98  
 Mary (Kingsbury), 98  
 Mary (Rudd), 97  
 Nathaniel, 97  
 Polly (Bidwell), 98  
 Polly (Wales), 98  
 Rachel (Huntington), 97  
 Rebecca, 98  
 Rebecca (Bishop), 98  
 Rutherford, 97  
 Samuel, 97  
 Sarah, 98  
 Sarah (Lobdell), 97  
 Sarah (Long), 98  
 Silas, 98  
 Stephen, 97, 98  
 Susan (Grew), 99  
 Tabitha, 98  
 Theodore Alfred, 97, 99  
 Thomas, 97  
 William, 98  
 Birch, ———, 291  
     Henrietta (Calvert), 291  
 Birkhead, Henrietta (Trippe),  
     445  
     William, 445  
 Bird, Mark, 102  
     Thomas, 214  
 Birket, Jane (Rudd) Waln,  
     347  
     Robert, 347  
 Birkley, Alice, 438  
 Bishop, Audrey, 326  
     Maitland Lathrop, 326  
     Marjory Stevens (Kendall),  
         326

*Bishop—Continued*

Rebecca, 98  
 Sarah, 174  
 Bispham, Josephine Augusta,  
     23  
 Bissell, Anna, 201  
     John, 214  
 Bisset, Catharine, 138  
 Black, Ada Frances (Abbott),  
     6  
     Alfred L., 6  
 Blackmore, Mary, 311  
 Blackshaw, Elizabeth (Bye),  
     110  
     Nehemiah, 110  
     Randall, 110  
 Blair, Eliza Violet (Gist), 240  
     Francis P., 240  
     Matilda, 69  
     Montgomery, 240  
 Blake, Charlotte, 283  
     Daniel, 283  
     Margaret (Izard), 283  
     Martha, 359  
     Nathaniel, 283, 359  
 Blakiston, Mary (Calvert), 288  
     William, 288  
 Blanchard, James, 54  
     Lucy (Bacon), 54  
     Moses, 54  
 Bland, ———, 10  
     Louise Christine, 246  
     Mary, 275  
 Bledsoe, Jesse, 240  
     Sarah Howard (Gist), 240  
 Blight, Charles Penrose, 376  
     Cornelia Taylor, 376  
     Cornelia Taylor (Blight),  
         376  
     Elihu Spencer, 376  
     Isaac Oliver, 376  
     Lydia Spencer, 376  
     Sarah Anna, 409  
     Sarah Clementina, 376  
     William Sergeant, 376  
 Bliss, Thomas, 214  
 Blodgett, Ruth, 328  
     Ruth (Eggleden), 328  
     Samuel, 328  
 Bloise, Michal (Jennison), 462  
     Richard, 462  
 Blowes, Grace, 41, 50

- Boak, James, 164  
 Mehetable (Corwin), 164  
 Boardman, Daniel, 147  
 Elizabeth, 307  
 Hannah (Wright), 147  
 Martha, 147  
 Samuel, 147  
 Sarah, 147  
 Boarman, Anne, 289  
 Bobo, Lucy R., 271  
 Boggs, Maria Brenton, 3  
 Boies, Jeremiah Smith Hubbard, 377  
 Sarah Hannah, 377  
 Bolton, Thomas, 273  
 Bon Coeur, George Bunker, 133  
 William, 133  
 Bond, Grace (Coolidge), 313  
 Henry, 20  
 John, 237  
 Jonas, 313  
 Mary, 20  
 Mary (Cutting), 20  
 Ruth, 237  
 Sarah, 313, 445  
 Thomas, 94  
 Bone, Joseph, 107  
 Rachel (Bryan), 107  
 Bonebrake, Henry, 504  
 Margaret (Wolfe), 504  
 Bonneau, Floride, 126, 130  
 Bonney, Abigail (Genung), 225  
 Jethro, 225  
 Nancy, 225  
 Booker, Maria Louisa, 8  
 Nancy, 269  
 Borden, Mary, 355  
 Boswell, Joseph, 240  
 Judith Cary (Gist), 240  
 Bosworth, Beatrix (———), 260  
 Benjamin, 260  
 Bridget, 299  
 Hannah, 299  
 Hulda, 299  
 Nathaniel, 299  
 Boudinot, Annis, 431  
 Catherine (Williams), 431  
 Elias, 430, 431, 432  
 Hannah (Stockton), 430  
 Bouldin, Eliza W., 426  
 Sallie W., 426  
 Bouchiers, Joane, 297  
 Boutelle, Hepisbah, 53  
 Bowerman, Hannah, 480  
 Joseph, 480  
 Phoebe, 480  
 Bowers, Barberie, 480  
 George, 480  
 Patience, 480  
 Bowes, Anna (Whitney), 497  
 William, 497  
 Bowie, Catherine D., 446  
 John, 207  
 Bowler, Anne, 8  
 Thomas, 8  
 Bowling, Edgar Simeon, 156  
 Josephine Claiborne (McClwaine), 156  
 Bowman, Caroline, 134  
 Marietta Gridley, 18  
 Bowyer, Luke, 243  
 Boyce, Angus, 407  
 Cora Mae, 146  
 Joseph C., 146  
 Lydia Ida (Langdon), 146  
 Rachel (Rush), 407  
 Boyd, Lucy Waller, 270  
 Sarah, 69  
 Boyer, Mary (Henry), 243  
 Boyle, Emeline (Gist), 237  
 Joseph, 237  
 Boylston, Jerusha (Minot), 358  
 Zabdiel, 358  
 Bradbury, Dorothy, 54  
 Dorothy (Clark), 54  
 Joseph, 54  
 Bradford, David, 392  
 Lydia, 392  
 Nancy, 330  
 William, 18, 251, 330, 392  
 Bradish, Eliza, 94  
 Bradlee, Laura, 78  
 Nehemiah, 78  
 Bradley, Cordelia, 96  
 Mary Susan (Waddill) Shepherd, 113  
 Priscilla, 113  
 Samuel, 217  
 Sarah, 217  
 William Joseph, 113  
 Bradshaw, Elizabeth, 480  
 Humphrey, 480  
 John, 480  
 Mary, 480  
 Bradshaw—*Continued*  
 Patience (Bowers), 480  
 Bragg, Edward, 214  
 Eliza, 395  
 Margaret, 294  
 Bramwell, Cecelia, 421  
 Elizabeth (———), 278  
 George, 278  
 Branch, Anne Harris, 117  
 James Read, 117  
 Martha Louise (Patteson), 117  
 Brannock, ———, 421  
 Adeline (Skinner), 421  
 Emily (Skinner), 421  
 Brant, Joseph, 190  
 Brantingham, Esther E., 257  
 Brattan, Molly, 316  
 Bray, Sarah (Dandridge) Claiborne, 152  
 Thomas, 152  
 Brayne, Anne Butler, 244  
 Brayton, Cynthia (Whipple), 467  
 Isaac, 467  
 Brazier, Mary, 391  
 Breck, Edward, 358  
 Elizabeth, 358  
 Breckinridge, James D., 16  
 Lucy Fry (Speed), 16  
 Brent, Anne, 289, 297  
 Anne (Calvert), 289  
 Elizabeth (Reed), 289, 297  
 Fulke, 289  
 Giles, 289  
 Henry, 289  
 Margaret, 289  
 Richard, 289, 297  
 Brereton, Jane (Claiborne), 152  
 Thomas, 152  
 Brewer, David, 53  
 Margaret, 438  
 Mary, 497  
 Brewster, James, 162  
 Love, 35  
 Rebecca Daggett, 162  
 Sarah, 35  
 Sarah (Collier), 35  
 William, 18, 263, 323  
 Brice, Hannah (Bryant) Isaac, 280  
 Richard, 280

## Bridge, Abigail, 496

Anna, 312, 318  
 Anna (Danforth), 312, 315  
 Elizabeth, 312  
 Elizabeth (—), 312  
 John, 312  
 Martha, 312  
 Mathew, 312, 315  
 Matthew, 312, 496  
 Samuel, 312  
 Sarah, 312  
 Thomas, 312

## Briggs, Harriet Bethiah, 18

Joseph, 100  
 Mary Ann (Dillingham), 18  
 William Henry, 18

## Brigham, Anne, 168

## Bright, Sarah (Henshaw), 351

## Briles, Rachel, 252

## Briles-Whisenhurst, Rachel, 253

## Brinton, Jane H., 401

## Bristol, Elizabeth (Rennolds), 450

William, 450

## Brocket, John, 306

Mary, 306

## Brockett, Hannah, 184

## Brockway, Alice, 393

## Bronson, Maria (Mattison), 309

Maria Cornelia, 309

Nelson, 309

Sarah, 181

## Brooke, — (Moore), 101

A. Louise (Clingan), 103

Ann, 101, 102, 199

Ann (Evans), 101

Ann (Grant), 101

Anna, 101

Anne (Calvert), 289

Baker, 289

Charles, 103, 289

Edward, 102, 103

Eleanor, 101

Elizabeth (Barde), 102

Elizabeth Barde, 102

Elizabeth Muhlenberg, 100

Frances, 101

Francis, 443

George, 100, 101, 102, 103

Hanna (Evans), 101

James, 100, 101

John, 100, 101

Leonard, 289

## Brooke—Continued

Louise Ellen (Anderson), 100

Lucile Stewart (Polk), 100

Maria Teresa, 103

Mary, 289

Mary Baldwin (Irwin), 103

Mary Baldwin Irwin, 103

Matthew, 100, 101, 102

Michael, 443

Mildred Crew, 252

Reese, 101

Sarah, 101, 102

Sarah (Reese), 101

Thomas, 101, 102

Thomas Snowden, 252

William, 101

## Brooks, Eleanor, 410

Eunice, 327

Henry, 330

Isaac, 98, 330

Joanna, 330

Joanna (Holden), 330

John, 328

Peter C., 410

Tabitha (Bingham), 98

## Broughton, Abigail (Raynor), 328

Charlotte, 283

John, 328

Mary (Izard) Izard, 283

Matilda, 450

Thomas, 283

## Brown, Abigail, 483

Abigail (Adams), 313

Abraham, 68

Ann, 420

Anna Dorinda, 170

Anne Wildes, 46

Asa, 70

Caroline (Stockton), 434

Catherine, 134

Content, 190

Deborah, 164

Delilah, 70

Ebenezer, 313

Eggleston, 420

Eliza, 420

Elizabeth (Smith), 296

Enoch, 296

George, 58, 124

Grace, 313

Hannah, 190, 313, 314, 318, 466

## Brown—Continued

Hannah (Bartlet), 83

Hannah (Douglas), 190

Hannah (Pease), 313

Isaac, 313

Isabella Alston, 454

J. Thompson, 455

J(ames?), 190

John Wesley, 420

Jonas, 314

Jonathan, 190, 463

Joseph, 279, 349

Josiah, 314

Lucretia (Gray), 68

Lucy (Douglas), 190

Margaret, 136

Margaret Anne, 420

Margarette, 275

Martha (Calhoun), 124

Mary, 463

Mary (Balch), 313

Mary (Fessenden), 313

Mary (Wain), 349

Mary M. (Southall), 455

Mary Skinner, 420

Minnie, 149

N., 250

Nathaniel, 83

Polly Hambleton (Skinner), 420

Prudence, 190

Samuel, 313

Sarah, 313, 314

Sarah (Bond), 313

Susanna, 313

Susanna (Harlan), 58

Susanna Harlan, 58

Thankful, 314

Thomas, 454

Thomas E., 420

William, 313

William James, 420

William Rawle, 434

Winifred Miller, 470, 481

## Browne, Abraham, 312, 313

Abram, 313

Benjamin, 313

Ebenezer, 313

Elinor, 365

Elizabeth, 313

Hannah, 313

John, 365

Jonathan, 313

## Browne—Continued

- Lydia, 313
  - Lydia (—), 312
  - Mary, 153, 199, 475
  - Mary (Shattuck), 313
  - Nathaniel, 199
  - Patience, 313
  - Peregreen, 365
  - Samuel, 313
  - Sarah, 313
  - William, 313
  - William Burnett, 153
- Bruce, Charles, 246
- Frances, 345
- Bruen, Alexander M., 303
- Sarah Louisa (Jay), 303
- Bruere, Elizabeth (Waln), 350
- Richard, 350
- Brummal, Josiah, 270
- Mary Chastain (Hundley), 270
- Brundage, Cornelius Y., 69
- Frances J. (Baker), 69
  - Mary, 68
- Brush, Betty, 164
- Bryan, Agnes, 106
- Alanson, 106, 107
  - Albert, 107
  - Andrew Alanson, 107
  - Andrew Morrison, 106
  - Ann (Parker), 107
  - Arthur Channing, 107
  - Austin, 107
  - Beedy, 107
  - Catherine, 106, 143
  - Catherine (Evans), 106
  - Catherine M. (Pearson), 107
  - Charles Fremont, 107
  - Clarence W., 108
  - Clarissa, 106
  - Cynthia, 106
  - David, 106
  - Dennis, 107
  - Easter (Mendenhall), 107
  - Eliza (Legaré), 143
  - Elizabeth, 106
  - Elizabeth Jane (Letson), 104
  - Elizabeth M. (Cobb), 107
  - Elma Alfretta, 107
  - Ernest Edwin, 107
  - Francis, 104, 105
  - Frederick Homer, 107

## Bryan—Continued

- Gertrude Leo (Parkhurst), 108
  - Hannah M. (Adamson), 107
  - Harriet (Harner), 107
  - James, 105, 106
  - James Johnson, 107
  - Jane, 106
  - Jesse, 105
  - John, 104, 106, 142
  - John Andrew, 105
  - John Mendenhall, 107
  - Lillian (—), 107
  - Lillian Augustine, 107
  - Margaret, 104, 105, 106
  - Margaret (—), 105
  - Margaret (Kirk), 107
  - Margaret (Watson), 105
  - Margaret A. (Victor), 107
  - Margaret Swinton, 143
  - Martha (Strode), 105
  - Mary, 106
  - Mary (Akers), 106
  - Mary (Johnson), 106
  - Mary (Morrison), 105
  - Mary Elizabeth (Job), 107
  - Mildred (Johnson), 106
  - Morgan, 104, 105
  - Morrison, 106
  - Morrison Gabriel, 107
  - Neri, 107
  - Peyton (Short), 106
  - Rachel, 107
  - Rebecca (—), 106
  - Rhoda, 107
  - Rhoda (Johnson), 106
  - Ruth May (Goss), 104
  - Sarah (Mendenhall), 107
  - Sarah (Moorman), 107
  - Sedellia (Martin), 107
  - Sitnah Ann (Pearson), 107
  - Tacy Jane (Smith), 107
  - Talitha, 107
  - Walter Emmett, 108
  - William, 104, 105, 106
  - William Akers, 106
  - William Alanson, 104, 107
  - William Albert, 107
  - William Smith, 104, 105
- Bryant, Hannah, 280
- Richard, 280
- Buck, Blanch E. (Staples), 47

## Buck—Continued

- Elizabeth (Churchill), 20, 146
  - Emily Jane, 47
  - Emily Jane (Bacon), 47
  - Enoch, 179
  - Esther, 330
  - George Faunce, 47
  - Harriet Mary, 77
  - Henry, 20, 146
  - Ira D., 77
  - Lizzie, 47
  - Mary (Kirby), 179
  - Mehitabel, 20
  - Samuel Dutton, 47
  - Sarah, 179
  - Thomas Barnes, 47
- Buckingham, Ezekiel, 402
- Grace V. (Loucks), 403
  - Henry, 403
  - John, 402
  - Maria (Test), 402
  - Maria Catherine, 403
  - Rebecca (McGinley), 402
  - Rebecca Elizabeth, 403
  - William Andrew, 403
- Buckler, Ada (Rothrock), 404
- Robert, 404
- Buckley, Daniel, 102
- Thomas, 102
- Bucklin, Amy (Whipple), 467
- Deborah, 466
  - Joseph, 466, 467
- Buckmaster, Damaris, 260
- Buckminster, Elizabeth
- (Clarke), 398, 479
  - Johanna (—), 479
  - John, 398
  - Joseph, 397, 398, 476, 477, 479
  - Martha (Sharp), 479
  - Martha (Sharpe), 398
  - Sybilla, 398, 477, 479, 484
  - Thomas, 479
- Buckwater, Sarah (Webb), 321
- Zachariah, 321
- Budd, Ann, 430
- Elizabeth (Stockton), 430
  - William, 430
- Bulger, Aida Mae, 465
- Bulkeley, Anna Maria, 493
- Charles, 494
  - Lucy (Beman), 494

- Bull, Hannah, 159  
   J. A. Rawlins, 370  
   John S., 370  
   Lucille Rawlins (Wait), 370  
   Richard W., 370  
   Stephen, 370  
   William, 370  
 Bulla, Elizabeth (Hoover), 253  
   William, 253  
 Buller, Jane, 152  
 Bullitt, Ann (Fry), 16  
   William C., 16  
 Bullock, Elizabeth (Wright), 5  
   Joseph, 5  
   Susannah, 5  
 Bump, Alice, 310  
 Bunny, Elizabeth (Salton-  
   stall), 411  
   Henry, 411  
 Burbank, Abigail, 86  
   Phebe, 86  
 Burchard, Josiah, 89  
   Sarah (Betts), 89  
 Burchsted, Benjamin, 21  
   Harriet Sherman, 21  
 Burford, Elizabeth, 504  
 Burgess, Anne, 363  
   Beedy, 106  
   Benjamin, 363  
   Catherine (Stockett), 363  
   Charles, 363  
   Cynthia (Bryan), 106  
   Edward, 363  
   Elizabeth, 363  
   Elizabeth (Durbin), 363  
   Elizabeth (Robins), 363  
   Elizabeth (Sparrow), 363  
   George, 363  
   Jane (Macklefresh), 363  
   John, 363  
   Joseph, 363  
   Margaret, 363  
   Richard (Ewen), Mrs., 363  
   Samuel, 363  
   Sarah, 363  
   Sarah (Chew), 363  
   Susannah, 363  
   Ursula (Gordon), 363  
   William, 363  
 Burke, Brooks, 276  
 Burkett(?), Sarah, 254  
 Burks, Elizabeth, 115  
 Burnap, Abner, 98  
   Sarah (Bingham), 98  
 Burnell, Francis, 153  
   Martha, 153  
 Burnet, Caroline Thew, 465  
   John, 481  
   Rachel, 470, 481  
   Rebecca, 481  
 Burnham, Abigail, 489  
   Hannah (Deming), 180  
   Peter, 180  
 Burns, Frances, 70  
 Burr, Aaron, 246  
   Abigail, 53  
   Jane (Abbott), 4  
   Joseph, 4  
 Burrage, Elizabeth, 367  
   John, 367  
   Margaret (———), 367  
 Burrill, Mercy, 265  
 Burroughs, Catharine Helen  
   (Churchill), 149  
   Eliza T. (Dent), 202  
   George, 149  
   John, 149  
   John Amory, 202  
 Burt, Armistead, 129  
   Mary Catherine (Calhoun),  
     129  
 Burton, Amanda Louise, 503  
   Isom, 503  
   Lewis William, 48  
   Mary (Alexander), 503  
 Burwell, Alice (———), 314  
   Elizabeth, 290, 314  
   Ephraim, 314  
   John, 314  
   Joseph, 314  
   Mary, 314, 319  
   Nathan, 314  
   Samuel, 314, 319  
   Sarah, 314  
   Sarah (Fenn), 314  
   Zarachiah, 314  
 Busey, ———, 422  
 Bushnell, Alice Kendall, 331  
   Cornelius Scranton, 331  
   Mary, 188, 194  
   Mary Elizabeth (Kendall),  
     331  
   Samuel Clark, 331  
   Samuel Kendall, 331  
 Buswell, Alexander Thorn, 271  
   Alice Thorne, 272  
   Claiborne Watkins, 272  
   Virginia (Hundley), 271  
   Walter Hundley, 272  
 Butler, Abigail, 493  
   Elizabeth (Churchill), 147  
   Frances (Talbot), 289  
   James, 261, 289  
   Jane (Jackson), 230  
   Lydia, 358  
   M. C., 119  
   Miriam, 261  
   Nicholas, 354  
   Richard, 147  
 Buttall, Martha, 368  
 Butterworth, John F., 303  
   Louisa, 351  
   Maria (Jay), 303  
 Bye, Abigail (Kinsey), 111  
   Albert, 111  
   Alva May (Taylor), 112  
   Amos, 111  
   Andrew Moore, 112  
   Ann, 110  
   Anne, 111  
   Arthur Edwin, 109, 112  
   Benjamin Tilghman, 111  
   Caroline (Speakman), 112  
   Charles Paxson, 111  
   Colin Taggart, 112  
   Deborah, 110, 111  
   Deborah (Paxson), 111  
   Elizabeth, 110  
   Enoch, 110, 111  
   Enoch Mortimer, 111  
   Geertruide Margarethe Ja-  
     coba (Van Eeghen), 109  
   Hezekiah, 110, 111  
   Isabel (Pyle), 112  
   Jemina, 111  
   John, 109, 110  
   Jonas, 110  
   Jonathan, 111  
   Maria Catherine (Heldring),  
     109  
   Margaret, 109  
   Margaret Taylor, 112  
   Martha, 110  
   Martha (———), 110  
   Mary, 110  
   Mary (Ingham), 110  
   Mary Anne (Woolens), 111

## Bye—Continued

- Mary Elizabeth (Coleman),  
111  
Nathaniel, 110  
Ottho Gerhard Heldring-  
Bye, 109  
Phoebe Pusey (Passmore),  
111  
Pusey Passmore, 112  
Rachel, 110  
Ranulph de Bayeux, 109  
Raymond Taylor, 112  
Rosalie Parson, 112  
Ruth Anna, 112  
Samuel, 110  
Samuel Kinsey, 111  
Sarah, 110  
Sarah (Kinsey), 111  
Sarah (Pearson), 110  
Sarah (Pettit), 111  
Susan (Gatchell), 111  
Thomas, 109  
William Thompson, 111  
Byllange, Edward, 92  
Byram, Abigail, 489  
Martha (Shaw), 489  
Nicholas, 489  
Byrd, Frederick, 427  
Leslie Louise (Spencer), 427  
Mary, 226  
Byus, Joseph, 444  
Sarah (Noel), 444

## C

- Cabell, Abraham Joseph, 116  
Adah (Wymond), 117  
Agnes Bell, 117  
Agnes C. (Coles), 116  
Agnes Sarah Bell (Gamble),  
116  
Anna Elizabeth (Bell), 118  
Anna Maria (Wilcox), 116  
Anne, 114  
Anne Harris (Branch), 117  
Anthony, 114  
Arthur Grattan, 117  
Ballard Hartwell, 113  
Bridget, 114  
Catherine Anne, 116  
Christopher, 114  
Edward Carrington, 116, 117  
Elizabeth, 114, 115, 116  
Elizabeth (Burks), 115

## Cabell—Continued

- Elizabeth (Cabell), 116  
Elizabeth (Fowell), 114  
Elizabeth Caskie, 117  
Elizabeth Hannah, 116  
Elvira, 245  
Emma Catherine, 116  
George, 114, 115, 116, 245  
Hannah (Carrington), 115  
Henry Coalter, 116  
Henry Landon, 117  
Isa (Carrington), 117  
James Branch, 113, 118  
James Caskie, 117  
Jane (Alston), 116  
Joanna, 114  
John, 114, 115  
John Bell, 118  
John Grattan, 116  
John Lottier, 118  
Joseph, 115  
Joseph Carrington, 116  
Louisa Elizabeth, 116  
Margaret, 245  
Margaret (Jordan), 115, 116  
Margaret (Meredith), 115  
Margaret (Venable), 116  
Margaret Constance, 117  
Margaret Read (Venable),  
455  
Margaret Sophia (Caskie),  
117  
Mary, 115  
Mary (—), 114  
Mary (Carter), 116  
Mary (Hopkins), 115  
Mary (Prestwood), 114  
Mary Anne, 116  
Maude Crenshaw (Morgan),  
118  
Nannie (Enders), 117  
Nicholas, 114, 115, 116, 445  
Nicholas Carrington, 116  
Paulina, 245  
Paulina (Jordan), 115  
Priscilla (Bradley), 113  
Rachel (Hooper), 114  
Richard, 113, 114  
Robert Gamble, 116, 117,  
118  
Samuel, 113, 114  
Sarah, 115  
Susan, 114

## Cabell—Continued

- Susanna (Wyatt), 116  
Susannah (Peter), 113  
Thomasin (—), 113  
William, 114, 115, 116, 245  
William H., 116, 117  
William Wirt, 116  
William Wymond, 117  
Cadman, Richard, 354  
Sarah (Almy), 354  
Cadwalader, Mary Anna  
(Tilghman), 441  
Thomas, 441  
Cady, Abigail, 149  
Sarah (Boardman), 147  
Cain, Harriet Chisolm, 231  
John Calhoun, 231  
Caldwell, Alfred, 69  
Ann, 59  
Hannah (Ker) Van Wyck,  
316  
James, 59  
James E., 316  
John, 128  
Marion, 365  
Martha, 128  
Martha (Baird), 59  
Calhoun, Agnes, 125  
Agnes (Long), 123  
Alexander, 125  
Andrew, 119, 125, 128  
Andrew Pickens, 130, 131  
Ann, 124  
Anna Maria, 130  
Anne, 125  
Anne (Gist), 237  
Anzie (Adams), 130  
Benjamin, 126, 128  
Benjamin Alfred, 129  
Benjamin P., 130  
Caroline, 126, 128  
Catherine, 122, 123, 124,  
125, 126, 127, 129  
Catherine (Calhoun), 123  
Catherine (Montgomery),  
122, 123  
Catherine Jenne De Grof-  
fenreid, 129  
Creighton Lee, 131  
David Adams, 119  
Duff Green, 131  
Edward, 129  
Edward Boisseau, 127

*Calhoun—Continued*

Eliza, 124  
 Elizabeth, 124  
 Elizabeth Marshall (Bease-  
 ley), 131  
 Elizabeth Mary, 124  
 Ephraim, 125  
 Eugenia, 129  
 Esther, 125  
 Ezekiel, 122, 125, 126, 127  
 Florence, 127  
 Florence C., 128  
 Floride (Bonneau), 126, 130  
 Floride (Lee), 131  
 Floride Bonneau, 126, 127,  
 130  
 Floride Bonneau (Calhoun),  
 126, 130  
 Frances (Darricourt), 124  
 Frances (Hamilton), 125  
 Frances E. (Lee), 128  
 Frances Josette, 124  
 Francis Augustus, 129  
 George McDuffie, 128, 129  
 George Williams, 131  
 Harriet, 125  
 Henry Davis, 127  
 J. Christopher, 128  
 James, 119, 122, 123, 128,  
 130, 237  
 James Edward, 119, 127,  
 131  
 James F., 128  
 James Lawrence, 128, 129  
 James Martin, 128  
 James Montgomery, 125  
 Jane, 124, 129  
 Jane (Orr), 128  
 Jane Hamilton, 125  
 Jean, 127  
 Jean (Ewing), 126  
 John, 126  
 John Alfred, 128  
 John C., 123, 128, 130  
 John Caldwell, 119, 126, 128,  
 129, 130, 131  
 John Ewing, 124, 126, 130  
 John Joseph, 124  
 Joseph, 123, 124, 125  
 Joseph Selden, 124  
 Julia (Peterman), 130  
 Julia Johnson, 119  
 Kate Kirby (Putnam), 130

*Calhoun—Continued*

Kitty, 125  
 Kitty (Johnson), 125  
 Levi (Casey), 123  
 Linnie (Adams), 119  
 Louise, 124  
 Lucrecia, 120  
 Lucretia Ann, 129  
 Ludlow, 129  
 Margaret, 120, 124  
 Margaret (Cloud), 130  
 Margaret Green, 131  
 Margaret Maria, 131  
 Margaret Maria (Green),  
 130  
 Maria (Simkins), 127  
 Martha, 124, 129, 131  
 Martha (Caldwell), 128  
 Martha Cornelia, 130  
 Martha J., 128  
 Martha Maria, 126, 127  
 Martha Maria (Davis), 126  
 Mary, 124, 125, 127, 129  
 Mary (Falconer), 122  
 Mary (Speed), 124  
 Mary Catherine, 129  
 Mary Elizabeth, 125  
 Mary Lucretia, 132  
 Nancy (De Groffenreid), 129  
 Olga (Dininy), 119  
 Patrick, 120, 122, 125, 127,  
 128, 129, 130, 131  
 Patsey (Moseley), 123  
 Rachel, 125  
 Rebecca, 124, 125, 127  
 Rebecca (Tonnyhill), 125  
 Samuel, 124  
 Sarah, 125, 128, 129  
 Sarah C. (Norwood), 127  
 Sarah Caldwell (Martin),  
 128  
 Sarah Caroline, 128  
 Sarah Louise, 127  
 Sarah Porter (Williams), 131  
 Susan, 126  
 Susan (Pickens), 128  
 Susan Wilkinson, 128  
 Tescharner, 129  
 Thomas, 129  
 Thomas Smith, 124  
 Warren Davis, 127  
 William, 122, 123, 124, 125,  
 129

*Calhoun—Continued*

William Henry, 128  
 William Lowndes, 130  
 William P., 125  
 William Ransom, 126  
 William Sheridan, 127  
 Willie Norwood, 127  
 Callaway, Elizabeth, 10  
 James, 10  
 Katherine Elizabeth, 10, 11  
 Calvert, Amand Carr, 296  
 Anna Maria, 296, 297  
 Anne, 288, 289, 290, 291, 293  
 Anne (Arundel), 288  
 Anne (Askins), 294  
 Anne (Boarman), 289  
 Anne (Brent), 289, 297  
 Anne (Crupper), 290  
 Anne (Jennings) Norman,  
 294  
 Anne (Nottley), 290  
 Anne (Wolseley), 289  
 Anne (Wynne), 287  
 Anne Beck, 294  
 Anne Beck (Calvert), 294  
 Anne Strother, 295  
 Barbara (Doane), 290  
 Benjamin Franklin, 291  
 Caldwell Carr, 296  
 Catherine, 294  
 Catherine (Salvage), 296  
 Cecilius, 288, 289, 290, 291,  
 294, 295  
 Charles, 288, 289, 290  
 Delia, 292  
 Dorothy, 288  
 Edward, 296  
 Elizabeth, 288, 290, 291, 294,  
 295, 296  
 Elizabeth (Harrison), 290  
 Elizabeth (Lord), 290  
 Elizabeth (Stone), 289  
 Elizabeth Lovell, 297  
 Elizabeth Lovell (Carr), 296  
 Francis, 288  
 Gabriel, 291  
 George, 48, 287, 288, 290,  
 291, 293, 294, 296  
 George Washington, 291  
 Gettie, 292  
 Grace, 288  
 Grace (Crossland), 287  
 Hannah, 292, 295

Calvert—*Continued*

Helen, 288  
 Hellen (Bailey), 291  
 Henrietta, 291  
 Henry, 288  
 James Lockhart, 295  
 Jane, 293, 295  
 Jane (Lowe) Sewall, 288  
 Jane (Sewell), 289  
 Jeremiah, 295  
 Jeremiah Strother, 295  
 John, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 294, 409  
 John Strother, 291, 296  
 Joseph Carr, 296  
 Julia Stockton (Rush), 409  
 Katherine, 295  
 Katherine (Marsham), 289  
 Katherine Kennerley, 296  
 Landon Ralls, 297  
 Leonard, 197, 287, 288, 289, 297  
 Lucy, 296  
 Lydia, 293, 294  
 Lydia Beck, 296  
 Lydia Beck (Ralls), 291, 293  
 Margaret, 293  
 Margaret (Charleton), 288  
 Mariah, 295  
 Martha, 296  
 Mary, 287, 288, 293, 295, 296  
 Mary (Banks), 288  
 Mary (Darnall), 288  
 Mary (Howson), 290  
 Mary (Strother) Deatherage, 290  
 Mary Elizabeth (Ferguson), 291  
 Mary Frances (Jenkins), 296  
 Mary Landon Armistead (Rosser), 296  
 Mary Rosser, 297  
 Mary Wade (Strother), 295  
 Matilda, 295  
 Nancy Beck, 291  
 Nancy Beck (Calvert), 291  
 Olivia Jane, 296  
 Patsy, 296  
 Philip, 289  
 Priscilla, 295  
 Priscilla (Smither), 295  
 Ralls, 293, 295, 296  
 Richard, 290

Calvert—*Continued*

Robert Singleton, 296  
 Samuel Ralls, 291  
 Sarah, 290, 291, 293, 295  
 Sarah (Bailey), 291  
 Sarah Anne, 291  
 Sarah Anne (Calvert), 291  
 Sarah Katherine, 48  
 Thomas, 290  
 William, 289, 290  
 William Launcelot, 295  
 Willie Anne (Woods), 291  
 Ziba, 291  
 Camac, Catherine Eliza Murray (Rush), 408  
 William Masters, 408  
 Cameron, Agnus, 68  
 Alexander, 127  
 Mary Pappilon Barker (Baker), 68  
 Camp, Anna, 148  
 Campbell, ———, 60  
 Anna (McCarthy), 316  
 Duncan, 54  
 Elizabeth (Henry), 243  
 Hannah, 380  
 James, 316  
 John, 152  
 Josephine (Rabineau), 324  
 Josephine Parmly, 324  
 Katherine (Claiborne), 152  
 Mary Wentworth, 77  
 Mary Wentworth (Williams), 77  
 Olivia, 54  
 Robert, 244  
 Sarah (Isaac), 281  
 Sarah Butler (Henry), 244  
 Susan (Baird), 60  
 Thomas, 244  
 William, 53, 243, 281  
 William M., 77  
 William Shaw, 324  
 Canby, Brenton Arthur, 3  
 Edward, 3  
 Joseph, 3  
 Joseph Olden, 3  
 Joseph Paxson, 3  
 Margery (Paxson), 3  
 Maria Olden (Abbott), 3  
 Pease, 3  
 Capen, Elizabeth, 266  
 John, 266

## Capp, Alfred, 136

Allen, 136  
 Anna (Faber), 134  
 Anthony, 134  
 Barbara, 134  
 Caroline (Bowman), 134  
 Catherine, 134  
 Catherine (Brown), 134  
 Charles, 136  
 Charles Singer, 135  
 Christina (Beff), 134  
 Christopher, 134, 135  
 Dean, 134  
 Edward Payson, 136  
 Elizabeth (Zimmerman), 134  
 Emma, 134  
 Emma (Dean), 134  
 Estelle, 136  
 George, 134  
 George Frederick, 133  
 George Michael, 133  
 George S., 135  
 George Thomas, 135  
 Henry M., 134  
 Ida Estelle (Stitt), 136  
 Jacob, 134  
 John, 134, 135  
 John A., 135  
 John Andreas, 134  
 John Charles, 133, 135  
 John Frederick, 133  
 John George, 133  
 John Michael, 134  
 John Singer, 136  
 Joseph, 134  
 Lillian, 136  
 Lillian E. (Stillwell), 135  
 Louise Thayer, 137  
 Margaret (———), 134  
 Margaret (Brown), 136  
 Mary, 134  
 Mary (Michener), 136  
 Mary Ann, 135  
 Michael, 134  
 Miriam, 136  
 Ninian, 134  
 Peter, 134  
 Sabina, 134  
 Sallie (Seltzer), 134  
 Samuel, 135, 136  
 Samuel M., 136  
 Sarah (Bicknell), 135  
 Sarah (Chamberlain), 135

Capp—*Continued*

Sarah (Singer), 135  
 Sarah Elizabeth, 135  
 Sarah Emma, 136  
 Seth Bunker, 133, 137  
 Susan, 134  
 Susanna, 130  
 Thomas H., 135  
 Valentine, 134  
 William Edgar, 136  
 William Musser, 133, 136  
 Capron, Ruth E., 149  
 Carlisle, Esther, 206  
 Carman, Cecil, 238  
     Charles, 238  
     Damaris, 491  
     Prudence, 238  
 Carnac, Margaret, 216  
 Carpenter, Alexander, 248  
     Ann Eliza, 385  
     Francis G., 385  
     Mary Blake (Risbrough),  
         385  
     Polly, 310  
 Carr, ———, 127  
     Cabel, 167  
     Chloe, 150  
     Delia (Strother), 296  
     Elizabeth Lovell, 296  
     Grace Mabel, 259  
     Joseph, 296  
     Mary (Calhoun), 127  
 Carrington, Alexander, 455  
     Anne (Adams), 10  
     Anne (Mayo), 115  
     Benjamin, 116  
     Elizabeth G. (Venable), 455  
     Elizabeth Thornton, 455  
     Emily, 454  
     Emma Catherine (Cabell),  
         116  
     George, 115  
     Hannah, 115  
     Henry, 116  
     Isa, 117  
     Louisa Elizabeth, 116  
     Mary Anne (Cabell), 116  
     Mary S., 453  
     Mayo, 10  
     Paul, 453  
     Paul S., 116  
     William Fontaine, 455

Carroll, Charles, 440  
     Dominick, 441  
     Eliza (Isaac), 281  
     Hannah, 169  
     John, 169, 281  
     Juliana, 441  
     Margaret (Tilghman), 440  
     Mary (Sewall), 441  
     Rebecca, 169  
     Sarah C., 301  
     Sarah Crosby, 167, 170, 301  
     Wyman, 167, 170, 301  
 Carslake, Henrietta (Trippe),  
     444  
     John, 444  
 Carter, Barzillai, 160  
     Christopher, 115  
     Cinderilla, 160  
     Eunice (Brooks), 327  
     James W., 245  
     Laura Helen (Henry), 245  
     Mary, 116  
     Mary (Cabell), 115  
     Mary (Crary), 160  
     Naomi, 159  
     Samuel, 327  
     Thomas, 328  
 Cary, Archibald, 240  
     Judith, 240  
     Mary, 489  
 Case, Albert, 160  
     Henry, 163  
     Luther R., 301  
     Martha (Corwin), 163  
     Mary (Clark), 160  
     Sarah C. (Jacobs), 301  
 Casey, Levi, 123  
 Caskie, Elizabeth (Finchman),  
     117  
     James, 117  
     Margaret Sophia, 117  
 Cassaday, A. J., 362  
     Susan Pauline (Morrison),  
         362  
 Catef, Joseph, 75  
     Marian (Bartlett), 75  
 Cattell, Benjamin, 238  
     Mary (McCall), 238  
 Caulkins, Sarah, 188  
 Chadwick, Charles, 496  
     Sarah (Whitney), 496

Chaffin, John, 270  
     Martha Louisa (Hundley),  
         270  
 Chambard, ———, 67  
     Irene (Baker), 67  
 Chamberlain, Charles, 135  
     Elizabeth, 350  
     Sarah, 135  
 Chamberlayne, Elizabeth  
     Claiborne Mann, 155  
     Elizabeth Weldon Claiborne  
         (Mann), 155  
     Lewis Parke, 155  
     Mary Gibson, 155  
 Chamberlin, Benjamin, 317  
     Leah (Eaton), 317  
 Chamblin, Olivia Jane, 296  
     William, 296  
 Champlin, Charles Davenport,  
     68  
     Emily Alice (Baker), 68  
 Champney, Margaret, 228  
     Richard, 228  
 Chandler, Elizabeth, 67  
     Elizabeth (———), 383  
     Elizabeth (Douglas), 188,  
         194  
     Hannah, 392  
     John, 188, 194, 383  
     Joseph R., 387  
     Maria (Holton) Roach, 387  
     Mary, 383  
     Mary (Dane), 392  
     Sarah, 223  
     William, 392  
 Chany, Ann, 280  
 Chapin, Marion Orinda (Cum-  
     mings), 185  
     Marvin, 185  
 Chaplin, Joseph, 300  
     Martha, 142  
     Sarah (Jacob) Mason, 300  
 Chapline, Isaac, 287  
     John, 287  
     Mary, 287  
     Mary (?) (Calvert), 287  
     Mary (Hopper), 287  
     William, 287  
 Chapman, Abigail, 37  
     Ellen, 435  
     Gabriela, 437  
     William, 37  
 Chappel, Amanda, 165

Chappell, ———, 130

George, 215

Charleton, Margaret, 288

Chase, Elizabeth Le Baron,  
394

Jessie Milan (Anderson), 394

Robert S., 394

Salmon P., 249

Chastaigner, Alexandre Thesee,  
282

Magdalene Elizabeth, 282

Cheeseman, Josephine, 195

Chester, John, 499

Sarah, 499

Chew, Anna Maria (Tilgh-  
man), 441

Benjamin, 441

Bennet, 441

Elizabeth, 441

Elizabeth (Galloway), 441

John, 363

Samuel, 363, 441

Sarah, 363

Child, John, 462

Mary (Warren), 462

Childs, Alice Eliza (Gibbes),  
234

David A., 234

Mary Eugenia (Gibbes), 234

William G., 234

Chisolm, ——— (Lodge), 142

Alexander, 139, 140, 142

Alexander Hext, 142

Alexander Robert, 140

Alexina Pauline, 142

Alfred de Jouve, 141

Angus, 139

Ann, 140

Archibald, 139

Benjamin Ogden, 143

Caroline E. (Moodie), 141

Caspar A., 141

Catherine (Bryan), 143

Catherine (Macrae), 140

Catherine Bryan, 143

Christina, 140, 142

Colin, 139, 140

Edith (Lawrence), 142

Elizabeth (Rhoades), 143

Elizabeth Prioleau, 142

Emily Providence, 141

Evelyn Z., 141

Felicia O. (Hall), 141

# Chisolm—Continued

Francis Miles, 143

George, 140, 141, 142

George Edings, 142, 143

Harriet Emily (Schutt), 141

Harriet S., 143

Helen (Garnett), 144

Henry Lewis, 141

Jabez, 241

James Julius, 143, 144

Janet (Fraser), 140

Janet (Mackenzie) MacDon-  
ald, 139

Jessie Edings, 142

John, 139, 241

John A., 241

John Bachman, 141

John Ban, 140

John Julian, 141, 143

John Rogers, 142

Julia, 143

Katherine A. (Reed), 141

Katherine Imogen, 143

Katherine Prioleau, 141

Lillian Bevan (Baugher),  
143

Lynch Helen (Bachman),  
141

M. Elizabeth (Steele), 143

Margaret Elizabeth (Ed-  
ings), 140

Margaret Swinton (Bryan),  
143

Margaret Willing, 142

Marianne (Porcher), 140

Martha (Chaplin), 142

Mary Bellinger (Gregg), 141

Mary (Grant), 139

Mary (Gregg), 141

Mary Ann (Rogers), 142

Mary Edings, 143

Mary Fredericks, 142

Mary Maria, 142

Nannie (Miles), 141

Octavia (De Saussure), 141

Octavius, 142

Paul Hamilton, 144

Providence Hext, 142

Providence Hext (Prioleau),  
140

Robert George, 141

Robert Trail, 140, 141, 143

Samuel Prioleau, 142

# Chisolm—Continued

Sarah, 231

Sarah G. (Marwell), 140

Sarah Maynard (Edings),  
142

Sarah Parteous (Cuthbert)

Dana, 142

Susan Matilda Harriet, 140

Thomas, 140

Thomas Hanscome, 142

Virginia (Tweed), 144

William, 140

William Augustus Muhlen-  
berg, 142

William Bachman, 141

William Edings, 142, 144

William Garnett, 138, 144

William Gregg, 141

William S., 142

Chisolme, Alexander, 140

Ann, 140

Christina, 140

Judith, 140

Judith (Radcliffe), 140

Chittenden, William, 214

Chitty, Dorcas (Green), 492

Choate, Sally, 218

Christian, Anne (Henry), 243

George William, 243

Church, ———, 33

Elizabeth, 264

Elizabeth Draper (Avery),  
33

Mary (Churchill), 146

Samuel, 146

Churchill, ——— (Randall),  
149

Abiah (Wildman), 147

Abigail (Barnes), 147

Abigail (Webster), 148

Achsa Eadie, 149

Alice P. (Martinie), 149

Alvin, 148

Amy (Styles), 148

Anice, 148

Ann, 147

Anna (Camp), 148

Arthur Chester, 146

Bathsheba, 482

Benjamin, 147

Benjamin Franklin, 150

Caleb Washington, 149

Caroline (Eadie), 150

*Churchill—Continued*

Carrie, 150  
 Carrie (Churchill), 150  
 Catharine (Merry), 149  
 Catharine Helen, 149  
 Catherine (Watson), 149  
 Charles, 147  
 Chauncey, 149  
 Chloe (Carr), 150  
 Chloe Irene, 149  
 Cora Mae (Boyce), 146  
 David, 147  
 Delphine (Roe), 149  
 Dinah, 147  
 Doris May, 150  
 Dorothy (——), 147  
 Eadie, 150  
 Edith, 150  
 Electa, 148  
 Eliza (Pratt), 149  
 Elizabeth, 20, 146, 147  
 Elizabeth (Belden), 147  
 Elizabeth (Culver), 148  
 Elizabeth (Dyer), 148  
 Elizabeth (Foote), 146  
 Eunice (Culver), 148  
 Ezekiel, 148  
 Florence Hermia, 146  
 Giles, 147  
 Gladys Erminie, 150  
 Hannah, 146, 147  
 Helen (Dowd), 149  
 Herman, 146, 150  
 Hulda (Beecher), 147  
 Irena, 149  
 Irving Lester, 146  
 James, 150  
 Jason Merry, 150  
 Jennie E. (French), 150  
 Jerusha (Gaylord), 147  
 Jesse, 147  
 Joab, 148  
 John, 148  
 John Wesley, 149  
 Jonathan, 147, 179  
 Joseph, 147, 148  
 Josiah, 146  
 Jotham, 149  
 La Fayette Marion, 149  
 Leo, 150  
 Lois, 148  
 Lydia, 148  
 Lydia (Belden), 147

*Churchill—Continued*

Lydia (Dickerman), 147  
 Martha, 148  
 Martha (Baldwin), 148  
 Martha (Boardman), 147  
 Martha Asenath, 149  
 Mary, 146, 147  
 Mary (——), 147  
 Mary (House), 148  
 Mary (Hurlburt), 147  
 Mary Sarah (Crosley), 150  
 Minnie (Brown), 149  
 Muriel Jean, 150  
 Nathaniel, 147  
 Olive, 149  
 Olive Clarinda, 149  
 Oliver Clinton, 149  
 Ruth (Tryon), 147  
 Sally (Seeley), 148  
 Samuel, 147, 148  
 Sarah, 147, 149  
 Sarah (Boardman) Cady  
 147  
 Sarah (Buck) Deming, 179  
 Sarah (Deming), 147  
 Sarah Erminie (Wood-  
 worth), 150  
 Silas, 148  
 Sylvanus Amos, 149, 150  
 Sylvanus Woodworth, 150  
 Sylvester, 148, 149  
 Sylvina, 148  
 Thankful, 148  
 Thankful (Hewit) Seager,  
 147  
 Theodosia (House), 148  
 William, 147, 148  
 Claiborne, —— (Hayward),  
 154  
 —— (Scott), 153  
 Alan dictus, 151  
 Ann (Fox), 153  
 Anna Augusta, 154  
 Anne, 153  
 Anne Augusta, 155  
 Annie Leslie (Watson), 154  
 Augustine, 153  
 Bernard, 153  
 Buller, 153  
 Donald Fraser, 156  
 Elizabeth, 152, 154  
 Elizabeth (——), 152  
 Elizabeth Weldon, 155

*Claiborne—Continued*

Herbert, 153  
 Jane, 152  
 Jane (Buller), 152  
 Jane (Cole), 153  
 Jeanne (Roblot), 151  
 John Gregory, 154  
 John Herbert, 151, 154, 155  
 Katherine, 152  
 Leonard, 152, 153  
 Lucy Herbert, 154  
 Maria, 154  
 Marie Louise, 151  
 Marie Louise (Claiborne),  
 151  
 Martha (——), 152  
 Martha (Burnell), 153  
 Martha (Jones), 153  
 Martha (Ravenscroft) Poy-  
 thress, 153  
 Martha Jane, 154  
 Mary, 152, 153  
 Mary (Browne), 153  
 Mary (Gregory), 154  
 Mary (Herbert), 153  
 Mary (Ruffin), 153  
 Mary (Whitehead), 153  
 Mary E. (Weldon), 154  
 Mary Louisa, 154  
 Nathaniel, 153  
 Patsy (Ruffin), 154  
 Richard, 154  
 Robert Watson, 156  
 Sarah, 154  
 Sarah (Dandridge), 152  
 Sarah Joseph (Alston), 154  
 Sarah Joseph Alston, 155  
 Susanna, 153  
 Thomas, 152, 153  
 Ursula, 152  
 Weldon, 154  
 William, 152, 153  
 William Charles Cole, 151  
 Clapp, Nicholas, 214  
 Clark, Abigail, 158  
 Abigail (Lothrop), 482  
 Ada, 160  
 Alice, 157  
 Alice (Cummings), 157  
 Andrew, 159  
 Ann, 453  
 Annah, 159  
 Annah (Clark), 159

## Clark—Continued

Asa, 159  
 Beaumont, 159  
 Benjamin, 160  
 Bethsheba (Pratt), 159  
 Betsy, 159  
 Christopher, 159, 358  
 Cinderilla (Carter), 160  
 Daniel, 159  
 Deborah (Pope), 482  
 Delia M. (Taylor), 160  
 Diadama (Coleman), 160  
 Diana, 160  
 Dorothy, 54  
 Elizabeth, 158, 159, 160  
 Elizabeth (Crow), 482  
 Elizabeth (Williams), 159  
 Eunice Amelia (Wheeler), 160  
 Ezra, 159, 160  
 Fanny, 160  
 George, 159  
 Hannah (Bull), 159  
 Harriet Steele, 59  
 Henry, 160  
 Hester, 159, 164  
 Irene, 159  
 Isaac, 453  
 Israel, 482  
 James, 158, 482  
 James Freeman, 14  
 Jane (Turner), 159  
 Jesse, 159  
 John, 157, 158, 159, 160  
 John Cummings, 157  
 Joseph, 59, 158  
 Josiah, 482  
 Leda Amanda (Ballard), 157  
 Lydia, 219  
 Lydia (Grenell), 158  
 Lydia (Mallory), 159  
 Mary, 159, 160, 328  
 Mary (Coley), 157  
 Mary (Kirtland), 158  
 Mary (Minor), 158  
 Mary (Pratt), 159  
 Mary (Vrenne), 159  
 Mary (Ward) Fletcher, 157  
 Mary A., 310  
 Mary Elizabeth (Bacon), 55  
 Mary H., 233  
 Mercy, 358  
 Miriam (Bingham), 98

## Clark—Continued

Naomi (Carter), 159  
 Nathaniel, 158, 159  
 Norman, 160  
 Orlando Elmer, 157, 158, 160  
 Paul, 159  
 Penniah (Nott), 159  
 Peter, 159  
 Phoebe, 159  
 Phoebe (Nott), 158  
 Polly (De Wolf), 160  
 Rebecca, 158  
 Rebecca (Beaumont), 158  
 Rebecca (Parker), 158  
 Rufus, 160  
 Saidee Matthews (Coyne), 39  
 Samuel, 158  
 Samuel E., 55  
 Samuel Wellman, 39  
 Sarah, 158, 159, 160  
 Sarah (Jones), 158, 159  
 Sarah (Wheeler), 159  
 Susan Nancy, 55  
 Susanna, 253  
 Susannah (Ring), 482  
 Temperance, 158  
 Thankful, 482  
 Thankful (Pratt), 159  
 Thankful (Tupper), 482  
 Tilden Ballard, 157  
 William, 98, 159  
 Clarke, Elizabeth, 280, 398, 479  
 George Rogers, 244  
 Hugh, 398  
 Huth, 479  
 Mary (Whittingham), 412  
 Thomas, 482  
 William, 412  
 Clarkson, Ann Mary (Van Horne), 339  
 David Augustus, 338  
 Elizabeth (Van Horne), 338  
 Levinus, 339  
 Margaret (Livingston), 338  
 Mary Rutherford, 304  
 Matthew, 304  
 Susan Maria, 339  
 Susan Matilda, 304  
 Thomas Sheatfield, 338  
 Clay, Henry, 240  
 Cleburne, Alan dictus, 151

Cleland, Annie (Young), 273  
 Robert Ray, 273  
 William G., 273  
 Clement, Joseph, 25  
 Judah, 495  
 Sarah (Atkinson), 25  
 Clements, Catherine, 425  
 Clemson, Anna Calhoun, 131  
 Anna Maria (Calhoun), 130  
 Floride, 131  
 Thomas G., 130  
 Cliborne, Agnes (Lowther), 152  
 Elizabeth (Curwen), 151  
 Grace (Bellingham), 151  
 John, 151  
 Robert, 152  
 Rowland, 151  
 Thomas, 152  
 William, 152  
 Cliburne, Edmund, 151  
 Richard, 151  
 Clifford, James, 279  
 Clingan, A. Louise, 103  
 Charles M., 103  
 Maria Teresa (Brooke), 103  
 Cloud, Margaret, 130  
 Mary, 294  
 Clough, A. J., 45  
 Clover, John, 44  
 Clymer, Elizabeth Barde (Brooke), 102  
 Heister, 102  
 Coale, ———, 366  
 Ann (Warfield) Marriott, 366  
 Elizabeth (Atkinson), 27  
 G. O. G., 27  
 Marian, 27  
 Coats, John, 374  
 Sarah, 374  
 Cobb, Clement Biddle Penrose, 377  
 Dorothy Penrose, 377  
 Elizabeth Colegate (Penrose), 377  
 Elizabeth M., 107  
 Emily Linnard, 377  
 Henry Everton, 377  
 Julianna (Baker), 68  
 Oliver Ellsworth, 377  
 Zenas, 68

- Cochran, Catherine (Rush),  
207  
Jane, 16  
John, 207, 217  
Sarah (Fulton), 217  
Cochrane, Caroline (Toney),  
286  
John, 286  
Cock, Amy, 387  
Cocke, Anne (Claiborne), 153  
Bowler, 9  
Elizabeth (Fauntleroy), 9  
John, 154  
Lucy Herbert (Claiborne),  
154  
Richard, 8, 153  
Tabitha, 8  
Tabitha (Fry), 9  
Cockey, John, 238  
Susan, 238  
Cockfield, Agnes, 50  
Cocks, —, 491  
Sarah (Whitman), 491  
Coddington, Abigail, 345  
George, 345  
Sarah Pierce, 345  
Coddington, Mary, 350  
Coe, Elmore Frank, 209  
Mary Louise, 209  
Cofer, Fannie Poindexter  
(Spears), 272  
James Madison, 272  
Coffin, Daniel, 84  
Dorcas (Bartlet), 85  
Edmund, 55, 84  
Mary (Atkinson), 25  
Mary Emery, 55  
Moses, 25  
Nathan, 85  
Nathaniel, 84  
Rebecca, 349  
Sara (Atkinson), 24  
Shuah (Bartlet), 84  
Stephen, 24  
Tristram, 55  
Cogswell, Edward, 215  
Coit, David, 33  
John, 486  
Martha, 486  
Sarah, 33  
Sarah (Chandler), 223  
Colby, Ichabod, 76  
Jane, 76  
Colcord, Hannah, 76  
Mehitable (Ladd), 76  
Samuel B., 76  
Coldham, Martha, 495  
Cole, Annie Elizabeth, 460  
Catherine (Bryan), 106  
Elizabeth, 41  
Hannah, 190  
James, 354  
James Longstreet, 460  
Jane, 153  
Marinda, 225  
Mary, 354  
Robert, 25  
Samuel, 106  
Susanna, 492  
Susanna (Atkinson), 25  
William, 153  
Coleman, Diadama, 160  
John, 111  
Mary Elizabeth, 111  
Coles, Agnes C., 116  
Coley, Mary, 157  
Collet, Elizabeth (Rush), 205,  
406  
Richard, 205, 406  
Collier, Jane, 35  
Sarah, 35  
William, 35  
Collins, Ann (Abbott), 5  
Daniel, 500  
Laura, 500  
Paulina, 225  
Sarah (Whitman) Hooker,  
493  
Seth, 493  
Thomas, 5  
Colman, Elizabeth Williams  
(Hobard or Hubbard), 266  
James, 266  
Colston, Elizabeth, 419  
James, 419  
Colton, Electa, 181  
Eunice, 500  
Joanna (Wolcott), 499  
John, 499, 500  
Ruth, 493  
Theophilus, 250  
Combs, Elizabeth (Abbott), 6  
Ezekiel, 6  
Comey, Elizabeth, 327  
Comfort, Elizabeth, 372  
Elizabeth (Moul), 372  
Comfort—Continued  
Jopia, 372  
Rebecca, 6  
Susannah, 372  
William, 372  
Comins, Barnabas, 54  
Elizabeth, 54  
Mary, 55  
Mary (Bacon), 54  
Mary (Patker), 54  
Reuben, 54  
Comstock, Elisha, 175  
Harriet (Davenport), 175  
Samuel, 89  
Sarah, 89  
Conant, Anna (Alexander), 20  
Ezra, 20  
Mary, 489  
Cone, Daniel, 161  
Elizabeth (Warner), 161  
Hannah (Ackley), 162  
Hannah (Bingham), 98  
Harriet Elizabeth (Uhlhorn),  
161  
James, 161  
James Brewster, 161, 162  
John, 98  
Joseph Warren, 162  
Leslie (Dillingham), 22  
Mehitable (Spencer), 161  
Mehitable (Swan), 162  
Nathaniel, 161  
Rebecca Daggett (Brewster),  
162  
Sarah Hungerford), 161  
Sylvanus, 161  
William H., 22  
William Russell, 162  
Conger, —, 362  
Eunice, 67  
Conklin, Katharene, 34, 38  
Conkling, Jeremiah, 223  
Mary (Gardiner), 223  
Conrad, Catherine (Capp), 134  
Elizabeth (Abbott), 5, 6  
George, 504  
John, 134  
Mary Margaret, 504  
Solomon White, 5, 6  
Susan, 6  
Conroy, Rosemary, 22  
Constable, Agnes, 473

- Constaysel, Benjamin, 371  
   Christoffel, 371  
   Deborah, 371  
   Johannes, 371  
   Margriet (Moul), 371  
   Marretje, 371  
   Phillipus, 371  
 Converse, Edward, 185  
   Hannah, 185  
   Israel, 185  
   James, 53  
   Joshua, 322  
   Sarah (Webb), 310  
   Susanna, 170  
 Conway, Mimos, 423  
   Sarah (Skinner), 423  
 Cook, Aaron, 499  
   Blanche Martin (Wolfe), 503  
   Deborah, 355  
   Hannah S., 393  
   Harriet Myers, 380  
   James R., 503  
   Jessamine Bertha, 503  
   Joanna, 499  
   John, 355  
   Lucien Russell, 503  
   Mary, 230  
   Mary (Borden), 355  
   Mary Ann, 385  
   Milton J., 503  
   Sallie (Baugh), 503  
   William Halsey, 380  
 Cooke, Amos, 501  
   Elizabeth (Tilghman), 441  
   Mary, 413  
   Sally Worthington (Goodrich), 501  
   William, 441  
 Cool, Aeltie Lambertse, 458  
 Cooley, Daniel, 499  
   Elizabeth (Wolcott), 499  
   Obadiah, 53  
 Coolidge, Grace, 313  
 Cooper, Elizabeth (Whitman), 490  
   Hannah, 300  
   John M., 295  
   Lucy, 300  
   Lydia Beck (Kaylor), 295  
   Rebecca Huddell (Price), 387  
   Samuel, 387  
 Cooper—*Continued*  
   Timothy, 490  
   William, 100  
 Copeland, Desire, 265  
   Hannah, 490  
   John, 265  
   Lawrence, 265  
   Samuel, 265  
 Corbet, Mary, 217  
 Corbin, Henry, 9  
   Mary Elizabeth, 295  
   Winifred, 9  
 Corcoran, Ella N. (Miles), 255  
   T., 255  
 Corey, Sarah, 467  
 Corlete, Hephzibah, 358  
 Cornell, Charles Russell, 33  
   Elizabeth, 354  
   Hannah Stanton (Avery), 33  
   Rebecca, 354  
   Sara Willemsse, 458  
   Thomas, 354  
 Cornwall, Mary, 396  
   Thomas, 396  
 Cortelyou, Minna, 460  
 Corwin, Abigail, 164  
   Amanda (Chappel), 165  
   Annie M. (Garretson), 165  
   Benjamin, 164, 165  
   Betty (Brush), 164  
   Charles Edward, 163, 166  
   David, 164  
   Deborah (Brown), 164  
   Deborah (Wells), 164  
   Edward Calwell, 165  
   Edward Tanjore, 166  
   Eliza, 165  
   Eliza Ann (Kelly), 165  
   Elizabeth, 164, 165  
   Elizabeth (Goldsmith), 164  
   Elizabeth (Wickham), 165  
   Ellen Gibb (Kingsley), 163  
   Euphemia Kipp, 166  
   Francis Huntington, 166  
   Gabriel, 165  
   George, 164  
   George Brainard, 166  
   George S., 166  
   Hannah, 163  
   Hannah (Reeves), 164  
   Hannah C., 460  
   Henry Wisner, 165  
   Hester, 164  
 Corwin—*Continued*  
   Hester (Clark), 164  
   James, 164, 165  
   James H., 165  
   James Horton, 165  
   John, 163, 164, 165  
   Laura, 165  
   Leah (Johnson), 164  
   Leah Margaret, 166  
   Leah Margaret (Corwin), 166  
   Lewis B., 165  
   Margaret (Morton?), 163  
   Maria, 165  
   Martha, 163  
   Martha (Stuart), 165  
   Martin Luther, 164  
   Matthias, 163, 164  
   Mary, 163  
   Mary (———), 163, 164  
   Mary (Garland), 165  
   Mary (Glover), 163  
   Mary (Simvall), 165  
   Mary Ann (Shuart), 165  
   Mary Esther (Kipp), 166  
   Mehetabel, 164  
   Mehetabel (Horton), 164  
   Moses, 165  
   Olivia (Gladen), 165  
   Rebecca, 163  
   Rebecca Jane (Newman), 164  
   Samuel, 164  
   Sarah, 163, 164  
   Sarah (———), 164  
   Sarah (Hubbard), 164  
   Sarah L. (Sinnerd), 165  
   Theophilus, 163  
   William, 164  
   William Owen, 165  
 Coskery, Carrie, 450  
   Eliza (Hardy), 450  
   Felix (Stanistan), 450  
 Coslet, Sarah, 216  
 Cotton, Elizabeth (Saltonstall), Denison, 412  
   John, 168  
   Prudence (Wade), Crosby, 168  
   Roland, 412  
   Seaborn, 168  
   Verlinda Spriggs, 289  
 Cotrell, Emeline, 150

- Cottman, Joseph, 200  
 Sarah Jane (Hobbs), 200  
 Councill, Catherine Carroll, 200  
 George Montgomery, 200  
 Henrietta (Price), 200  
 Coventry, Mary, 229  
 Thomas, 229  
 Covey, E. Nellie, 450  
 Martha (Neale), 451  
 Mitchel, 451  
 Cox, —, 444  
 Arthur John, 226  
 Frederick Gardiner, 226  
 Louisa Catherine, 226  
 Sarah (Noel), 444  
 Sarah Eliza (Hershier), 226  
 Sarah Elizabeth, 226  
 Thomas Gardiner, 226  
 Thomas Jefferson, 226  
 Coxe, Anne (Calvert), 291  
 David J., 291  
 Coyne, Anne Augusta, 39  
 Bertha Park, 39  
 Charles Russell, 39  
 Fanny C. (Waters), 39  
 Hannah Anne (Park) Avery, 38  
 Jane (Goodale), 39  
 Jane Augusta, 39  
 John Nicholas, 38, 39  
 Maie Park, 39  
 Pauline Mary (Hemingway), 39  
 Saidee Matthews, 39  
 Sallie Johnson (Matthews), 39  
 William Henry Harrison, 39  
 Craig, Jane Josephine (Sarmiento), 95  
 Jane Margaret, 95  
 John, 95  
 John C., 95  
 Margaret, 95, 315  
 Craighead, —, 128  
 Alexander, 128  
 Crandall, Carey, 398  
 Charles, 176  
 Clarence, 176  
 David, 395, 398  
 Elizabeth White, 395, 399  
 Mary Vere (Davenport), 176  
 Crandall—*Continued*  
 Roland, 176  
 Serena (White), 395, 398  
 Crane, Harriet Greenleaf, 78  
 Lemuel, 359  
 Martha (Minot), 359  
 Crary, Mary, 160  
 Craver, George, 295  
 Jane (Calvert), 295  
 Crow, Frances Ransom (Whipple), 469  
 Frank G., 469  
 Crawford, Catherine (Nelson), 317  
 Joseph, 317  
 Leah, 317, 320  
 Lucretia, 316  
 Crew, Elizabeth, 111  
 Crighton, Harriet Anne, 449  
 Crispen, Mary (Stockton) Shinn, 430  
 Silas, 430  
 William, 430  
 Crissey, John, 174  
 Martha (Davenport), 174  
 Crocker, Adeline H., 300  
 Alvah, 331  
 Charles T., 331  
 Elizabeth Priolean (Chisholm), 142  
 Helen E. (Tufts), 331  
 Samuel E., 142  
 Croft, Abigail, 486  
 Crofts, Elizabeth, 50  
 Cromwell, Edith, 235  
 John, 236  
 Oliver, 122, 235  
 Richard, 235, 236  
 Violetta (Gist), 240  
 William, 236, 240  
 Crosby, Alison, 168  
 Anne (Brigham), 168  
 Anne (Wright), 168  
 Annie Dorinda Brown, 170  
 Anthony, 168  
 Attaresta (Dike), 170  
 Betty, 170  
 Celia (Bates), 170  
 Elijah, 170  
 Elizabeth, 169  
 Elizabeth (Bennett), 169  
 George S., 301  
 George Stephen, 167, 171  
 Crosby—*Continued*  
 Hannah, 170  
 Hannah (Bates), 170  
 Hannah (Carroll), 169  
 Henry, 21  
 Hephzibah (Pearson), 169  
 Jane, 169  
 Jane (Sotherton), 168  
 John, 171  
 Jonathan, 168, 169  
 Mabel (Dillingham), 21  
 Mary B., 301  
 Mary Bailey (Jacobs), 167  
 Mary Larned, 167  
 Nathaniel, 169  
 Pearson, 170  
 Polly (Green), 170  
 Prudence (—), 168  
 Prudence (Wade), 168  
 Richard, 169  
 Sarah, 167, 170, 301  
 Sarah Carroll, 167  
 Simon, 168  
 Stephen, 167, 169, 170  
 Susan Mason (Larned), 170  
 Susanna (Johnson), 170  
 Sybil, 170  
 Talcott, 170  
 Thomas, 168  
 William, 168  
 Crosley, Emeline (Cotrell), 150  
 Fred, 150  
 Mary Sarah, 150  
 Cross, —, 444  
 Miriam (Atkinson), 26  
 Rachel (Wallace), 444  
 Ralph, 26  
 Robert, 214  
 Sarah Patterson, 444  
 Crossland, Grace, 287  
 Joanna, 287  
 Thomas, 287  
 Crotty, Gertrude, 172  
 Millia (Armstrong), 172  
 William, 172  
 Crow, Deborah, 32  
 Elizabeth, 482  
 John, 485  
 Sarah, 485  
 Crupper, Anne, 290  
 Crutchley, Margaret (Baldwin), 365

*Crutchley—Continued*

- Ruth, 365  
 Thomas, 365  
 Cudd, Anne (White), 474  
   Robertus, 474  
 Culcheth, Anne, 229  
 Culpepper, Bessie, 422  
   Charles, 422  
   David Webster, 422  
   Fannie, 422  
   Hattie, 422  
   Mary Frances (Skinner), 422  
 Culver, Elizabeth, 148  
   Eunice, 148  
 Cumming, Catharine, 431  
   John Noble, 431  
   Mary Noble, 431  
   Robert, 431  
 Cummings, ——— (Moore),  
   185  
   Abigail (Parkhurst), 184  
   Abraham, 184  
   Alice, 157  
   Ann, 183, 184  
   Asa, 185  
   Benjamin, 184  
   Bera, 185  
   Betty, 184  
   Charlotte Converse, 185, 186  
   Deborah, 185  
   Deborah (Kendall), 185  
   Ebenezer, 184  
   Edwin, 185  
   Eleazer, 184  
   Elizabeth, 183, 184  
   Elizabeth (Kinsley), 184  
   Elizabeth (Shedd), 184  
   Fanny, 185  
   Hannah, 184, 185  
   Hannah (Converse), 185  
   Hannah (Kendall), 185  
   Hannah (Marsh), 185  
   Isaac, 183, 184  
   James, 157, 184, 185  
   Jane, 185  
   Jane (———), 184  
   Jerahmeel, 184, 185  
   John, 183, 184, 185  
   Joseph, 185  
   Josephine (Harris), 185  
   Laura, 185  
   Leonard, 184, 185  
   Lot (Dixon), 186

*Cummings—Continued*

- Louisa (Gill), 185  
 Lucinda, 185  
 Lydia, 184  
 Lydia (Spencer), 185  
 Marion Orinda, 185  
 Mary, 184  
 Nathaniel, 184  
 Polly, 185  
 Priscilla (Warner), 183  
 Rachel, 185  
 Samuel, 184  
 Sarah, 184  
 Sarah (Howlett), 183  
 Sarah (Wright), 184  
 Silas, 185  
 Solon, 185  
 Susan (White), 185  
 Theron, 185  
 William, 184  
 Cuninghame, Elizabeth (Ross),  
   324  
   John Welsh, 324  
   Margaretta Ross, 324  
 Currier, ———, 75  
 Curtin, Andrew G., 95  
 Curtis, Abigail, 265  
   Elizabeth (Hoover), 254  
   George Edward, 389  
   Henry, 265  
   John, 265, 414  
   Mary, 179  
   Mary Edith (Roach), 389  
   Mary Elizabeth (Salton-  
     stall) Shaw, 414  
   Samuel, 19  
   Sarah (Alexander), 19  
   Theophilus, 265  
 Curtiss, Mary, 417  
 Curwen, Elizabeth, 151  
   Thomas, 151  
 Cushing, Daniel, 298  
   Elizabeth (Jacob) Thaxter,  
     298  
   Matthew, 298  
   Sarah (Jacob), 298  
 Cuthbert, Alexander, 432  
   Anne Emily (Rush), 408  
   Ross, 408  
   Sarah Porteous, 142  
   Susan (Stockton), 432  
 Cutler, Abigail, 497  
   David, 497

*Cutter, Sarah, 35*

- Cutting, Abigail, 398  
   Mary, 20  
   Silas, 398  
 Cutts, Hannah (Bartlett), 85  
   Richard, 85  
   Robert, 85

## D

- Dabney, Mary, 243  
   Susannah, 290, 295  
 Daggett, Hannah, 98  
 Dailey, John, 490  
   Mary (Whitman), 490  
 Dana, Sarah Porteous (Cuth-  
   bert), 142  
 Dandridge, Dorothea (Spots-  
   wood), 244  
   Dorothea Spotswood, 244  
   Nathaniel West, 244  
   Sarah, 152  
   Unity (West), 244  
 Dane, John, 392  
   Mary, 392  
 Danforth, Anna, 312, 314, 315  
   Elizabeth (———), 314  
   Elizabeth (Poulter), 315  
   Jonathan, 315  
   Mary (Withington), 314  
   Nicholas, 314  
   Samuel, 315  
   Thomas, 314  
 Dangerfield, Nancy, 274  
 Daniels, Alice (Gibbes), 229  
   Ann (Venable), 453  
   James, 453  
   John, 229  
   Mary Grace (Venable), 454  
   Richard V., 454  
 Daniels, Clarissa, 221  
   Elizabeth Hannah (Cabell),  
     116  
   John, 214  
   William, 116  
 Dark, William, 205  
 Darke, Jane (Rush), 206, 406  
   John, 206, 406  
 Darnall, Mary, 288  
 Darone, Ruth E., 256  
 Darricourt, Frances, 124  
 Darrow, Elizabeth H., 446  
 Dart, Daniel, 188  
   Elizabeth (Douglas), 188

Davenport, Abigail, 173  
 Abigail (Benedict), 175  
 Abigail (Pierson), 173  
 Abraham, 173  
 Amzi Benedict, 175  
 Charles Benedict, 172, 176  
 Deborah (Ambler), 174  
 Deodate, 173, 174  
 Dorothy, 176  
 Eleazer, 174  
 Elizabeth, 173, 174, 175  
 Elizabeth (Huntington), 174  
 Elizabeth (Jones), 174  
 Elizabeth (Morris) Maltby,  
 173  
 Elizabeth (Wolley), 172  
 Farwell, 176  
 Flora Dwight (Luefkin), 175  
 Frances Gardiner, 176  
 G. C., 172  
 Gertrude (Crotty), 172  
 Gould, 174  
 Hannah (Ambler), 174  
 Hannah (Wilson), 175  
 Harriet, 175  
 Henry Benedict, 175  
 Henry Joralemon, 175  
 Hezekiah, 174, 175  
 Isaac Gould, 175  
 James, 175  
 James Pierpont, 175  
 Jane Joralemon, 172  
 Jane Joralemon (Dimon),  
 175  
 John, 172, 174  
 John Gaylord, 175  
 John William, 175  
 Joseph, 173, 174  
 Josiah, 174  
 Julia Ann, 175  
 Julius, 175  
 Lemoine (Farwell), 175  
 Lewis Benedict, 175  
 Lydia (Raymond), 174  
 Lydia (Woodward), 173  
 Margery, 176  
 Martha, 173, 174  
 Martha (Warren), 175  
 Mary, 173  
 Mary (Webb), 174  
 Mary Ann (Bates), 175  
 Mary Jane, 175  
 Mary Vere, 176

Davenport—*Continued*  
 Maurice, 175  
 Millia Crotty, 172  
 Nathan, 174  
 Persis, 300  
 Pierrepont, 176  
 Prudence (Bell), 174  
 Ralph, 174  
 Rhoda, 174  
 Richard, 358  
 Ruth (Ketchams), 174  
 Sarah, 173, 174, 175  
 Sarah (Bishop), 174  
 Silas, 174  
 Stephen, 174  
 Thaddeus, 174  
 Theodora, 173, 175  
 Theodora (Davenport), 175  
 Theodore, 175  
 Trucrosse, 358  
 William, 175  
 William Edwards, 176  
 Davidge, Dinah, 365  
 Rachel (Warfield), 365  
 Robert, 365  
 Davidson, John, 202  
 Davis, ———, 115, 310, 454, 364  
 Abigail (Brown), 483  
 Anna (Shippen), 339  
 B. O., 17  
 Charles B., 422  
 Clarinda, 149  
 Cornelia Ward (Whipple),  
 469  
 David, 101, 483  
 Dolor, 482  
 Dorothy (———), 483  
 Eleanor (Brooke), 101  
 Elizabeth (Cabell), 115  
 Elizabeth (Gaither), 364  
 Hannah (Gates), 483  
 Harriet (Calhoun), 125  
 Hattie (Culpepper), 422  
 Howland, 339  
 Howland Shippen, 339  
 Jefferson, 121, 290  
 Joseph, 43  
 Julia Temple, 482, 483  
 Margarey (Willard), 482  
 Martha, 452  
 Martha Maria, 126  
 Mary, 256  
 Mary (Meads), 482

Davis—*Continued*  
 Matilda, 478, 479, 480, 481,  
 483, 484  
 Miller, 253  
 Nathaniel, 452  
 Persis, 483  
 Persis (Newton), 483  
 Rachel (Hoover), 253  
 Reuben, 54  
 Sally (Johnson), 310  
 Samuel, 482  
 Sarah, 43  
 Sarah (Patten), 43  
 Simon, 483  
 Susan Fry (Speed), 17  
 Thomas, 125  
 William Ransom, 126  
 William Wilkins, 469  
 Davison, Jane (Bryan), 106  
 John, 106  
 Dawkins, Joseph, 198  
 Mary, 198  
 Mary (Hall), 198  
 Dawley, Minnie, 57  
 Olive Pratt, 57  
 Dawson, Helen, 271  
 J. A., 271  
 Mary Silvia (Hundley), 271  
 Sarah (Jay), 304  
 William, 304  
 Day, Edgar Burr, 406  
 Ella Mary, 406  
 Hannah, 486  
 Dayton, Alice, 63  
 Alice (Wilton), 63  
 Ralph, 63  
 D'Albini, William, 4  
 De Alnewyk, Roberto Whyte,  
 473  
 De Barttelot, Adam, 73, 81, 82  
 De Beauchamp, Elizabeth, 297  
 De Beaufort, Joane Plantage-  
 net, 297  
 De Bohun, Henry, 133  
 De Busli, Roger, 260  
 De Castera, Jean d'Avezac,  
 336  
 Louise, 336  
 De Chisolme, Alexander, 138,  
 139  
 Anne (De Lauder), 138  
 Catherine, 139  
 Catherine (Bisset), 138

De Chisolme—*Continued*

- Emma (De Vipount), 138  
 John, 138  
 Margaret (De L'Aird), 139  
 Margaret (Haliburton), 138  
 Margaret (Mackintosh), 139  
 Marion (Douglas), 138  
 Muriel, 138  
 Richard, 138  
 Robert, 138  
 Thomas, 139  
 Wiland, 139
- De Clare, Gilbert, 4  
 Richard 4,
- De Crossland, Roger, 287
- De Doncaster, Johannis  
 Shakespere, 472
- De Groffenreid, Catherine  
 Jenne, 129  
 Lucretia Ann (Calhoun)  
 Townes, 129  
 Nancy, 129  
 Tescharner, 129
- De Halis, Agnes, 49  
 Roger, 49
- D'Invilliers, Sabina Josephine,  
 347
- De Koven, Frances Russell, 187
- De Kype, Roeloff, 166
- De Lacie, John, 4
- De L'Aird, Margaret, 139
- De La Mater, Caroline, 204  
 John, 204
- De Lancey, Alice, 283  
 Peter, 283
- De Langley, Abbot, 49
- De Lanvallie, William, 3
- De Lassy, Louise (De Cas-  
 tera), 336  
 Moreau, 336
- De Lauder, Anne, 138
- De Lewknor, Joan, 73, 82  
 John, 73, 82
- De Malahide, Talbot, 288
- De Montenegro, Jacques  
 Bruno Thomas, 388  
 Marie Madeleine (Le Mais-  
 tre), 388  
 Marie Madeleine Pierre, 388
- De Mowbray, William, 4
- De Nagell, E., 119  
 Julia Johnson (Calhoun),  
 119

- De Neville, Anne (Stafford),  
 297  
 Elizabeth (De Beauchamp),  
 297  
 George, 297  
 Henry, 297  
 Joane (Bourchiers), 297  
 Joane Plantagenet (De  
 Beaufort), 297  
 Margaret, 297  
 Ralph, 297  
 Richard, 297
- De Peyster, Abraham, 337  
 Catherine, 337  
 Estelle (Livingston), 339  
 Frederick, 339  
 James Ferguson, 339  
 John Watts, 339  
 Mary (Livingston), 339  
 Susan Maria (Clarkson), 339  
 Susan Maria Clarkson, 339
- De Potestad, Gabriela, 437
- De Potestad-Fornari, Gabriela  
 (Chapman), 437  
 Luis, 437
- De Quincy, Saise, 4
- De Rapelje, Gaspard Colet,  
 356
- De Roos, Robert, 4
- De Saussure, Henry Wm., 141  
 Octavia, 141
- De Stopham, Joan, 73  
 John, 73, 82
- De Vere, Robert, 4
- De Vipount, Emma, 138  
 William, 138
- De Warren, Edmund, 40  
 Henry, 40  
 John, 40  
 Ran(d)ulf, 40, 49  
 Robert, 40  
 Robert John, 40  
 Roger, 40  
 Rudueph, 40  
 Thomas, 40  
 William, 40, 49
- De Wolf, Polly, 160
- Dean, Alice, 491  
 Elizabeth, 330  
 Emma, 134  
 Phebe A., 301
- Deas, Anne (Izard), 284  
 William Allen, 284

- Deatherage, Mary (Maddox),  
 293  
 Mary (Strother), 290  
 William, 290, 293
- Deatherage-Calvert, Mary  
 (Strother), 290
- Decorne, Frances, 206
- Deering, Mary Wentworth  
 (Bartlett), 77  
 William Case, 77
- Dekker, Andries, 371  
 Annaatje, 371  
 Diewertjen, 371  
 Phillipus, 371
- Deland, Diana (Clark), 160  
 Elisha, 160
- Delaplaine, Hannah, 383
- Deming, ——— (Diggins), 181  
 ——— (Ware), 180  
 Alonzo Decalvis, 181  
 Anna (Kilbourn), 180  
 Anne, 181  
 Anne (Deming), 181  
 Anson Harrington, 181  
 Asenath (Scoville), 180  
 Caroline Matilda, 182  
 Catherine (Beckley) Dewey,  
 179  
 Charlotte Louise (Northrop)  
 181  
 David, 179  
 Dinah (Churchill), 147  
 Dorothy, 180  
 Ebenezer, 179  
 Edna, 181  
 Electa (Colton), 181  
 Elihu Goodsell, 181  
 Eliza (Goodsell), 181  
 Elizabeth, 180  
 Elizabeth (———), 180  
 Elizabeth (Gilbert), 179  
 Elizabeth Ives, 99  
 Elsa Louise, 178  
 Ephraim, 180  
 Eri Jerome, 181  
 Esther (———), 181  
 Ezekiel, 180  
 Frederick, 180, 181  
 Hannah, 180  
 Hannah (Beldig), 180  
 Hannah (Goodrich), 180  
 Hannah (Lusk), 180  
 Hannah Keith (Judson), 182

Deming—*Continued*

Honor (Treat), 178  
 Honour, 179, 180  
 Jacob, 147  
 Janna, 180  
 Jedediah, 181  
 John, 178, 179  
 Jonathan, 179  
 Josiah, 180  
 Judson Keith, 178, 182  
 Keith Worthington, 178  
 Laura Sophia (Herrick), 181  
 Lucretia, 180  
 Lucy Willard, 181  
 Lydia, 180  
 Lyman, 181  
 Mabel (——), 181  
 Martha, 179  
 Mary, 32, 179  
 Mary (——), 179  
 Mary (Curtis), 179  
 Mary (Mygatt), 179  
 Mary Colebrook (Worthington), 178  
 Mary Goodsell, 182  
 Mercy, 179  
 Nelson Jerome, 182  
 Prudence, 180  
 Prudence (Steele), 180  
 Rachel, 179  
 Rebecca (Treat), 179  
 Roger, 181  
 Samuel, 179  
 Sarah, 147, 179, 181  
 Sarah (——), 179  
 Sarah (Buck), 179  
 Sarah (Graves), 179  
 Sarah (Jerome), 181  
 Sarah Ann, 181  
 Selah, 180, 181  
 Stephen, 180  
 Thankful (Tracy), 181  
 Waitstill, 180  
 William Morrison, 181  
 Zama Eliza, 182  
 Denison, George, 194  
 Elizabeth (Saltonstall), 412  
 John, 412  
 Sarah, 194  
 Dennett, John, 84  
 Mary (Bartlet), 84  
 Phebe (Bartlet), 84  
 Thomas, 84

Dennis, Elizabeth, 409  
 Lyttleton, 409  
 Lyttleton Upshur, 409  
 Dennison, Irene (Clark), 159  
 Joseph, 159  
 Denny, Archibald Marshall,  
 326  
 Katherine Varnum, 326  
 Katherine Varnum (Kendall), 326  
 Kendall Whitney, 326  
 William, 58  
 Dent, Abigail, 201  
 Amy Frances (Allston), 200  
 Anna, 201  
 Charity, 202  
 Christianna, 201  
 Eliza T., 200  
 Elizabeth (Edwards), 202  
 Elizabeth Temperance  
 (Mills), 200, 202  
 George, 200, 201, 202  
 Grace Arline, 200  
 Hezekiah, 202  
 John, 201, 202  
 Lydia, 201, 202  
 Martha, 200  
 Mary, 200, 201  
 Mary (——), 201  
 Mary (Shercliffe), 201  
 Mary Ann, 200, 202  
 Peter, 201, 202  
 Thomas, 200, 201, 202  
 William, 202  
 Depew, Chauncey M., 121  
 Derby, Betsy, 497  
 Deronceray, Circe, 94  
 Devall, —, 256  
 Ella (Hoover), 256  
 Dewey, Caroline A., 90  
 Catherine (Beckley), 179  
 Daniel, 90, 179  
 Hepzibah (Lyman), 344  
 Joseph, 344  
 Margaret, 263  
 Dewing, Jonathan, 52  
 Lydia, 52  
 Susanna (Bacon), 52  
 Dexter, Abigail (Whipple), 466  
 Alice, 479  
 John, 466  
 Richard, 479  
 Samuel, 479

Dexter—*Continued*

Sarah (Whipple), 466  
 Stephen, 466  
 Dickerman, Abraham, 392  
 Lydia, 147  
 Rebecca, 392  
 Dickerson, Abraham, 372  
 Adam, 372  
 Antje, 372  
 Antje (Mould), 372  
 Elenora, 372  
 Molly, 372  
 Rubina, 372  
 Dickey, Cornelia DeKoven  
 187  
 Frances Russell (De Koven),  
 187  
 Hugh T., 187  
 Isabella (Work), 361  
 Isabella Work, 361  
 John, 361  
 Dickinson, Elizabeth, 112  
 Gideon, 26  
 Judith (Atkinson), 26  
 May (Trippe) Webb, 445  
 Samuel, 445  
 Dike, Attaresta, 170  
 Dillingham, Alexander, 22  
 Alveda (Greenwood), 22  
 Edith, 22  
 Frances (O'Rourke), 22  
 Fred A., 21  
 Leslie, 22  
 Lottie, 324  
 Mabel, 21  
 Mary Ann, 18  
 Paul, 22  
 Sydney, 22  
 Dillon, Mary (Talbot), 289  
 Robert, 289  
 Dilworth, Ann (Waln), 348  
 Anne (Waln), 349  
 James, 348, 349  
 Jane, 348  
 Rebecca, 349  
 Dimon, Jane Joralemon, 175  
 John, 175  
 Margaret (Joralemon), 175  
 Dininy, Olga, 119  
 Divers, George, 16  
 Martha (Walker), 16  
 Dives, Margaret, 46

Dix, Abigail, 35  
 Edward, 35  
 Jane, 35  
 Dixon, Hannah (Beal), 186  
 J. Theron, 186  
 John, 186  
 Lot, 186  
 Lucile Mast, 183  
 Regina (Mast), 183  
 Willis Milnor, 183, 186  
 Doane, Barbara, 290  
 Isaiah, 204  
 Maria (Dunton), 204  
 Dobbins, Belle, 505  
 Dodd, Caroline Bayard, 434  
 Catherine Elizabeth (Stockton), 434  
 Susan B., 434  
 William Armstrong, 434  
 Donald, Agnes Helen, 79  
 Dorchester, Anthony, 215  
 Dorn, John H., 311  
 Margaret Souder (Johnson), 311  
 Dorsey, Maria, 68  
 Dottando, Hester, 419  
 Doty, Abigail, 149, 150  
 Doughty, Amy, 430  
 Ann, 430  
 Elizabeth, 430  
 Jacob, 430  
 Douglas, —, (Mathews), 190  
 — (Travaissa), 190  
 Abiah, 189, 194, 195  
 Abiah (Hough), 188, 194  
 Abigail (Starr), 195  
 Alanson, 190, 191  
 Alfred, 195  
 Ann, 187, 188, 189, 194  
 Ann (Mattle), 187, 194  
 Ann (Sutherland), 191  
 Ann Grace (Page), 193  
 Anna Sutherland, 191  
 Anne, 193  
 Anne (Page), 326  
 Asa, 189  
 Benajah, 189, 190  
 Caleb, 194  
 Caroline H. (Whitehead), 190  
 Charles Selden, 191  
 Charlotte, 190

Douglas—*Continued*  
 Charlotte Cornelia Dickinson (Ferris), 191  
 Clifton Alden, 136  
 Content, 190  
 Cornelia De Koven (Dickey), 187  
 Earl, 195  
 Elizabeth, 188, 194, 195  
 Elizabeth (Williams), 190  
 Erskine, 195  
 Eunice, 195  
 George, 190, 195  
 George Henry, 191  
 George William, 187, 191  
 Grace Josephine, 193  
 Hannah, 189, 190  
 Hannah (Brown), 190  
 Hannah (Cole), 190  
 Harriet, 190  
 Harriet L. (Staple), 191  
 Harry, 193, 195, 326  
 James, 189  
 Jerusha, 189  
 John, 189, 190  
 John Hancock, 190  
 Jonathan, 190, 194, 195  
 Josephine, 195  
 Josephine (Cheeseman), 195  
 Julia, 191  
 Julia (Hempstead), 195  
 Lucy, 190, 195  
 Lucy (Way) Palmer, 195  
 Lydia, 195  
 Malcolm, 195  
 Margaret, 194, 195  
 Margaret (Abell), 189, 194  
 Marion, 138, 193, 326  
 Martha, 190  
 Martha (Arnold), 190  
 Martha (Gallup), 189  
 Martha (Rathbone), 190  
 Mary, 190  
 Mary (—), 189  
 Mary (Bushnell), 188, 194  
 Mary (Hanover), 189  
 Mary (Hempstead), 188, 194  
 Mary (Warner), 191  
 Mary Ann, 191  
 Mary Hawley, 191  
 Minerva, 190  
 Miriam (Capp), 136  
 Nathaniel, 190

Douglas—*Continued*  
 Olive, 190  
 Olive (Spaulding), 189  
 Prudence (Brown), 190  
 Rachel (Marsh), 189  
 Rebecca, 189, 190, 194  
 Rebecca (Wheeler), 189  
 Rhoda (Hancock), 190  
 Richard, 189, 194, 195  
 Robert, 187, 188, 193, 194  
 Samuel, 189, 194  
 Sarah, 188, 189, 194, 195  
 Sarah (Denison), 194  
 Sarah (Olcott), 189  
 Sarah (Proctor), 189  
 Sarah (Robbins), 190  
 Sarah A. (Hollister), 191  
 Stephen Van Rensselaer, 190  
 Sutherland, 191  
 Thomas, 189  
 Wheeler, 190  
 William, 138, 187, 188, 189, 190, 193, 194, 195  
 William Bradley, 191  
 Dow, Anne (Bakon), 40  
 Dowd, Helen, 149  
 Richard, 149  
 Dowding, Ann (Penrose), 374  
 Joseph, 374  
 Downe, Frances, 62  
 Downing, Dennis, 84  
 Downs, Emmitt, 422  
 Jennie (Skinner), 422  
 Dozier, Harriet Hampton (Gibbes), 234  
 John R., 234  
 Drake, Francis, 273  
 Job, 499, 500  
 Mary (Wolcott), 499  
 Sarah, 500  
 Drane, Colie Pierce (Spencer), 426  
 Hiram Walter, 426  
 Mary Frances (Spencer), 426  
 Walter Hugh, 426  
 Draper, Elizabeth (Avery), 32  
 John, 32  
 Drayton, Charles, 126  
 Dresser, Joseph, 299  
 Mercy (Jacob), 299  
 Drexel, Anthony J., 96  
 Catharine, 378

*Drexel—Continued*

- Emily, 96  
 Joseph W., 378  
 Drury, Anna Wheeler Goodwin, 502  
 Cornelia Frothingham (Wolcott), 502  
 Ebenezer, 160  
 Hannah, 160  
 Hannah (Wooley), 160  
 John, 160  
 Luke, 54  
 Marian (Goodale), 160  
 Mary, 417  
 Roger Wolcott, 502  
 Samuel Smith, 502  
 Zedekiah, 160  
 DuBois, Catherine Helena (Jay), 304  
 Henry Augustus, 304  
 Dubree, Elizabeth (Waln), 349  
 Jacob, 349  
 James, 349  
 Jane, 349  
 Duché, Anthony, 374  
 Sarah (Coats) Penrose, Falkner, 374  
 Duff, William, 122  
 Dugans, Clara P., 235  
 Duke, Agnes Bernardette, 201  
 Andrew, 198, 199  
 Ann Eleanora, 200  
 Anna Bissell (Baldwin), 201  
 Basil, 198, 199  
 Benjamin, 199  
 Benjamin Hooper, 200  
 Betie Ann, 200  
 Catherine, 198  
 Catherine Carroll (Council), 200  
 Charles Clarence, 201  
 Elisabeth Matilda, 200  
 Elizabeth, 198  
 Elizabeth Stuart (Hayden), 200  
 Esther (Parran), 199  
 George Dent, 200  
 Grace Arline (Dent), 200  
 James, 198, 199  
 James Roland, 200  
 James Thomas, 200  
 Jennie (Webb) Abell, 197

*Duke—Continued*

- John, 198, 199, 200, 202  
 John Francis, 200  
 John Jenkins, 201  
 John Thomas, 200  
 Joseph, 198  
 Katherine Marie (Turner), 197  
 Leonard, 199  
 Lilian Paret (Turner), 201  
 Margaret (———), 198  
 Margaret Ann (Nuthall), 200  
 Margaret Martine, 200  
 Martha, 198, 199  
 Martha (———), 199  
 Martha (Dent), 200  
 Martha (Mackall), 198  
 Mary, 199  
 Mary (Browne) Wilson, 199  
 Mary (Dawkins), 198  
 Mary Ann (Dent), 200  
 Mary Mabel, 200  
 Mary Priscilla, 200  
 Mary Priscilla (Egerton), 199  
 Maud Francis, 201  
 Moses Parran, 199  
 Nannie (Hebb), 200  
 Richard, 197, 198, 199  
 Susanna, 200  
 Thomas, 197, 198  
 William, 198  
 William Bernard, 197, 200  
 Dulany, Anner Lee, 243  
 Bladen Tasker, 243  
 Jane Moss (Love), 243  
 Mary Bladen, 243  
 Dumont, Isaac, 160  
 Sarah (Clark) Bebe, 160  
 Dunbar, John Henry, 404  
 Mary, 230  
 Mary (Rothrock), 404  
 Duncan, William, 203  
 Dunlap, Ann, 382  
 Dunscomb, Euphemia, 303  
 Dunsten, Hannah, 55  
 Duntun, Abraham, 204  
 Amelia, 204  
 Anna, 204  
 Anna Maria, 204

*Duntun—Continued*

- Anna Maria (McCarty), 204, 207  
 Anna Maria Gemmill, 208  
 Anna Maria Gordon (Gemmill), 205, 208  
 Anna Mary (Friberg), 204  
 Belle (Farr), 208  
 Bridget (Flanagan), 204, 207  
 Caroline (De La Mater), 204  
 Edna Drusilla (Hogan), 208  
 Elizabeth, 204, 205, 207, 208  
 Elizabeth Worrell, 205, 208  
 Emma, 208  
 Emma Drusilla (Hogan), 203  
 George, 204  
 Helen McClean, 203, 208  
 Helen Rowena (McClean), 203  
 Henry Hurd, 203, 208  
 Isaac, 204, 207, 208  
 Jacob, 203, 204, 205, 207, 208  
 James Gemmill, 205, 208  
 John, 204  
 Margaretha, 204  
 Maria, 204  
 Martha, 205, 207  
 Mary, 205, 207  
 Mary (Lillie), 208  
 Mary Simpson (Rush), 204  
 Sarah, 203  
 Stephen Morgan, 203, 208  
 Susan Ritchie, 208  
 Thomas, 203, 208  
 William, 203, 204  
 William Rush, 203, 205, 207, 208  
 Dupec, Elizabeth Baldwin, 415  
 William R., 415  
 Dupignac, Ebenezer R., 33  
 Sarah Elizabeth (Betsey), 33  
 Durbin, Elizabeth, 363  
 Durfee, Ann (Almy), 354  
 Richard, 354  
 Thomas, 354  
 Duyckinck, Mary, 302  
 Dwight, Michael, 31  
 Rachel (Avery), 31  
 Timothy, 51  
 Dyer, Elizabeth, 148

## E

- Eadie, Abigail (Doty), 149, 150  
 Achsah, 149  
 Caroline, 150  
 John, 149, 150  
 Eagan, ———, 420  
 Eager, William, 214  
 Eames, Margery, 298  
 Earle, Anne (Sorrell), 208  
 Asphasio, 210  
 Baylis, 210  
 Bridget (———), 209  
 Elizabeth (Price), 210  
 Harriet (Harrison), 210  
 Henry, 210  
 Henry Montague, 209, 210  
 James, 439  
 John, 209  
 Mary, 209  
 Mary (———), 209  
 Mary (Prince), 210  
 Mary (Tilghman), 439  
 Mary Louise (Coe), 209  
 Phillis (———), 209  
 Samuel, 209, 210  
 Walter, 209  
 William Edward, 210  
 Early, Margaret, 398, 475  
 Eastham, Susan, 292  
 Eastman, Ida Gardiner, 227  
 Lauren Chase, 226  
 Matilda E., 226  
 Moses, 76  
 Moses A., 226  
 Nina Louise, 226  
 Sarah Elizabeth (Gardiner), 226  
 Susannah (Bartlett), 76  
 Eaton, Benjamin, 317  
 Catherine (Little) Loup, 317  
 Elizabeth, 317  
 Grace, 328  
 Jonas, 328  
 Joseph, 328  
 Leah, 317  
 Mary, 69  
 Rebekah (Kendall), 328  
 Edenden, Edmund, 476  
 Elizabeth (Whitman), 476  
 Sarah, 476  
 Edings, Margaret Elizabeth, 140  
 Edings—*Continued*  
 Sarah (Evans), 142  
 Sarah Maynard, 142  
 William, 142  
 Edleman, Margaret, 504  
 Edmondson, Harriet, 446  
 Edmonston, Charles, 142  
 Mary Maria (Chisholm), 142  
 Edwards, Alexander, 214  
 Benjamin, 202  
 Eleanor, 54  
 Eliza, 221  
 Elizabeth, 202  
 John, 54  
 Jonathan, 174, 305  
 Josiah, 147  
 Lucretia, 123, 130  
 Mary (Churchill), 147  
 Mary (Gardiner), 224  
 Mary (Jay), 305  
 Ninian, 123, 130  
 Thomas, 224  
 Egerton, Mary Priscilla, 199  
 Eggeden, Ruth, 328  
 Eggleston, Maria, 393  
 Mary, 416  
 Eichar, Maria Catherine (Buckingham), 403  
 W. F., 403  
 Elder, Elizabeth, 236  
 Jemima, 236  
 John, 236  
 Elean, ———, 245  
 Elham, Mary, 228  
 Richard, 228  
 Eliot, Francis, 264  
 Mary, 264  
 Ellett, Bettie Thomas (Spears), 272  
 Edwin Josiah, 272  
 William Handley, 272  
 Elliott, Eliza Cathcart, 306  
 Mary (Gibbes), 229  
 Sarah (Jacob), 300  
 Thomas, 229, 300  
 Ellis, Benjamin, 4  
 Hannah, 218  
 Jane, 251  
 Joanna, 20  
 John, 52  
 Martha, 6  
 Mary (Abbott), 4  
 Richard, 218  
 Ellis—*Continued*  
 Sarah, 218  
 Sarah (Bacon), 52  
 Ely, Eunice (Colton), 500  
 John, 500  
 Emerick, Charlotte, 225  
 Emerson, Abigail (Atkinson), 26  
 Persis (Davenport), 300  
 Robert, 26  
 Sarah, 217, 300  
 Simeon, 300  
 Emery, Abigail (Bartlett), 83  
 Abigail (Bartlett), 74  
 Andrew, 86  
 Frank W., 235  
 Hannah, 74, 83  
 Hiram A., 86  
 Hiram W., 86  
 James, 84  
 John, 74, 83  
 Mary (Webster), 74  
 Mehitable, 86  
 Philomelia (Webber), 86  
 Sarah (Bartlett), 86  
 Shuah (Bartlett), 86  
 William, 86  
 Emmons, Abraham, 459  
 Seytic (Van Voorhies), 459  
 Emory, Mariana, 211  
 Mariana Stoughton, 211  
 Mariana Stoughton (Winder), 211  
 Thomas, 211  
 Enders, Nannie, 117  
 Endicott, Hannah, 358  
 English, Anne Augusta (Clairborne) Lightfoot, 155  
 Charles Albert, 155  
 Margaret, 216  
 Ennalls, Ann (Skinner), 419  
 Joseph, 446  
 Mary, 446  
 Sarah (Heron), 446  
 Thomas, 419  
 Ensign, Elizabeth, 224  
 Ensor, ———, 423  
 Birdie (Skinner), 423  
 Eppes, Richard, 8  
 Tabitha (Adams), 8  
 Essinger, Phoebe, 324  
 Estabrook, Ebenezer, 477, 480  
 Hannah, 478, 479, 480, 484

Estabrook—*Continued*

Hannah (Bowerman), 480  
 Hannah (Loring), 480  
 John, 480  
 Joseph, 478, 480  
 Millicent (Woodhouse), 480  
 Submit (Loring), 477, 480  
 Ruth, 478  
 Ruth (Reed), 480

Estey, ———, 45  
 Julia A. (Bacon), 45

Evans, ———, 101

Ann, 207, 481  
 Anna (Brooke), 101  
 Annie, 470, 481  
 Benjamin, 470, 481  
 Catherine, 106  
 David, 470, 481  
 Evan, 481  
 George, 106  
 Hanna, 101  
 Hannah, 470, 481  
 Hannah (———), 481  
 Jason, 486  
 Joel, 481  
 John, 481  
 Mary, 481  
 Mary (Bryan), 106  
 Owen, 481  
 Rachel (Burnet), 470, 481  
 Rebecca, 481  
 Sarah, 142  
 Seth, 470, 481  
 Thomas, 481  
 William, 481  
 Winifred Miller (Brown),  
 470, 481

Eveleth, Sylvester, 215

Evitts, Jane, 346

Ewen, Elizabeth, 367  
 Richard (Mrs.), 363

Ewer, Albert, 69  
 Julia Dennison, 69

Ewing, Jean, 126

## F

Faber, Anna, 134  
 Elizabeth, 134

Faddans, Jannetje Minnes,  
 456

Johannis, 456  
 Rensie, 456

Fairchild, Sarah, 33

Fairfield, Ann, 67

Baker, 67  
 Caty (Baker), 67

Christine, 67

Electa, 67

Eliza, 67

Emma, 67

John, 67

Kate, 67

Lure, 67

Rebecca, 67

Scott, 67

William, 67

Falconer, Mary, 122

Fales, Hannah, 52

Falkner, Lester, 374

Sarah (Coats) Penrose, 374

Fane, Dorothy, 438

Farewell, Eleazer, 184

Mary (Cummings), 184

Farley, Edwin P., 86

Elizabeth (Bartlett), 86

Elizabeth Carter, 284

James Parke, 284

Farmer, Dora Ellen, 257

Farnum, Charles A., 469

Sarah Elizabeth (Whipple),  
 469

Farr, Anna Maria Gemmill  
 (Dunton), 208

Belle, 208

James McCullough, 208

Farrar, Jacob, 260

Mary, 260

Farree, Ann Elizabeth

(Isaac), 281

John S., 281

Farrington, Frances, 26

Farwell, Abigail, 44

Isaac, 44

Lemoine, 175

Sarah, 44

Faunce, Asa, 45

Jane, 45

John, 248

Mercy, 248

Miriam, 45

Patience (Morton), 248

Fauntleroy, Catherine, 275

Elizabeth, 9

Faxon, Ebenezer, 493

Eleanor (Whitman), 493

Faxon—*Continued*

Elizabeth, 264

Richard, 264

Fay, Anna, 54

Daniel, 54

Feeley, James L., 362

Martha Elizabeth (Morri-  
 son), 362

Feindell, Ethel Margaret, 456

John Theodore, 456

Sarah Agnes (Garretson),  
 456

Fell, Cassandra, 421

Fenn, Sarah, 314

Fennell, Eliza W., 426

Fenno, Abigail, 359

Benjamin, 359

Fenwick, Elizabeth (Gibbes),  
 229

John, 229

Fenwicke, Edward, 283

Martha (Lzard), 283

Ferguson, Betsey, 87

Elizabeth, 86

Emma Cabell (Henry), 245

James B., 245

Mary Elizabeth, 291

Shuah (Bartlett), 85

Stephen, 85

T. B., 127

Ferrel, Ann, 274

Ferris, Charlotte Cornelia  
 Dickinson, 191

Orange, 191

Sophia (Rathbone), 191

Fessenden, Mary, 313

Field, Abigail (Stockton), 432

David Dudley, 193

Eleanor Kingland, 303

Harriet, 155

Hickson W., 303

Mary, 432

Mary (Peale), 432

Robert, 432

Fillis, Mary, 32

Finch, Clemence Eliza, 435

Ellen (Chapman), 435

George Ralsey, 435

Fine, Jennie, 7

Fisher, Mary, 52

Fisk, Lois, 54

Mary (Warren) Child, 462

Nathaniel, 462

- Fiske, Abigail, 417  
     Abigail (Park), 35  
     John, 35  
     Martha, 35  
 Fite, Conrad, 237  
     Pamela (Gist), 237  
 Fitz Eastman, Ann (Baker), 69  
     Randolph, 69  
 Fitzrobert, John, 4  
 Flanagan, Bridget, 204, 207  
 Fleeson, Ann, 374  
     Plunket, 374  
 Fleet, Albert S., 67  
     Frances, 71  
     Sophia (Baker), 67  
     Sophia (Baker) Stearns, 68  
     William, 68  
 Fleming, Bartholomew, 333  
     Janet, 333  
     Marion (Hamilton), 333  
 Fletcher, John, 157  
     Mary (Ward), 157  
 Flint, Benjamin, 380  
     Betsy (Pope), 380  
     Betsy Walton, 380  
     Simeon, 380  
     Thomas, 380  
 Flournoy, Eliza Julia, 425  
 Fontaine, John, 244  
     Peter, 244  
 Fookes, Elizabeth, 420  
 Foote, Abigail, 98  
     Elizabeth, 146  
     Hannah, 392  
     Isaac, 392  
     Joel, 98  
     Nathaniel, 146  
     Rebecca (Dickerman), 392  
 Ford, Andrew, 490  
     Elizabeth, 68, 251  
     Hepzibah, 343  
     Mary, 490  
     Noah Perry, 251  
     Phoebe (Gurney), 251  
     Sarah Williams, 248  
     Thomas, 214, 343  
 Foreman, Elleanor, 421  
 Foster, Abigail (Alexander), 20  
     Elizabeth Emmeline, 72  
     Henry, 20  
     Kezia, 307  
     Sarah, 20  
 Foulke, Anzinetta (Miles), 255  
     Morris Edkin, 255  
 Foutz, Margaret, 252  
 Fowel, Jacob, 44  
 Fowell, Elizabeth, 114  
 Fowler, Benonii, 280  
     Drusilla (Isaac), 280  
     Jeremiah, 280  
     Joseph, 83  
     Kezia (Isaac), 280  
     Sarah (Bartlet), 83  
 Fox, Ann, 153  
     Anne (West), 153  
     Henry, 153  
     Hester (Le Compte), 419  
 Foxley, Mary, 439  
 Foy, Andrew, 290  
     Barbara (Doane) Calvert, 290  
 Francis, Anna, 440  
     Tench, 440  
 Francois, Judith, 302  
 Franklin, Benjamin, 94  
     Sophronia, 219  
 Fraser, Janet, 140  
 Freeman, Frederick, 501  
     Hannah Huntington (Wolcott), 501  
     Jane, 423  
     John, 32  
     Jonathan, 316  
     Margaret Clark (Ker), 316  
     Mercy, 32  
 Freer, Leon D., 271  
     Martha, 230  
 French, Abigail (Beal), 490  
     Alice, 183  
     Elizabeth, 490  
     Elizabeth (Cummings), 184  
     Emily (Rice), 150  
     Hannah, 490  
     Hannah (Whitman), 489, 490  
     Jason C., 150  
     Jennie E., 150  
     Joseph, 184  
     Mary, 169, 490  
     Samuel, 184, 490  
     Sarah (Cummings), 184  
     Stephen, 490  
     Susannah, 337  
 Freshour, Mary, 166  
 Friberg, Anna Mary, 204  
 Fries, Jacob, 203, 204  
 Frisbie, Albert Butler, 361  
     Anna (Weaver), 361  
     Hazel A., 366  
     Hazel Adelaide, 361  
 Frisby, Elizabeth (Sewall), 440  
     Peregrine, 439  
     Susanna, 439  
 Frizel, Dorothy, 412  
 Frost, Charles, 84  
     Ellen Maria (Hubbard), 266  
     George, 85  
     Sarah (Bartlet), 85  
     Sybilla, 261  
     Rufus Smith, 266  
 Frothingham, Ann, 398  
     Anne, 483  
     Berthia, 484  
     Christopher, 483  
     Cornelia, 501  
     Deborah, 331  
     Edmund, 483  
     Edward, 483  
     Elizabeth, 484  
     Elizabeth (Hansard), 483  
     Francis, 483  
     Hannah, 484  
     Harriet, 501  
     John, 484  
     Joseph, 484  
     Mary, 398, 475, 476, 484  
     Mary (Lorden), 484  
     Mary Frances (Wolcott), 501  
     Michael, 483  
     Nathaniel, 476, 484  
     Peter, 398, 476, 484  
     Robert, 483  
     Ruth (George), 484  
     Samuel, 484, 501  
     Stephen, 484  
     Theodore, 501  
     William, 398, 476, 483, 484  
 Frueauf, J. F., 204  
 Fry, Ann, 16  
     Christina (Capp), 134  
     Elizabeth Speed (Smith), 16  
     Henry, 15  
     John, 9, 14, 16  
     Joshua, 9, 14, 15, 16  
     Lucy Gilmer, 11, 14, 16  
     Martha, 16  
     Martin, 134  
     Mary Micou (Hill), 14

*Fry—Continued*

- Peachy (Walker), 9, 14, 16  
 Sally, 16  
 Sarah (Adams), 9  
 Susan, 16  
 Susan (Walker), 15  
 Tabitha, 9  
 Thomas Walker, 16  
 William A., 9  
 Fullam, Abigail (Nichols), 212  
 Alexina (Seymour), 213  
 Elisha, 212  
 Francis, 212  
 Jacob, 212  
 Mariana Emory, 211  
 Mariana Winder (Robinson), 211  
 Nathan Seymour, 213  
 Nelson, 212, 213  
 Rhoda, 211  
 Rhoda Ann (Stowitz), 213  
 Sarah (Hagar), 212  
 Sarah (Livermore), 212  
 Tabitha (Whitney), 212  
 William Freeland, 211, 213  
 Fuller, Esther 225  
 Mary A., 33  
 Sarah (Gardiner), 225  
 W., 225  
 Fulton, Aaron, 219  
 Andrew, 220  
 Ann, 216  
 Ann (Meredith), 216  
 Ann (Wyer), 217  
 Anne (Goodrich) Austin, 220  
 Bennett D., 219  
 Betsey (Heald), 219  
 Caleb, 218  
 Caroline (Nicholas), 218  
 Clarissa (Daniels), 221  
 Daniel, 218, 219  
 David, 218  
 Dorothy, 215  
 Dottie (—), 215  
 Eleazer Emerson, 218  
 Elijah, 218, 219  
 Elinor (Johnson), 216  
 Elisha, 218  
 Eliza (Edwards), 221  
 Elizabeth, 216, 220  
 Elizabeth (—), 215, 216, 217, 219  
 Elizabeth (Ingraham), 217

*Fulton—Continued*

- Elizabeth Harrison (Warner), 214  
 Elizabeth Hayden, 214  
 Eunice, 219, 220  
 Gaylord, 219  
 George, 215, 218  
 Hannah (—), 217  
 Hannah (Ellis), 218  
 Harriet D., 219  
 Harry, 219  
 Henry, 218  
 Hiram, 219  
 Hugh, 216  
 Ida Eleana (Lewis), 214  
 Irving Kent, 214  
 Isabel, 215  
 James, 216, 218  
 James Carnac, 216  
 Jane, 216  
 Janet, 216  
 Jennie (Taggart), 218  
 Jesse, 218, 219  
 Jesse Leroy, 219  
 John, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221  
 John A., 217  
 Lewis Edwards, 214  
 Lois (Vaughan), 219  
 Luke, 218  
 Lydia, 219  
 Lydia (Clark), 219  
 Margaret, 216, 219  
 Margaret (—) Mills, 217  
 Margaret (Carnac), 216  
 Margaret (English), 216  
 Margaret (Homer), 216  
 Martha (—), 219  
 Mary, 216, 324  
 Mary (—), 215  
 Mary (Corbet), 217  
 Mary (Humphrey), 219  
 Mary Ann, 216  
 Matthew, 215  
 Moses, 219  
 Nancy, 220  
 Nancy (Ann W.), 217  
 Nathan, 219  
 Paul, 216  
 Phebe (Bennett), 219  
 Philena (Hastings), 219  
 Polly (Barnes), 218  
 Polly (Jones), 219

*Fulton—Continued*

- Polly (Orall), 217  
 Polly (Wood), 218  
 Richard, 215, 218  
 Robert, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219  
 Rose Hinckley (Hayden), 214  
 Ruel, 219  
 Sally (Choate), 218  
 Samuel, 217, 218  
 Sarah, 217, 219, 220  
 Sarah (Bradley), 217  
 Sarah (Coslet), 216  
 Sarah (Ellis), 218  
 Sarah (Emerson), 217  
 Simeon, 218  
 Sophronia, 219  
 Sophronia (Franklin), 219  
 Stephen, 218  
 Susanne (Stewart), 220  
 Sylvia, 219  
 Thomas, 215, 216  
 William, 215, 216, 219, 220  
 William Edwards, 214, 221  
 William Goodrich, 221  
 William Hayden, 214  
 William Shirley, 214  
 Wells, 214

## G

- Gaines, Mary E., 245  
 R. F., 245  
 Gaither, Agnes, 364  
 Agnes (Rogers), 364  
 Ann, 449  
 Anne, 364  
 Benjamin, 363, 364  
 Cassandra, 364  
 Edward, 364  
 Eleanor (Whittle), 364  
 Elizabeth, 364  
 Evan, 364  
 Henry, 364  
 John, 364  
 John Rogers, 364  
 Mary, 364  
 Samuel, 364  
 Sarah, 364  
 Sarah (Burgess), 363  
 Sarah (Warfield), 364  
 Susannah, 364  
 Vachel, 364

Gaither—*Continued*

- William, 364  
 Zachariah, 364  
 Galstin, Eleanore (Maquinet), 401  
 Gale, Amos, 76  
   Bartholomew, 42  
   Ella L., 301  
   Mary (Bacon), 42  
   Sarah (Bartlett), 75  
 Gallagher, Sarah Elizabeth, 135  
 Gallaher, Mary Ann (Capp), 135  
   Samuel Capp, 135  
   Stephen, 135  
   William, 135  
 Galloway, Elizabeth, 441  
 Gallup, Martha, 189  
 Gamble, Agnes Sarah Bell, 116  
   Catharine (Grattan), 116  
   Henry, 411  
   Margaret (Saltonstall), 411  
   Robert, 116  
 Gambrell, Sarah, 365  
 Gardiner, Abraham, 225  
   Alanson, 225  
   Alfred, 225  
   Alvina, 225  
   Ann (Ackerson), 225  
   Catherine Larison (Marshall), 222  
   Celesta (Richardson), 225  
   Charlotte Margaret, 226  
   Clarissa, 225  
   David, 222, 223, 224  
   Eleanor, 226  
   Eleanor (Temple), 225  
   Elinor (Grosbeck), 224  
   Elizabeth, 223, 226  
   Elizabeth (Allyn) Allen, 223  
   Elizabeth (Ensign), 224  
   Elizabeth (Hedges) Osborne, 223  
   Esther (Fuller), 225  
   Evaline, 310  
   Franklin, 225  
   George Schuyler, 222, 227  
   Giles, 223  
   Hannah, 224  
   Hannah (Merry), 223  
   Harriet, 225

Gardiner—*Continued*

- Henry, 224  
 Howell, 224, 225  
 James Lyon, 225  
 Jemima (Howell) Stratton, 224  
 Jeremiah, 224, 225  
 John, 223, 224, 225  
 Juliet, 222  
 Keziah (Williams), 225  
 Lion, 222, 223, 224  
 Louisa Catherine (Henkel), 225  
 Lyon, 226  
 Margaret (Hench), 225  
 Marilla Etta (Truesdell), 225  
 Marinda (Cole), 225  
 Martha (Young), 223  
 Mary, 222, 223, 224  
 Mary (King), 223  
 Mary (Leringman), 223  
 Mary (Parsons), 224  
 Mary (Sanford), 224, 225  
 Mary (Wilemsen), 223  
 Mary Jeanette, 226  
 Nancy (Bonney), 225  
 Paulina (Collins), 225  
 Phebe (Weed), 224  
 Philip Stimson, 225  
 Samuel, 224, 225  
 Sanford, 225  
 Sarah, 225  
 Sarah (Chandler) Coit, 223  
 Sarah (Hodge) Schuyler, 224  
 Sarah Elizabeth, 226  
 Silas Wright, 225  
 Stephen Griffith, 225  
 Stimson Brockway, 225  
 Susan (Griffith), 225  
 Rachel, 222  
 Gardner, Caroline Emma (Palmer), 46  
   Charles Graham, 46  
   Emily Beatrice, 46  
   Ralph Graham, 46  
 Garfield, Benjamin, 328  
   Edward, 215  
   Edwin, 479  
   Johanna (——) Buckminster, 479  
   Rebecca, 328  
 Garland, Mary, 165

- Garnett, Edgar Malcolm, 144  
   Emily Dennis (Hayward), 144  
   Grace Fenton (Mercer), 144  
   Helen, 144  
   James, 144  
   James Mercer, 144  
   John, 144, 273  
   Maria (Battaile), 144  
   Muscoe, 144  
   Robert Selden, 144  
 Garretson, Annie M., 165  
   Catherine (Livingston), 336  
   Catherine Ann (Riker), 165  
   Freeborn, 336  
   John, 165  
   Sarah Agnes, 456  
 Garrit, William, 36  
 Gaskill, Job Hillman, 351  
   Lucretia, 351  
   Lucretia Stockton, 347  
 Gason, Jane, 228  
   Simon, 228  
 Gastlin, Elizabeth, 311  
 Gatchell, Henry, 111  
   Susan, 111  
 Gates, Benjamin, 250  
   Elizabeth, 73, 82  
   Hannah, 483  
   John, 73, 82  
 Gay, John, 52  
   Rebecca (Bacon), 52  
 Gaylord, Elizabeth (Davenport), 173  
   Elizabeth (Hull), 19  
   Jerusha, 147  
   Samuel, 19  
   Sarah, 19  
   William, 173  
 Geary, Ann (Douglas), 188, 194  
   Nathaniel, 188, 194  
 Gedding, Helena, 49  
 Gemmill, Anna Maria (Dunton), 204  
   Anna Maria Gordon, 205, 208  
   James Ritchie, 204  
 Gennison, Elizabeth, 396  
 Genung, Abigail, 225  
   George, ——, 75  
   John, 484  
   Ruth, 484

Gerlach, Addie Crandall (Robertson), 395  
 Rudolph Philip, 395  
 Gerritsen, Jacobus, 459  
 Sara (Van Voorhees), 459  
 Gibb, Mary Hull, 163  
 Gibbes, Alexander Mason, 233  
 Alice, 229  
 Alice (Trewenwall), 228  
 Alice Eliza, 234  
 Allston, 231  
 Ann, 230  
 Ann (Wigg), 229  
 Ann Isabell, 231, 232  
 Ann Isabella (Mayrant), 231  
 Anne, 229, 231  
 Anne (Culcheth), 229  
 Anne (Uden), 228  
 Basil, 229  
 Benjamin, 231  
 Benjamin Taylor, 234  
 Bennet, 228  
 Calhoun Scott, 232  
 Caroline Elizabeth (Guignard), 232  
 Caroline S. (Scott), 232  
 Caroline S. (Thayer), 231  
 Caroline Scott, 232  
 Catherine Elizabeth, 230  
 Constantia, 230  
 Culcheth, 230  
 Daisy, 234  
 De Veaux, 234  
 Edmund, 228  
 Edwin, 231  
 Eliza, 231  
 Elizabeth, 229, 230, 232, 234  
 Elizabeth (Allston), 230  
 Elizabeth (Bedon), 229  
 Elizabeth (Haddrell), 230  
 Elizabeth (Hasell), 230  
 Elizabeth (Seay), 229  
 Elizabeth (Waller) Kilcreana, 234  
 Elizabeth (White), 230  
 Elizabeth P. (Hunt), 234  
 Ellen, 228  
 Ethel, 234  
 Eugenia (Talley), 234  
 Francis Guignard, 233  
 Frank Huger, 233  
 Hannah J. (Lamar), 232  
 Harriet, 231

Gibbes—*Continued*  
 Harriet Hampton, 234  
 Heloise (Weston), 233  
 Henry, 228, 230, 231  
 Hunter Allston, 234  
 James Guignard, 232, 234  
 James Hayward, 233  
 James Wilson, 231, 232  
 Jane, 229  
 Jane (Gason), 228  
 Jane (Jackson), Butler, 230  
 Jane (Turney), 228  
 Jane Mason, 233  
 Jenkin, 228  
 Jennie Guignard, 232  
 John, 228, 229, 230  
 Judith (Porter), 228  
 Lucy Elizabeth, 233  
 Margaret (Champney), 228  
 Marion Farrar, 232  
 Martha (Freer), 230  
 Mary, 229, 230  
 Mary (——), 229  
 Mary (Benison), 230  
 Mary (Cook), 230  
 Mary (Coventry), 229  
 Mary (Dunbar), 230  
 Mary (Elham), 228  
 Mary (How), 232  
 Mary (Woodward), 229  
 Mary Caroline, 232  
 Mary E. (McCullough), 234  
 Mary Eugenia, 234  
 Mary H. (Clark), 233  
 Mary How, 232  
 Mary Philip (Wilson), 230  
 Mary Susan, 231  
 Nathaniel, 233  
 Nicholas, 229  
 Robert, 229, 230  
 Robert W., 231  
 Robert Waller, 228, 234  
 Robert Wilson, 231, 232, 234  
 Sallie, 234  
 Samuel Wilson, 232  
 Sarah (Chisolm), 231  
 Sarah Eliza, 232  
 Sarah Postell, 231  
 Stephen, 228, 229  
 Susan K. (Hayward), 233  
 Susan Wilson, 231, 232  
 Thomas, 228, 229  
 Thomas Hasell, 234

Gibbes—*Continued*  
 Virginia Mason, 233  
 Wade Hampton, 233  
 Washington, 231  
 Washington Allston, 234  
 William, 228, 229, 230, 231  
 William Allston, 231  
 William Hasell, 230  
 William, Moultrie, 233  
 Gibson, Elizabeth, 445  
 Jacob, 445  
 Margaret (Bryan) Mitchell, 106  
 Patrick, 106  
 Giesler, Charles A., 46  
 Jennie C., 46  
 Margaret (Dives), 46  
 Gifford, Amelia, 256  
 Gilbert, ———, 206, 407  
 Arthur E., 309  
 Elizabeth, 179  
 Jonathan, 485  
 Josiah, 179  
 Maria Louise (Johnson), 309  
 Mary (White), 485  
 Penelope, 273  
 Susanna (Rush), 407  
 Susanna (Rush) Webster, 206  
 Gile, ———, 85  
 Alice (Bartlett), 85  
 Giles, Elizabeth, 43, 269  
 John, 43  
 William B., 269  
 Gilfillan, Ann, 361  
 Harriet Newell, 59  
 Gill, Helen, 393  
 Louisa, 185  
 Gilliam, Annie (Holmes)  
 Henry, 246  
 Robert E., 246  
 Gillis, Bessie (Culpepper), 422  
 Henry, 422  
 Gilly, Edward, 405  
 Elizabeth (Riffe), 405  
 Gilman (?), Mary, 298  
 Gilmer, Francis Walker, 15  
 George, 15  
 Lucy (Walker), 15  
 Maria, 11  
 Thomas Walker, 16  
 Gilmore, Ann (Dunlap), 382  
 Clara Agnes, 382  
 James Clarkson, 382

Girard, Margaret, 343  
 William, 343  
 Gist, Anne, 237  
 Anne Cary, 240  
 Benjamin, 241  
 Cecil, 237  
 Cecil (Carman), 238  
 Cecil Carman, 239  
 Charles Wooster, 235  
 Christopher, 235, 236, 239, 240  
 Clara (Reinecker), 237  
 Cornelius Howard, 237  
 David, 239, 241  
 Edith, 239  
 Edith (Cromwell), 235  
 Eliza Violet, 240  
 Elizabeth, 237, 238  
 Elizabeth (—), 241  
 Elizabeth (Elder), 236  
 Elizabeth Johnson, 241  
 Ellen, 237, 238  
 Emeline, 237  
 Frances (Trippe), 237, 445  
 George Reinecker, 237  
 Henry Cary, 240  
 Independence, 239  
 Jabez Chisolm, 241  
 Jacob, 241  
 James Black, 235, 242  
 Jemima, 237, 239  
 John, 237, 238  
 John Elder, 237, 445  
 Joseph, 236, 237, 241  
 Joshua, 237, 239  
 Joshua Howard, 237  
 Judith Cary, 240  
 Judith Cary (Bell), 240  
 Kitty Malinda (Marrs), 241  
 Laura Velma, 235  
 Louisiana, 237  
 Luella A. (Hatch), 235  
 Maria Cecil, 240  
 Mary (Howard), 236  
 Mary (McCall) Cattell, 238  
 Mary (Sterrett), 238  
 Melville, 235  
 Mordecai, 238  
 Nancy, 240  
 Nathaniel, 236, 239, 240, 241  
 Owen, 237  
 Pamela, 237  
 Rachel, 239

Gist—*Continued*

Richard, 236, 240  
 Ruth, 237, 239  
 Ruth (Bond), 237  
 Sarah, 238, 239  
 Sarah (Howard), 240  
 Sarah Howard, 240  
 Solomon, 241  
 States, 239  
 Susan (Cockey), 238  
 Susannah, 239  
 Thomas, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241  
 Violetta, 238  
 Violetta (Howard), 236  
 William, 236, 237, 238, 240  
 Zipporah, 236  
 Zipporah (Murray), 236  
 Gladding, Cynthia (Whipple), 467  
 Timothy, 467  
 Gladen, Olivia, 165  
 Glassford, Sarah (Little), 317  
 William, 317  
 Glover, Charles, 163  
 Essa, 359  
 Eunice (Minot), 359  
 Mary, 163  
 Goff, Eliza Cathcart (Elliott), 306  
 Leah, 306  
 Richard W. Petherbridge, 306  
 Goldsborough, Anna Maria (Tilghman), 441  
 Charles, 441  
 William, 440  
 Goldsmith, Elizabeth, 164  
 Gooch, Ursula (Claiborne), 152  
 William, 152  
 Goodale, Jane, 39  
 Marian, 160  
 Nathan, 497  
 Persis (Whitney), 497  
 Goode, John, 284  
 Sallie, 284  
 Goodhue, Abigail (Bartlet), 83  
 Samuel, 83  
 Goodloe, Mary Elizabeth, 275  
 Goodrich, Anne, 220  
 Chauncey, 501  
 Ephraim, 180  
 Hannah, 180

Goodrich—*Continued*

Hannah (Steele), 180  
 Maria, 161  
 Mary Ann (Wolcott), 501  
 Mary E., 501  
 Sally Worthington, 501  
 Samuel, 501  
 William, 214  
 Goodridge, Caroline (Wilcox), 465  
 William, 465  
 Goodsell, Anna (Atherton), 181  
 Elihu, 181  
 Eliza, 181  
 Martha, 66  
 Martha (Davenport), 173  
 Thomas, 173  
 Goodwin, —, 25  
 Bridget, 148  
 Caroline A., 86  
 Mary (Atkinson), 25  
 Gordon, Agnes Helen (Donald), 79  
 Fanny, 79  
 M. Lafayette, 79  
 Ursula, 363  
 Gore, Richard, 73  
 Goslin, Margaret (Skinner), 423  
 Thomas, 423  
 Goss, Rath May, 104  
 Gosslee, Keturah, 62  
 Gould, Martha, 173  
 Mary Goodridge, 465  
 Nancy, 301  
 Nathan, 173  
 Priscilla, 381  
 Rebecca Hannah (Robbins), 392  
 Robert, 491  
 Sarah (Whitman) Cocks, 491  
 William M., 392  
 Gove, Helen Beryl, 428  
 Grady, Henry W., 121  
 Graffin, J. Fred, 423  
 Mary (Skinner), 423  
 Grafton, Joseph, 360  
 Maria Josephine, 360  
 Mary Dawes, 444  
 Graham, —, 420  
 Rachel (Skinner), 420  
 Granger, David, 21  
 Mary Brown (Alexander), 21

Grant, Ann, 101  
 Elizabeth (Robbins) Lawrence, 393  
 Mary, 139  
 Patrick, 139  
 Roswell, 393  
 Grattan, Catharine, 116  
 Gratz, Benjamin, 240  
 Maria Cecil (Gist), 240  
 Graves, Barnabas, 181  
 Edna (Deming), 181  
 Eunice, 345  
 George, 179  
 Mary, 492  
 Patience Hatch, 71  
 Rebecca, 311  
 Sarah, 179  
 Gray, Candace (Barney), 68  
 Daniel, 68  
 Elizabeth, 68  
 Eunice, 68  
 Franklin, 68  
 Harry, 68  
 Jane, 68  
 Jane (Stryker), 68  
 Lauren, 68  
 Levi, 68  
 Lucretia, 68  
 Lydia (Myrtle), 68  
 Martha (Duke), 198  
 Richard, 68  
 Samuel Baker, 68  
 Tryphena (Baker), 68  
 William, 198  
 Grayson, Judith, 293  
 Greeley, Jonathan, 75  
 Mary (Bartlett), 75  
 Green, Allen Jones, 284  
 Ann (—), 490  
 Ann (Almy), 354  
 Ann (Marshall), 123  
 Ann (Willis), 123  
 Annie (Hunton), 222  
 Annie Hunton, 222  
 Caroline, 294  
 Catherine (Calvert), 294  
 Charles, 222  
 Dorcas, 492  
 Duff, 123, 130  
 Edward Pendleton, 294  
 Elizabeth, 488, 491  
 George Gardiner, 222  
 Gilbert, 222

*Green—Continued*  
 Hannah (Kendall), 328  
 Helen (Calvert), 288  
 Henry, 294  
 James William, 292  
 John, 16, 123, 354, 491  
 John Strother, 292  
 Joseph, 170, 488, 490  
 Lavinia (Jett), 292  
 Lucretia (Edwards), 130  
 Margaret Maria, 123, 130  
 Mary, 491  
 Mary Cadwallader, 284  
 Mary Elizabeth, 294  
 Mary Frances (Jett), 292  
 Patience (—), 491  
 Polly, 170  
 Rachel (Gardiner), 222  
 Robert, 122, 123  
 Sally (Fry), 16  
 Thomas, 288  
 William, 122, 123, 128  
 Zachary, 491  
 Greene, Abigail, 37  
 Greenleaf, Elizabeth, 24  
 Greenwood, Alveda, 22  
 Phebe, 300  
 Gregg, Mary, 141  
 Mary Bellinger, 141  
 Gregory, Ezra, 89  
 Hannah (Betts), 89  
 Mary, 154  
 Roger, 154  
 Grenell, Lydia, 158  
 Greville, Elizabeth (Willoughby), 297  
 Fulke, 297  
 Katherine, 297  
 Grew, Elizabeth Ives (Deming), 99  
 Harriet (Johnson), 99  
 Henry, 99  
 Henry Johnson, 99  
 Susan, 99  
 Griffin, Cyrus, 9  
 Elizabeth, 9  
 Harriet (Douglas), 190  
 Leroy, 9  
 Mary Anne (Bertrand), 9  
 Smith, 190  
 Thomas, 9  
 Griffith, Henry, 225  
 Mary (Gardiner), 224

*Griffith—Continued*  
 Steven, 224  
 Susan, 225  
 Griswold, Anna (Wolcott), 499  
 Matthew, 499  
 Grosbeck, Elinor, 224  
 Gross, Isaac, 483  
 Persis (Davis), 483  
 Grow, Della, 54  
 Rebecca, 299  
 Grundy, Ann, 440  
 Grymes, —, 293  
 Catherine (Lindsay), 293  
 Jane (Calvert), Maddox, Settle, 293  
 Reynold, 293  
 Guest, Sarah, 271  
 Guichon, Cecilia, 388  
 Guignard, Caroline Elizabeth, 232  
 Guillaume, Louis, 67  
 Mary (Baker), 67  
 Guldager, Carolina Magretha, 272  
 Gulick, Eliza (Baker), 67  
 John G., 67  
 Gump, Dorothy, 402  
 Gundrum, John, 134  
 Susanna (Capp), 134  
 Gunning, Jane, 33  
 Gurdon, Brampton, 411  
 Muriel, 411  
 Gurney, Elizabeth (Green), 491  
 John, 491  
 Phoebe, 251

H

Hackett, Mary, 323  
 Haddrell, Elizabeth, 230  
 Hagar, Sarah, 212  
 Hageman, John F., 376  
 Lydia Spencer (Blight), 376  
 Haggerday, Nancy, 504  
 Haines, Eliza, 42, 51  
 Henry A., 435  
 Louise, 435  
 Mary, 42, 51  
 Walter, 42, 51  
 Hale, Eunice, 180  
 Gideon, 19  
 Hannah, 25  
 Sarah, 25, 26  
 Thankful (Alexander), 19

- Haliburton, Catherine (Chisholme), 139  
 Margaret, 138  
 Walter, 138, 139
- Hall, Ann, 349  
 Carolyn Elizabeth, 485  
 Cassandra, 375  
 Elizabeth (King), 491  
 Elizabeth D., 69  
 Felicia O., 141  
 James H., 69  
 John, 467, 491  
 Joseph, 365, 407  
 Mary, 198, 349  
 Rebecca, 52  
 Ruth (Warfield), 365  
 Samuel, 349  
 Susanna, 407, 467
- Hallett, Sarah, 339
- Halley, Gladys, 450
- Halliday, Walter, 214
- Halloway, ———, 425  
 Jane P. (Spencer), 426  
 Martha Owen (Spencer), 425  
 Samuel, 426
- Hambleton, Lucy, 420  
 Margaret (Sherwood), 420  
 Philemon, 444  
 Susan (Sherwood), 444  
 William, 420
- Hambrick, Mariah (Adams), 294  
 Mariah (Calvert) Myers, 295  
 Nimrod, 294, 295
- Hamersley, Catherine Livingston (Hooker), 142  
 James Hooker, 142  
 John William, 142  
 Margaret Willing (Chisolm), 142
- Hamilton, Alexander, 454  
 Andrew, 125  
 Frances, 125  
 Ian, 81  
 Marion, 333  
 Martha Daniel (Venable) Morton, 454
- Hammond, ———, 364  
 Anne (Gaither), 364  
 Arthur W., 257  
 Catharine, 68  
 Fannie Jackson (Biays), 449
- Hammond—*Continued*  
 Henry, 449  
 John, 168  
 Mary Lillian (Hoover), 257  
 Nannie, 449  
 Prudence (Wade) Crosby, Cotton, 168
- Hammonds, Benjamin, 314  
 Sarah (Brown), 314
- Hampton, Elizabeth, 210  
 John Brewster, 32  
 Ruth (Avery), 32  
 Thomas, 273
- Hance, Anne, 6
- Hancock, Elizabeth, 43  
 Mary (Prentice), 43  
 Nathaniel, 43  
 Rhoda, 190
- Hane, Robert Y., 130
- Hanover, Mary, 189
- Hansard, ———, 483  
 Elizabeth, 483  
 Peter, 483  
 Richard, 13  
 Sarah (Speed), 13
- Hanscom, Abigail (Bartlet), 84  
 Moses, 84
- Hansen, Alida (Livingston), 337  
 Henry, 337
- Hanslap, Henry, 363
- Hanson, Elizabeth (Story), 367  
 John, 367  
 Samuel, 367
- Hardesty, Rebecca (Hoover), 253  
 Samuel, 253
- Harding, Mabel (Woolford), 418  
 Richard, 418
- Hardy, Eliza, 450  
 Elizabeth, 349
- Hare, Charlotte, 462  
 Elizabeth (Cabell), 116  
 William B., 116
- Hargrave, John, 255  
 Mary Della (Miles), 255  
 William H., 255
- Harlan, Susanna, 58
- Harley, Abigail (Saltonstall), 402  
 Thomas, 412
- Harlow, James, 250
- Harmon, Caroline March, 28
- Harner, Andrew, 107  
 Harriet, 107  
 Talitha (Bryan) Roberts, 107
- Harrington, Mary (Browne) Warren, 313  
 Samuel, 313
- Harris, Handy, 125  
 Josephine, 185  
 Mary, 465  
 Rachel (Calhoun), 125  
 Walter, 215
- Harrison, Benjamin, 12, 290  
 Charles, 153  
 Elizabeth, 290  
 Elizabeth (Burwell), 290  
 Elizabeth (Hampton), 210  
 Ellwood Garrett, 48  
 Harriet, 210  
 James, 210  
 Louise, 246  
 Louise Christine (Bland), 246  
 Lucy Gray (Henry), 246  
 Mary (Claiborne), 153  
 Mary F. (Stockton), 432  
 Matthew Bland, 246  
 Melvina (Meng), 48  
 Rebecca, 6  
 Robert Wiley, 246  
 Sarah, 367  
 William, 432
- Hart, Anne Cary (Gist), 240  
 John, 206, 406  
 Nathaniel, 240  
 Susanna (Rush), 206, 406
- Hartpence, Alexander, 390  
 Lucy Morton, 390  
 Martha (Morton), 390
- Harvey, Alvaretta, 257  
 Charles Davis, 257  
 Guy William, 257  
 Hester Maria, 257  
 Jerry E., 257  
 Mary Jane (Hoover), 257  
 Mary Ogier (Armstrong), 257
- Harwood, Peter, 53
- Hasell, Elizabeth, 230
- Haskell, Abigail James (Hubbard), 267  
 Simeon Dickenson, 267

- Hassell, Alice, 328  
 Christopher, 328  
 Richard, 328
- Hastings, Courtland Ewart,  
 267  
 Elizabeth, 4  
 Florence Amelia (Hubbard),  
 267  
 John, 4  
 Philena, 219
- Hatch, Charles Melzer, 235  
 Clara P. (Dugans), 235  
 James, 250  
 Luella A., 235
- Haven, Amy, 224
- Haverstick, Alexander, 136  
 Sarah Emma (Capp), 136  
 Traff, 136
- Hawkes, Adam, 214
- Hawkins, John, 273  
 Margaret, 12
- Hawley, Abiah, 500  
 Ezra, 68  
 Kate (Baker), 68
- Hay, Sarah Travers Daniel, 10
- Hayden, Elizabeth Stuart, 200  
 Rose Hinckley, 214
- Hayes, Emma Virginia (Skinner) Woolford, 422  
 Jack, 295  
 Priscilla (Calvert), 295  
 W. F., 422
- Haynes, John, 488
- Hayward, ———, 154  
 Ann (Upton), 495  
 Deborah, 265  
 Emily Dennis, 144  
 George, 495  
 Georgina, 495  
 Lemuel, 495  
 Susan K., 233
- Haywood, Persis, 328
- Heald, Anna Maria (Hoover),  
 256  
 Betsey, 219  
 Franklin M., 256
- Healey, Lydia, 31
- Heap, Abigail, 93
- Heard, John, 84  
 Phebe (Littlefield), 84  
 Shuah, 84
- Hearnden, Sarah, 466
- Heath, Albert, 221  
 Anne, 349  
 Caroline Penniman, 28  
 Charles, 28  
 Edward N., 221  
 James M., 221  
 Mary Caroline, 28  
 Robert, 349  
 William D., 221
- Heaton, John, 291  
 Sarah (Calvert), 291
- Hebb, Nannie, 200
- Hedges, Elizabeth, 223
- Hedian, Elizabeth (Rennolds),  
 450  
 T. Walter, 450
- Heinly, Jane Elizabeth, 71
- Heins, Sarah Postell (Gibbes),  
 231  
 William F., 231
- Heldring, Jan. Lodewijk, 109  
 Maria Catherine, 109
- Hele, Anne (Cabell), 114  
 John, 114  
 Hellen, ———, 199  
 Mary (Duke), 199
- Hemingway, Gertrude, 39  
 Pauline Mary, 39  
 William, 39
- Hempstead, Josiah, 195  
 Julia, 195  
 Mary, 188, 194, 195  
 Robert, 188, 195
- Hemaley, Anna Maria (Tilghman), 440  
 William, 440
- Hench, George, 225  
 Margaret, 225  
 Rebecca (Allison), 225
- Henderson, Elizabeth (Morrison), 361  
 James F., 361
- Hendrickson, Jacob, 351  
 Sarah (Waln), 351
- Henkel, Charlotte (Emerick),  
 225  
 Louisa Catherine, 225  
 Philip M., 225
- Henning, Fannie, 16
- Henrison, Kath., 473
- Henry, ——— (Elean), 245  
 Alexander, 243  
 Alexander Spotswood, 245
- Henry—Continued  
 Anne, 243, 244  
 Anner Lee (Dulany), 243  
 Annie (Holmes), 246  
 Charles D., 258  
 Dorothea Spotswood, 244  
 Dorothea Spotswood (Dandridge), 244  
 Edward, 244, 245  
 Edward Winston, 245  
 Elizabeth, 243, 244  
 Elizabeth Watkins, 246  
 Elvira (Cabell), 245  
 Elvira Brice (McClelland),  
 245  
 Elvira Bruce, 245  
 Emma Cabell, 245  
 Fayette, 245  
 James, 245  
 James Marshall, 246  
 Jane, 243  
 Jane (Youille), 245  
 Jane Robertson, 245  
 Jean (Robertson), 243  
 John, 243, 244, 245, 247  
 Laura Helen, 245  
 Lou, 258  
 Lucy, 243  
 Lucy Gray, 246  
 Lucy Gray (Marshall), 246  
 Margaret Ann, 245  
 Martha, 244  
 Martha Catherine, 245  
 Martha Catherine (Henry),  
 245  
 Mary, 243  
 Mary Bladen (Dulany), 243  
 Mary E. (Gaines), 245  
 Mary Gaines, 245  
 Mitchell, 247  
 Nathaniel, 245  
 Patrick, 243, 245, 246, 268  
 Paulina (Cabell), 245  
 Richard, 245  
 Robert Gaines, 245  
 Sarah, 243  
 Sarah (Scarborough), 245  
 Sarah (Shelton), 244  
 Sarah (Winston) Syme, 243  
 Sarah Butler, 244  
 Susanna, 243  
 Thomas Stanhope, 245  
 Virginia (Woodson), 245

*Henry—Continued*

- William, 243, 244  
 William Wirt, 243, 245, 246, 247  
 Henshaw, Sarah, 351  
 Hepburn, Agnes, 333  
 Herbert, Buller, 153  
   Hannah, 75  
   Mary, 153  
   Richard, 75  
 Heron, Sarah, 446  
 Herrick, Alma (Hull), 181  
   Henry, 214  
   Jane Ripley (Hubbard), 266  
   Laura Sophia, 181  
   Moses Augustus, 266  
   Samuel Bellows, 181  
 Herron, Susannah, 444  
 Hershier, Sarah Eliza, 226  
 Herter, Catharine, 197  
   Ignatius, 197  
 Hessing, ———, 476  
   Hannah (White), 476  
 Heston, Bathsheba, 497  
   Thomas, 497  
 Heuple, Elizabeth, 226  
 Hewit, Thankful, 147  
 Heyward, Alice (Izard), 284  
   Edward Barnwell, 285  
   Joseph, 284  
   Lucy Green (Izard), 285  
 Heywood, George, 215  
 Hibbets, Mary, 431  
 Hicks, Cornelia Baird, 57  
   Cornelia Wyntje (Baird), 57  
   William Whinnery, 57  
 Hickson, Sarah (White) Taylor, ———, 485  
   Walter, 485  
 Hierlihs, Timothy, 99  
 Hiester, Eugenia Frances, 409  
   John, 409  
 Higginbotham, Elvira Bruce (Henry), 245  
   Jesse A., 245  
 Hill, ———, 75  
   Abraham, 214  
   Ann, 281  
   Elizabeth (Ferguson), 86  
   Emma (McMullan), 425  
   John, 86  
   Lois, 85, 425  
   Mary (Bartlett), 75

*Hill—Continued*

- Mary Baldwin (Bacon), 55  
 Mary Micou, 14  
 Rodney D., 55  
 Rufus Sadler, 425  
 Susan Letitia (Whipple), 468  
 Zaccheus, 468  
 Hillhouse, Frances Julia (Betts), 90  
   William, 90  
 Hillman, James Frayer, 117  
   Marguerite Cabell (Wright), 117  
 Hilton, Elizabeth, 206  
   Joseph, 24  
   Rebecca (Atkinson) Adams, 24  
 Hinchman, Bertha Laura (Hoover), 256  
   Joe, 256  
   Olive Mary (Hoover), 256  
 Hinckley, Hannah (Cumings), 185  
   Joel, 185  
   Mehitable, 31  
   Thomas, 31, 323  
 Hinman, Dorothy, 72  
   Frank H., 72  
   Mary M. (Coleman), 72  
 Hiscox, Sarah, 37  
 Hitchcock, Josephine (Lloyd), 488  
   Olive, 488  
   Oliver Nelson, 488  
 Hobard (or Hubbard), Capen, 266  
   Charles, 266  
   Daniel, 266  
   Elizabeth (Capen), 266  
   Elizabeth Williams, 266  
   Emeline, 266  
   Sheldon, 266  
   William, 266  
 Hobart, Aaron, 264  
   Ann, 265  
   Ann (Plomer), 264  
   Benjamin, 265  
   Caleb, 264, 265  
   David, 263  
   Deborah (Hayward), 265  
   Elias, 264  
   Elizabeth, 264  
   Elizabeth (———), 263

*Hobart—Continued*

- Elizabeth (Church), 264  
 Elizabeth (Faxon), 264  
 Hannah, 264  
 Isaac, 264  
 Israel, 265  
 James, 263  
 Jane (———), 264  
 John, 264  
 Jonathan, 264  
 Joshua, 264, 265  
 Josiah, 264  
 Lydia, 263  
 Margaret (Dewey), 263  
 Mary, 264  
 Mary (Eliot), 264  
 Mary (Beal) Stowell, 264  
 Mehitable, 264  
 Moses, 264  
 Nathaniel, 264  
 Nazareth, 263  
 Nehemiah, 263  
 Peter, 263, 265  
 Rebecca, 263, 264  
 Rebecca (Ibrook), 263  
 Sarah, 263  
 Susanna, 265  
 Susannah (Newcomb), 265  
 Thomas, 264  
 Hobart (or Hobard), Abigail, 266  
   Abigail (Curtis), 265  
   Benjamin, 266  
   Charley, 266  
   Daniel, 266  
   Elisha, 266  
   Hannah, 266  
   Mercy (Burrill), 265  
   Peter, 266  
   Polly, 266  
   Sally, 266  
   Samuel, 265  
   Thomas, 266  
   William, 265  
 Hobart (or Hubbard), Benjamin, 265  
   Daniel, 265  
   Desire (Copeland), 265  
   Elisha, 265  
   Isaac, 265  
   Joshua, 265  
   Mercy, 265  
   Peter, 265

Hobart (or Hubbard)—*Continued*

- Rebecca, 265
- Susanna, 265
- William, 265
- Hobbs, Joseph Cottman, 200
- Mary Mabel (Duke), 200
- Sarah Jane, 200
- Hodge, Amy (Haven), 224
- Helen (Penrose), 277
- Reuben, 224
- Sarah, 224
- Sarah (Baird), 60
- Thomas Leiper, 377
- William, 60
- Hodges, Elizabeth, 206
- Hannah (Wain), 348
- Jane (Dilworth), 348
- Thomas, 348
- Hodsdon, ———, 85
- Lucretia (Bartlett), 85
- Hoffman, Alida (Livingston)
- Hansen, 337
- Dorothy Kingston, 388
- Florence Kingston (McCay), 388
- John White, 388
- Katherine, 332
- Martin, 337
- Mary Ann, 375
- William, 375
- Hogan, Edna Drusilla, 208
- Emma Drusilla, 203
- Hellen Ruhamah (McClean), 208
- Jonathan Elmer, 208
- Hogg, Peter, 105
- Holand, Mary Emily, 272
- Holden, Donald Fraser (Clairborne), 156
- Joanna, 330
- Stephen West, 156
- Holdrege, Annie Mumford (Hunt), 27
- Charles Francis, 27
- Emily Cabot (Atkinson), 27
- George Chandler, 27
- George W., 27
- Henry Atkinson, 27
- Holland, Abiah (Douglas), 189
- Eleanor, 197
- Elizabeth (Park), 36
- Henry, 189

Holland—*Continued*

- Jackson, 421
- John, 36
- Katharine (Skinner), 421
- Holliday, Daniel, 445
- Frances, 445
- Hollingsworth, ———, 296
- Katherine Kennerley (Caltvert), 296
- Hollis, Abigail, 489
- Hollister, Sarah A., 191
- Holloway (Rebecca), 5
- Holman, Jeremiah, 496
- Jonathan, 50
- Mary, 496
- Holmes, Ann, 268
- Annie, 246
- Bartlett, 250
- Bradford, 250
- Bradford Reed, 251
- Caleb, 249, 250
- Edwin Bradford, 248, 251
- Edwin Pratt, 248
- Eleazer, 249, 250
- Elisha, 249
- Eliza Bonsall, 143
- Elizabeth, 249
- Esther, 250
- Frances, 248
- Francis B., 248
- Freeland S., 251
- Gamaliel, 250
- Hannah, 249
- Hannah (Sylvester), 249
- Harriet, 250
- Ichabod, 249
- James, 249
- Jerusha (Rawson), 249
- Job, 249, 250
- John, 248, 249
- Jonathan, 249, 250, 251
- Joshua, 249
- Judith (Tucker), 249
- Lemuel, 249
- Lewis Atwood, 251
- Lydia, 249, 250
- Mahala (Reed), 251
- Mahala R., 251
- Mary Frances, 248
- Mehitable (Stuart), 249
- Mercy, 249, 250, 251
- Molly, 249
- Nathaniel, 248, 249

Holmes—*Continued*

- Sally, 250
- Sarah, 249
- Sarah (———), 248
- Sarah Ellis, 251
- Sarah Frances (Pratt), 248
- Sullivan, 251
- Susan, 248
- Thomas, 248
- William, 250
- Zenas, 250
- Holt, Eliza (Calhoun), 124
- James, 124
- William, 214
- Holton, Eleazer, 19
- Maria, 387
- Mary (Wiseman), 387
- Robert, 387
- Sarah (Alexander), 19
- Homer, Margaret, 216
- Honeywood, Susan, 438
- Hoo, Ann, 396
- Cicily, 49
- Thomas, 396
- Hood, Ebenezer, 185
- Hooker, Catherine Livingston, 142
- Sarah (Whitman), 493
- Thomas, 157
- Thomas Hart, 493
- Hooper, Elizabeth, 422
- George, 114
- Ida Stengle, 422
- Rachel, 114
- W. R., 422
- Hoops, Thomas, 15
- Hoover, Abram, 254
- Absalom, 254
- Aldus Joel, 256
- Alfred, 254
- Alice M., 256
- Allan Henry, 258
- Allen, 256
- Amelia (Gifford), 256
- Andrew, 252, 253, 254
- Anna Maria, 256
- Arthur Eli, 257
- Benajah, 256
- Bertha A. (West), 256
- Bertha Laura, 256
- Catherine, 253, 254
- Catherine (Yount), 253
- Celia, 254

## Hoover—Continued

Charles E., 256  
 Clark, 255  
 Clyde, 256, 257  
 Cora, 256  
 Curtis (———), 254  
 David, 253, 254  
 Deborah, 254  
 Deborah (Tucker), 254  
 Delilah, 255  
 Dora Ellen (Farmer), 257  
 Eli, 255, 256  
 Elizabeth, 253, 254, 255  
 Elizabeth (Waymire), 253  
 Elizabeth A., 256  
 Ella, 256  
 Elva, 255  
 Enos, 254  
 Ensley, 254  
 Esther E. (Brantingham), 257  
 Eunice, 256  
 Frederick, 253, 254, 256  
 George, 256  
 Gulielma (Ratliff), 253  
 H. Maria (Plummer), 257  
 Hannah (Leonard), 256  
 Hannah Martha, 257  
 Henry, 253, 254  
 Henry Davis, 257  
 Herbert Charles, 258  
 Herbert Clark, 257  
 Hulda Randall (Minthorn), 257  
 Ida (Berkheimer), 256  
 Ida, 257  
 Jacob, 253  
 Jennie M., 257  
 Jesse, 254  
 Jesse Clark, 257  
 John, 253, 254  
 John Farnum, 256  
 John Y., 255  
 Jonas, 252  
 Joseph, 253, 254, 257  
 Kate (———), 253  
 Lillian (Saunders), 256  
 Lillian B., 257  
 Lou (Henry), 258  
 Lydia (Vaughan), 253  
 Mahala, 254  
 Margaret (Foutz), 252  
 Margaret Ella (Albin), 256

## Hoover—Continued

Mary, 253, 254, 258  
 Mary (Davis), 256  
 Mary (Jay), 255  
 Mary H., 255  
 Mary Jane, 257  
 Mary Lillian, 257  
 Michal (Yount), 254  
 Mildred Crew (Brooke), 252  
 Millicent (Winslow), 253  
 Noah, 254  
 Olive Mary, 256  
 Peter, 254  
 Pollie (———), 253  
 Rachel, 253  
 Rachel (Briles), 252  
 Rachel (Briles-Whisenhurst), 253  
 Rebecca, 253, 257  
 Rebecca (Yount), 254  
 Roy, 257  
 Ruth E. (Darone), 256  
 Samuel, 253  
 Sarah, 253, 255  
 Sarah (Burkett?), 254  
 Shubael, 254  
 Solomon Y., 255  
 Susan, 254  
 Susanna, 253  
 Susanna (Clark), 253  
 Susie, 255  
 Theodore Jesse, 252, 258  
 Vernon, 256  
 Walter, 256  
 William, 255  
 William (Sheets), 253  
 William E., 257  
 William Jason, 254  
 William L., 257  
 Hope, Theodore, 215  
 Hopkins, ———, 420  
   Abigail (Whipple) Dexter, 466  
   Edward M., 434  
   Julia (Stockton), 434  
   Mary, 115  
   Mary (Skinner), 420  
   William, 466  
 Hopkinson, Elizabeth B., 94  
 Hopper, Alice, 292  
   Mary, 287  
 Horacy, Martha F. (Spencer), 426  
   Thomas, 426

Hornsby, Joseph, 16  
   Mildred (Walker), 16  
 Horsey, Elizabeth (Saltonstall), 412  
   Hercules, 412  
 Horsley, Mary (Cabell), 115  
   William, 115  
 Horton, ——— (Wells), 164  
   Mehetabel, 164  
   William, 164  
 Hosack, Catherine, 315  
   Simon, 315  
 Hough, Abiah, 188, 194  
   Edward, 188  
   Sarah (Caulkins), 188  
   William, 188, 193  
 Houghton, Aaron, 261  
   Abigail, 261  
   Abigail (Merriam), 262  
   Achsa, 261  
   Amory B., 262  
   Beatrice, 261  
   Beatrice (———), 260  
   Benjamin, 261  
   Caleb, 261, 262  
   Charles Andrew Johnson, 259  
   Charlotte Johnson (Morris), 259  
   Cyrus, 261, 262  
   Damaris (Buckmaster), 260  
   Ebenezer, 261  
   Edward, 262  
   Eliza, 262  
   Eliza Adeline (Sawin), 262  
   Emily F., 262  
   Esther (Leffingwell), 261  
   Eunice, 261, 345  
   Experience (Pike), 261  
   Frederick, 262  
   George B., 262  
   George Frederick, 262  
   Grace Mabel (Carr), 259  
   Harriet Cecil, 259  
   Hess Pringle, 259  
   John, 260  
   Jonas, 261  
   Lavina, 261  
   Lewis M., 262  
   Lucius Heywood, 262  
   Lucy (Wilder), 261  
   Martha S. (Osgood), 262  
   Mary, 261

*Houghton—Continued*

- Mary (Farrar), 260  
 Mary (Priest), 261  
 Mary (Taylor), 261  
 Mary Motte (Pringle), 259  
 Mary W., 262  
 Miriam (Butler), 261  
 Oliver, 261  
 Persis, 262  
 Ralph, 259, 260, 262  
 Richard, 259  
 Robert, 260, 261  
 Sarah, 261  
 Susanna (Sawyer), 262  
 Timothy, 260  
 William, 261  
 William Addison, 259, 262  
 William Joslin, 262  
 William Morris, 259  
 William Pringle, 259  
 House, John, 148  
 Mary, 148  
 Theodosia, 148  
 How, Ann Isabell, 231  
 Mary, 232  
 Thomas, 231, 232  
 Howard, Emily Providence  
 (Chisholm), 141  
 Hannah, 358  
 Joanna (O'Carroll), 240  
 John Eager, 236  
 Joshua, 236, 240  
 Judith, 310, 321  
 Lydia, 93  
 Mary, 236, 240  
 Rebecca, 5  
 Robert, 358  
 Sarah, 240  
 Stephen L., 141  
 Violetta, 236, 240  
 Howarden, Margaret, 335  
 Howe, Abraham, 215  
 David, 497  
 Elsie, 69  
 Fisher, 414  
 Isaac R., 413  
 Matilda (Saltonstall), 414  
 Sarah 20  
 Sarah (Saltonstall), 413  
 Sarah (Whitney), 497  
 Howell, Abigail, 224  
 Abraham, 350  
 Annis (Stockton), 434

*Howell—Continued*

- Arthur, 223  
 Edward, 223, 224  
 Elizabeth (Gardiner), 223  
 Franklin Davenport, 434  
 Henry, 179  
 Honour (Deming), 179  
 Jemima, 224  
 John C., 434  
 Mary (Stockton), 434  
 Mary Theresa de Leelen  
 (Rush), 408  
 Rebecca (Waln), 350  
 Richard Lewis, 408  
 Howes, Mary A., 416  
 Howland, Abby Woolsey, 501  
 Anna Eliza, 361  
 Carver, 382  
 Elizabeth Senter, 382  
 Jeanette, 382  
 John, 133  
 Howlett, Alice (French), 183  
 Sarah, 183  
 Thomas, 183  
 Howser, Cecelia (Bramwell),  
 421  
 Gassaway Sellman, 421  
 Nettie Esther, 421  
 Howson, Mary, 290  
 Hoyt, ———, 75  
 Frances, 74  
 John, 74  
 Jonathan, 175  
 Julia Ann (Davenport), 175  
 Mary, 74  
 Hubbard, Abigail James, 261  
 Alice (Bacon), 51  
 Amelia Jane (Ripley), 263,  
 266  
 Anthony, 42, 51  
 Capen, 266  
 Charles, 263, 266, 267  
 Charles Dunlap, 263, 267  
 Charles Pitcher, 263  
 Elizabeth (Wolfe), 504  
 Elizabeth Capen, 267  
 Ellen Maria, 266  
 Florence Amelia, 267  
 Florence Hastings, 267  
 Gertrude Robbins (Pitcher),  
 263  
 Jane Ripley, 266  
 John, 504

*Hubbard—Continued*

- Martha Jane (Pack), 267  
 Sarah, 164  
 Sarah (Bacon), 42  
 Hubbell, Albert C., 309  
 Cora, 309  
 Mary (Lyon), 309  
 Huddell, Joseph, 386  
 Mary, 386  
 Rebecca (Allen), 386  
 Hudgins, Alice, 400  
 Mary Frances (Wirt), 400  
 William Blake, 400  
 Husted, Rhoda (Davenport),  
 174  
 Thaddeus, 174  
 Huger, Daniel Elliot, 130  
 Huggett, ———, 221  
 Lucy (Sackett), 221  
 Mary, 221  
 Hughes, ———, 444  
 F. Edward, 454  
 Henrietta (Trippe), 444  
 Jesse, 445  
 Margaret (Trippe), 445  
 Mary C. (Venable), 454  
 Hui (Huey), Susanna, 371  
 Hull, Alma, 181  
 Elizabeth, 19  
 Hulst, Charlotte Margaret  
 (Gardiner), 226  
 George Duryee, 226  
 Jeanette Gardiner, 226  
 Magdalen Hulst (Stoolhoff),  
 226  
 Humphrey, Mary, 219  
 Hundley, Albert Roy, 272  
 Ann, 268  
 Ann (Holmes), 268  
 Asa, 268  
 Calhoun, 269  
 Carolina Magretha (Gul-  
 dager), 272  
 Catherine, 268  
 Cornelia (Jefferson), 269  
 Dorothy, 271  
 Edgar Archer, 272  
 Elizabeth, 268, 270  
 Elizabeth (Motley), 268  
 Elizabeth Archer (Ogilby),  
 269  
 Elizabeth Motley, 269  
 Elnor Eugene, 272

Hundley—*Continued*

Elmer Musier, 272  
 Eugene Russell, 271  
 Frances Archer, 270  
 Francis A., 269  
 George Jefferson, 269  
 Harriett Elizabeth, 271  
 Harry Lee, 272  
 Jefferson, 270  
 Jincy Holmes, 268  
 John Barret, 268, 273  
 John Holmes, 269  
 John Ogilby, 269, 272  
 Josiah, 268, 269  
 Josiah Brummal, 271  
 Judith Farrer, 269  
 Juliet Jefferson, 270  
 Kate Taintor (Russell), 271  
 Kate Thompson, 272  
 Katherine Taintor, 271  
 Lillie Elizabeth (Powers), 271  
 Louisa, 268  
 Lucile Pearce (Robinson), 268  
 Lucy R. (Bobo), 271  
 Lucy Waller (Boyd), 270  
 Martha America (Barret), 276  
 Martha America (Pattie) Barrett, 272  
 Martha Louisa, 270  
 Mary Chastain, 270  
 Mary E., 273  
 Mary Emily (Holland), 272  
 Mary Holmes, 269  
 Mary Silvia, 271  
 Nancy (Booker), 269  
 Nancy Holmes, 269  
 Patrick Ogilby, 270  
 Rebecca Porterfield, 272  
 Richard Ogilby, 270, 272, 276  
 Robert Garland, 270  
 Samuel Holmes, 268  
 Susanna Holmes, 269  
 Sylvia, 268  
 Virginia, 271, 273  
 Waller Massie, 270  
 William Holmes, 269  
 William Patrick, 272  
 Hungerford, Sarah, 161  
 Thomas, 161

Hunt, Ann Eliza, 6  
 Annie Mumford, 27  
 Elizabeth (Gibbes) Shepherd, 230  
 Elizabeth P., 234  
 Ephraim or John, 491  
 Francis, 203  
 Joanna (Whitman), 491  
 Samuel, 230  
 Sarah (Dunton), 203  
 Hunter, Andrew, 432  
 Caroline Scott (Gibbes), 232  
 Elizabeth, 339  
 James E., 232  
 Mary (Stockton), 432  
 Susan Maria, 292  
 William, 214  
 Huntington, Ann, 97  
 Elizabeth, 174, 501  
 Joshua, 501  
 Rachel, 97  
 Sarah (Clark), 158  
 Simon, 158  
 Hunton, Annie, 222  
 Hunt, Clement Smith, 383  
 Elizabeth Senter, 383, 384  
 Sarah Ann (Senter), 383  
 Hurlbut, Eunice (Whitman), 493  
 John, 179  
 Lemuel, 493  
 Mary, 147  
 Mary (Deming), 179  
 Hurst, Ann (Jones), 423  
 Elizabeth (Skinner), 423  
 Stephen, 423  
 Hurty, Sarah A., 423  
 Husk, Elizabeth Ann, 381  
 Jonathan, 381  
 Huston, James A., 77  
 Nanette Marie, 77  
 Hutchins, Elizabeth (Burrage), 367  
 Francis, 367  
 Mary, 367  
 Hutchinson, Ann, 323  
 Ann (Little), 317  
 Chauncey, 317  
 Martha (Corwin) Case, 163  
 Thomas, 163  
 Hutton, ———, 125  
 Agnes (Calhoun), 125  
 Huybrechts, Ida, 458

Hyde, Alicia, 343  
 Samuel, 35  
 Ibrook, Margaret, 466  
 Rebecca, 263  
 Ingersoll, Charles J., 95  
 Katherine, 442  
 Ingham, Deborah (Bye), 110  
 Jonas, 110  
 Jonathan, 110  
 Mary, 110  
 Inglis, Jean, 27  
 Marian (Coale), 27  
 Richard, 27  
 Ingraham, Elizabeth, 217  
 Innes, Ann, 11  
 Henry, 10, 11  
 James, 10  
 Katherine Elizabeth, 10, 11  
 Katherine Elizabeth (Callaway), 10  
 Sarah, 11  
 Irvine, George, 206  
 James, 206  
 Mary (Rush), 206  
 Irwin, John Heister, 103  
 Margaret (Baldwin), 103  
 Mary Baldwin, 103  
 Isaac, Amy Phillips, 278  
 Ann (Hill), 281  
 Ann Elizabeth, 281  
 Caroline, 281  
 Drusilla, 280  
 Eleanor Penny (Phillips), 278  
 Eleanor Phillips, 278  
 Eliza, 281  
 Elizabeth (Clarke), 280  
 Elizabeth (Moore), 280  
 Elizabeth (Volz), 281  
 George Washington, 281  
 Hannah (Bryant), 280  
 Harriet, 281  
 Jemima, 280  
 John H., 280  
 Joseph, 279, 280  
 Kezia, 280  
 Maria (Peddaick) Rockey, 281  
 Martha Ann, 281  
 Martha B. (Ware), 281  
 Mary, 280, 281

*Isaac—Continued*

Mary Gertrude, 281  
 Mary Roach (Ware), 281  
 Mary Ware, 278  
 Rachel, 280  
 Randolph Moore, 278  
 Richard, 279, 280  
 Sarah, 280, 281  
 Sarah (Jacob), 280  
 Sarah (Pottenger), 279  
 Susan (Oliver), 281  
 Sutton, 280  
 Thomas Jefferson, 281  
 Uriah Randolph, 281  
 William Andrew Jackson, 281  
 William Moore, 278, 281  
 William Thomas, 278  
 Zedekiah Howard, 278  
 Zedekiah Moore, 281

*Isacke, Edward, 279*

Elizabeth, 279  
 Jane, 279  
 Joseph, 279  
 Margaret, 279  
 Rebecca, 279  
 Richard, 279  
 Sutton, 279

*Isbell, Robert, 193*

Iselin, Arthur, 303  
 Eleanor (Jay), 303

*Israel, Ellena, 275**Izard, Alice, 284*

Alice (De Lancey), 283  
 Alice De Lancey, 285  
 Alice Heyward, 285  
 Allen Cadwallader, 285  
 Anne, 283, 284  
 Annie, 282  
 Annie (Sale), 285  
 Benjamin, 282  
 Calverley (Bewicke), 282  
 Caroline, 284  
 Catherine, 283  
 Charles, 283  
 Charlotte, 283  
 Charlotte (Broughton), 283  
 Charlotte Georgina, 284  
 Claudia (Smith), 284  
 De Lancey, 285  
 Dorothy, 282  
 Dorothy (Smith), 282  
 Eliza Caroline, 284  
 Elizabeth, 283, 284

*Izard—Continued*

Elizabeth ———, 282  
 Elizabeth (Liddleton), 284  
 Elizabeth Carter (Farley)  
 Shippen, 284  
 Emma Philadelphia (Middleton), 284  
 Florence (Behre), 285  
 George, 284, 285  
 Henrietta, 284  
 Henry, 283, 284, 285  
 Irene, 285  
 James Johnston, 285  
 John, 282, 283, 285  
 Josephine Bedon, 285  
 Julia Davie, 285  
 Julia Davie (Bedon), 285  
 Laura, 282  
 Laura (Lipecomb), 285  
 Lucy, 285  
 Lucy Green, 285  
 Magdalene Elizabeth (Chastaigner), 282  
 Margaret, 283  
 Margaret (Johnson), 283  
 Margaret Emma, 284  
 Martha, 283, 284  
 Mary, 283, 284  
 Mary (———), 282  
 Mary (Middleton), 282  
 Mary Cadwallader (Green),  
 284  
 Mary Fowler, 285  
 Mary Green, 285  
 Mattie Perry, 285  
 N. J. (Lyons), 282  
 Ralph, 282, 283, 284, 285  
 Roberta (Johnston), 285  
 Ruth, 285  
 Sallie (Goode), 284  
 Sarah Lyons, 282  
 Walter, 282, 283, 284, 285

## J

*Jackman, Elias, 24*

Margaret (Atkinson), 24  
*Jackson, Andrew, 95*  
 Anna Calvert, 297  
 Anna Maria (Calvert), 297  
 Anne Sophia, 297  
 Caroline Cochrane, 286  
 Caroline March (Harmon),  
 28

*Jackson—Continued*

Caroline Toney (Cochrane),  
 286  
 Churchill Calvert, 297  
 David, 324  
 Edward, 35, 297  
 Edward Calvert, 297  
 Elizabeth (Wolcott), 501  
 Elizabeth Melville, 286  
 Frances Ransom (Whipple)  
 Crow, 469  
 Freedom W., 469  
 George Calvert, 297  
 Henry Melville, 286, 297  
 J., 250  
 James Churchill, 28  
 James Pace, 286  
 Jane, 230  
 John, 34  
 John P., 501  
 Josephine (Ross), 297  
 Lindsey, 505  
 Marguerite (Woods), 286  
 Marshall Parks, 297  
 Mary (Kelton), 324  
 Mittie Harmon, 28  
 Olive (Beard), 505  
 Olive Caldwell, 297  
 Rebecca (Lloyd), 286  
 Samuel Keerl, 297  
 Violet Lee (Pace), 286  
 Violet Pace, 286  
 William Congreve, 286, 297  
*Jacob, Alice (Westal), 280*  
 Ann (Chany), 280  
 Benjamin, 280, 299  
 Deborah, 299  
 Dorothy (Arnold), 299  
 Elizabeth, 298  
 Elnathan, 299  
 Hannah, 298, 299  
 Hannah (Bosworth), 299  
 Hulda (Bosworth), 299  
 Jemima (Isaac), 280  
 John, 280, 298, 299  
 Joseph, 299  
 Josiah, 298  
 Margery (Eames), 298  
 Maria, 60  
 Mary, 298, 299  
 Mary (Russell), 298  
 Mercy, 299  
 Mercy (Whitman), 299

*Jacob—Continued*

Mordecai, 280  
 Nathaniel, 299  
 Nicholas, 298  
 Rebecca (———), 299  
 Rebecca (Grow), 299  
 Sarah, 280, 298  
 Whitman, 299  
*Jacobs, ——— (Allen), 300*  
 Abel, 300  
 Adeline H. (Crocker), 300  
 Amasa, 300  
 Ann M., 301  
 Asa, 300  
 Bela H., 301  
 Betsy, 300  
 Daisy Monell, 298  
 Ella L. (Gale), 301  
 Elmer Rand, 298  
 Emma, 450  
 Emma (Sabine), 300  
 Emma A., 301  
 Eunice (Joslin), 300  
 Everett P., 301  
 Frank W., 301  
 Hannah (McLean), 300  
 Harrie Kirtland, 298  
 Harriet P. (Penhallow), 300  
 Helen L., 301  
 Hervey F., 301  
 Hervey Wyman, 298  
 Hiram, 300  
 Ida (Pillsbury), 301  
 Jerusha, 300  
 Jesse, 300  
 John, 300  
 John R., 300  
 Joseph, 83, 300  
 Joseph Dresser, 167  
 Lillian Julia, 298  
 Louise (Martin), 300  
 Lucy (Cooper), 300  
 Lucy E., 301  
 Luther Morse, 298, 301  
 Luther William, 298  
 Mary, 300  
 Mary (Bartlet), 83  
 Mary (Gilman?), 298  
 Mary (Whitman), 492  
 Mary B., 301  
 Mary Bailey, 167  
 Mercy, 300  
 Nancy (Gould), 301

*Jacobs—Continued*

Nathaniel, 492  
 Nelson, 300  
 Phebe (Greenwood), 300  
 Phebe A. (Dean), 301  
 Sarah, 300  
 Sarah (Emerson), 300  
 Sarah (Morse), 300  
 Sarah (Plank), 300  
 Sarah C., 301  
 Sarah C. (Carroll), 301  
 Sarah Crosby (Carroll), 167  
 Sarah Elizabeth (Rand), 298  
 Silas B., 301  
 William, 300  
 Wyman D., 301  
*James, Carolyn, 502*  
*Janes, Amelia, 396*  
*Jana, Anika, 136*  
*Janse, Agatha, 458*  
*Mensie, 458*  
*Jay, Alice, 305*  
 Alonzo, 255  
 Ann, 302, 303  
 Ann Margaret (Barclay), 303  
 Anna, 303  
 Anna Maria, 304, 305  
 Anna Maria (Bayard), 302  
 Anna Maricka, 302, 303  
 Augusta, 303  
 Augusta (McVickar), 303  
 Augustus, 302, 304, 305  
 Catherine Helena, 304  
 Cornelia, 305  
 De Lancey Kane, 304  
 Delilah, 255  
 Edith Van Cortlandt, 305  
 Eleanor, 303  
 Eleanor Kingland (Field), 303  
 Eliza, 303  
 Elizabeth Clarkson, 304  
 Ellen, 255, 302  
 Emily Astor (Kane), 304  
 Euphemia (Dunscomb), 303  
 Eve, 302  
 Frances, 302  
 Frederick, 303  
 Harriette Arnold (Vinton), 305  
 James, 302  
 John, 67, 303, 304, 305

*Jay—Continued*

John Clarkson, 305  
 Josephine (Pearson), 304  
 Judith, 302  
 Judith (Francois), 302  
 Julia (Post), 305  
 Laura, 305  
 Laura (Prime), 305  
 Laura Prime, 305  
 Louisa, 302  
 Louisa Shaw (Barlow), 302  
 Lucie (Oelrichs), 303  
 Marguerite (Soleiac), 305  
 Maria, 303  
 Maria Arnold, 305  
 Mary, 255, 302, 303, 305  
 Mary (Duyckinck), 302  
 Mary (Van Cortlandt), 302  
 Mary Rutherford, 304, 305  
 Mary Rutherford (Clarkson), 304  
 Matilda Coster, 305  
 Olive, 255  
 Peter, 302  
 Peter Augustus, 303, 304, 305  
 Pierre, 302, 305  
 Samuel, 255  
 Sarah, 304, 305  
 Sarah (Hoover), 255  
 Sarah Livingston, 305  
 Sarah Louise, 303  
 Sarah Van Brugh (Livingston), 303  
 Susan, 303  
 Susan Alexander (McCook), 304  
 Susan Matilda, 304  
 William, 303  
*Jefferson, Ann (Almy) Duffee, 354*  
 Benjamin, 354  
 Cornelia, 269  
 John Garland, 269  
 Peter, 14  
 Thomas, 14, 15, 246, 269, 275  
 Jekyll, John, 413  
 Mary, 413  
 Jenkins, Mary Frances, 296  
 Jennings, Ann, 294  
 Jennison, Mary, 467  
 Michal, 462  
 Robert, 214, 462

- Jerome, Asabel, 181  
 Sarah, 181  
 Sarah (Bronson), 181  
 Jeter, —, 13  
 Lucy (Speed), 13  
 Jett, Alice (Hopper), 292  
 Eliza Lane, 292  
 Ellen, 292  
 Elvira, 292  
 Hannah (Calvert), 292  
 Hannah Calvert, 292  
 Isabel (Roberts), 292  
 James, 292  
 John, 292  
 Julia Anne (Lane), 292  
 Lavinia, 292  
 Mary Frances, 292  
 William Armistead Lane, 292  
 Jewett, Elizabeth (Dixon), 183  
 John, 183  
 Joanes, Sarah (Whitman), 488  
 Job, Mary Elizabeth, 107  
 Johnson, Alba Boardman, 306, 308  
 Alfred, 26  
 Alice (Bump), 310  
 Alma Sara (Kemp), 308  
 Ann Frances, 310  
 Anna, 310, 322  
 Anna (Atkinson), 26  
 Anna (Kettle), 307  
 Asa, 307  
 Benjamin, 307  
 Boardman, 307  
 Caroline Elizabeth (Whitney), 498  
 Catherine (Sprague), 307  
 Charles Webb, 310  
 Charles Williamson, 309, 310  
 Charlotte Augusta, 259  
 Christian, 324  
 Clarissa (Bryan), 106  
 Cora (Hubbell), 309  
 David, 310, 322  
 Diah, 170  
 Dolly, 310, 322  
 Edward, 329  
 Eleanor (Atcheson), 310  
 Eleanor B. (Peterson), 306  
 Elihu, 309, 310, 322  
 Elinor, 216  
 Elizabeth, 119  
 Johnson—*Continued*  
 Elizabeth (Boardman), 307  
 Elizabeth (Gastlin), 311  
 Elizabeth Ker, 309  
 Elizabeth Little, 310  
 Elizabeth Thomas (Reeves), 306  
 Ella, 276  
 Evaline (Gardiner), 310  
 Fanny Johnston (Betts), 91  
 Guy, 310, 322  
 Hannah (Crosby), 170  
 Harriet, 99, 311  
 Harriet Livermore, 309  
 Harriet Livermore (McCarthy), 310, 316  
 Helen (Parson), 306  
 Henry Converse, 311  
 Hepzibah (Page), 307  
 Hearon Ayers, 498  
 James Oran, 310  
 Joel, 119  
 John, 504  
 Jonathan, 99  
 Joshua Converse, 310, 322  
 Jothan, 170  
 Katherine (Calvert), 295  
 Kezia (Foster), 307  
 Keziah, 329  
 Kitty, 125  
 Leah, 164  
 Leah (Goff), 306  
 Louis Sterling, 311  
 Louise Cotton, 309  
 Lynch A., 106  
 Margaret, 283  
 Margaret Souder, 311  
 Maria Cornelia (Bronson), 309  
 Maria Louise, 309  
 Mary, 106  
 Mary (Stoddard), 91  
 Mary A. (Clark), 310  
 Mary Chapman, 310  
 Mildred, 106  
 Noah, 310, 322  
 Oran, 310, 320, 322  
 Phebe, 459  
 Polly (Carpenter), 310  
 Polly (Prentice), 310  
 Rebecca (Aslett), 306  
 Reeves Kemp, 306  
 Rhoda, 106  
 Johnson—*Continued*  
 Richard M., 119  
 Robert, 283, 472  
 Ruhamah, 42  
 Ruth Anna, 306  
 Sally, 322  
 Samuel, 91  
 Samuel Adams, 307  
 Samuel Maxwell, 311  
 Sarah, 310, 338  
 Sarah (Lobdell), 310, 310  
 Sarah (Webb) Converse, 310  
 Sarah (Wolfe), 504  
 Solomon, 215  
 Susanna, 170, 330  
 Susanna (Converse), 170  
 Thomas, 295, 338  
 Timothy, 306, 307  
 William, 329  
 William Henry, 310, 316  
 William Lobdell, 309, 310  
 Wolcott Howe, 91  
 Johnston, Roberta, 285  
 Jones, —, 159, 257, 280, 422, 489  
 Abraham, 489  
 Amy (Cock), 387  
 Ann, 423  
 Anne (Warfield), 364, 366  
 Benjamin, 430, 489  
 Cassandra (Fell), 421  
 Eliza Walter, 387  
 Elizabeth, 174, 420  
 Elizabeth (—), 489  
 Elizabeth Francanna, 362, 365, 366  
 Emaline, 422  
 Ephraim, 490  
 Frederick, 153  
 Hannah, 358, 387  
 Hannah (Copeland), 490  
 Hannah Bond, 421  
 James A., 341  
 Jane (Owen), 325  
 John, 421, 489  
 Joseph, 489  
 Joshua, 364, 366  
 Josiah, 490  
 Lewis, 495  
 Lillian B. (Hoover), 257  
 Louisa Virginia (Spencer), 426  
 Lucus Polk, 426

Jones—*Continued*

- Lydia, 495  
 Lydia (———), 489  
 Margaret, 341  
 Margaret (Livingston), 337  
 Margaret James (Poole),  
   364, 366  
 Maria (Holton), 387  
 Martha, 153  
 Mary (Adams), 490  
 Mary (Clark), 159  
 Mary (Spear), 490  
 Mary Eliza, 341  
 Mathilda (Townsend), 396  
 Owen, 325  
 Phoebe Owen, 325  
 Polly, 53, 219  
 Rachel (Isaac), 280  
 Rebecca, 207  
 Rhys, 387  
 Richard, 387  
 Richard Ireland, 441  
 Sarah, 158, 159, 396, 490  
 Sarah (———), 489  
 Sarah (Stearns), 480  
 Sarah (Whitman), 489  
 Sarah Ann, 5  
 Susanna (Claiborne), 153  
 Susanna (Tilghman), 441  
 Thomas, 337, 421, 489  
 Victoria, 421  
 Walter Moore, 387  
 Wesley, 364, 366  
 Joralemon, Margaret, 175  
 Tuenis, 175  
 Jordan, Margaret, 115, 116  
 Paulina, 115  
 Josey, A. B., 285  
   Josephine Bedon (Izard),  
   285  
 Joslin, Abraham, 497  
   Eunice, 300  
   Sarah (Whitney), 497  
 Joslyn, Elizabeth, 403  
 Jost, Estelle (Capp), 136  
   Frederick, 136  
   Frederick W., 136  
   Gordon, 136  
 Judson, Frederick William, 182  
   Hannah Keith, 182  
   Lois (Keith), 182  
 Julian, Shubael, 254

## K

- Kamfort, Annaje, 371  
   Deborah, 372  
   Hanna, 372  
   John, 371  
   Mary, 372  
   Rachel, 372  
   Sarah, 372  
 Kane, Emily Astor, 304  
   Oliver De Lancey, 304  
 Kapp, Andreas, 133  
   Eva Marie, 133  
   George Frederick, 133  
   John Michael, 133  
 Kasson, James H., 393  
   Mary Sherwood (Robbins),  
   393  
 Kaye, Grace, 411  
   Robert, 411  
 Kaylor, George, 295  
   German, 295  
   Gideon, 295  
   Hannah, 295  
   James Calvert, 295  
   Jane Calvert, 295  
   John, 295  
   Josephus, 295  
   Lydia Beck, 295  
   Margaret Anne, 295  
   Mary Elizabeth (Corbin),  
   295  
   Mary Louise, 295  
   Robert, 295  
   Sarah (Calvert), 295  
   William, 295  
 Keating Elizabeth B. (Hop-  
   kinson), 94  
 Keats, Emma, 17  
   John, 17  
 Keen, Harriet Anne (Cright-  
   on), 449  
   John, 449  
   Roberta, 449  
 Keene, Ann (Gaither), 449  
   Benjamin, 448, 449  
   John, 448  
   Mary G., 449  
   Mary Gaither, 449  
   Richard, 449  
   Sarah, 448  
   Susan, 449  
   Sussannah (Pollard), 449

Keene—*Continued*

- Thomas, 449  
   William Billingsley, 449  
 Keeney, William, 214  
 Keens, Joseph, 38  
   Mary, 38  
   Susanna Maria, 38  
 Keeny, John, 188, 194  
   Sarah (Douglas), 188, 194  
 Keep, Hannah Rebecca (Rob-  
   bins), 392  
   John, 392  
 Keim, Helen Shewell, 6  
 Keister, John, 473  
 Keith, Lois, 182  
 Kellogg, Amanda (Salisbury),  
   149  
   Chloe Irene (Churchill), 149  
   Cyrus, 149  
   Olive Clarinda (Churchill),  
   149  
   William A., 149  
   William S., 149  
 Kelly, Abigail, 54  
   Eliza Ann, 165  
   Joel, 54  
   Ruth (Wheelock), 54  
 Kelton, Agnes, 324  
   Agnes (Mackey), 324  
   Allen Cunningham, 324  
   Anna Campbell, 325  
   Anne Elizabeth, 324  
   Atlee Sanford, 325  
   Christian (Johnson), 324  
   David, 324  
   Edith Russell (Wills), 323  
   Francis, 324  
   George, 324  
   Henry Clay, 324  
   James, 323, 324  
   John, 324  
   John Cunningham, 324  
   John Cunningham Russell,  
   323  
   John Victor, 325  
   Joseph, 324  
   Josephine Campbell, 325  
   Josephine Parmly (Camp-  
   bell), 324  
   Julia, 324  
   Lottie (Dillingham), 324  
   Margaret, 323  
   Margaret (Turner), 324

**Kelton—Continued**

- Margaretta, 324
- Margaretta (——), 323
- Margaretta Nataline, 325
- Margaretta Ross (Cuning-  
ham), 324
- Mary, 324
- Mary (Fulton), 324
- Mary (Hackett), 323
- Mary Adelaide, 325
- Phoebe (Essinger), 324
- Phoebe Owen (Jones), 325
- Rachel, 324
- Robert, 324
- Robert Hall Campbell, 323,  
325
- William Sutherland, 325
- Kemp, Alma Sarah, 308**
- Elizabeth (Noel), 444
- James, 444
- Sarah, 92
- Kendall, ———, 476**
- Abigail, 328, 396, 480
- Abigail (Raynor) Broughton,  
328
- Alice (Hassell), 328
- Alice (Hassell) Temple, 328
- Alice Louise, 332
- Amos, 329
- Benjamin, 330
- Daniel, 329, 330
- David, 329
- Deborah, 185
- Deborah (Richardson), 329
- Douglas, 193, 326
- Ebenezer, 329
- Elinor Whitney, 326
- Eliza B., 331
- Elizabeth, 328
- Elizabeth (Comey), 327
- Elizabeth (Dean), 330
- Elizabeth Bishop (Beal), 331
- Ephraim, 328
- Esther, 329, 330
- Esther (Buck), 330
- Eunice (Brooks) Carter, 327
- Francis, 327
- Hannah, 185, 328
- Hannah (Bartlett), 327
- Hannah (Whittemore), 185
- Hezekiah, 329
- Isaac, 330, 331
- Jacob, 328, 329, 330

**Kendall—Continued**

- Joanna, 331
- Joanna (Brooks), 330
- Joel, 330
- John, 185, 327, 329
- Jonathan, 329, 330
- Joseph, 329
- Joshua, 329, 330
- Kate Varnum (Whitney),  
326
- Katherine Varnum, 326
- Keziah (Johnson), 329
- Loammi, 331
- Lucy (Sabells), 330
- Mabel, 328, 396, 480
- Marion (Douglas), 193, 326
- Marjory Stevens, 326
- Mary, 328, 329, 496
- Mary (Locke), 328
- Mary (Rutter), 330
- Mary (Tidd), 327
- Mary Ann, 331
- Mary Elizabeth, 331
- Mercy (——), 329
- Nancy (Bradford), 330
- Nancy L. (Roberts), 331
- Nathan, 329
- Oliver, 329, 330
- Persis, 328
- Persis (Haywood), 328
- Phebe, 329
- Rebecca, 330
- Rebecca (Mixer), 328
- Rebekah, 328
- Ruth (Blodgett), 328
- Ruth (Skelton), 330
- Sally, 331
- Samuel, 328
- Sarah, 329, 330
- Sarah (White), 476
- Susanna, 329, 330
- Susanna (——), 329
- Susanna (Johnson), 330
- Temple, 329
- Thomas, 327, 328
- William, 330
- William Beals, 193, 326, 327,  
332
- William Floyd, 193, 326
- Kennedy, Harriet, 67**
- John, 239
- Sarah (Gist), 239
- Kennison, Hugh, 86**

**Kennison—Continued**

- Myra A., 86
- Sarah (Bartlett), 86
- Ker, Anna (Livermore), 315,**  
319
- Catherine, 315
- Catherine (Loofbourow), 315
- Catherine (Mattison), 315
- Elizabeth, 310, 315, 316
- Hannah, 315, 316
- John, 315
- Joseph, 315
- Lydia, 315
- Margaret, 315
- Margaret (Craig), 315
- Margaret Clark, 316
- Mary, 315, 316
- Nathan, 315, 319
- Nathaniel, 315
- Oliver Livermore, 315
- Samuel, 315
- Walter, 315
- William, 315
- Kerley, Joseph, 214**
- Ketchams, Ruth, 174**
- Kettle, Anna, 307**
- Hannah (Frothingham), 484
- Joseph, 484
- Key, Mary, 296**
- Kidder, Enoch, 43**
- Sarah (Davis) Bacon, 43
- Kiers, Hendrickjen Stevense**  
(Van Voor Hees), 456
- Jan, 456
- Kierstead, Hendrickje Ste-**  
**vense (Van Voor Hees),**  
457
- Jan, 457
- Kilbourn, Anna, 180**
- Ebenezer, 180
- Eunice (Hale), 180
- Kilcreana, Elizabeth (Waller),**  
234
- R., 234
- Kimball, Charles, 181**
- Mehitable, 76
- Reuben, 330
- Richard, 330
- Sarah (Kendall), 330
- Sarah Ann (Deming), 181
- Susanna (Balch), 330
- King, Abigail, 491**
- Alice (Dean), 491

*King—Continued*

- Anne (Venable), 453  
 Arvilla, 68  
 Elizabeth, 491  
 Experience, 491  
 Hannah, 491  
 John, 491  
 Judah (Whitman), 488, 491  
 Judith, 491  
 Lydia, 491  
 Mary, 223, 491  
 Philip, 453, 488, 491  
 Kingsbury, Cordelia, 454  
 Mary, 98  
 Mary (Bacon), 52  
 Nathaniel, 52  
 Kingsley, Ellen Gibb, 163  
 Henry, 163  
 Mary Hull (Gibb), 163  
 Roxanna, 68  
 Kinney, Juliet, 391  
 Kinsey, Abigail, 111  
 Benjamin, 111  
 Elizabeth (Crew), 111  
 Samuel, 111  
 Sarah, 111  
 Kinsley, Elizabeth, 184  
 Hannah (Brockett), 184  
 Samuel, 184  
 Kip, —, 136  
 Kipp, Mary (Freshour), 166  
 Mary Esther, 166  
 Nicholas, 166  
 Kirby, Maria, 351  
 Mary, 179, 351  
 Kirk, Alice A., 107  
 David, 260  
 Margaret, 107  
 Mary Jane, 325  
 Kirll, John, 374  
 Mary, 374  
 Kirtland, Elizabeth Adeline,  
 298  
 Mary, 158  
 Klein, J. A., 285  
 Ruth (Izard), 285  
 Knapp, Ann (Baker), 69  
 Anne E., 369  
 Charles Maurice, 70  
 Edward Young, 70  
 Elisha, 20  
 Elizabeth (Warren), 462  
 Frances (Burns), 70

*Knapp—Continued*

- Hester Ann (Wooley), 70  
 James, 462  
 John, 35  
 Lucretia, 70  
 Lucretia (Alexander), 20  
 Mary, 70  
 Mary (Mudgett), 70  
 Samuel Baker, 70  
 Samuel Trevor, 369  
 Sarah (Park), 35  
 Sylvia (Mudgett), 70  
 Thomas Jefferson, 70  
 Zelotes, 69  
 Knight, Anna Mary (Miles),  
 255  
 Deborah, 24  
 Elizabeth, 42, 334  
 John, 42  
 Rebekah, 329  
 Robert, 255  
 Ruhamah (Johnson), 42  
 Sarah, 334  
 Knowles, Mercy (Freeman),  
 32  
 Ruth, 32  
 Samuel, 32  
 Knowlton, Anna, 26  
 Lucy, 86  
 Kockersperger, Elizabeth, 62  
 Nora (Baker), 62  
 Stephen Morris, 62  
 William S., 62  
 Koenig, Regina, 183  
 Kuntz, Catherine, 401

## L

- Ladd, Mehitabel, 76  
 Lakin, John, 42  
 Mary (Bacon), 42  
 Lamar, Hannah J., 232  
 Lambert, Constance, 168  
 Elizabeth, 343  
 Lamberts, Jannetje, 458  
 Lambis, Abijah, 53  
 Lambs, —, 477  
 Sibillah (White), 477  
 Lambson, Agnes (Kelton), 324  
 Thomas, 324  
 Lamden, Ruth (Skinner), 420  
 Lamont, Daniel Scott, 391  
 Frances Cleveland, 391  
 Juliet (Kinney), 391

*Lampman, Clark, 67*

- Eunice (Baker), 67  
 Lane, Elizabeth, 31  
 Ellen Elizabeth, 464  
 Emory W., 464  
 Job, 31  
 John, 43, 264  
 Julia Ann, 292  
 Mary, 31  
 Mary Newton, 291  
 Mehitabel (Hobart), 264  
 Sarah, 31  
 Langdon, Lydia Ida, 146  
 Langmuir, Maud, 72  
 Lapham, Caroline (Baker), 69  
 John, 69  
 Larabee, Sarah (Bacon), 55  
 Seth L., 55  
 Larned, Anna Dorinda  
 (Brown), 170  
 Ellen D., 170  
 George, 167, 170  
 Susan Mason, 170  
 La Rue, Gertrude Lucile, 71  
 Jane (Gray), 68  
 Jonathan B., 68  
 Laskin, Hugh, 215  
 Latimer, Rebecca, 179  
 Laurence, Abigail, 36  
 Lydia, 36  
 Laurie Garber, 92  
 Helena, 5  
 Lucie, 5  
 Law, Maria, 372  
 Lawrence, Edith, 142  
 Catherine (Livingston), 337  
 Elizabeth, 496  
 Elizabeth (Robbins), 393  
 Fanny, 408  
 George, 313  
 Grace, 313  
 Grove, 393  
 Henry Effingham, 142  
 James, 444  
 John L., 337  
 Lydia (Underhill), 142  
 William, 498  
 Lawson, John, 232  
 Sarah Eliza (Gibbes), 232  
 Leach, Alice, 53  
 David, 489  
 Hannah (Whitman), 489

*Leach—Continued*

- Mary (Whitman), 489
- Seth, 489
- Learned, Ebenezer, 53
- Erastus, 79
- Mary Bacon, 79
- Leavitt, Elizabeth (Atkinson), 24
- Mary (Hoover), 258
- Thomas, 24
- Van Ness, 258
- Van Ness Hoover, 258
- Le Baron, Elizabeth, 392
- Lazarus, 392
- Lydia (Bradford), 392
- Priscilla, 393
- Le Coisteux, Marie Madeleine, 388
- Le Compte, Anthony, 419
- Hester, 419
- Hester (Dottando), 419
- Mary (Skinner), 419
- Moses, 419
- Lee, Ann, 275
- Arthur, 275
- Charles O., 70
- DeWitt Rodgers, 70
- Eliza (Baker), 70
- Floride, 131
- Floride (Clemson), 131
- Frances E., 128
- Gideon, 131
- Harry, 275
- Henry, 244, 275
- John Clarke, 414
- John R., 96
- Lilian Howard, 96
- Lyman Charles, 70
- Margaret, 418
- Mary Rocelia, 70
- Richard Baker, 70, 275
- Roscoe Silas, 70
- Rose S., 414
- Sarah, 424
- Leech, Esther, 374
- Tobias, 374
- Leeds, Daniel, 429
- Esther (Skinner), 429
- John, 429
- Mary, 429
- Leeke, Ebenezer, 63
- Hannah (Baird), 63

- Leffingwell, Esther, 261
- Michael, 261
- Legaré, Eliza, 143
- Eliza Catherine, 143
- Hugh Swinton, 143
- Mary (Swinton), 143
- Solomon, 143
- Lekin, Lydia (Browne), 313
- William, 313
- Le Maistre, Jean Pierre, 388
- Louis, 388
- Marie Madeleine, 388
- Marie Madeleine (Le Coisteux), 388
- Marie Madeleine Pierre (De Montenegro), 388
- Marie Madeleine Therese Luise, 388
- Lemaster, Abby, 14
- Leonard, Elizabeth (Almy) Morris, 354
- Hannah, 256
- Henry, 354
- John, 354, 491
- Mary, 354
- Mary (King), 491
- Leonetti, Alexina Pauline (Chisholm), 142
- John B., 142
- Leringman, Mary, 223
- LeRoy, Elizabeth (Calhoun), 124
- James, 124
- Letson, Augustus Franklin, 104
- Catherine Ellen (Webb), 104
- Elizabeth Jane, 104
- Le White, Willemus, 471, 472
- Lewis, Andrew, 15
- Catherine (Fauntleroy), 275
- Edward Cuffin, 214
- Edward H., 205, 207
- Elizabeth, 275, 452
- Fielding Otis, 389
- Gertrude (Livingston), 336
- Harriet Maria (Phippeney), 214
- Hugh, 452
- Ida Eleana, 214
- James Fielding, 389
- Joseph, 349
- Julie Villiers, 379
- Martha (Dunton), 205, 207

*Lewis—Continued*

- Martha Jane (Claiborne), 154
- Mary (Walker), 15
- Mary Edith, 389
- Mary Edith (Roach) Curtis, 389
- Merewether, 275
- Morgan, 336
- Nicholas, 15, 154
- Robert, 275
- Ruth (Gist), 239
- Sarah (Overby), 389
- Susanna (Wain), 349
- William, 239
- Libby, George, 85
- Mary (Bartlet), 85
- Liddleton, Elizabeth, 284
- Lightfoot, Anne Augusta (Claiborne), 155
- Anne Claiborne, 155
- Harriet (Field), 155
- Helen Bernard, 155
- Helen Bertha (Quillian), 155
- Herbert Claiborne, 155
- John Bernard, 155
- Mary Waller (Mercer), 155
- Philip Howell, 155
- Lillie, Mary, 208
- Lincoln, Abraham, 206, 490
- Mordecaia, 490
- Rebecca, 206
- Sarah (Jones), 490
- Lindsay, Anne (Calvert), 293
- Catherine, 293
- Catherine Washington (Sanford), 293
- George Waller, 293
- John Murray, 39
- Judith (Grayson), 293
- Maie Park (Coyne), 39
- Maria, 293
- Maria (Lindsay), 293
- Reuben, 16
- Sarah (Walker), 16
- Sarah Calvert, 293
- William, 293
- William Henry, 293
- Link, Hannah (Calvert), 295
- Peter, 295
- Linnard, Mary, 376
- Stephen Beasley, 376

Linthicum, ———, 364  
     Cassandra (Gaither), 364  
 Lippincott, Joanna (Wharton), 92  
     Joshua Bertram, 92  
     Sarah, 92  
 Lipscomb, Laura, 285  
 Lithgow, William, 44  
 Little, Abner, 26  
     Ann, 316, 317  
     Ann (Bailey), 316  
     Ann (Warren), 32  
     Catherine, 317  
     Catherine (McIntyre), 137  
     Charles, 393  
     Emiline, 26  
     Ephraim, 31  
     Eunice (Atkinson), 25, 26  
     John, 316, 317, 320  
     Joshua, 25  
     Leah (Crawford), 317, 320  
     Lucretia (Crawford), 316  
     Lydia, 25  
     Mary, 317, 320  
     Mary (Sturdevant), 31  
     Molly (Brattan), 316  
     Nancy, 26  
     Nelly (Nelson), 316  
     Ruth, 31  
     Sarah, 317  
     Stephen W., 24  
     Susan (Robbins), 393  
     Thomas, 32, 316  
     William, 316  
 Littlefield, Dorcas, 85  
     Meribah, 83  
     Phebe, 84  
 Littleton, Nathaniel, 144  
 Livermore, Abigail, 318, 463  
     Anna, 315, 318, 319  
     Anna (Bridge), 318  
     Daniel, 317, 318  
     Dinah (Whitney), 497  
     Edmund, 317  
     Elijah, 318, 497  
     Elizabeth, 317  
     Grace, 318  
     Grace (Sherman), 317  
     Hannah, 317, 318  
     Hannah (Brown), 314, 318  
     Isaac, 318  
     John, 317, 318  
     Jonathan, 318

# Livermore—Continued

Lydia, 318  
 Martha, 317  
 Mathew, 318  
 Mary, 317  
 Nathaniel, 317, 318  
 Rebecca, 318  
 Rebecca (Barnes), 318  
 Samuel, 314, 317, 318, 463  
 Sarah, 212, 317, 318  
 Thomas, 318  
 William, 318  
 Livingston, Abraham, 338  
     Agnes, 333, 334  
     Agnes (Hepburn), 333  
     Agnes (Livingston), 333  
     Alexander, 333  
     Alida, 336, 337, 338  
     Alida (Schuyler) Van Rensselaer, 334  
     Andrew, 334  
     Ann (Veitch), 334  
     Anne Hume (Shippen), 335  
     Barbara, 333, 334  
     Barbara (Livingston), 333  
     Bartholomew, 334  
     Catherine, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339  
     Catherine (De Peyster), 337  
     Catherine (Van Brugh), 336  
     Catherine Goodhue, 339  
     Christina, 338  
     Christina (Ten Broeck), 337  
     Clermont, 339  
     Cornelia, 339  
     Cornelia (Beekman), 336  
     Cornelia (Livingston), 339  
     Dirck, 337  
     Edward, 336, 339  
     Edward De Peyster, 339  
     Edward Philip, 335, 338  
     Eliza, 338  
     Eliza (Livingston), 338  
     Eliza (McEvers), 336  
     Elizabeth, 334, 339  
     Elizabeth (Knight), 334  
     Elizabeth Stevens, 335, 338  
     Elizabeth Stevens (Livingston), 335, 338  
     Emma, 339  
     Estelle, 339  
     George, 338  
     Gertrude, 336

# Livingston—Continued

Gertrude (Livingston), 336  
 Gertrude (Van Rensselaer) Schuyler, 336  
 Gilbert, 336  
 Goodhue, 339  
 Henry, 337, 338  
 Henry Beekman, 335  
 Henry Brockholst, 338  
 Henry Philip, 338  
 Herman, 339  
 James, 333, 334  
 Janet, 334, 335  
 Janet (Fleming), 333  
 Jasper Hall, 338  
 Joanna, 334, 336  
 Joanna Philippina, 334  
 Johanna, 336  
 John, 333, 334, 337  
 John Henry, 333, 337, 339  
 John R., 336  
 Laura Suffern, 339  
 Louisa (Robb), 339  
 Louise (De Castera) De Lassy, 336  
 Margaret, 334, 335, 337, 338  
 Margaret (Beekman), 335  
 Margaret (Howarden), 335  
 Margaret (Sheaffe), 336  
 Margaret Maria, 335  
 Margaret Maria (Livingston), 335  
 Maria, 338  
 Maria (Livingston), 338  
 Maria Margaret, 338  
 Marion, 334  
 Mary, 339  
 Mary (Alexander), 337  
 Mary (McEvers), 336  
 Mary (Stevens), 335  
 Mary (Tailer), 339  
 Mary (Tong), 336  
 Mary (Winthrop), 334  
 Peter, 337  
 Peter R., 336  
 Peter Van Brugh, 337  
 Philip, 335, 336, 337  
 Philip Henry, 338  
 Philip Philip, 337, 338  
 Robert, 334, 335, 336  
 Robert Clermont, 338  
 Robert Edward, 339  
 Robert L., 335

*Livingston—Continued*

- Robert R., 335, 338, 339  
 Robert Reginald, 339  
 Sarah, 337, 338  
 Sarah (Hallett), 339  
 Sarah (Johnson), 338  
 Sarah (Livingston), 337  
 Sarah Van Brugh, 303  
 Susan Maria Clarkson (De Peyster), 339  
 Susannah (French), 337  
 Walter, 338  
 Washington, 338  
 William, 303, 333, 334, 336, 337  
 Lloyd, Ann (Grundy), 440  
 Anna, 440  
 Anna Maria, 439  
 Anna Maria (Tilghman) Hemsley, 440  
 Eliza Armistead (Selden), 286  
 Henrietta Maria (Neale) Bennett, 439  
 James, 440  
 John, 286  
 Josephine, 488  
 Margaret, 439, 440  
 Philemon, 439  
 Rebecca, 286  
 Robert, 440  
 Lobaugh, Abraham, 400  
 Martha, 400  
 Mary, 400  
 Lobdell, ——— (Venable), 320  
 Abijah, 317, 320  
 Abraham, 320  
 Ann, 319  
 Caleb, 319  
 Charles Sidney, 320  
 Daniel, 320  
 Ebenezer, 319  
 Elizabeth, 319  
 Elizabeth (Lockwood), 320  
 Elizabeth (Sherwood), 320  
 Hannah, 319, 320  
 Henry Milton, 320  
 Huldah, 320  
 Isaac, 320  
 Jacob, 319  
 James, 320  
 James Alexander, 320  
 John, 320

*Lobdell—Continued*

- John Little, 320  
 Joshua, 314, 319, 320  
 Mary, 319, 320  
 Mary (Burwell), 314, 319  
 Mary (Little), 317, 320  
 Mary (Reynolds), 319  
 Persis (Pierce), 319  
 Rachel, 320  
 Rebecca, 319, 320  
 Samuel, 319  
 Sarah, 97, 310, 319, 320  
 Sarah (Scott), 320  
 Simon, 319, 320  
 Susannah, 319  
 William S., 320  
 Locke, Mary, 328  
 Mary (Clark), 328  
 Samuel, 328  
 William, 328  
 Lockhart, Talitha (Bryan), 107  
 William, 107  
 Lockwood, Elizabeth, 320  
 Lodge, ———, 142  
 Long, ———, 364, 404  
 Agnes, 123  
 Ann Elita (Rothrock), 404  
 Bathsheba (Churchill), 482  
 John Davis, 482  
 Julia (Temple), 478  
 Julia Davis, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 484  
 Julia Temple, 483  
 Julia Temple (Davis), 482, 483  
 Mary (Gaither), 364  
 Miles, 482  
 Robert, 214  
 Sarah, 98  
 Persis Seaver, 482  
 Thankful (Clark), 482  
 Thomas, 482  
 Zadoc, 478, 482, 483  
 Longstreth, Elizabeth W., 5  
 Loofbourow, Catherine, 315  
 Loomis, Esther, 98  
 Israel, 98  
 Rebecca (Bingham), 98  
 Lord, ———, 84  
 Elizabeth, 290  
 Mary (Bartlet), 84  
 Lorden, Mary, 484

*Loring, Hannah, 480*

- Hannah (Jacob), 298  
 Submit, 477, 480  
 Thomas, 298  
 Lothrop, Abigail, 482  
 Abigail (Avery), 32  
 Deborah, 32  
 Deborah (Crow), 32  
 Elisha, 32  
 John, 482  
 Samuel, 32  
 Lottier, Agnes Bell (Cabell), 117  
 John D., 117  
 Loucks, Grace V., 403  
 Loughery, Esther (Rush), 207  
 John, 207  
 Lounsbury, Monmouth, 174  
 Sarah (Davenport), 174  
 Loup, Catherine (Little), 317  
 Joseph, 317  
 Love, Esther (Calhoun), 125  
 Jane Moss, 243  
 William, 125  
 Lovejoy, Abigail, 44  
 Emma (Dunton), 208  
 Hannah, 44  
 Wallace Williams, 208  
 Lowe, Jane, 288  
 Lowry, Elizabeth, 275  
 Lowther Agnes, 152  
 Richard, 152  
 Lucas, Nicholas, 92  
 Susanna, 406  
 Ludlow, Edward Hunter, 339  
 Elizabeth (Hunter), 339  
 Elizabeth (Livingston), 339  
 Gabriel Ver Planck, 339  
 Ludwell, Ann, 274  
 Luefkin, A. D., 175  
 Flora Dwight, 175  
 Lusk, Hannah, 180  
 Isabel, 180  
 Thomas, 180  
 Lux, George, 94  
 Lydden, ———, 473  
 Johanna, 397, 473  
 Lyde, ———, 23  
 Mary (Wheelwright), 23  
 Lydell, George, 152  
 Lydick, D., 204  
 Elizabeth (Dunton), 204

Lyman, Aaron Graves, 345  
 Abbie, 346  
 Abigail, 344  
 Abigail (—), 344  
 Abner, 344  
 Albert, 346  
 Alicia (Hyde), 343  
 Anne, 343  
 Anson, 345  
 Atta, 345  
 Carolina, 55  
 Carrie, 346  
 Climea Osgood, 346  
 Cyrus Osgood, 346  
 Daisy, 346  
 Dorothy Bacon, 55  
 Edward, 55  
 Eliza, 344  
 Elizabeth (Lambert), 343  
 Esther, 344  
 Ethel Anna (Skinner), 341  
 Eunice, 345  
 Eunice (Graves), 345  
 Eunice (Houghton), 345  
 Fanny, 345  
 Frances (Bruce), 345  
 Frances Ellen (Badger), 341  
 Freedom, 345  
 George Alexander, 341, 345  
 George Porter, 341  
 George Richard, 341  
 Hannah, 344, 346  
 Hannah (Alexander), 345  
 Henry, 343, 493  
 Hepzibah, 344  
 Hepzibah (Bascorn), 343  
 Hepzibah (Ford), 343  
 Ida Grace, 341  
 James, 344  
 James Alexander, 341  
 Jane (Evitts), 346  
 Joanna, 344  
 John, 343, 344  
 Joshua, 344  
 Levy Hall, 345  
 Lucy, 345  
 Lucy Skinner (Whitman), 493  
 Margaret (Girard), 343  
 Margaret Burnett, 55  
 Mary, 344, 346  
 Mary Eliza (Jones), 341  
 Mary Ethel, 341

Lyman—*Continued*  
 Mavis Katherine, 341  
 Millie, 346  
 Molly, 345  
 Nancy, 345  
 Nathan, 344  
 Philis, 343  
 Philis (Scott), 343  
 Phineas, 99, 345  
 Pomeroy Joshua, 344  
 Ralph B., 55  
 Richard, 343, 344  
 Robert, 343  
 Ruth, 346  
 Samuel, 345  
 Sarah, 343, 344  
 Sarah (Narmon), 344  
 Sarah (Osborne), 343  
 Sarah Alexander, 345  
 Sarah Pierce (Coddington), 345  
 Seth, 344, 345  
 Simeon, 344  
 Tertius, 345  
 Tertius Alexander, 345  
 Thomas, 343, 344  
 William, 343, 346  
 Lynde, Rebecca (Clark), 158  
 Samuel, 158  
 Lyon, Mary, 309  
 Lyons, Elizabeth Watkins (Henry), 246  
 Henningham, 246  
 James, 246  
 Mary Morrison (Maben), 246  
 N. J., 282  
 William Henry, 246  
 William Wirt Henry, 246

## M

McCall, Ann (Yates), 238  
 George, 238  
 James, 127  
 Mary, 238  
 McCalls, James, 125  
 McCarthy, Ann Catherine, 316  
 Anna, 316  
 Catherine Hosack, 316  
 Charles, 316  
 Elizabeth (Ker), 310, 316  
 Elizabeth Van Wyck, 316  
 Hannah Caldwell, 316  
 Harriet Livermore, 310, 316

McCarthy—*Continued*  
 John, 310, 316  
 Margaret Ker, 316  
 Maria Eleanor, 316  
 William, 316  
 McCarty, Anna Maria, 204, 207  
 McCay, Florence Kingston, 388  
 McClean, Catherine, 58  
 Helen Rowena, 203  
 Hellen Ruhannah, 208  
 McClelland, Elvira Brice, 245  
 Margaret (Cabell), 245  
 Thomas S., 245  
 Thomas Stanhope, 245  
 McClenachan, Elyah, 324  
 Rachel (Kelton), 324  
 McClung, James, 67  
 Ruth (Baker), 67  
 McClure, Andrew, 237, 238  
 Samuel, 294  
 Sarah (Gist), 237, 238  
 Virginia Emma (Smith), 294  
 McComb, Christina (Livingston), 338  
 John N., 338  
 McConky, Caroline Augusta, 444  
 James, 444  
 Mary Dawes (Grafton), 444  
 McCook, Susan Alexander, 304  
 McCormick, Edward, 292  
 Ellen (Jett), 292  
 Lavinia, 69  
 McCulloch, Margaretta Montgomery, 59  
 McCullough, J. Haines, 450  
 Maria Ann (Tubman), 450  
 Mary E., 234  
 Nancy, 60  
 McDonald, J. Allen, 405  
 Susan Isabelle, 405  
 McDonough, Brice, 71  
 Gertrude Gretchen (Baker), 71  
 McDowell, Margaret Cantey, 455  
 McEvers, Charles, 336  
 Eliza, 336  
 Mary, 336  
 McFunn, Lydia (Biddle), 94  
 William, 94

- McGee, Elizabeth (Gist), 237  
 Ramsey, 237  
 McGeehee, Agnes Catherine  
 (Venable) Venable, 455  
 Albert G., 455  
 McGehee, Elizabeth Williams  
 (Spencer), 426  
 Thomas, 426  
 McGinley, Rebecca, 402  
 McIlwaine, Anne Claiborne,  
 156  
 Edgar Simeon (Bowling), 156  
 Elizabeth Herbert, 156  
 Hibernia, 156  
 Isabella Louisa (Martin),  
 156  
 Isabella Martin, 156  
 Joseph Alston Claiborne,  
 156  
 Lucy Atkinson, 156  
 Lucy Atkinson (Pryor), 155  
 Robert Dunn, 155  
 Sarah Joseph Alston (Clai-  
 borne), 155  
 William Baird, 155, 156  
 McIntyre, Catherine, 317  
 McKelvey, James, 124  
 Jane (Cahoun), 124  
 McKenzie, Maria, 277  
 McKewn, Andrew, 241  
 Elizabeth Johnson (Gist), 241  
 McLane, Catherine (Hoover),  
 253  
 John, 253  
 McLaughlin, Elvira, 45  
 McLean, Caroline Thew (Bur-  
 net), 465  
 Evelyn Elizabeth, 465  
 Hannah, 300  
 John, 465  
 Nathaniel Collins, 465  
 McMillan, Julie Villiers  
 (Lewis), 379  
 McMullan, Emma, 425  
 McMurtrie, Anna Maria, 442  
 William, 442  
 McNeill, Nancy Long (Baker),  
 69  
 Stanfield Pinkhard, 69  
 McNutt, James, 454  
 McRae, Jean, 87  
 McVickar, Augusta, 303  
 John, 303  
 McWithy, Marshall, 255  
 Sarah Jane (Miles), 255  
 Maben, Mary Morrison, 246  
 MacDonald, Aeneas, 139  
 James (Mackenzie), 139  
 Mackall, Ann (Brooke), 199  
 Barbara (Smith), 198  
 Benjamin, 198  
 James, 199  
 John, 199  
 Martha, 198  
 Martha (Duke), 199  
 Mackenzie, Alexander, 139  
 Elizabeth (Stewart), 139  
 Janet, 139  
 Kenneth, 139  
 Mackey, Agnes, 324  
 David, 324  
 Mackhoe, Daniel, 161  
 Mackie, Ann (Chisholm), 140  
 Mungo, 140  
 Mackintosh, Lauchlan, 139  
 Margaret, 139  
 Macklefresh, Jane, 363  
 Macrae, Catherine, 140  
 Maddox, Jane, 293  
 Jane (Calvert), 293  
 John, 293  
 Mary, 293  
 Sarah, 293  
 Madison, Susanna (Hery),  
 243  
 Thomas, 243  
 Mahler, Charles Frederick, 309  
 Frederick E., 309  
 Harriet Livermore, 309  
 Mainwaring, Oliver, 214  
 Makin, Grace, 317  
 Maklin, Anna, 371  
 Jan, 371  
 Maria, 371  
 Marretje (Moul), 371  
 Malet, William, 4  
 Mallory, Lydia, 159  
 Malone, Dana, 390  
 Dana Bradford, 391  
 Frances, 391  
 Helen, 391  
 James C., 390  
 Margaret Bradford (Rob-  
 bins), 390  
 Mary E., 390  
 Maltby, Elizabeth (Morris),  
 173  
 Sarah (Davenport), 173  
 William, 173  
 Manes, Alice Eleanor, 426  
 Henry, 426  
 Manigault, Gabriel, 283  
 Margaret (Izard), 283  
 Manley, Rebecca, 490  
 Mann, Bernard, 155  
 Catharine Frances (Bern-  
 ard), 155  
 David Meade Bernard, 155  
 Elizabeth Weldon (Clai-  
 borne), 155  
 Elizabeth Weldon Claiborne,  
 155  
 John, 155  
 John Herbert Claiborne,  
 155  
 Manners, Mary (Rush), 408  
 Thomas, 408  
 Manning, ———, 476  
 Elizabeth, 97  
 J. L., 126  
 John, 452  
 Mary (White), 476  
 Sally Charlton, 452  
 Mapes, Jabez, 163  
 Jacob, 163  
 Mary (Corwin), 163  
 Maquinet, Eleanore, 401  
 Margison, Alvina (Gardiner),  
 225  
 Cornelius, 225  
 Marion, Ignatius, 329  
 John, 329  
 Mary (Kendall), 329  
 Rebekah (Knight), 329  
 Maris, Anne (Waln), 349  
 George, 349  
 Jonathan, 349  
 Marks, Albert I., 435  
 Frances, 93  
 Sara, 435  
 Marlow, Benjamin, 281  
 Eliza (Isaac) Carroll, 281  
 Mary (Isaac), 281  
 Marr, Tennessee, 455  
 Marriot, Ann (Warfield), 366  
 Marriott, ———, 366  
 Marrs, Evangeline, 469  
 Francis, 469

**Marrs—Continued**

- Jane (Van Poelien), 469  
 Katy Malinda, 241  
**Marsh, Hannah**, 185  
 John, 344  
 Rachel, 189  
 Sarah (Lyman), 344  
**Marshall, Alice (Adams)**, 10  
 Andrew, 424  
 Ann, 123  
 Ann (Bailey), 123  
 Catherine Larison, 222  
 Charles Boes, 222  
 Elizabeth Edmunds (Watkins), 246  
 Frances Josette (Calhoun), 124  
 Grace, 193  
 Humphrey, 123  
 J. W., 124  
 James Pulliam, 246  
 John, 123, 473  
 Lucy Gray, 246  
 Markham, 123  
 Mary (Skinner), 424  
 Theresa Lucretia (Bailey), 222  
 William, 10  
**Marshall, Anne (Calvert)**  
 Brooke Brent, 289  
 Katherine, 289  
 Richard, 289  
**Martin, Abraham**, 332  
 Alice Louise (Kendall), 332  
 Anna Louise, 331  
 Bridget (Cabell), 114  
 Daniel Hoffman, 331  
 Elizabeth Kendall, 329  
 Isabella Brown (Venable), 454  
 Isabella Louisa, 156  
 Katherine (Hoffman), 332  
 Katherine Kendall, 331  
 Louise, 300  
 Mary, 453  
 Sarah Caldwell, 128  
 Sedellia, 107  
 Taylor, 454  
 Thomas, 114  
 William, 453  
**Martinic, Alice P.**, 149  
 David, 149  
 Mary (Triplet), 149

- Marvin, Matthew**, 215  
**Mascraft, Hannah (Carroll)**, Crosby, 169  
 Jacob, 169  
**Mason, ———**, 477  
 Alex, 300  
 Elizabeth (White), 477  
 Joseph, 477  
 Nancy (White), 477  
 Sarah (Jacob), 300  
 Thomas, 473  
**Massey, Mary Elizabeth (Calhoun)**, 125  
 Nathan, 125  
**Massie, Elizabeth (Adams)**, 294  
 John W., 294  
 Lewis Davis, 294  
 Margaret (Bragg), 294  
 Margaret Elizabeth, 294, 296  
 Mary (Cloud), 294  
 Mary Virginia, 294  
 Thomas Bernard, 294  
**Mast, John**, 183  
 Regina, 183  
 Regina (Koenig), 183  
**Mateer, S.**, 136  
**Mather, Elizabeth (Davenport)**, 173  
 Emma, 95  
 Richard, 374  
 Sarah (Penrose), 374  
 Warham, 173  
**Mathews, ———**, 190  
 Catherine (Calvert) Green, 294  
 Elvira, 294  
 George Washington, 294  
 Henry, 294  
 Hiram, 294  
 Jacob, 294  
 Rufus, 294  
**Matlack, Ellen**, 383  
 Sarah (Renshaw), 383  
 Titus, 383  
**Matthews, Anne (Calhoun)**, 125  
 Caleb B., 39  
 Elizabeth (Calvert), 288  
 Harriet G. (Spencer), 426  
 Isaac, 125  
 Mary (Myers), 39

**Matthews—Continued**

- Sallie Johnson, 39  
 Samuel, 288  
 William, 426  
**Matthewson, Ruth**, 466  
**Mattison, Catherine**, 315  
**Mattie, Ann**, 187, 194  
 Thomas, 187, 194  
**Mattoon, Margaret**, 19  
**Mauleverer, Anne**, 4  
 Anne (Pierson), 4  
 Edmund, 4  
 Richard, 4  
**Maury, Elizabeth (Walker)**, 16  
 James, 275  
 Matthew, 16  
**Maxwell, James**, 55  
 Mary A., 55  
 Nancy, 55  
 Sarah G., 140  
**Maynard, ———**, 98  
**Mayo, Anne**, 115  
**Mayrant, Ann Isabel**, 231  
**Mead, David**, 463  
 Elizabeth (Betts), 89  
 Hannah (Warren), 463  
 Zachariah, 89  
**Meade, Katherine Nelson**, 465  
 Philip Nelson, 465  
 Sara Jane (Rannels), 465  
**Meads, Mary**, 482  
**Meder, John**, 203, 204  
**Meigs, John**, 214  
**Meirs, Anne Walker**, 347  
 Anne Walker (Weightman), 347  
 Appollo, 347  
 Christopher, 347  
 Collin Butterworth, 351  
 David, 347  
 David Allen, 352  
 Elizabeth Waln, 352  
 Fanny Campbell, 352  
 Helen, 351  
 Jarvis, 347  
 Job Hillman Gaskill, 351  
 John, 347, 351, 352  
 John Gaskill, 351  
 John Waln, 352  
 Louisa (Butterworth), 351  
 Lucretia (Gaskill), 351  
 Lucretia Stockton, 352

*Meirs—Continued*

- Lucretia Stockton (Gaskill), 347  
 Martha (Swain), 347  
 Mary Ann, 352  
 Richard Waln, 347, 351  
 Sabina Josephine (D'Invilliers), 347  
 Sarah, 351  
 Sarah (Henshaw) Bright, 351  
 Unity (Shinn), 347  
 William Weightman, 347  
 Melyn, Cornelia, 65, 224  
 Cornelia, 65, 66, 224  
 Mendenhall, Easter, 107  
 Sarah, 107  
 Meng, Charles Henry, 48  
 Malvina, 48  
 Sarah Katherine (Calvert), 48  
 Menges, Maria Catharina, 372  
 Menough, John, 323  
 Margaret (Kelton), 323  
 Mercer, Grace Fenton, 144  
 Hugh, 94  
 James, 144  
 Mary Waller, 155  
 Merchant, Charles, 375  
 Charles S., 501  
 Sarah Elizabeth Chase, 501  
 Valeria, 375  
 Meredith, Ann, 216  
 David, 206  
 Jane (Henry), 243  
 Margaret, 115  
 Samuel, 243  
 Sarah (Aurelia), 206  
 Meriken, Jonathan, 354  
 Sarah (Almy) Cadman, 354  
 Mering, William, 472  
 Meriwether, Nicholas, 15  
 Thomas, 105  
 Merriam, Abigail, 262  
 Merrill, Mary, 26  
 Sarah, 83  
 Merritt, George, 191  
 Julia (Douglas), 191  
 Merry, Benjamin, 149  
 Catharine, 149  
 Clarinda (Davis), 149  
 Cornelius, 223  
 Hannah, 223

*Merry—Continued*

- John, 149, 223  
 Mary, 149  
 Puah, 223  
 Rachel (Ballard), 223  
 Walter, 188  
 Meserole, Phebe Ann, 460  
 William, 460  
 Metcalf, James W., 90  
 Maria Caroline (Betts), 90  
 Michaux, Elizabeth, 452  
 Jacob, 452  
 Michener, Mary, 136  
 Middleton, Arthur, 282, 284  
 Emma Philadelphia, 284  
 Henry, 140  
 Margaret Emma (Izard), 284  
 Mary, 282  
 Mary (Izard), 284  
 Nathaniel Russell, 284  
 Oliver Hering, 140  
 Susan Matilda Harriet (Chisholm), 140  
 Thomas, 284  
 Miffin, Elizabeth (Hardy), 349  
 Jane, 349  
 John, 349  
 Miles, Anna Mary, 255  
 Anzinetta M., 255  
 Eliza A. E. (Reeve), 255  
 Elizabeth (Hoover), 255  
 Ella N., 255  
 Enoch P., 255  
 Jesse E., 255  
 Mary Della, 255  
 Mary H. (Hoover), 255  
 Nannie, 141  
 Rebecca E., 255  
 S. Emma, 255  
 Sabina Iowa, 255  
 Sarah Jane, 255  
 William, 255  
 Wm. Porcher, 141  
 Millard, Anderson, 77  
 Virginia Louise, 77  
 Miller, ———, 334, 467  
 Arlowe Kingsbury, 353  
 Austin Joseph, 356  
 Barbara (Livingston), 334  
 Charles Kingsbury, 353, 356  
 Eleanor Frances, 353  
 Elizabeth, 36

*Miller—Continued*

- Eva (Mould), 372  
 James Almy, 356  
 Jennie Eva, 356  
 Johannes, 372  
 Kathleen Bennett, 353  
 Loris Almy, 353  
 Madeleine (Tinkham), 353  
 Margaret Ann (Henry), 245  
 Mary, 504  
 Mary Ann (Douglas), 191  
 Matilda (Smith) Wade, 353  
 Roy Paul, 356  
 Samuel, 191  
 William A., 245  
 Youngs Woodhull, 356  
 Milligan, Eugene, 405  
 James Russell, 405  
 Kate, 405  
 Le Roy Jacob, 405  
 Maud, 405  
 Maurice, 405  
 Susan Isabel, 405  
 Susan Isabel (McDonald), 405  
 William, 405  
 Milliken, John Mulberry, 54  
 Sarah, 54  
 Sarah (Simonton), 54  
 Mills, Elizabeth Temperance, 200, 202  
 Jane, 392  
 John, 217  
 Margaret (———), 217  
 Mary J., 468  
 Milnor, ———, 431  
 Milton, John, 12  
 Minor, Mary, 158  
 Minot, Abigail, 359  
 Abigail (Fenno), 359  
 Anne, 357  
 Anne (———), 357  
 Calla (Smith), 360  
 Caroline Augusta, 360  
 Charles Henry, 360  
 Elizabeth, 359, 360  
 Elizabeth (Bailey), 359  
 Elizabeth (Breck), 358  
 Elizabeth (Whitney), 498  
 Elizabeth Augusta, 360  
 Ellen (———), 357  
 Eunice, 359  
 Eunice (Billings), 359

Minot—*Continued*

- George, 357, 358, 359, 360  
 Grace Josephine, 360  
 Hannah, 359  
 Hannah (Endicott), 358  
 Hannah (Howard), 358  
 Hannah (Jones), 358  
 Hannah (Stoughton), 358  
 Henry Dearborn, 360  
 Hephzibah (Corlete), 358  
 Honora Elizabeth Temple (Winthrop), 357  
 Israel, 358  
 James, 358  
 James Jackson, 498  
 Jerusha, 358, 359  
 John, 357, 358, 359, 360  
 John Oliver Billings, 360  
 Joseph Grafton, 357, 360  
 Joseph Grafton Winthrop, 357  
 Josiah, 358  
 Katherine, 357  
 Lydia (Butler), 358  
 Margaret, 357  
 Maria Josephine (Grafton), 360  
 Martha, 358, 359, 360  
 Martha (———), 357  
 Martha (Blake), 359  
 Mary, 357, 359  
 Mary (Baker), 358  
 Mary Davenport, 360  
 Mercy (Clark), 358  
 Nathaniel, 359  
 Oliver Billings, 360  
 Rachel (Wild), 359  
 Rebecca (Wheeler), 358  
 Robert, 357  
 Samuel, 358, 359  
 Sophia, 359  
 Stephen, 358  
 Thomas, 357  
 Truecrosse (Davenport), 358  
 William, 357  
 Minthorn, Hulda Randall, 257  
 Miriam, Bertha, 85  
 Mitchell, A. R., 233  
 Ann (Baird), 59  
 Daniel, 106  
 Elizabeth (Bye), 110  
 George, 110  
 Georgeanna, 418

Mitchell—*Continued*

- Harriet Couturier (Thomas), 233  
 John, 60, 211, 418  
 Madeline, 414  
 Mahitabel, 504  
 Margaret (Bryan), 106  
 Maria (Jacob), 60  
 Mattie, 422  
 Nancy, 60  
 Rebecca, 418  
 Rebecca (Mitchell), 418  
 Sarah, 211  
 Zachariah S., 59  
 Mixer, Isaac, 214, 328  
 Rebecca, 328  
 Rebecca (Garfield), 328  
 Molineux, Jane, 266  
 Monroe, Iras Louise (Wolfe), 503  
 James, 95  
 Vincent Wolfe, 503  
 William Clifford, 503  
 Montague, Eleanor, 493  
 Richard, 215  
 Montfort, Henrie (Barret), 277  
 John Barret, 277  
 Richard, 277  
 Montgomery, Catherine, 122, 123  
 Elizabeth (Gibbes), 234  
 Janet (Livingston), 335  
 Joseph, 407  
 Rachel (Rush) Boyce, 407  
 Richard, 335  
 W. S., 234  
 Moodie, Caroline E., 141  
 Moody, ———, 75  
 Abigail (Atkinson), 25  
 Joshua, 25  
 Samuel, 179  
 Sarah (Deming), 179  
 Moore, ———, 101, 185  
 Bernard, 15  
 Elizabeth, 15, 280  
 George, 281  
 Hester (———), 280  
 John, 214  
 Judith, 111  
 Thomas, 280  
 Zedekiah, 281  
 Moorhead, John, 216

- Moorman, Agnes, 453  
 Charles, 453  
 Sarah, 107  
 Moreman, Charles, 453  
 Mary (Venable), 453  
 Morgan, Jemina, 236  
 John, 179  
 Maude Crenshaw, 118  
 Rachel (Deming), 179  
 Thomas, 236  
 Morris, Alice Lee (West), 414  
 Ann (Innes), 11  
 Anthony, 350  
 Benjamin Wister, 350  
 Charlotte Augusta (Johnson), 259  
 Charlotte Johnson, 259  
 DeWitt Clinton, 259  
 Elizabeth, 173  
 Elizabeth (Almy), 354  
 Hallam L., 414  
 John, 11, 173, 354  
 Mary, 394  
 Mary (Coddington), 350  
 Mary (Wells), 350  
 Nicholas, 289  
 Sarah, 24, 66, 350  
 Susan (Talbot), 289  
 Morrison, Andrew, 361  
 Ann (Gilfillan), 361  
 Anna Belle, 362  
 Anna Eliza (Howland), 361  
 Bessie (Taylor), 362, 367  
 Cora A., 366  
 Cora Adelaide, 361  
 Cora Belle, 362, 366  
 Elizabeth, 361, 362, 366  
 Elizabeth Francanna (Jones), 362, 366  
 Ella A. (Swan), 362  
 Hannah Caroline (Stewart), 362  
 Hazel A. (Frisbie), 366  
 Hazel Adelaide (Frisbie), 361  
 Isabella Work (Dickey), 361  
 James Gilfillan, 361  
 James Work, 362  
 John, 362, 366  
 John Crawford, 362  
 John Huston, 361  
 John S., 361  
 Martha Elizabeth, 362

*Morrison—Continued*

- Mary, 105  
 Mary (Thomas), 362, 366  
 Nancy, 361  
 Samuel Turner, 361, 362, 365, 366  
 Susan Pauline, 362  
 Theodore Nevin, 361  
 Virginia, 362, 367  
 Wesley Jones, 362, 366  
 William Andrew, 362, 365, 366  
 William F., 366  
 William Francis, 362, 367  
 William Frisbie, 361  
 Morse, Elizabeth (Park), 36  
 Grace (Warren), 463  
 John, 36  
 Joseph, 463  
 Sarah, 300  
 Morton, Elizabeth (Venable), 453  
 George, 248  
 Joseph, 453  
 Josiah, 453  
 Judith, 453  
 Levi P., 390  
 Lydia, 417  
 Margaret, 163  
 Martha, 390  
 Martha Daniel (Venable), 454  
 Mary, 453  
 Patience, 248  
 Samuel V., 454  
 William L., 453  
 Moseley, Bennett W., 454  
 Edward, 412  
 Laura (Wolcott), 501  
 Louisa J. (Venable), 454  
 Margaret, 454  
 Muriel (Saltonstall), 412  
 Patsey, 123  
 William, 123, 501  
 Motley, Elizabeth, 268  
 Margaret, 78  
 Robert, 78  
 Mottweiler, George A., 504  
 Susan (Wolfe), 504  
 Moul, Anna Catryna, 371  
 Anna Juliana (Servin), 370  
 Annanje, 371  
 Antje, 371

*Moul—Continued*

- Catharina, 371  
 Christoffel, 370  
 Diewertjen, 371  
 Elizabeth, 372  
 James, 371  
 Jane (Stewart), 371  
 Johannes, 371  
 Margriet, 371  
 Marretje, 371  
 Philip, 371  
 Phillipus, 371  
 Robert, 371  
 Susanna (Hui), 371  
 Mould, Anna, 370  
 Anne, 373  
 Antje, 372  
 Catharine, 369  
 Caty, 373  
 Christoffel, 372  
 Christopher, 369  
 Daniel, 369  
 Eleanor, 372  
 Elizabeth, 373  
 Eva, 370, 372, 373  
 Herman, 370  
 Hugh, 486  
 Jessie, 370  
 Johannes, 372, 373  
 Johannes C., 369  
 John C., 370  
 Maria, 373  
 Maria (Law), 372  
 Maria Catharina (Menges), 372  
 Martha, 370  
 Martha (Coit), 486  
 Mary, 369  
 Mary (Shafer), 369  
 Moses, 369  
 Philip, 373  
 Rubina (Dickerson), 372  
 Wilhelm, 372  
 William S., 370  
 Moulder, Sara, 374  
 Moulton, Dorcas, 85  
 Mary E., 87  
 Mount, Caroline, 351  
 Mowbray, —, 420  
 Margaret Anne (Brown), 420  
 Mowisin, Sarah, 10  
 Moyer, Catherine, 6

- Mudge, Mary (Alexander), 19  
 Micah, 19  
 Mudgett, Mary, 70  
 Sylvia, 70  
 Muhlenberg, Frederick Augustus, 142  
 Mary Ann C., 142  
 William Augustus, 142, 143  
 Mullanphy, Ann, 94  
 Mumford, Agnes, 197  
 Eleanor (Holland), 197  
 Mary Bassett, 112  
 William, 197  
 Munier, F. S., 276  
 Maria Elizabeth (Barret), 276  
 Munro, Eve (Jay), 302  
 Harry, 302  
 Murckland, Margaret Burnett (Bacon) Lyman, 55  
 Walter E., 55  
 Murphy, James, 439  
 Mabel, 439  
 Murray, Catherine E., 408  
 Ella Day (Rush), 406  
 James, 236, 408  
 Jemina (Morgan), 236  
 William Spencer, 406  
 Zipporah, 236  
 Musier, Catherine Elkins, 271  
 John, 271  
 Sarah (Guest), 271  
 Musselman, Emma, 423  
 Musser, George, 133  
 Mussey, Joseph, 25  
 Lydia (Stickney) Atkinson, 25  
 Muzzey, Abigail, 397, 398, 477, 479, 480, 484  
 Abigail (Reed), 397  
 Alice (Dexter), 479  
 Benjamin, 479  
 Elizabeth (Bradshaw), 480  
 John, 397, 398, 477, 480  
 Rebecca Reed, 398, 477, 480  
 Robert, 479  
 Sarah (—), 479  
 Myers, Jacob, 295  
 Mariah (Calvert), 295  
 Mary, 39  
 Mygatt, Ann, 179  
 Joseph, 179  
 Mary, 179

Mynne, Anne, 287  
 Elizabeth (Wroth), 288  
 George, 288  
 Myrick, Sara, 24  
 Myrtle, Lydia, 68

## N

Narmon, Sarah, 344  
 Nautz, Frances W., 453  
 Neal, Elizabeth, 286  
 Louisa Stokes, 426  
 Neale, Elizabeth (Calvert), 290  
 Henrietta Maria, 439  
 James, 290, 439  
 Martha, 451  
 Mary (Brooke), 289  
 Raphael, 289  
 Neely, Eunice (Gray), 68  
 James, 68  
 Nelson, Annie, 60  
 Catherine, 317  
 David, 483  
 James, 431  
 John, 60  
 Mary (Hibbets), 431  
 Mary Jane, 292  
 Nelly, 316  
 Thomas, 275  
 Neville, Elizabeth, 438  
 George, 438  
 Nevius, Catherine, 458  
 Newberry, Benjamin, 500  
 Elizabeth (Wolcott), 500  
 Marah, 500  
 Roger, 500  
 Sarah, 499  
 Newbold, Anne, 5  
 Newcomb, Francis, 265  
 Peter, 265  
 Susannah, 265  
 Newell, ———, 310  
 Sally (Johnson) Davis, 310  
 Thomas, 214  
 Newman, Mary (Hoover), 253  
 Patience, 31  
 Rebecca Jane, 164  
 Thomas, 253  
 Newport, Christopher, 144  
 Newsome, Mary, 291  
 Newton, Persis, 483  
 Nicholas, Caroline, 218

Nichols, Abigail, 212  
 Annie Dorinda Brown  
 (Crosby), 170  
 Della (Grow), 54  
 Edgar Crosby, 171  
 Eliza, 70  
 Frank Herbert, 171  
 Jonathan, 170  
 Susan Georgiana, 171  
 Nicholls, Jane, 278  
 Nicholson, ———, 363  
 Elizabeth (Burgess), 363  
 Nicklin, Catharine Thornton  
 (Pendleton), 291  
 Elizabeth (Calvert), 291, 296  
 Jacob Richards, 292  
 John Bailey, 291  
 Joseph, 291, 296  
 Joseph Marshall, 291  
 Levi Orme Connor, 292  
 Margaretta (Shriver), 292  
 Martha Ann, 292  
 Martha Anne, 296  
 Mary Jane (Nelson), 292  
 Mary Newton (Lane), 291  
 Susan (Eastham), 292  
 Susan Maria (Hunter), 292  
 William Henry Harrison,  
 292  
 Nicola, Elizabeth Mary, 395  
 Felix, 395  
 Mary D. (Robertson), 395  
 Mary Wright, 395  
 William Wright, 395  
 Ninegret, George, 37  
 Nix, Elizabeth (Lewis), 452  
 John, 452  
 Noble, Alexander, 126, 127,  
 128  
 Catherine (Calhoun), 126,  
 127  
 Daniel, 91  
 Ezekiel Pickens, 129  
 John, 126, 127  
 Mary, 91  
 Mary (Calhoun), 127  
 Mary A., 91  
 Sarah (Calhoun), 129  
 Susan Wilkinson (Calhoun),  
 128  
 Noel, Edward, 444  
 Elizabeth, 444, 445  
 Elizabeth (Trippe), 444

Noel—*Continued*  
 Mary, 445  
 Sarah, 444  
 Nolan, Charles, 68  
 Sophia (Fleet), 68  
 Norman, Anne (Jennings), 294  
 Norris, Patrick, 125  
 Rachel (Calhoun), 125  
 North, John, 215  
 Northrop, Charlotte Louise,  
 181  
 Harmon, 181  
 Israel, 181  
 Joseph, 182  
 Lucy Willard (Denning), 181  
 Mary Goodsell (Deming),  
 182  
 Sarah (Wooster), 181  
 Norton, Charlotte, 150  
 Mary, 492  
 Thomas, 214  
 Norwood, Sarah C., 127  
 Nott, John, 159  
 Penniah, 159  
 Phoebe, 158  
 Nottley, Ann, 290  
 Thomas, 290  
 Noyes, ———, 26  
 Anna (Atkinson), 26  
 Mary (Haines), 42, 51  
 Thomas, 42, 51  
 Nuthall, Margaret Ann, 200  
 Matilda (Abell), 200  
 William, 200

## O

O'Carroll, Joanna, 240  
 O'Connor, Anne, 71  
 Odell, Elizabeth, 97  
 Oelrichs, Lucie, 303  
 Ogborn, Ann, 429  
 John, 429  
 Ogden, Elizabeth, 410  
 Henry Aaron, 34, 38  
 Katharene (Conklin), 34, 38  
 Mary Ann, 34, 38  
 Thomas, 410  
 Ogilby, Elizabeth Archer, 269  
 Olcott, Sarah, 189  
 Olden, Amy, 6  
 Job Gardner, 3  
 Julia Boggs, 3  
 Maria Brenton (Boggs), 3

Olds, Mary, 53  
 Oliver, Elizabeth M., 393  
   Susan, 281  
 Olney, Mary, 465  
 Orall, Polly, 217  
 Orcut, James, 299  
   Mary (Jacob), 299  
 Ordway, Hannah (Bartlett), 74  
   John, 74  
   Mary, 74  
 O'Rourke, Frances, 22  
 Orr, Jane, 128  
 Osborn, Elizabeth, 64  
   Joseph, 64  
 Osborne, Anna (Sherwood),  
   393  
   Elizabeth (Hedges), 223  
   Fanny, 393  
   Jeremiah, 393  
   Mary, 5  
   Roger, 343  
   Sarah, 343  
   Thomas Burr, 393  
 Osgood, Martha S., 262  
   Mary, 417  
 Osman, Abraham, 163  
   Jacob, 163  
   Rebecca (Corwin), 163  
   Sarah (Corwin), 163  
 Otis, John, 298  
   Mary (Jacob), 298  
 Overby, Sarah, 389  
 Owen, Bethia, 165  
   Jane, 325  
   Owen, 93  
   Sarah, 93  
 Oyer, Fanny (Clark), 160  
   Peter D., 160

## P

Pace, Elizabeth (Neal), 286  
   James Baker, 286  
   Violet Lee, 286  
 Pack, Joseph Sayre, 267  
   Martha Jane, 267  
 Packer, William F., 111  
 Packman, Elizabeth, 438  
 Paddleford, Abigail (King), 491  
   Hannah (King) Alden, 491  
   Jonathan, 491  
 Paddock, Catherine, 71  
 Page, Ann Grace, 193  
   Anne, 326

## Page—Continued

Byrd Alston, 154  
 Edward Augustus, 23  
 Elizabeth (Bryan), 106  
 Elizabeth Bispham, 23  
 Grace (Marshall), 193  
 Hepzibah, 307  
 Herbert Claiborne, 154  
 Herbert H., 154  
 John, 106  
 Josephine Augusta (Bispham), 23  
 Kingman, 326  
 Kingman Fogg, 193  
 Mary Louisa (Claiborne),  
   154  
 Matthew, 155  
 Randolph Rosewell, 155  
 Weldon Bathurst, 154  
 Paige, William, 53  
 Paine, Elizabeth, 311  
   Evelina (Bacon), 45  
   Henry, 45  
   Horner H., 185  
   Laura (Cummings), 185  
 Palmer, Anne Wildes (Brown),  
   46  
   Annie G., 46  
   Caroline Emma, 46  
   Caroline Frances (Bacon), 45  
   Charles James, 45  
   Edward Francis, 46  
   Edward James Barnes, 45  
   Florence Mary, 47  
   Frederick Tobey, 46  
   George Monroe, 46  
   Helen E., 45  
   James Monroe, 45  
   Jennie C. (Giesler), 46  
   Jennie Carolyn, 46  
   Jonathan, 45, 349  
   Lucy (Way), 195  
   Marion Prescott, 46  
   Martha (Prescott), 45  
   Mary E. (Primmer), 46  
   Samuel, 195  
   Sarah (Wain) Simcock, 349  
   William Lincoln, 46  
 Pancoast, Joseph, 5  
   Rebecca (Abbott), 5  
 Pantry, Abigail, 492  
   John, 492  
   Mary (Norton), 492

Park, Abigail, 35, 36  
   Abigail (Chapman), 37  
   Abigail (Dix), 35  
   Abigail (Greene), 37  
   Abigail (Laurence), 36  
   Ann, 37  
   Anne (Spring), 36  
   Benjamin, 33, 36, 37, 38  
   Deliverance, 36  
   Edward, 35  
   Elizabeth, 35, 36  
   Elizabeth (Miller), 36  
   Hannah Ann, 33  
   Hannah Anne, 38  
   Henry, 37  
   Isabel, 35  
   John, 35, 36, 37  
   Jonathan, 36  
   Jonathan Greene, 37  
   Joseph, 36, 37  
   Lydia (Laurence), 36  
   Martha (Fiske), 35  
   Mary, 36, 37  
   Rebecca, 35  
   Richard, 35  
   Samuel, 37  
   Sarah, 35  
   Sarah (Collier) Brewster, 35  
   Sarah (Cutter), 35  
   Sarah (Hiscox), 37  
   Solomon, 36  
   Susanna Maria, 38  
   Susanna Maria (Keens), 38  
   Thomas, 35, 36, 37  
 Parker, Ann, 107  
   Catherine (Calhoun), 125  
   Edwin, 129  
   Elizabeth (Clark) Pratt, 158  
   Eugenia (Calhoun), 129  
   Jessie, 422  
   John W., 125  
   Jonathan, 32  
   Joseph, 98  
   Mary (Bingham), 98  
   Rebecca, 158  
   Ruth (Avery), 32  
   William, 158  
 Parkhurst, Abigail, 184  
   Betty (Cummings), 184  
   George, 313  
   Gertrude Leo, 108  
   Joel, 184  
   Sarah (Browne), 313

- Parkman, Sarah Cabot, 27  
 Parran, Esther, 199  
     John, 199  
 Parry, Edward, 407  
     Elizabeth (Rush), 407  
 Parrshall, Elizabeth (Gardiner), 223  
     James, 223  
 Parsons, Hannah (Baker), 224  
     Joseph, 215  
     Mary, 224  
     Samuel, 224  
 Passano, Edward Boteler, 278  
     Edward Magruder, 278  
     Eleanor Phillips (Isaac), 278  
     Howard Isaac, 278  
     William Moore, 278  
 Passmore, Andrew, 111  
     Judith (Moore), 111  
     Phoebe Pusey, 111  
 Patten, Sarah, 43  
 Patter, Hannah (Livermore), 318  
     Nathaniel, 318  
 Patterson, Elizabeth (Baker), 69  
     John G., 69  
     Robert, 95  
 Patteson, Martha Louise, 117  
 Pattie, Martha America, 272  
 Pattison, Ann (Skinner), 423  
     Beckie, 423  
     Nancy, 421  
     Samuel, 423  
 Patker, Mary, 54  
 Paul, James, 349  
     Susannah, 349  
 Paxson, Benjamin, 111  
     Deborah, 111  
     Deborah (Taylor), 111  
     Hannah, 110  
     Helen, 306  
     Margery, 3  
 Payne, Dorothea, 274  
 Peach, Joseph, 280  
     Mary (Isaac), 280  
 Peale, Mary, 432  
 Pearce, Eliza, 268  
     Frances, 426  
     Judith (Spencer), 425  
     Martin, 425  
 Pearson, ———, 111  
     Catherine M., 107  
 Pearson—*Continued*  
     Grace (Vipont), 110  
     Hephzibah, 169  
     Jemina (Bye), 111  
     Josephine, 304  
     Judith (Atkinson), 25  
     Mary (French), 169  
     Sarah, 110  
     Silas, 25  
     Sitnah Ann, 107  
     Stephen, 169  
     Thomas, 110  
 Peart, Rachel, 206, 407  
 Pease, Ann (Dixon), 183  
     Hannah, 313  
     John, 183  
 Peasley, Anne (Calvert), 288  
     William, 288  
 Peay, Austin, 16  
     Peachy Walker (Speed), 16  
 Peddaick, Maria, 281  
 Peirce, Elizabeth (Cole), 41  
     Lydia (Bacon), 42  
     Rachel (Bacon), 41  
     Samuel, 42  
     Thomas, 41  
 Pellew, Edward, 303  
     Eliza (Jay), 303  
     George, 303  
     Henry Edward, 303  
 Pemberton, ———, 255  
     Albert H., 257  
     Delilah (Jay), 255  
     Hannah Mabel, 257  
     Hannah Martha (Hoover), 257  
     Roland Leigh, 257  
 Pendleton, Ann (Park), 37  
     Catharine Thornton, 291  
     Peleg, 37  
 Penhallow, Harriet R., 300  
 Penn, William, 92, 100  
 Pennell, Elizabeth, 444  
     Mary, 444  
 Penny, Alexander, 278  
     Amy, 278  
     Elizabeth (———), 278  
     Henry, 278  
     John, 164  
     Sarah (Corwin), 164  
     Susan Ford, 278  
 Perkins, Eleanor, 72  
 Perkins—*Continued*  
     Harriette Louise (Bartlett), 72  
     John, 497, 498  
     Lucy, 498  
     Moses Bradstreet, 72  
     Richard Bartlett, 72  
     Ruth, 497  
 Penrose, Ann, 375  
     Ann (———), 375  
     Ann (Dowding), 374  
     Ann (Fleeson), 374  
     Ann (Rowan), 375  
     Anne (Williamson), 375  
     Anne Howard (Bingham), 375  
     Bartholomew, 374  
     Benjamin, 375  
     Boies, 374, 377, 378  
     Cassandra (Hall), 375  
     Charles Bingham, 375, 376, 377, 378  
     Clement Andairese, 177  
     Clement Biddle, 375  
     Dorothy, 374  
     Elizabeth Colegate, 377  
     Ellen Williams, 375  
     Emily Linnard, 376  
     Esther (Leech), 374  
     Frances Shipmen, 376  
     Francis Boies, 379  
     Helen, 377  
     Howard, 375  
     Isaac, 375  
     James, 374, 375  
     James Wilkinson, 375  
     John, 374, 375  
     Jonathan, 375  
     Julie Villiers (Lewis) McMillan, 379  
     Katherine (Drexel), 378  
     Lydia Baird, 377  
     Mary, 375  
     Mary (Krill), 374  
     Mary (Linnard), 376  
     Mary Ann (Hoffman), 375  
     Mary Clementina, 377  
     Mary Deming, 376  
     Mary Deming (Shipman), 376  
     Nathaniel Shipman, 376  
     Richard Alexander Fullerton, 376, 377, 378

Penrose—*Continued*

- Samuel, 374  
 Sarah, 374  
 Sarah (Biddle), 375  
 Sarah (Coats), 374  
 Sarah (Moulder), 374  
 Sarah Clementina, 376  
 Sarah Hannah (Boies), 377  
 Sarah Hannah Boies, 378  
 Sarah Merchant, 375  
 Sarah Tillier, 375  
 Spencer, 378  
 Stephen Beasley Linnard, 376  
 Thomas, 374  
 Valeria (Merchant), 375  
 Valeria Biddle, 375  
 Valeria Fullerton, 376  
 Valeria Fullerton (Biddle), 375  
 Virginia, 376  
 Virginia Merchant, 375  
 William McFunn, 375  
 Pepper, Elijah, 291  
 Elizabeth (Calvert), 291  
 Pepperrell, William, 19, 85, 161  
 Perrin, Ann (Calhoun), 124  
 William, 124  
 Peter, John, 113  
 Susannah, 113  
 Peterman, Julia, 130  
 Peters, Mary, 27  
 Mary Jane (Thompson), 27  
 Richard, 27  
 Peterson, Eleanor B., 306  
 Elizabeth (Claiborne), 154  
 Thomas, 154  
 Pettengill, Amos, 76  
 Anna, 76  
 Benjamin, 76  
 Charlotte (True), 76  
 Eleanor, 76  
 Mehitable (Kimball), 76  
 Pettingell, Cutting, 25  
 Judith (Atkinson), 25  
 Pettit, Charity, 111  
 Sarah, 111  
 William, 111  
 Petty, Ann, 430  
 William, 430  
 Pharo, Ann, 350  
 Phelps, Ichabod, 161

Phelps—*Continued*

- Miriam, 98  
 William, 214  
 Phillips, Abigail, 430  
 Amy (Penny), 278  
 Catherine (——), 278  
 Dorcas, 74, 83  
 Eleanor Penny, 278  
 Hannah (Stockton), 430  
 James, 278  
 Jane (Nicholls), 278  
 Peter, 278  
 Philip, 430  
 Rebecca, 430  
 Susan, 17  
 Susan Ann, 424  
 Susie, 421  
 Thomas, 278  
 Phippeney, Harriet Maria, 214  
 Pickens, Andrew, 127  
 Susan, 128  
 Pierce, Abigail (Minot), 359  
 Abijah, 314  
 Elizabeth, 319  
 Elizabeth (Kendall) Win-  
 ship, 328  
 Joseph, 328, 359  
 Judith, 43  
 Persis, 319  
 Thankful (Brown), 314  
 Thomas, 319  
 Pierpont, Abigail (Davenport), 173  
 Hannah (Livermore) Patter, 318  
 James, 173  
 Robert, 318  
 Pierrepont, Anna Maria (Jay), 304  
 Henry Evelyn, 304  
 Pierson, Abigail, 173  
 Abraham, 173  
 Anne, 4  
 Pieters, Annatie, 457  
 Gerrit Coerte (Van Voor-  
 hees), 458  
 Pieterse, Magdalena, 457  
 Pike, Experience, 261  
 Mary, 24  
 Sybilla (Frost), 261  
 William, 261  
 Pillsbury, Ida, 301

- Pilsbury, Elizabeth (Atkin-  
 son), 25  
 Samuel, 25  
 Pinchman, Elizabeth, 117  
 Pinckney, Charles Cotes-  
 worth, 284  
 Pintard, Abigail (Stockton), 431  
 Lewis, 431  
 Samuel, 431  
 Susanna (Stockton), 431  
 Pitcher, Ella (Skinner), 423  
 Gertrude Robbins, 263  
 J. Reese, 423  
 William Robinson, 263  
 Pitfield, Rebecca F., 5  
 Pitkin, Esther Adelaide, 79  
 John Jay, 79  
 Martha, 499  
 Susan Jeannette, 79  
 Susan Lord, 79  
 Pittee, Ruth, 490  
 Plank, Hannah (Cooper), 300  
 Robert, 300  
 Sarah, 300  
 Plantagenet, John, 297  
 Katherine (Roet) Swynford, 297  
 Platt (?), Hannah, 32  
 Plomer, Ann, 264  
 Plummer, H. Maria, 257  
 Plumstead, Clement, 93  
 Sarah (Biddle) Righton, 93  
 Poague, Gabriella (Smither), 292  
 Irving, 292  
 Pococke, John, 354  
 Poindexter, Edwin W., 270  
 Frances Archer (Hundley), 270  
 Polk, Lucile Stewart, 100  
 William Plunket Stewart, 100  
 Pollard, George, 11  
 Mary Griffin (Adams), 11  
 Susannah, 449  
 Pollock, Atcheson, 292  
 Hannah Calvert (Jett), 292  
 Pomeroy, Eliza (Lyman), 344  
 Hannah, (Lyman), 344  
 Job, 344  
 Poole, Margaret James, 364, 366

- Poor, Mary, 496  
 Pope, Annie (Putnam), 380  
   Betsy, 380  
   Deborah, 482  
   Ebenezer, 380  
   Joseph, 380  
   Mehitable (Putnam), 380  
 Porcher, Marianne, 140  
 Pordage, William, 437  
 Porter, Alexander J., 72  
   Amy Agnes Sheffield, 91  
   Amy Ellen (Betts), 91  
   Catherine Rush, 409  
   Constance Elaine, 91  
   Elizabeth Murray, 409  
   Elizabeth Murray (Rush), 409  
   Ellen, 91  
   John Addison, 91  
   John Biddle, 409  
   Josephine Earl, 91  
   Josephine Earl (Sheffield), 91  
   Judith, 228  
   Margaret Jaffrey, 72  
   Margaretta Biddle, 409  
   Mary (Noble), 91  
   Mary A. (Noble), 91  
   Maud (Langmuir), 72  
   William A., 91  
 Post, Julia, 305  
   Sarah, 63  
 Pottenger, John, 279  
   Mary (Beall), 279  
   Sarah, 279  
 Potter, Anna Margaretta, 434  
   Asa P., 193  
   Caroline, 211  
   Grace Josephine (Douglas), 193  
   Harriet Maria, 434  
   Henry C., 121  
   Horatio, 187  
   James Sheldon, 193  
   John, 434  
 Poulter, Elizabeth, 315  
 Pouncer, James, 273  
 Powell, James R., 120  
 Power, Emma (Jacobs), 450  
   Marie Regina, 450  
   Vincent W., 450  
 Powers, James Leake, 292, 296  
   Lillie Elizabeth, 271  
 Powers—*Continued*  
   Lucy (Calvert), 296  
   Martha Ann (Nicklin), 292  
   Poyntz, Susanna, 410  
   Thomas, 410  
 Poythress, Martha (Ravenscroft), 153  
   William, 153  
 Pratt, Benajah, 159  
   Bethsheba, 159  
   Dorothy, 489  
   Eleanor (Montague), 493  
   Eliza, 149  
   Elizabeth, 498  
   Elizabeth (Clark), 158  
   Hannah, 489  
   Hester (Clark), 159  
   Isaac Reed, 248  
   John, 490, 498  
   Mary, 159  
   Mary (Whitman), 488, 490  
   Orin, 149  
   Polly, 20  
   Ruth E. (Capron), 149  
   Sarah Frances, 248  
   Sarah Williams (Ford), 248  
   Thankful, 159  
   William, 158  
 Prence, Thomas, 323  
 Prentice, Anne, 61  
   Henry, 313  
   Mary, 43  
   Polly, 310  
   Susanna (Brown), 313  
 Presby, Betsey, 380  
   Betsy Walton (Flint), 380  
   Dorothea, 380  
   Elizabeth Ann (Husk), 381  
   Frank Henry, 380, 381  
   Hannah (Campbell), 380  
   Harriet Myers (Cook), 380  
   Ida M. (Taylor), 380  
   Jesse Campbell, 380  
   Joseph, 380  
   Mildred, 380  
   William Joseph Henry, 381  
 Prescott, Edith, 502  
   Martha, 45  
   William, 502  
   William G., 502  
   William Hickling, 502  
 Preston, Amanda, 487  
 Prestwood, George, 114  
   Mary, 114  
 Price, ———, 366  
   Barbara, 382  
   Butler Delaplaine, 382, 384  
   Chandler, 383, 384  
   Clara Agnes (Gillmore), 382  
   Eliza (Trippe), 445  
   Elizabeth, 210, 383  
   Elizabeth Arnold (Whaling), 382  
   Elizabeth Senter, 382  
   Elizabeth Senter (Huntt), 383, 384  
   Ella Virginia, 384  
   Ellen (Matlack), 383  
   Ellen Matlack, 383  
   Ethel Huntt, 382  
   Evan, 257  
   Fannie Maria, 384  
   Gillmore Delaplaine, 382  
   Hannah (Delpalaine), 383  
   Henrietta, 200  
   James, 445  
   John, 383  
   Jonathan, 383  
   Mary, 383  
   Mary (Chandler), 383  
   Mary Gwynne, 382  
   Rebecca (Hoover), 257  
   Richard Butler, 383, 384  
   Sarah, 383  
   Sarah (Warfield), 366  
   Susannah, 383  
 Priest, John, 261  
   Mary, 261  
 Prime, Frederick, 304  
   Laura, 305  
   Mary Rutherford (Jay), 304  
   Nathaniel, 305  
 Primmer, Mary E., 46  
 Prince, Frank, 210  
   Jane, 392  
   John, 210  
   Mary, 210  
   Rebecca, 380  
   Thomas, 210  
 Pringle, Edward Jenkins, 259  
   Mary Motte, 259  
 Prioleau, Elias, 140  
   Hert, 140  
   Providence Hert, 140  
   Samuel, 140

Proctor, Sarah, 189  
 Pryor, Lucy Atkinson, 155  
 Puddington, George, 363  
 Pulley, Mary, 12  
 Purdue, Betsey (Baker), 66  
   Prudence, 404  
 Purdy, ———, 66  
 Putnam, Aaron, 32  
   Annie, 380  
   B. A., 130  
   Elizabeth (Avery), 32  
   Emma, 32  
   Hannah (———), 380  
   Henry, 381  
   Israel, 134  
   John, 380, 381  
   Kate Kirby, 130  
   Mehitable, 380  
   Nicholas, 381  
   Priscilla (Gould), 381  
   Rebecca (Prince), 380  
   Richard, 381  
   Robert, 381  
   Roger, 381  
   Rufus, 250  
   Thomas, 381  
   William, 381  
 Pyle, Cyrus, 112  
   Isabel, 112  
   Mary Bassett (Mumford),  
     112

## Q

Quillian, Helen Bertha, 155

## R

Rabineau, Josephine, 324  
 Radcliffe, Judith, 140  
 Raitt, Betsey (Ferguson), 87  
   Clementin, 87  
   John, 87  
 Ralls, Anne (Smither), 292  
   Lydia Beck, 291, 293  
   Nathaniel Beck, 292  
 Ramsden, Anne, 410  
   John, 410  
 Ramsey, Nancy, 403  
 Rand, Abigail (Whitney), 496  
   Alice (Sharp), 476  
   Elizabeth Adeline (Kirt-  
     land), 298  
   Hanson, 298  
   John, 496

## Rand—Continued

  Robert, 476  
   Sarah, 398, 476, 484  
   Sarah (Edenden), 476  
   Sarah Elizabeth, 298  
   Thomas, 398, 476  
 Randall, ———, 149  
 Randolph, John, 243  
 Rankin, Adams, 14  
   Catherine, 501  
   Elizabeth (Speed), 14  
   Henry, 501  
   Laura Maria (Wolcott), 501  
   Robert G., 501

Rannels, Sara Jane, 465  
 Ransom, Elias, 467  
 Rapalje, Annatie Coerte (Van  
   Voorhees), 458  
   Jan, 458  
 Rappleye, Jacobus, 356  
   Jane, 356  
 Rasby, Barbara (Saltonstall),  
   411  
   Christopher, 411

Rash, Betsey, 98  
 Rathbone, Content (Brown),  
   190  
   John, 190  
   Martha, 190  
   Phoebe (Clark), 159  
   Sophia, 191  
   Thomas, 159

Ratliff, Gulielma, 253  
 Ravenscroft, Martha, 153  
 Rawle, William, 441  
 Rawlins, Emily S., 369  
   John A., 369  
 Rawson, Jerusha, 249  
 Raymond, Lydia, 174  
   Richard, 214  
 Raynor, Abigail, 328  
   John, 328  
 Razec, ———, 466  
   Sarah (Whipple), 466  
 Read, Isaac, 455  
   Martha, 466  
   Mary, 41  
   Thomas, 41, 51, 466  
 Reader, Thomas, 396  
 Reagan, Nancy, 504  
 Record, Hannah (Hobart), 264  
   John, 264

Reed, Abigail, 397  
   Abigail (Kendall), 397, 480  
   Adeline, 26  
   Amos, 329  
   Ann (Hoo), 396  
   Benjamin, 397, 480  
   Eleazer, 185  
   Elizabeth, 280, 297  
   Elizabeth (Gennison), 396  
   George, 328, 396, 480  
   Giles, 297  
   Isaac, 480  
   Israel, 328  
   Jane (Ellis), 251  
   Katherine (Greville), 297  
   Katherine A., 141  
   Mabel Kendall, 328, 396,  
     480  
   Mahala, 251  
   Mary, 51  
   Mary (Brockett), 396  
   Mary (Cornwall), 396  
   Mary (Stonehouse), 396  
   Persis (Kendall), 328  
   Rachel (Cumming), 185  
   Rebecca, 477, 480  
   Rebecca (Stone), 397, 480  
   Ruth, 480, 489  
   Sampson, 251  
   Sarah, 490  
   Susanna (Kendall), 329  
   Thomas, 328, 396  
   Timothy, 328  
   William, 328, 396, 397, 480,  
     489  
 Rees, Elizabeth, 207  
   Mary, 418  
 Reese, Sarah, 101  
 Reeve, Eliza A. E., 255  
 Reeves, Biddle, 306  
   Elizabeth Thomas, 306  
   Hannah, 164  
   Ruthana (Thomas), 306  
 Reid, Ann Elizabeth, 504  
   Clementina (Venable), 455  
   Clementine S., 426  
   Jane, 454  
   William S., 455  
 Reikes, Robert, 36  
 Reinecker, Clara, 237  
 Remsen, Antie, 458  
   Gertrude (Vanderbilt), 457  
   Jacob, 457, 458, 459

Remsen—*Continued*

- Jannetje, 457  
 Maria (Van Voorhees), 459  
 Marretje Coerte, 458  
 Rench, Mary, 407  
 Renching, Ellen, 438  
   Richard, 438  
   Susan (Honeywood), 438  
 Rennolds, Elizabeth, 450  
   Henry Starkley, 450  
   Julia Louisa (Tubman), 450  
   William Daingerfield, 450  
 Renshaw, Sarah, 383  
 Revere, Paul, 266  
 Reynolds, Dorothy, 438  
   Joseph, 319  
   Mary, 319  
   Ruth, 495  
 Rhett, Alfred, 126  
 Rhinelander, John, 432  
   Julia (Stockton), 432  
 Rhoades, Anne G. (Wheelwright), 143  
   Elizabeth, 143  
   John Harsen, 143  
 Rhodes, Downes, 404  
   Frank, 71  
   Gertrude Lucile (La Rue), 71  
   Lincoln, 71  
   Mary (Baker), 71  
   Maud, 71  
   Monroe, 71  
   Nora, 71  
   Wheeler, 71  
 Rice, ———, 147  
   Ann (Churchill), 147  
   Caroline Elizabeth, 72  
   Edward, 215  
   Elizabeth Emmeline (Foster), 72  
   Emily, 150  
   John Abbott, 72  
   Mehitable, 477  
 Rich, Mary, 288  
 Richards, Deborah, 489  
   James, 412  
   Jerusha, 412  
   Mary, 489, 500  
 Richardson, ———, 363  
   Abigail (Farwell), 44  
   Celesta, 225  
   Deborah, 329

Richardson—*Continued*

- Ebenezer, 330  
 Elizabeth (Bacon), 42  
 Elizabeth (Ewen), 367  
 Ezekiel, 329  
 Joanna, 42  
 John, 42  
 Joseph, 350  
 Levi, 44  
 Mary, 42, 51  
 Samuel, 42  
 Sarah, 42, 350  
 Sarah (Morris), 350  
 Susannah (Burgess), 363  
 Thomas, 42, 51  
 William, 367  
 Rickey, Amy (Olden), 6  
   Anne, 6  
   John, 6  
 Rider, Eliza, 26  
 Ridgeway, Abigail (Stockton), 430  
   Jacob, 430  
 Ridgley, Charles, 365  
   Henry, 280  
   Jane, 280  
   Jane (Westal), 280  
   Lydia (Warfield), 365  
   Sarah (Isaac), 280  
   Westal, 280  
   William, 280  
 Ridgway, Ann (Pharo), 350  
   Elizabeth (Chamberlain), 350  
   Elizabeth (Wright), 350  
   Jacob, 408  
   John, 350  
   Phoebe (Bellangee), 350  
   Phoebe Ann, 408  
   Richard, 350  
   Sarah, 350  
   Thomas, 350  
 Riffe, Elizabeth, 405  
 Riggs, Rachel, 364  
 Righton, Sarah (Biddle), 93  
   William, 93  
 Riker, Catherine Ann, 165  
 Rilie (?), Mary, 451  
 Ring, Susannah, 482  
 Ripley, Amelia Jane, 263, 266  
   Faith, 97  
   Jane (Molineux), 266  
   John, 263, 266

Ripley—*Continued*

- Lydia (Hobart), 263  
 Nehemiah, 263  
 Risbrough, Mary Blake, 385  
 Ritchie, Albert, 117  
   Albert Cabell, 117  
   Elizabeth Caskie (Cabell), 117  
 Roach, Alice Margaret, 389  
   Alice Morgan (Blankson), 388  
   Allen, 387  
   Eliza Walter (Jones), 387  
   George Washington, 386  
   Martha (Scanlan), 386  
   Mary (Huddell), 386  
   Mary Edith, 389  
   Mary Fisher (Stellwagen), 385  
   Mary Huddell, 387  
   Mary Zemas (Thomas), 388  
   Isaac, 385, 386, 387, 389  
   Joseph Chandler, 387, 388  
   Joseph Huddell, 386, 387, 388, 389  
   Katherine Bankson, 389  
   Rebecca Huddell, 387  
   Thomas Bankson, 389  
   Thomas Randall, 387  
   Walter Thomas, 385, 388, 389  
   William, 386  
 Roane, Anne (Henry), 244  
   Spencer, 244  
 Robb, James Hampden, 339  
   Louisa, 339  
 Robbins, Alice (Brockway), 393  
   Ammi Ruhamah, 392, 393  
   Bertine, 394  
   Chandler, 392  
   Dorothea Le Baron, 391  
   Edward, 393  
   Eleanor Hartpence, 390  
   Elizabeth, 393  
   Elizabeth (Le Baron), 392  
   Elizabeth Bradford, 391  
   Elizabeth Kemp (Rutton), 394  
   Elizabeth M. (Oliver), 393  
   Fanny (Osborne), 393  
   Frances, 393

*Robbins—Continued*

- Frances Cleveland (Lamont), 391  
 Francis Le Baron, 390, 391, 393, 394  
 Hannah, 392  
 Hannah (Chandler), 392  
 Hannah (Foote), 392  
 Hannah Rebecca, 392  
 Hannah S. (Cooke), 393  
 Helen (Gill), 393  
 Helen Morton, 390  
 Henry Welles, 394  
 Howard Chandler, 390  
 Irene, 392  
 James Watson, 393  
 Jane (Mills), 392  
 Jane (Prince), 392  
 John, 391  
 Lucy Morton (Hartpence), 390  
 Mara, 393  
 Margaret Bradford, 390  
 Maria (Eggleston), 393  
 Mary (Brazier), 391  
 Mary Alice, 391  
 Mary Ann Haight (Wells), 393  
 Mary Louise (Bayles), 390  
 Mary Sherwood, 393  
 Mercy, 392  
 Nathaniel, 391, 392, 393  
 Philemon, 392, 393  
 Priscilla (Le Baron) Alden, 393  
 Rebecca, 391, 392  
 Rebecca (———), 391  
 Rebecca Hannah, 392  
 Richard, 391  
 Rose (Signal), 393  
 Salome, 393  
 Salome (Robbins), 393  
 Samuel, 391, 393  
 Sarah, 190, 392, 393  
 Sarah Elizabeth, 394  
 Susan, 393  
 Thomas, 393, 394  
 Thomas Burr, 393  
 William, 393  
 Roberts, Elizabeth Fox, 408  
 Hugh, 408  
 Isabel, 292  
 John, 214

*Roberts—Continued*

- Nancy L., 331  
 Samuel S., 107  
 Talitha (Bryan), 107  
 Robertson, Addie Crandall, 395  
 Amelia (Jones), 396  
 Daniel, 396  
 Elizabeth White (Crandall), 395, 399  
 Ewing Welch, 395, 396, 399  
 Jane Ruffin, 11  
 Jean, 243  
 Lou E., 395  
 Lydia (Strong), 396  
 Mary (Silver), 396  
 Mary D., 395  
 Nathan, 396  
 Robert, 395  
 Susannah, 396  
 Susannah (Robertson), 396  
 William, 243  
 Robins, Edward, 363  
 Elizabeth, 363  
 George, 440  
 Henrietta, Maria (Tilghman), 440  
 Obedience, 144  
 Robinson, Abigail (Bacon), 44  
 Carlina, 376  
 Caroline (Potter), 211  
 Eliza (Pearce), 268  
 Frances (Robbins), 393  
 Jerusha (Minot), 359  
 John, 263  
 John McHenry, 8  
 John Mitchell, 211  
 Lemuel, 359  
 Lettie Reed, 8  
 Lucile Pearce, 268  
 Maria Louisa (Booker), 8  
 Mariana Stoughton (Emory), 211  
 Mariana Winder, 211  
 Peter, 211  
 Ralph, 211  
 Rosa Johnson, 276  
 Sarah (Mitchell), 211  
 Susan Jane (Avery), 33  
 Susannah Witham, 430  
 Thomas, 430  
 William, 33  
 William Wiltshire, 393

*Robinson—Continued*

- Winthrop, 44  
 Worthington, 268  
 Roblot, Jeanne, 151  
 Rockey, Maria (Peddaick), 281  
 Rockwell, Daniel, 98  
 Esther (Bingham), 98  
 William, 214  
 Rockwood, Abigail, 20  
 Joanna (Ellis), 20  
 Nathaniel, 20  
 Rhoda, 21  
 Rodes, Anne E., 276  
 Roe, Delphine, 149  
 John, 149  
 Roelofs, ———, 456  
 Merghin Stevense (Van Voor Hees), 456  
 Roet, Katherine, 297  
 Rogers, Agnes, 364  
 Catherine Fletcher, 222  
 Ezekiel, 168  
 Florence (Wallingford), 222  
 Hanford Newell, 222  
 James Newell, 222  
 Jane Gardiner, 222  
 John, 142, 364, 367  
 Juliet (Gardiner), 222  
 Lauren Eastman, 227  
 Lydia (King), 491  
 Mary (Bryd), 226  
 Mary (Tall), 77  
 Mary Ann, 142  
 Mary Ann C. (Muhlenberg), 142  
 Nathaniel, 491  
 Nina Louise (Eastman), 226  
 Pelatiah, 77  
 Richard, 85  
 Sarah, 93  
 Sarah Maria, 77  
 Thomas Brown, 226  
 Wallace Brown, 226  
 Rood, Annie, 181  
 Rookard, ———, 293  
 Sarah (Calvert), 293  
 Roosa, Catharina (Moul), 371  
 Isaac, 371  
 Ropes, Dorothy (Bartlet), 83  
 John, 83

- Rose, Ann Maria, 220  
     Cornelia Ward (Whipple)  
         Davis, 469  
     Elizabeth (Fulton), 220  
     Francis M., 469  
     John Whitney, 220  
     Lucy Whitney, 220  
     Martha Elizabeth, 220  
     Royal Nelson, 220  
     William Fulton, 220  
 Rosewell, Elizabeth, 412  
     William, 412  
 Ross, Dorothy, 496  
     Elizabeth, 94, 324  
     James, 496  
     John, 94, 324  
     Josephine, 297  
     Margaret (Young), 324  
 Rosser, Joseph Travis, 296  
     Mary Landon Armistead,  
         296  
     Mary Walker (Armistead),  
         296  
 Rosseter, Nathan, 90  
     Rebekah, 90  
     Sarah, 90  
 Rotch, Mary, 32  
     William, 32  
 Rothrock, Abraham, 400, 401  
     Ada, 404  
     Adeline (———), 404  
     Aileen, 400  
     Alexander, 404  
     Alice (Hudgins), 400  
     Allen, 400  
     Andrew, 405  
     Ann Elita, 404  
     Ann Maria, 402  
     Anna (———), 404  
     Anna Belle Crawford (Sey-  
         mour), 403  
     Anne Maria, 402  
     Barbara (Weller), 401  
     Benjamin, 402  
     Boyd P., 403  
     Catherine, 401, 402  
     Catherine (Kuntz), 401  
     Charity, 402, 404  
     Charles, 405  
     Clifford, 404  
     David, 404  
     Donald, 403  
     Dorothy (Gump), 402  
 Rothrock—*Continued*  
     Downes (Rhodes), 404  
     Eleanore (Maquinet) Gala-  
         tin, 401  
     Elizabeth, 402, 404  
     Elizabeth (Joslyn), 403  
     Elizabeth (Riffe) Gilly, 405  
     Ellen (———), 404  
     Eva, 401  
     Eva Elizabeth, 401  
     Francis Blake, 400  
     Frederick, 402  
     George, 400, 401, 402, 403,  
         404  
     George Test, 405  
     Henry, 404, 405  
     Henry R., 403  
     Huling Herbert, 404  
     Isabella, 404, 405  
     Isabella (Test), 404  
     Jacob, 401, 402, 404, 405  
     James, 402  
     James Huling, 404  
     Jennie, 404  
     Jessie, 404  
     Johannes, 401  
     John, 400, 402, 404, 405  
     Joseph, 402, 403  
     Joseph Trimble, 401  
     Ludwig, 400  
     Margaret, 404  
     Maria, 402  
     Martha (Lobaugh), 400  
     Mary, 404  
     Mary (Young), 405  
     Matilda (———), 404  
     Mollie, 405  
     Nancy (Ramsey), 403  
     Nancy Alice, 400  
     Olivia, 403  
     Oscar, 403  
     Peter, 402  
     Phebe Brinton (Trimble),  
         401  
     Philip, 400, 401, 402  
     Philip Jacob, 403  
     Prudence (Purdue) Thomas,  
         404  
     Rebecca, 403  
     Robert (Buckler), 404  
     Russell, 405  
     Salome Charity (Worley),  
         402  
 Rothrock—*Continued*  
     Sarah (Yost), 403  
     Susan, 404  
     Susanna, 402, 403  
     Thomas, 403, 404  
     Valentine, 402  
     Wilfred Leicester, 403  
     William, 403, 404, 405  
     Wilson, 404, 405  
 Rouse, Hannah Anne (Park)  
     Avery, Coyne, 38  
     John Owen, 38  
 Rowan, Ann, 375  
     John, 375  
 Rowland, ———, 198  
     Elizabeth (Duke), 198  
 Royce, Hannah Churchill, 146  
     Samuel, 146  
 Ruddy, Edward, 347  
     Jane, 347  
     Jonathan, 97  
     Mary, 97  
 Rudicil, Lucy (Smither), 292  
     John, 296  
     Mary Catherine (Smith),  
         296  
     Robert, 292  
 Rudston, Barbara, 410  
     Walter, 410  
 Ruffin, Edward, 154  
     Mary, 153  
     Patsy, 154  
     Robert, 153  
 Rundell, Jacob, 320  
     Rachel (Lobdell), 320  
 Rush, Abraham, 207  
     Ann, 407  
     Ann (Evans), 207  
     Anna Maria, 409  
     Anne Emily, 408  
     Aurelia, 407  
     Aurelia (———), 406  
     Benjamin, 207, 294, 407,  
         408, 431  
     Catherine, 207  
     Catherine E. (Murray), 408  
     Catherine Eliza Murray, 408  
     Edward, 205, 406  
     Elizabeth, 205, 206, 207, 406,  
         407, 408  
     Elizabeth (Dennis), 409  
     Elizabeth (Hilton), 206  
     Elizabeth (Hodges), 206

*Rush—Continued*

Elizabeth (Rees), 207  
 Elizabeth Fox (Roberts), 408  
 Elizabeth Murray, 409  
 Elizabeth M. (Simpson), 408  
 Ella Day, 406  
 Ella Mary (Day), 406  
 Esther, 207  
 Esther (Carlisle), 206  
 Eugenia Frances (Hiester) Sheaff, 409  
 Frances (Decorne), 206  
 Francis, 206, 406  
 George, 207  
 Jacob, 205, 406, 407  
 James, 206, 406, 407, 408  
 James Irvine, 207  
 James Murray, 408, 409  
 Jane, 206, 406  
 John, 205, 206, 207, 406, 407, 408  
 John Hanger, 294  
 Joseph, 206, 207, 406, 407  
 Julia, 408, 409  
 Julia (Stockton), 407, 431  
 Julia Stockton, 409  
 Martha, 207  
 Martha (Wallace), 207  
 Mary, 206, 207, 408  
 Mary (——), 207  
 Mary (Rench), 407  
 Mary (Williams), 407  
 Mary Simpson, 204, 207  
 Mary Theresa de Leelen, 408  
 Nancy (Wilmer), 408  
 Phoebe Ann (Ridgway), 408  
 Rachel, 206, 407  
 Rachel (Peart), 206, 407  
 Rebecca, 207, 407  
 Rebecca (Jones), 207  
 Rebecca (Lincoln), 206  
 Richard, 406, 408, 409  
 Richard Henry, 409  
 Samuel, 408  
 Samuel W., 207  
 Sarah, 207  
 Sarah (Aurelia), 206  
 Sarah Anna (Blight), 409  
 Sarah Catherine, 409  
 Sarah Maynadier, 409  
 Stevenson, 407  
 Susan Bowdoin (Yerby), 409

*Rush—Continued*

Susanna, 206, 207, 406, 407, 408  
 Susanna (Hall), 407  
 Susanna (Lucas), 205, 406  
 Thomas, 205, 406, 407  
 William, 204, 205, 206, 207, 406, 407, 408  
 William Simpson, 408  
 Russell, Andrew, 334  
 Catherine Elkins (Musier), 271  
 Elizabeth (Henry) Campbell, 243  
 Ellen Forbes, 28  
 Henry Pierrepont, 271  
 Henry S., 28  
 Janet (Livingston), 334  
 Kate Taintor, 271  
 Mary, 298  
 Mary Ella, 323  
 Mary Forbes, 28  
 Sybil (Crosby), 170  
 William, 170, 243  
 William E., 81  
 Rust, Mary, 74, 83  
 Rutherford, Lucille, 97  
 Lucille Zoe (Tison), 97  
 Thomas Scott, 97  
 Rutledge, B. H., 119  
 Rutter, Joseph, 330  
 Mary, 330  
 Rutton, Elizabeth Kemp, 394  
 Ryder, Altje Stevenae (Van Voor Hees), 457  
 Barrent Jurianz, 457  
 Jannetje, 459  
 Phebe, 459  
 Ryers, Hannah (Wain), 350  
 John, 350  
 Ryland, Kate Thompson (Hundley), 272  
 Leonard Gamble, 272

S

Sabells, Lucy, 330  
 Sabine, Emma, 300  
 Sacherell, Henry, 396  
 Sacket, Ann, 221  
 Sackett, Daniel, 220  
 John Fulton, 220  
 Levi Wallace, 221  
 Lucy, 221

*Sackett—Continued*

Nancy (Fulton), 220  
 Robert, 220  
 Roxana, 221  
 William Fulton, 221  
 Sage, Comfort, 169  
 Susanna, 19  
 St. John, Julia (Stockton), 435  
 Richard C., 435  
 St. Nicholas, Dorothy (Tilghman), 438  
 Thomas, 438  
 Sale, Annie, 285  
 Salisbury, Amanda, 149  
 Hiram, 467  
 Sarah Brayton (Whipple), 467  
 Saltonstall, Abigail, 412, 413  
 Abigail (Waldron), 413  
 Anna (White), 413  
 Anne, 411  
 Anne (Ramsden), 410  
 Anne Elizabeth, 414  
 Barbara, 411  
 Barbara (Rudston), 410  
 Caroline, 414  
 Caroline (Sanders), 413  
 Dorothy (Frisel), 412  
 Eleanor, 410  
 Eleanor (Brooks), 410  
 Elizabeth, 411, 412, 413, 415  
 Elizabeth (Ogden), 410  
 Elizabeth (Rosewell), 412  
 Elizabeth (Ward), 412  
 Elizabeth (West), 411  
 Elizabeth Baldwin (Dupec), 415  
 Endicott Peabody, 415  
 Frances Ann Fitch (Sherwood), 414  
 Frances Sherwood, 415  
 George, 411  
 Gilbert, 410  
 Grace, 411  
 Grace (Kaye), 411  
 Guerdon, 158  
 Gurdon, 412  
 Henry, 411  
 Isabel (——), 410  
 Jerusha (Richards), 412  
 John, 411, 412  
 Katharine, 415  
 Leverett, 410, 413, 414

Saltonstall—*Continued*

- Lucy Sanders, 414  
 Margaret, 411  
 Margaret Ann (Savage), 414  
 Martha (Wilfred), 411  
 Mary, 410, 411, 413, 415  
 Mary (Cooke), 413  
 Mary (Jekyll), 413  
 Mary (Whittingham)  
   Clarke, 412  
 Mary Cooke, 413  
 Mary Elizabeth, 414  
 Mary Elizabeth (Sanders),  
   414  
 Matilda, 414  
 Mehitabel (Wainwright),  
   412  
 Middlecott Cooke, 413  
 Muriel, 412  
 Muriel (Gurdon), 411  
 Muriel Gurdon, 416  
 Nathaniel, 412, 413, 415  
 Philip Leverett, 414, 415  
 Richard, 195, 410, 411, 412,  
   413, 414  
 Richard Gurdon, 414  
 Richard Middlecott, 410,  
   414  
 Robert, 411  
 Rosamond, 411  
 Rose, 451  
 Rose Lee, 414  
 Rose S. (Lee), 414  
 Samuel, 410, 411  
 Sarah, 413  
 Susanna (Poyntz), 410  
 Thomas, 411  
 Ward, 413  
 William, 413  
 Salvage, Catherine, 296  
 Sanders, Caroline, 413  
   Catherine (Livingston), 338  
   Jacob, 253  
   John, 338  
   Mary Elizabeth, 414  
   Sarah (Hoover), 253  
   Thomas, 413, 414  
 Sanderson, Abial, 416  
   Abial (Bartlett), 416  
   Abigail (Fiske), 417  
   Benjamin, 416  
   Clara Noyes (Sherwin), 416  
   Edward, 416

Sanderson—*Continued*

- Eather, 416  
 Hannah, 416  
 Helen, 416  
 John, 416, 417  
 Jonathan, 416, 417  
 Lucien, 416, 417  
 Lydia (Morton), 417  
 Marie, 416  
 Mary (Curtiss), 417  
 Mary (Drury), 417  
 Mary (Eggleston), 416  
 Mary (Osgood), 417  
 Nathaniel, 417  
 Robert, 416  
 Samuel, 416  
 Thomas, 416  
 Sands, Austin Ledyard, 211  
   Mariana Emory (Fullam),  
   211  
 Sanford, Catherine Washing-  
   ton, 293  
   Lucretia (Deming), 180  
   Mary, 224  
   Silas, 180  
 Sanger, Isaac, 36  
   John, 35  
   Mary (Park), 36  
   Rebecca (Park), 35  
 Sargent, Annie P., 55  
   Cushman, 498  
   Ellerton Pratt (Whitney),  
   498  
   Sarah Elizabeth, 55  
   Sarah J. (Ames), 55  
   Stephen P., 55  
   Stephen Pillsbury, 55  
 Sarmiento, James, 95  
   Jane Josephine, 95  
 Satterthwaite, Anne, 4  
   Mary (Osborne), 5  
   William, 5  
 Saulsbury, Eliza, 421  
 Saunders, Agnes, 397, 474  
   Elizabeth, 499  
   Janet, 397, 474  
   Lillian, 256  
   Thomas, 499  
   William, 397, 474  
 Savage, Elizabeth, 486  
   Margaret Ann, 414  
   Samuel Stowe, 185  
   Thomas, 144

## Savile, Francis, 410

- George, 410  
 Henry, 410  
 Mary (Saltonstall), 410  
 Sawin, Eliza Adeline, 262  
   Samuel, 262  
 Sawyer, Anna G., 26  
   Josiah, 262  
   Susanna, 262  
 Scandrett, Henry A., 469  
   Jane Whiting (Whipple), 469  
 Scanlan, Martha, 386  
   William, 386  
 Scarborough, Sarah, 245  
 Schaetzel, Katherine, 226  
 Schellinger, Catalyntje, 224  
   Catherine, 63, 64  
   Cornelia (Melyn), 65, 224  
   Hannah, 65  
   Jacob, 65  
   Jacobus, 65, 224  
   Mercy, 65  
 Schenck, Annatie (Pieters), 457  
   Annatie Roelofse, 459  
   Garret R., 458  
   Jan Martense, 457  
   Jannetje Stevense (Van Voor  
   Hees), 457  
   Mayke R., 457  
   Neeltje Coert (Van Voor-  
   hees), 458  
   Roelof Martense, 457  
 Schieffelin, Charles Miller, 142  
   Mary Fredericka (Chisolm),  
   142  
 Schutt, Casper C., 141  
   Harriet Emily, 141  
 Schuyler, Adoniah, 336  
   Alida, 334  
   Gertrude (Van Rensselaer),  
   336  
   Philip Pieterse, 334  
   Sarah (Hodge), 224  
 Scott, ———, 21, 111, 153  
   Abigail, 97  
   Alexander, 244  
   Anne (Bye), 111  
   Caroline S., 232  
   Charles, 455  
   David, 320  
   Elizabeth (Bennett) Crosby,  
   169  
   Eunice, 21

Scott—*Continued*

- Hannah, 312, 321  
 James, 21  
 John, 169, 334  
 Marion (Livingston), 334  
 Mary Embry, 455  
 Merab Ann (Alexander), 21  
 Octavia (Alexander), 21  
 Philis, 343  
 Rebecca, 465  
 Rhoda, 21  
 Rhoda (Rockwood), 21  
 Sarah, 320  
 Sarah Butler (Henry) Campbell, 244  
 Willis R., 21  
 Scoville, Asenath, 180  
 Scull, John, 93  
   Mary, 93  
 Seabrooke, Jemima (Gist), 239  
   William, 239  
 Seabury, Martha Mary (Tubman), 451  
   William T., 451  
 Seager, Joseph, 147  
   Thankful (Hewit), 147  
 Searle, Abigail, 19  
 Seay, Elizabeth, 229  
 Sealey, Sally, 148  
 Selden, Eliza Armistead, 286  
   Mary, 11  
   Mary (Douglas), 190  
   Mary Bowles (Armistead), 286  
   Roger, 190  
   Wilson Cary, 286  
 Sellick, John, 173  
   Martha (Gould), 173  
 Seltzer, Sallie, 134  
 Senker, Henry V. L., 460  
   Matilda Ackerman (Voorhees), 460  
 Senter, Eliza (Arnold), 383  
   Isaac, 383  
   Sarah Ann, 383  
 Sentney, Ada (Beard), 505  
   Alonzo, 505  
 Servin, Anna Juliana, 370  
 Settle, ———, 293  
   Jane, 293  
   Jane (Calvert) Maddox, 293  
   John Calvert, 293  
   Sarah (Turner), 293  
 Seubering, Willempie Roeloffse, 456  
 Sewall, Elizabeth, 440  
   Jane (Lowe), 288  
   Mary, 441  
   Nicholas, 363, 440, 441  
   Susannah (Burgess), 363  
 Sewell, Jane, 289  
 Seymour, Alexina, 213  
   Anna Belle Crawford, 403  
   Charles, 492, 493  
   Laura, 493  
   Lucy, 493  
   Lucy (Whitman), 492, 493  
   Richard, 214  
 Seytie, ———, 459  
 Shafer, Mary, 369  
 Shand, Ann Jane, 231  
   Peter Johnson, 231  
 Shapleigh, Abbie E., 86  
   Abigail (Bartlett), 84  
   Dorcas (Littlefield), 85  
   Elizabeth (Bartlett), 86  
   John, 84, 85  
   Nicholas, 84  
   Samuel, 86  
   Sarah, 85  
 Sharp, Alice, 476  
   Anice (Churchill), 148  
   Chester, 148  
   John, 479  
   Martha, 479  
   Martha (Vose), 479  
   Robert, 479  
 Sharpe, John, 398  
   Martha, 398  
 Shattuck, Mary, 313  
 Shatwell, Mary, 74  
 Shaw, John, 375  
   Louis Agassiz, 414  
   Madeline (Mitchell), 414  
   Martha, 489  
   Mary Elizabeth (Saltonstall), 414  
   Naomi (Whitman), 489  
   Sarah (Biddle) Penrose, 375  
   Quincy Adams, 414  
   William, 489  
 Shawhan, James, 149  
   Martha Asenath (Churchill), 149  
 Sheaff, Eugenia Frances (Hester), 409  
   William, 409  
 Sheaffe, Margaret, 336  
 Shearer, James William, 105  
 Shedd, Elizabeth, 184  
   Samuel, 184  
 Sheets, William, 253  
 Sheffield, Josephine Earl, 91  
 Sheldon, Isaac, 215  
 Sheldon, Florence (Baker), 71  
   Henry Earl, 71  
 Shelton, John, 244  
   Sarah, 244  
 Shepard, Alexander, 249  
   Ann (Arnold), 69  
   Hannah, 94  
   Jane Maria, 178  
   John, 52  
   Martha (Bacon), 52  
   White, 69  
 Shepherd, Charles, 230  
   Elizabeth (Gibbes), 230  
   Emmett Albin, 113  
 Shepperson, Charles, 455  
   Mildred C. (Venable), 455  
 Shercliffe, Anne (Spinke), 201  
   John, 201  
   Mary, 201  
 Sherman, Edward, 317  
   Grace, 317  
   Grace (Makin), 317  
   Harriet, 21  
 Sherwin, Abigail (Bacon) Robinson, 44  
   Clara Noyes, 416  
   Elnathan, 44  
   Mary A. (Howes), 416  
   William F., 416  
 Sherwood, Anna, 393  
   Elizabeth, 320  
   Frances Ann Fitch, 414  
   Hugh, 420, 444  
   Margaret, 420  
   Mary, 420, 444  
   Susan, 444  
 Shewell, Julia C., 6  
 Shinn, John, 430  
   Mary (Stockton), 430  
   Sarah (Vinacomb), 347  
   Thomas, 347, 430  
   Unity, 347

- Shipman, Carline (Robinson), 376  
 Mary Deming, 376  
 Nathaniel, 376  
 Shippen, Anna, 339  
 Anne Hume, 335  
 Elizabeth Carter (Farley), 284  
 Thomas Lee, 284  
 William, 335  
 Shoemaker, George, 349  
 Mary, 349  
 Rebecca (Dilworth), 349  
 Virginia, 144  
 Shoen, Allen McLee, 127  
 Sarah Louise (Calhoun), 127  
 Sholdam, Alice, 472  
 Thomas, 472  
 Shorey, Emily D., 86  
 Short, Peyton, 106  
 Shriver, Margaretta, 292  
 Stuart, Christian, 165  
 Mary Ann, 165  
 Sibthorp, Ann (Waln) Dilworth, 348  
 Christopher, 348  
 Silver, Mary, 396  
 Simcock, Benjamin, 348, 349  
 Hannah (Waln) Hodges, 348  
 Jacob, 349  
 John, 348, 349  
 Mary (Waln), 348  
 Sarah (Waln), 349  
 Simkins, Maria, 127  
 Simmers Anabel, 70,  
 Charles J., 70  
 Edith Eliza, 70  
 Fanny (Baker), 70  
 J. Arthur, 70  
 Simmons, Caleb, 42  
 Louisa, 68  
 Peter, 164  
 Sarah (Bacon), 42  
 Sarah (?) (Corwin), 164  
 Simonds, Jane Hamilton (Calhoun), 125  
 Joseph Webb, 125  
 Simonton, Sarah, 54  
 Simpson, ———, 366  
 Elizabeth M., 408  
 Evangeline (Marrs), 469  
 Michael, 469  
 Simpson—*Continued*  
 Sophia (Warfield), 366  
 William, 408  
 Simvall, Bethia (Owen), 165  
 Mary, 165  
 William, 165  
 Singer, Anna Maria Musser, 135  
 John, 133, 135  
 Sarah, 133, 135  
 Sinnerd, Sarah L., 165  
 Skelton, Ruth, 330  
 Skinner, (Bailey), 422  
 Adeline, 421  
 Alexander Summerfield, 423  
 Ann, 419, 423, 493  
 Anne E., 423  
 Annie, 423  
 Beckie (Pattison), 423  
 Benjamin, 424  
 Birdie, 423  
 Caroline P., 423  
 Carrie (———), 421  
 Cassandra (Woolford), 423  
 Cassandra Jones, 423  
 Cora, 422  
 Edgar Martin, 422  
 Eliza, 422  
 Elizabeth, 419, 420, 421, 423, 445  
 Elizabeth (———), 419  
 Elizabeth (Colston), 419  
 Elizabeth (Fookes) Stewart, 420  
 Elizabeth (Jones), 420  
 Eliza (Saulsbury), 421  
 Ella, 423  
 Emaline (Jones), 422  
 Emily, 421  
 Emily Margaret, 422  
 Emma (Musselman), 423  
 Emma Virginia, 422  
 Esther, 419, 420  
 Ethel Ann, 341  
 Eugenia, 422  
 Eugenia Woolford, 418  
 Evelena Colston, 418  
 Ferdinand Stansbury, 421  
 Florence, 341  
 Georgeanna (Mitchell), 418  
 George W., 423  
 Gertrude (Thompson), 423  
 Hannah Bond (Jones), 421  
 Skinner—*Continued*  
 Hannah Elizabeth, 421  
 Harry G., 423  
 Henry White, 424  
 Hester (Le Compte) Fox, 419  
 Howard, 423  
 James, 423  
 James Aquilla, 423  
 James Fookes, 421  
 Jane (Freeman), 423  
 Jennie, 422  
 Jeremiah Pattison, 423  
 Jessie (Parker), 422  
 Jessie Parker, 422  
 John, 419, 420, 421  
 John Jones, 422  
 John O., 422  
 Joseph, 421, 424  
 Katharine, 421  
 Lamden (———), 420  
 Laurice Edward, 421  
 Levin, 421  
 Levin Philip, 448  
 Levin Phillips, 418, 424  
 Lucy (Hambleton), 420  
 Margaret, 423, 424  
 Margaret E., 423  
 Margueretta M. (Teal), 422  
 Martha Ann (Wilson), 423  
 Martin, 419  
 Mary, 419, 420, 421, 423, 424  
 Mary (———), 419  
 Mary Elizabeth, 423  
 Mary Eugenia (Willis), 418, 448  
 Mary Florence (Stansbury), 421  
 Mary Frances, 422  
 Mary R., 423  
 Mattie, 423  
 Mattie (Mitchell), 422  
 Maud Eugenia, 418, 448  
 Maurice Edward, 421  
 Mildred Lee, 418  
 Mildred Lee (Wright), 418  
 Milton Ellis, 422  
 Mordecai, 420  
 Nancy (Pattison), 421  
 Nettie Esther (Howser), 421  
 Philemon, 420, 424

*Skinner—Continued*

Polly Hambleton, 420  
 Porter N., 341  
 Rachel, 420, 492  
 Richard Standley, 423  
 Robert Stansbury, 421  
 Ruth, 420  
 Ruth (Colton), 493  
 Sally Ann, 421  
 Samuel, 420, 421  
 Sarah, 419, 423  
 Sarah (—), 419  
 Sarah (Lee), 424  
 Sarah A. (Hurty), 423  
 Shirley Eugenia, 422  
 Susan, 424  
 Susan Ann (Phillips), 424  
 Susie (Phillips), 421  
 Thomas, 419, 420, 421, 422, 424  
 Thomas Richard, 424  
 Timothy, 493  
 Victoria (Jones), 421  
 Washington Hammond, 423  
 William, 419, 420, 421, 423, 424  
 William H., 423  
 William Henry, 424  
 William Howser, 421  
 William James, 421  
 William Woolford, 418  
 Zachariah, 421, 423, 424  
 Slaughter, Susan Clayton, 13  
 Sloane, Olive (Douglas), 190  
 Samuel, 190  
 Sloat, Alice M. (Hoover), 256  
 Elmer Elsworth Robert, 256  
 Nancy, 68  
 Slocum, Joanna, 354  
 Smith, —, 14, 420  
 Alice, 466  
 Anna Maria (Tilghman) Goldsborough, 441  
 Anna Melvina, 294  
 Anne (Adams), 9  
 Anne (Prentice), 61  
 Anne Strother (Calvert), 295  
 Barbara, 198  
 Betsey, 464  
 Calla, 360  
 Charlotte (Douglas), 190  
 Charlotte (Izard), 283

*Smith—Continued*

Charlotte Georgina (Izard), 284  
 Christopher, 282  
 Clara (Weir), 294  
 Claudia, 284  
 Cornelia Wyntje, 61  
 Dorothy, 282  
 Elizabeth, 296, 453, 497  
 Elizabeth (Baker), 67  
 Elizabeth Speed, 16  
 Esther, 430  
 Ethan, 67  
 Frances M. (Bell), 294  
 Francis, 9  
 Issacher, 295  
 Jehiel, 32  
 John, 214, 465  
 John Perry, 294  
 John Ralls, 296  
 Joseph, 190, 360  
 Joseph Allen, 284  
 J. Speed, 276  
 Kesia (Wood), 32  
 Lewis Edward, 294  
 Lucy Anna (Allen), 296  
 Margaret Elizabeth (Mas-sie), 294, 296  
 Margery, 5  
 Martha, 390  
 Mary, 486  
 Mary (Speed), 14  
 Mary Catherine, 296  
 Mary Elizabeth Frances, 294  
 Mary Skinner (Brown), 420  
 Mary Walker (Barret), 276  
 Matilda, 353  
 Oliver Hazard Perry, 294, 296  
 Peter S., 61  
 Peter Skenandoh, 61  
 Rebecca (Fairfield), 67  
 Robert, 441, 453  
 Robert A., 426  
 Robert Issacher, 294  
 Ruth, 32  
 Sabina Iowa (Miles), 255  
 Sally W. (Spencer), 426  
 Samuel, 464  
 Sarah (Adams), 10  
 Sarah (Whipple), 465  
 Sarah Letitia (Beatty), 353  
 Silas, 67

*Smith—Continued*

Tacy Jane, 107  
 Thomas Loughton, 284  
 Virginia Emma, 294  
 William, 4, 10, 14, 353  
 William Bernard, 294  
 William C., 255  
 William Loughton, 283  
 Smither, Evelina, 292  
 Gabriel, 292  
 Gabriella, 292  
 John, 274, 292  
 Lucy, 292  
 Priscilla, 295  
 Richard, 292  
 Smyth, Sarah, 441  
 Thomas, 441  
 Snediker, Jannetie, 457  
 Snow, Arthur Willard, 18  
 Katherine (White), 473  
 Marion Louise (Alexander), 18  
 Martin, 473  
 Soleiac, Marguerite, 305  
 Solomons, Alice Heyward (Izard), 285  
 John, 285  
 Sorrell, Anne, 209  
 Elizabeth, 209  
 Thomas, 209  
 Sotheron, Constance (Lambert), 168  
 Jane, 168  
 William, 168  
 Southall, Elizabeth, 10  
 Valentine Wood, 455  
 Sparhawk, Esther, 311  
 Nathaniel, 31  
 Patience (Newman), 31  
 Sybil, 31  
 Sparrow, Elizabeth, 363  
 Spaulding, Mary, 426  
 Olive, 189  
 Speakman, Anna (Jenkins), 112  
 Caroline, 112  
 Thomas, 112  
 Spear, Mary, 490  
 Spears, Bettie Thomas, 272  
 Fannie Poindexter, 272  
 Julian Austin, 272  
 Mary Willie, 272

Spears—*Continued*

- Rebecca Porterfield (Hundley), 272  
 Virginia Meredith (Turner), 272  
 William Edward, 272  
 Speed, ———, 425  
     — (Smith), 14  
 Abby (Lemaster), 14  
 Ann (Bignall), 13  
 Ann Pope, 17  
 Ardell Hutchinson, 17  
 Eliza, 16  
 Elizabeth, 14  
 Elizabeth (Williamson), 17  
 Elizabeth Julia, 425  
 Elizabeth Julia (Spencer), 13  
 Emma (Keats), 17  
 Fannie (Henning), 16  
 Henry, 13, 14  
 Horace, 12  
 James, 11, 12, 13, 14, 16  
 Jane (Cochran), 16  
 Jessie St. John (Adams), 12  
 John, 11, 12, 13, 14, 16, 124  
 John Smith, 17  
 Joseph, 13  
 Joshua Fry, 11, 16  
 Lewis, 13  
 Lucy, 13  
 Lucy Fry, 16  
 Lucy Gilmer (Fry), 11, 14, 16  
 Margaret (Hawkins), 12  
 Margaret D. Phillips, 17  
 Martha, 13  
 Martha (Calhoun), 124  
 Martha Bell, 11, 17  
 Mary, 13, 14, 16, 124  
 Mary (Pulley), 12  
 Mary (Spencer), 13, 425  
 Mary Ellen Shellcross, 17  
 Mary McElroy (Allen), 13  
 Mary Minetry (Taylor), 12  
 Mathias, 13  
 Peachy Walker, 16  
 Philip, 17  
 Sarah, 13  
 Sarah (Baird), 13  
 Susan (Phillips), 17  
 Susan Clayton (Slaughter), 13

Speed—*Continued*

- Susan Fry, 17  
 Thomas, 12, 13, 16  
 William, 12  
 William Pope, 16  
 Spencer, Ada Catherine, 426  
 Alice Eleanor (Manes), 426  
 Ann, 425  
 Ann (Douglas), 189  
 Catherine (Clements), 425  
 Clementine S. (Reid), 426  
 Colie Pierce, 426  
 Colin Stokes, 426  
 Eleanor Elizabeth, 427  
 Eliza Julia (Flournoy), 425  
 Eliza W. (Bouldin), 426  
 Eliza W. (Fennell), 426  
 Elizabeth (Clark), 159, 160  
 Elizabeth Julia, 13, 425, 426  
 Elizabeth Williams, 426  
 Elvira H., 426  
 Ezra, 160  
 Flournoy Poindexter, 426, 427  
 Frances (Pearce), 426  
 Frances A., 426  
 Gideon, 425  
 Harriet G., 426  
 Henry, 426  
 Henry Martin, 426  
 Jane, 426  
 Jane P., 426  
 Jared, 161, 188  
 Jessie, 426  
 John, 425  
 John James Robertson, 426  
 Joseph, 159  
 Judith, 425  
 Lelia Matilda, 426  
 Leslie Louise, 427  
 Lois (Hill), 425  
 Louisa Stokes (Neal), 426  
 Louisa Virginia, 426  
 Lucy (Watkins), 425  
 Lydia, 185  
 Manly Lyle, 425  
 Martha F., 426  
 Martha Owen, 425  
 Mary, 13, 425  
 Mary (Spaulding), 426  
 Mary Frances, 426  
 Matilda Cole, 426  
 Matthew Lyle, 425, 426, 427

Spencer—*Continued*

- Mehitable, 161  
 Rebecca (Parker) Clark, 158  
 Sallie W. (Bouldin), 426  
 Sally (Watkins), 425  
 Sally W., 426  
 Samuel F., 425  
 Samuel Graham, 426  
 Sarah (Douglas), 188  
 Sarah Watkins, 426  
 Sion, 425  
 Susan Rives, 426  
 Susanna, 41  
 Thomas, 158, 159, 425  
 Thomas Cole, 426  
 Thomas James, 426  
 Spiller, Anne Sophia, 296  
 Anne Strother (Calvert) Smith, 295  
 Henry, 295  
 Martha Elvira, 296  
 Nehemiah, 296  
 Spinke, Anne, 201  
 Spotswood, Alexander, 244  
 Anne Butler (Brayne), 244  
 Dorothea, 244  
 Unity (West) Dandridge, 244  
 William, 244  
 Sprackling, Adam, 438  
 Margery, 438  
 Sprague, Catherine, 307  
 Jerusha, 98  
 Spring, Anne, 36  
 Sprinkle, Cokie V., 427  
 Eleanor Elizabeth, 427  
 Eleanor Elizabeth (Spencer), 427  
 Stafford, Anne, 297  
 Staigg, Anne (Atkinson), 28  
 Elizabeth, 27  
 Richard Morell, 28  
 Stamper, Rebecca (Rush), 407  
 Thomas, 407  
 Stanley, Abigail, 492  
 Constance Robertson, 395  
 Eliza (Bragg), 395  
 Elizabeth, 296  
 George Albert, 395  
 Joseph, 395  
 Lou E. (Robertson), 395  
 Stannard, Ada (Clark), 160  
 Ephraim, 159

Stannard—*Continued*

- Job, 160  
 Sarah (Clark), 159  
 Stansbury, Eleanor (Foreman), 421  
 James, 421  
 Mary Florence, 421  
 Tobias, 239  
 Staple, Harriet L., 191  
 Staplefort, Dorothy, 449  
 Raymond, 449  
 Staples, Abigail, 85  
 Blanche, E., 47  
 Emma, 47  
 Stephen, 47  
 Stark, John, 189  
 Starkweather, Robert, 214  
 Starr, Abigail, 195  
 Peter, 392  
 Sarah (Robbins), 392  
 Steadman, Jean (Calhoun), 127  
 John, 127  
 Stearns, Alfred, 68  
 Arvilla (King), 68  
 Daniel, 68  
 George, 68  
 George W., 68  
 Isaac, 397, 480  
 John Baker, 68  
 Louisa (Simmons), 68  
 Mary, 480  
 Nancy (Sloat), 68  
 Sarah, 397, 480  
 Sophia (Baker), 68  
 Stebbins, Rowland, 215  
 Steele, Ann (Welles), 180  
 David, 294  
 Hannah, 180  
 Honour (Deming), 180  
 James, 180  
 M. Elizabeth, 143  
 Prudence, 180  
 Samuel, 180  
 Stein, John, 134  
 Sabina (Capp), 134  
 Stellwagen, Annie Eliza (Carpenter), 385  
 Henry S., 385  
 Mary Ann (Cook), 385  
 Mary Fisher, 385  
 Thomas Cook, 385  
 Stephenson, Elizabeth, 504

- Sterling, J. Edward N., 200  
 Lynwood J., 200  
 Margaret Martine (Duke), 200  
 Sterrett, James, 238  
 Mary, 238  
 Stevens, Bartlett, 77  
 Emily Burton, 326  
 John, 214, 335  
 John Sanborn, 77  
 Marjory, 326  
 Mary, 335  
 Sarah Maria (Bartlett), 77  
 Stevenson, Carolyn (James) Young, 502  
 Elizabeth (Rush), 206, 407  
 Elizabeth Tallman, 457  
 Hannah, 502  
 Rachel (Rush), 206, 407  
 Robert Hooper, 502  
 Timothy, 206, 407  
 Stewart, Alexander T., 361  
 Ann (Skinner), 423  
 Colin, 423  
 Content, 190  
 Dixon, 183  
 Elizabeth, 139  
 Elizabeth (Fookes), 420  
 George (?), 189  
 Hannah Caroline, 362  
 Jane, 371  
 John Keith, 183  
 John Travillian, 420  
 Lucil Mast (Dixon), 183  
 Ralph William, 183  
 Samuel, 190  
 Sarah (Douglas), 189  
 Susanne, 220  
 Stickney, Davis, 24  
 Jonathan, 44  
 Lydia, 25  
 Lydia (Atkinson), 25  
 Mary Roads, 44  
 Richard, 25  
 Sara (Atkinson), 24  
 Wealthy Chase, 44  
 Stiles, ———, 478  
 Nancy (White), 478  
 Stillwell, Lillian E., 135  
 Stimpson, Andrew, 476  
 Stimson, Alice Mary, 79  
 Alice Wheaton (Bartlett), 79  
 Barbara Bartlett, 79

Stimson—*Continued*

- Dorothy, 79  
 Henry Albert, 79  
 Henry Bartlett, 79  
 Julia Catherine, 79  
 Lucile Hinkle, 79  
 Philip Moen, 79  
 Stitt, Ida Estelle, 133, 136  
 Sarah Wilkinson (Wall), 136  
 Seth Bunker, 136  
 Stockett, Catherine, 363  
 Stockton, ——— (Milnor), 431  
 Abigail, 430, 431, 432  
 Abigail (———), 429  
 Abigail (Phillips), 430  
 Ann (Doughty), 430  
 Ann (Petty), 430  
 Anna Margaretta (Potter), 434  
 Annis, 432, 434  
 Annis (Boudinot), 431  
 Bayard, 430  
 Caroline, 432, 434  
 Caroline Bayard (Dodd), 434  
 Catherine (Cumming), 431  
 Catherine Elizabeth, 434  
 Clemence Eliza (Finch), 435  
 Elizabeth, 430  
 Elizabeth (Doughty), 430  
 Ellen Rosemary, 435  
 Esther (Smith), 430  
 George Finch, 435  
 Hannah, 430  
 Harriet Maria, 434  
 Harriet Maria (Potter), 434  
 Helen Beryl (Gove), 428  
 Helen Clemence Carolyn, 428  
 Henry Haines, 435  
 Horatio, 432  
 Jack Potter, 428, 435  
 Job, 430  
 John, 429, 430, 431  
 John Potter, 434, 435  
 Joseph, 430  
 Julia, 407, 431, 432, 434, 435  
 Louise (Haines), 435  
 Lucius Horatio, 431  
 Mary, 430, 432, 434  
 Mary (Field), 432

- Stockton—*Continued*  
   Mary (Hibbets), 431  
   Mary (Leeds), 429  
   Mary F., 432  
   Philip, 431  
   Rachel (Stout), 430  
   Randall, 429  
   Rebecca, 431  
   Rebecca (Phillips), 430  
   Richard, 407, 428, 429, 430,  
     431, 432, 434, 435  
   Richard Finch, 428  
   Robert, 430  
   Robert Field, 428, 432, 434,  
     435  
   Saidee, 435  
   Samuel, 430  
   Samuel William, 431  
   Samuel Witham, 432  
   Sara (Marks), 435  
   Sarah, 430  
   Susan, 432  
   Susan B. (Dodd), 434  
   Susanna, 431  
   Susannah Witham (Robin-  
     son), 430  
   Thomas, 430  
   Thomas Coates, 429  
   Violet, 435  
   William Bradford, 432  
 Stoddard, Charles, 91  
   Esther (Warham), 492  
   Mary, 91  
   Mary (Noble) Porter, 91  
   Sarah, 492  
   Solomon, 492  
 Stokes, Anna H., 94  
   Elizabeth, 350  
   John, 350  
   Susan S., 5  
 Stone, Dorcas (Jones), 480  
   Elizabeth, 289  
   Gregory, 397  
   Rebecca, 397, 480  
   Samuel, 397, 480  
   Sarah (Stearns), 397  
   Verlinda Sprigg (Cotton),  
     289  
   William, 289  
 Stonehouse, Mary, 396  
 Stopham, Assoline, 82  
 Stoothoff, Magdalen Hulst, 226  
 Stoothoff, Achia, 456  
 Story, Elizabeth, 367  
   Harriet, 157  
 Stoughton, Elizabeth, 501  
   Hannah, 358  
   Israel, 358  
   John, 501  
 Stout, Joseph, 430  
   Rachel, 430  
   Ruth, 430  
 Stowell, Caleb, 266  
   Emeline (Hobard or Hub-  
     bard), 266  
   John, 264  
   Mary (Beal), 264  
 Stowitz, Rhoda Ann, 213  
 Strange, ———, 543  
   Mary (Venable) Moreman,  
     453  
 Stratton, Daniel, 224  
   David, 224  
   Jemima (Howell), 224  
   John, 224  
   Mary (Gardiner), 224  
 Stribling, Francis Taliaferro,  
   297  
   Olive Caldwell (Jackson),  
     297  
 Stringer, Lydia (Warfield), 365  
   Samuel, 365  
 Strode, Martha, 105  
 Strong, Elizabeth (Whitman),  
   492  
   Eunice (Whitman), 492  
   Hephzibah (Wolcott), 500  
   John, 214, 492, 500  
   Lydia, 396  
   Thomas, 492  
 Strother, Ann, 295  
   Anne (Strother), 295  
   Delia, 296  
   Enoch, 296  
   Francis, 290, 295  
   John, 295  
   Mary, 290  
   Mary (Key), 296  
   Mary Wade, 295  
   Mary Willis (Wade), 295  
   Susannah (Dabney), 290,  
     295  
 Strycker, Altje, 458  
   Ida (Huybrechts), 458  
   Jacobus Gerritsen, 458  
   Jane, 68  
 Stuart, James, 249  
   Martha, 165  
   Mehitable, 249  
 Sturdevant, Mary, 31  
 Stuyvesant, ——— (Kip), 136  
   Peter, 136  
 Styles, Amy, 148  
 Suert, Olifrets, 165  
 Summers, Elizabeth (Alexan-  
   der), 19  
   John, 19  
 Sumner, Elizabeth (Minot),  
   359  
   William, 359  
 Sunderland, Benjamin Cosmo,  
   281  
   Mary Gertrude (Isaac), 281  
 Sutherland, Alexander, 138  
   Ann, 191  
   Muriel (Chisholme), 138  
   Solomon, 191  
   Tamma (Thompson), 191  
 Sutliff, Clark, 317  
   Elizabeth (Eaton), 317  
 Sutton, Amos, 266  
   Elizabeth Williams (Hobard  
     or Hubbard) Colman, 266  
 Suydam, Geertie or Charity,  
   459  
   George, 459  
   Jane (Van Voorhies), 459  
   Willemte, 458  
 Swain, Martha, 347  
 Swan, Betsey L., 20  
   Ella A., 362  
   Jabez, 162  
   Mehitable, 162  
 Swasey, Charlotte, 26  
 Sweet, ———, 221  
 Swift, Anna Greenleaf (Win-  
   sor), 28  
   Heman, 148  
   John Baker, 28  
   Martha, 28  
 Swinton, Mary, 143  
   William, 143  
 Swynford, Katherine (Roet),  
   297  
 Sylvester, Hannah, 249  
   Hannah (Bartlett), 249  
   Joseph, 249  
 Syme, John, 243  
   Sarah (Winston), 243

Symonds, Mark, 215  
 Sympson, Alexander, 457  
   Jannetje Stevense (Van Voor  
   Hees), Schenck, 457

## T

- Taggart, Jennie, 218  
 Taler, Edward N., 339  
   Mary, 339  
 Tainter, Elizabeth (Warren),  
   463  
   Jonathan, 463  
 Talbot, Anne, 289  
   Daniel, 359  
   Dorothy (Calvert), 288  
   Elizabeth, 289  
   Elizabeth (Ewen), 367  
   Frances, 288, 289  
   Frances (Talbot), 288  
   Frances (Wogan), 288  
   Grace (Calvert), 288  
   James, 288  
   John, 288  
   Mary, 289  
   Mary (Tobin), 288  
   Richard, 288, 367  
   Robert, 288  
   Sophia (Minot), 359  
   Susan, 289  
   Valentine, 288  
 Talcott, Joseph, 179  
   Rachel, 499  
   Sarah (Deming), 179  
 Tall, Mary, 77  
 Talley, Eugenia, 234  
 Talmage, Mary Rebecca Hal-  
   sey (Avery), 33  
   T. De Witt, 33  
 Taney, Michael, 198  
 Tankersley, Florence C., (Cal-  
   houn), 128  
   John T., 128  
 Tapping, Mary (Woodman-  
   sey), 30  
 Tarball, Abigail, 495  
 Tarkington, Pauline, 505  
 Tasker, —, 289  
   Anne (Calvert) Brooke,  
   Brent, Marsham, 289  
 Tatlock, John, 494  
   Lucy Beman (Whitman),  
   494  
 Tatum, Joseph, 207  
   Mary (Rush), 207  
 Tayler, Abigail, 438  
   Francis, 438  
 Taylor, Abigail, 43  
   Alexander F., 245  
   Alva May, 112  
   Anna (Alexander), 20  
   Benjamin Field, 112  
   Bessie, 362, 367  
   Bushrod, 292  
   Deborah, 89, 111  
   Deborah (Bye), 111  
   Delia M., 160  
   Elizabeth (Dickinson), 112  
   Elvira (Jett), 292  
   Elvira Bruce (Henry) Hig-  
   ginbotham, 245  
   Ida M., 380  
   John, 67  
   L. T., 128  
   Mary, 89, 261  
   Mary Minetry, 12  
   Rebecca, 43  
   Reuben, 89  
   Samuel, 20  
   Sarah (White), 485  
   Sarah Caroline, 128  
   Stephen, 485  
   Sydney W., 367  
   Thomas, 89  
   William, 111  
   Zachary, 290  
 Teal, Marguerretta M., 422  
 Temple, Alice, 328  
   Christopher, 328  
   Eleanor, 225  
   Julia, 478  
 Ten Broeck, Christina, 337  
   Dirck, 337  
 Tennent, Catherine (Calhoun),  
   129  
   William, 129  
 Terhune, Albert, 459  
   Albert Albertse, 457  
   Altje (Van Voorhees), 459  
   Annatie Roelofse (Schenck),  
   459  
   Hendrickje Stevense (Van  
   Voor Hees) Kierstead, 457  
   Jan Albertse, 459  
 Terry, Juan C., 443  
   Lucy Adeline, 443  
 Test, Charity (Rothrock), 402  
   George, 402, 404  
   Isabella, 404  
   Margaret (Wogan), 402, 404  
   Maria, 402  
 Tewksbury, —, 75  
 Thaxter, Elizabeth (Jacob),  
   298  
   John, 298  
 Thayer, Caroline S., 231  
 Thomas, —, 421  
   — (Conger), 362  
   Ann (Gibbes), 230  
   Anna Augusta (Claiborne),  
   154  
   Benjamin Gibbes, 233  
   Caroline Elizabeth, 233  
   Charles Follen, 112  
   Deborah (Jacob), 299  
   Dwight, 233  
   Edward, 230  
   Eleanor Walter, 233  
   Emma I. (Wolfe), 233  
   Fannie, 201  
   Frances (Bacon), 44  
   Gabriel, 154  
   Harold, 233  
   Harriet Couturier, 233  
   Hasell, 233  
   John, 366, 490  
   John Gallagher, 388  
   John M., 362  
   John P., 232  
   John Peyre Thomas, 233  
   Joseph, 44  
   Josephine (Beylle), 388  
   Juliet Elliott, 233  
   Louisa Dandridge, 154  
   Lydia (Whitman), 490  
   Margaret (White), 473  
   Mary, 362, 366  
   Mary (Hutchins), 367  
   Mary Caroline (Gibbes), 232  
   Mary Gibbes, 233  
   Mary S. (Waties), 233  
   Mary Zema, 388  
   Nathaniel, 299  
   Philip, 367  
   Philip Francis, 446  
   Prudence (Purdue), 404  
   Robert Gibbes, 233  
   Ruth Anna (Bye), 112  
   Ruthana, 306

*Thomas—Continued*

- Sally Ann (Skinner), 421  
 Samuel, 367, 473  
 Sarah (Harrison), 367  
 Sarah (Henry), 243  
 Sophie Kerr, 446  
 Thomas, 243  
 Walter Couturier, 233
- Thompson, ———, 241  
 Anne Claiborne (McIlwaine), 156  
 Asahel, 493  
 Cyrus, 251  
 Emily (Baker), 69  
 George D., 302  
 Gertrude, 423  
 Harriet, 387  
 Irene (Robbins), 392  
 James, 69  
 Julia Elizabeth Adams, 156  
 Mary Jane, 27  
 Ruth (Whitman), 493  
 Susan Jeannette, 79  
 Tamma, 191  
 William, 215  
 William McIlwaine, 156  
 William Taliaferro, 156
- Thomson, Margaret Jane, 440
- Thorne, George, 293  
 Jane (Settle), 293  
 Mary, 293  
 Mary (Calvert), 293  
 Nicholas, 293
- Thornton, Francis, 11  
 Lucy W., 11  
 Mildred, 15  
 Sarah (Innes), 11
- Thoroughgood, Adam, 144
- Thorpe, Margarey, 49  
 William, 49
- Thurston, David, 52
- Tidd, John, 327  
 Mary, 327
- Tileston, Grace, 91
- Tilghman, Abigail (Tayler), 438  
 Agnes, 442  
 Angela, 442  
 Anna (Francis), 440  
 Anna (Lloyd), 440  
 Anna Maria, 440, 441, 442  
 Anna Maria (Lloyd), 439

*Tilghman—Continued*

- Anna Maria (McMurtrie), 442  
 Anna Maria (Tilghman), 441  
 Anna Maria (Turbutt), 441  
 Benjamin, 441, 442  
 Benjamin Chew, 442  
 Charles, 438  
 Deborah, 439  
 Dionysia (———), 437  
 Dorothy, 438  
 Dorothy (Reynolds), 438  
 Edith, 442  
 Edward, 438, 440, 441, 442  
 Elizabeth, 441  
 Elizabeth (Chew), 441  
 Elizabeth (Packnam), 438  
 Elizabeth (Tilghman), 441  
 Ellen (Renching), 438  
 Emily, 442  
 Emily (Cadwalader), 441  
 Francis, 438  
 Gabriela, 437  
 Gabriela (De Potestad), 437  
 Henrietta Maria, 440  
 Henrietta Maria (Tilghman), 440  
 Henry, 438  
 Isabel (Avery), 437  
 James, 440  
 Joan, 438  
 Joan (———), 437  
 Joan (Amberst), 437  
 Joan (Amias), 438  
 John, 437  
 Juliana (Carroll), 441  
 Julyan (Pordage), 437  
 Katherine (Ingersoll), 442  
 Lambard, 438  
 Lloyd, 440  
 Mabel (Murphy), 439  
 Margaret, 440  
 Margaret (Brewer), 438  
 Margaret (Lloyd), 439, 440  
 Margaret (Tilghman), 440  
 Margery (Sprackling), 438  
 Mary, 439, 440, 441  
 Mary (Bere), 438  
 Mary (Foxley), 439  
 Mary (Tilghman), 440, 441  
 Mary Anna, 441  
 Matthew, 440, 441

*Tilghman—Continued*

- Matthew Ward, 440  
 Oswald, 438  
 Philemon, 439  
 Ralph, 437  
 Rebecca, 439  
 Rebecca (Wain), 441  
 Richard, 437, 439, 440, 441  
 Richard Albert, 442  
 Samuel, 439  
 Sarah (Smyth), 441  
 Susan, 442  
 Susan Price (Toland), 442  
 Susanna, 441  
 Susanna (Frisby), 439  
 Susanna (Whetenhall), 438  
 Tench, 441  
 Thomas, 437  
 Whetenhall, 438  
 William, 437, 438, 439, 440  
 William McMurtrie, 442
- Tillman, Edward, 125  
 Kitty (Calhoun), 125
- Tillotson, Margaret (Livingston), 335  
 Thomas, 335
- Tillott, Helena, 49
- Tilly, Mary (Gibbes), 230  
 William, 230
- Tilton, Unity, 351
- Tinkham, Madeleine, 353
- Tisdale, James, 31  
 Mary (Avery), 31
- Tison, Lucille Zoe, 97
- Titcomb, Elizabeth, 74, 83  
 Joan (Bartlet), 82  
 Joanna (Bartlett), 73  
 Tirza, 74, 83  
 William, 73, 82
- Tobin, Mary, 288
- Todd, ———, 426  
 Elizabeth Julia (Spencer), 426
- Toland, Susan Price, 442
- Tolliver, Jennie, 503
- Tompkins, Daniel D., 67
- Toney, Caroline, 286
- Tong, Mary, 336
- Tonnyhill, Rebecca, 125
- Toppan, Elizabeth (Atkinson), 25  
 Michael, 25

Topping, Ann, 63  
 Thomas, 63, 64  
 Torrey, John, 489  
     Mary (Whitman), 489  
 Tourtellot, Israel, 300  
     Mercy (Jacob), 300  
 Tower, ———, 466  
     Deborah (Whipple), 466  
     Hannah, 466  
     John, 466  
     Margaret (Ibrook), 466  
 Towle, Charles Sibell, 267  
     Elizabeth de Peyster, 267  
     Florence Hastings (Hubbard), 267  
     Francis Bartram, 267  
     Francis Ellingwood, 267  
     George Sibell, 267  
     John Alden, 267  
     Priscilla Alden, 267  
 Town, Electa (Churchill), 148  
     Clark, 148  
 Townes, Henry, 129  
     Lucretia Ann (Calhoun), 129  
 Townsend, Charles, 251  
     John, 354  
     Mathilda, 396  
     Sarah, 396  
     Thomas, 354  
 Towson, Ann Tolly, 445  
     William, 445  
 Tracy, Annie (Rood), 181  
     Deborah (Bingham), 97  
     Ezekiel, 181  
     Hezekiah, 181  
     Jesse, 190  
     Martha (Douglas), 190  
     Sarah (Deming), 181  
     Stephen, 97  
     Thankful, 181  
 Travaissa, ———, 190  
 Travers, Elizabeth, 449  
     Sarah, 10  
 Treat, Elizabeth, 499  
     Honor, 178  
     James, 179  
     Rebecca, 179  
     Rebecca (Latimer), 179  
     Richard, 178  
     Robert, 158  
     Sarah, 491  
 Trenholm, Edward L., 143  
     Eliza Bonsall (Holmes), 143

Trenholm—*Continued*  
     George A., 143  
     Glover Holmes, 143  
     Julia (Chisolm), 143  
 Treasnerider, Eliza, 504  
 Trewinwall, Alice, 228  
     Jane H. (Brinton), 401  
     Joseph, 401  
     Phebe Brinton, 401  
 Triplet, Mary, 149  
 Triplett, George, 293  
     Sarah Calvert (Lindsay), 293  
 Trippe, Amelia, 445  
     Andrew Cross, 444  
     Ann Tolly (Towson), 445  
     Caroline Augusta (McConky), 444  
     Caroline Ennalls, 447  
     Catherine D. (Bowie), 446  
     Charles White, 443, 447  
     Edward, 444, 445, 446  
     Edward Richard, 445  
     Edward Thomas, 446  
     Eliza, 445  
     Elizabeth, 443, 444  
     Elizabeth (Barney), 445  
     Elizabeth (Gibson), 445  
     Elizabeth (Noel), 445  
     Elizabeth (Pennell), 444  
     Elizabeth (Skinner), 445  
     Elizabeth (Trippe), 443  
     Elizabeth H. (Darrow), 446  
     Frances, 238, 445  
     Frances (Holliday), 445  
     Francis (Brooke), 443  
     Frederick Louis, 447  
     Frederick Wright, 447  
     Harriet (Edmondson), 446  
     Henrietta, 444, 445  
     Henry, 443, 444  
     James, 444, 446  
     Jean, 445  
     John, 444, 445, 446  
     Joseph Ennalls, 446, 447  
     Joseph Everett, 444, 445, 447  
     Juan Terry, 443  
     Julian, 447  
     Katherine Louise, 443  
     Levin, 445  
     Lucy Adeline (Terry), 443  
     Margaret, 445

Trippe—*Continued*  
     Margaret Helen, 446  
     Mary, 446  
     Mary (Ennalls), 446  
     Mary (Noel), 445  
     Mary (Pennell), 444  
     Mary Caroline, 446  
     Mary Dawes (Grafton) McConky, 444  
     Mary Harriett, 446  
     Mary Louise (White), 447  
     Mary Pennell, 444  
     Mary Susannah, 446  
     May, 445  
     Nicholas, 443  
     Nicholas Hammond, 446  
     Rachel Elizabeth, 445  
     Richard, 445, 446  
     Richard Henry, 446  
     Richard John, 446  
     Robert H., 446  
     Sarah (Noel), Byus, 444  
     Sarah E., 445  
     Sarah E. (Trippe), 445  
     Sarah Elizabeth, 446  
     Sarah Patterson (Cross), 444  
     Sophie Kerr (Thomas), 446  
     Susan (Sherwood) Hambleton, 444  
     Susannah (Herron), 444  
     William, 444, 445, 446  
     William Henderson, 447  
     William James, 446  
 Trowbridge, Cyrus, 467  
     Nancy (Whipple), 467  
 True, Charlotte, 76  
     Reuben, 75  
     Rhoda (Bartlett), 75  
 Truesdell, Marilla Etta, 225  
 Trumbull, John, 492  
     Sarah (Whitman), 492  
 Tryon, Ruth, 147  
 Tubman, Benjamin Gaither  
     Keene, 449  
     Benjamin Lynn Lachlin, 449  
     Carrie (Coskery), 450  
     Clarence Eugene, 450  
     Dorothy (Staplefort), 449  
     Dorothy Keene, 418, 448  
     Eleanor (———), 448  
     Elizabeth (Travers), 449

Tubman—*Continued*

- Elizabeth Willis, 418, 448  
 Ellen Louise, 451  
 E. Nellie (Covey), 451  
 Eugene Francis, 450  
 Eugene Power, 450  
 Frances Ann, 450  
 Frances Halley, 450  
 Francis Joseph, 450  
 Gladys (Halley), 450  
 Granville Lloyd, 451  
 Henry Francis, 450  
 Henry Harrison, 450  
 John, 449  
 Julia Keene, 451  
 Julia Louisa, 450  
 Julian Le Roy, 451  
 Margaret Jane (Thomson), 449  
 Marie Ann, 450  
 Marie Regina (Power), 450  
 Martha Mary, 451  
 Mary, 449  
 Mary (Rilie (?)), 451  
 Mary Gaither (Keene), 449  
 Mary Henrietta, 451  
 Mary Imogene (Berry), 450  
 Mary Keene, 418, 448  
 Mary Naomi (Willis), 451  
 Maud Eugenia (Skinner), 418, 448  
 Nancy (—), 449  
 Nannie (Hammond), 449  
 Nellie Lucille, 451  
 Richard, 448  
 Richard Hammond, 450  
 Robert Constantine, 451  
 Robert Eugene, 418, 448, 451  
 Robert Francis, 449, 451  
 Robert Keene, 450  
 Roberta (Keen), 449  
 Rosalie Eugenia Berry, 450  
 Samuel Alexander, 449, 450  
 Sarah (Keene), 448  
 Susan (Keene), 449  
 Vincent Alexander, 450  
 William Billingsley Keene, 449  
 Tucker, Anne Sophia (Jackson), 297  
 Deborah, 254

Tucker—*Continued*

- Judith, 249  
 Robert J., 297  
 Tuckerman, John Francis, 414  
 Lucy Sanders (Saltonstall), 414  
 Tufts, Deborah (Frothingham), 331  
 Eliza B. (Kendall), 331  
 Emma, 331  
 Helen E., 331  
 Nathan, 331  
 William, 331  
 William Clark, 331  
 Tunnichoff, Alonso, 67  
 Fanny (Baker), 67  
 Louisa, 67  
 Tupper, Thankful, 482  
 Turbutt, Anna Maria, 441  
 William, 441  
 Turgis, Susan (Cabell), 114  
 Thomas, 114  
 Turner, Agnes (Mumford), 197  
 Barker, 201  
 Catherine (Herter), 197  
 Eleanor (Whitman), 490  
 Elizabeth, 489  
 Fannie (Thomas), 201  
 Jane, 159, 348  
 Joseph Joshua, 197  
 Joshua Joseph, 197  
 Katherine Marie, 197  
 Lilian Paret, 201  
 Margaret, 324  
 Matthew, 197  
 Nazareth (Hobart), 263  
 Robert, 263  
 Sarah, 293  
 Virginia Meredith, 272  
 William, 197, 490  
 Turney, Jane, 228  
 Thomas, 228  
 Tuthill, —, 63  
 Abigail (Baker), 63  
 Tweed, A. C., 57  
 Mary Virginia, 144  
 Robert, 144  
 Virginia (Shoemaker), 144  
 Twohig, Elizabeth (Calvert), 295  
 John, 295  
 Twyman, Mary (Walker), 275

## U

- Uden, Anne, 228  
 Uhlhorn, Frederick, 161  
 Harriet Elizabeth, 161  
 Maria (Goodrich), 161  
 Underhill, Lydia, 142  
 Unthank, Christopher, 354  
 Mary, 354  
 Susanna, 354  
 Updegraff, Laura Rebecca, 59  
 Upton, Ann, 495  
 Urann, Henry Wilson, 21  
 Jane, 21  
 Thomas, 21  
 Utz, Mary, 504

## V

- Vail, Irena (Churchill), 149  
 Lucius, 149  
 Valette, Mary (Jay), 302  
 Peter, 302  
 Van Brugh, Catherine, 336  
 Peter, 336  
 Van Brunt, Altje Coerte (Van Voorhees) Willemse, 458  
 Catherine, 459  
 Joost Rutgertse, 458  
 Van Cortlandt, Frances (Jay), 302  
 Frederick, 302  
 Mary, 302  
 Van Couwenhoven, Aeltie Lambertse (Cool), 458  
 Gerrit Wolfertse, 458  
 Marretje Gerritse, 458  
 Vanderbilt, Gertrude, 457  
 Ida, 458  
 Van Der Schure, Helena, 457  
 Van Duyckhuysen, Achia (Stoothoff), 456  
 Anna, 456  
 Jan Teunissen, 456  
 Van Duzee, Alonzo John, 182  
 Hannah Keith (Judson) Deming, 182  
 Van Dyck, Achaia, 458  
 Barbara, 458  
 Catherine, 456  
 Jannetje (Lamberts), 458  
 Van Eeghen, Geertruide Margarethe Jacobsa, 109

- Van Horne, Ann Mary, 339  
 Cornelius Gerrit, 336  
 Cornelius J., 302  
 Elizabeth, 338  
 Johanna (Livingston), 336  
 Judith (Jay), 302  
 Van Keuren, —, 68  
 Sarah (Baker), 68  
 Van Loon, Jannecken Ger-  
 tiste, 456  
 Van Noortstrand, Hans, 456  
 Jannecken Gertiste, 456  
 Van Nostrand, Antie (Van  
 Voorhees), 459  
 Catherine Hansen, 456  
 Rem Garretse, 459  
 Van Nuyse, Auke Janse, 457  
 Femmetje Aukes, 457  
 Magdalena (Pieterse), 457  
 Van Pelt, Elizabeth (Gray), 68  
 Samuel, 68  
 Van Poelien, Jane, 469  
 Van Rensselaer, Alida (Schuy-  
 ler), 334  
 Catherine (Livingston), 337  
 Edith (Biddle), 95  
 Gertrude, 336  
 Kiliaen, 336  
 Nicholas, 334  
 Peter, 66  
 Philip Schuyler, 95  
 Stephen, 337  
 Van Voorhees, Abraham, 459  
 Agatha (Janse), 458  
 Albert Coerte, 458  
 Altje, 459  
 Altje Coerte, 458  
 Annatie Coerte, 458  
 Antie, 459  
 Antie (Remsen), 458  
 Barbara (Van Dyck), 458  
 Coert, 458  
 Coert Stevense, 458  
 Cornelius Coerte, 458  
 Gerrit Coerte, 458  
 Grietje (Wyckoff), 458  
 Ida (Vanderbilt), 458  
 Jan Lucasse, 457  
 Johannes Coerte, 458  
 John, 459  
 Lucresy, 459  
 Maria, 459  
 Marretje Coerte, 458  
 Van Voorhees—*Continued*  
 Marretje Gerritse (Van Cou-  
 wenhoven), 458  
 Mayke R. (Schenck), 457  
 Mensie (Janse), 458  
 Neeltje Coerte, 458  
 Sara, 459  
 Sara Willemse (Cornell), 458  
 Sarah (Van Vleit), 458  
 Steven Coerte, 458  
 Willemetje (Pieters), 458  
 Willemetje (Suydam), 458  
 Van Voor Hees, Abraham  
 Stevense, 458  
 Albert Stevense, 457  
 Altje (Strycker), 458  
 Altje Stevense, 457  
 Anna (Van Duyckhuysen),  
 456  
 Barrentje (Willemse), 457  
 Catherine (Van Dyck), 456  
 Catherine (Voorhees), 457  
 Catherine Hansen (Van Nos-  
 trand), 456  
 Coert, 456  
 Cornelia Reiniers (Wizzel-  
 Penning), 457  
 Elizabeth Tallman (Steven-  
 son), 457  
 Femmetje Rukes (Van  
 Nuyse), 457  
 Helena (Van Der Schure),  
 457  
 Hendrickje Stevense, 457  
 Hendrickjen Stevense, 456  
 Jan Lucasse, 456  
 Jan Stevense, 457  
 Jannetje (Remsen), 457  
 Jannetje Minnes (Faddans),  
 456  
 Jannetje Stevense, 457  
 John P., 457  
 Lucas Stevense, 456  
 Mary (—), 457  
 Mayke R. (Schenck), 457  
 Merghin Stevense, 456  
 Peter, 457  
 Petrus, 457  
 Steven Coerte, 456  
 Tilletje Reiniers (Wizzel-  
 Penning), 457  
 Willempie Roeloffse (Seu-  
 bering), 456  
 Van Voorhies, Adrianna (Voor-  
 hees), 459  
 Catherine (Van Brunt), 459  
 Eva, 457, 459  
 Geertie or Charity (Suy-  
 dam), 459  
 Jacobus, 459  
 Jane, 459  
 Jannetje (Ryder), 459  
 John, 459  
 John S., 459  
 Lucas, 459  
 Phebe (Johnson), 459  
 Phebe (Ryder), 459  
 Seytie, 459  
 Stephen, 459  
 Stephen J., 459  
 Stephen S., 459  
 Van Vleit, Sarah, 458  
 Van Wyck, Hannah (Ker), 316  
 Theodorus, 316  
 Varnum, George, 326  
 James M., 326  
 John, 413  
 Joseph B., 326  
 Mary Cooke (Saltonstall),  
 413  
 Vaughn, Abraham, 239  
 Edith (Gist), 239  
 Lois, 219  
 Lydia, 253  
 Veitch, Ann, 334  
 Vemcomb, Sarah (Stockton)  
 Jones, 430  
 William, 430  
 Venable, —, 320  
 Abraham, 452, 453  
 Abraham W., 454  
 Abraham Woodson, 454  
 Agnes, 453, 455  
 Agnes (Moorman), 453  
 Agnes Catherine, 455  
 Andrew Reid, 454  
 Ann, 453  
 Ann (Clark), 453  
 Anna, 454  
 Anne, 453, 455  
 Cantey McDowell, 452  
 Charles, 453, 455  
 Charles Scott, 452, 455  
 Clementina, 455  
 Cordelia (Kingsbury), 454  
 Elizabeth, 453

*Venable—Continued*

Elizabeth (Lewis) Nix, 452  
 Elizabeth (Michaux), 452  
 Elizabeth (Smith), 453  
 Elizabeth (Woodson), 453  
 Elizabeth G., 455  
 Elizabeth Thornton (Carrington), 455  
 Elizabeth W., 454  
 Emily, 454  
 Emily (Carrington), 454  
 Frances, 453  
 Frances J., 455  
 Frances Preston, 452, 455  
 Frances W. (Nautz), 453  
 George Carrington, 454  
 Henningham, 455  
 Hugh Lewis, 453  
 Isabella, 454  
 Isabella Alston (Brown), 454  
 Isabella Brown, 454  
 James, 453  
 Jane (Reid), 454  
 John, 453  
 John Manning, 452  
 Joseph, 452  
 Judith (Morton), 453  
 Louis Manning, 452  
 Louisa J., 454  
 Margaret, 116, 454  
 Margaret (Moseley), 454  
 Margaret Canteley (McDowell), 455  
 Margaret Read, 455  
 Martha, 453  
 Martha (Davis), 452  
 Martha (Venable), 453  
 Martha Daniel, 454  
 Mary, 453  
 Mary (Martin), 453  
 Mary (Morton), 453  
 Mary C., 454, 455  
 Mary Carrington, 454  
 Mary Embry (Scott), 455  
 Mary Grace, 454  
 Mary M. (Southall) Brown, 455  
 Mary P., 455  
 Mary P. (Venable), 455  
 Mary S. (Carrington), 453  
 Mildred C., 455  
 Nathaniel, 453  
 Nathaniel A., 455

*Venable—Continued*

Nathaniel E., 454, 455  
 Nathaniel W., 455  
 Paul Carrington, 454, 455  
 Richard, 453  
 Sally Charlton (Manning), 452  
 Sally Tucker, 454  
 Sally Tucker (Venable), 454  
 Samuel Frederick, 454  
 Samuel Woodson, 453, 454, 455  
 Sarah Scott, 455  
 Tennessee (Marr), 455  
 Thomas, 453  
 Thomas Frederick, 455  
 William, 453  
 William G., 454  
 William L., 453  
 Vetch, ———, 334  
 Margaret (Livingston), 334  
 Victor, Margaret A., 107  
 Viles, Frances M., 464  
 Vinacomb, Sarah, 347  
 Vining, Sarah, 489  
 Vinton, David H., 305  
 Harriette Arnold, 305  
 Vipont, Grace, 110  
 John, 110  
 Volz, Elizabeth, 281  
 Von Jagermann, Frances (Whitman), 494  
 Hans C. G., 494  
 Voorhees, Adrianna, 459  
 Annie Elizabeth (Cole), 460  
 Archibald Craig, 460  
 Catherine, 457  
 Charles Ashley, 435  
 Edward Craig, 460  
 Elizabeth, 460  
 Ethel Margaret (Feindall), 456  
 Eva (Van Voorhies), 457, 459  
 George Van Wickle, 456, 460  
 Gitty Jane, 457, 460  
 Gitty Jane (Voorhees), 460  
 Hannah C. (Corwin), 460  
 Johannah, 460  
 John, 460  
 John G., 457  
 John P., 460

*Voorhees—Continued*

Lucas, 459  
 Matilda Ackerman, 460  
 Minna (Cortelyou), 460  
 Peter L., 457, 459  
 Phebe, 460  
 Phebe Ann, 460  
 Stephen, 460  
 Stephen S., 460  
 Syche Ann, 460  
 Violet (Stockton), 435  
 Vore, Elizabeth A. (Hoover), 256  
 Jesse Walter, 256  
 Vose, Martha, 479  
 Robert, 479  
 Sarah, 479  
 Vrenne, Mary, 159  
 W  
 Waddell, Catherine (Calhoun), 129  
 Moses, 124, 129  
 Waddill, Mary Susan, 113  
 Wade, Jonathan, 168  
 Mary Willis, 295  
 Matilda (Smith), 353  
 Prudence, 168  
 Susanna, 168  
 Wadsworth, Mary Heath (Atkinson), 28  
 Peleg, 250  
 Richard Goodwin, 28  
 Wager, Elizabeth, 467  
 Henry, 467  
 Wainwright, Francis, 214  
 Mehitabel, 412  
 Simon, 412  
 Wait, Alida, 369  
 Anne E. (Knapp), 369  
 Anna, 370  
 Augustus, 370  
 Charles D., 369  
 Effie, 369  
 Emily S. (Rawlins), 369  
 George W., 369  
 Lucille Rawlins, 370  
 Martha, 369  
 Mary (Welch), 369  
 Mary E., 369  
 Samuel, 369  
 Thomas, 369  
 Wesley, 369

Waldron, Abigail, 413  
 Wales, Polly, 98  
 Walker, Charles, 279  
     Clarissa, 76  
     Elizabeth, 16  
     Elizabeth (Moore), 15  
     Francis, 16  
     John, 15  
     Lucy, 15  
     Martha, 16  
     Mary, 15, 275  
     Mildred, 16  
     Mildred (Thornton), 15  
     Peachy, 9, 14, 15, 16  
     Rebecca (Isacks), 279  
     Reuben, 16  
     Sarah, 16  
     Susan, 15  
     Thomas, 9, 15, 16  
     Timothy, 76  
 Wall, Sarah Wilkinson, 136  
 Wallace, Martha, 207  
     Rachel, 444  
 Waller, —, 234  
     Elizabeth, 234  
 Wallingford, Florence, 222  
 Waln, Ada (Allmendinger), 351  
     Ann, 348, 350  
     Ann (Hall), 349  
     Anna, 351  
     Anne, 349  
     Anne (Heath), 349  
     Caroline (Mount), 351  
     Elizabeth, 349, 350, 351  
     Elizabeth (Armitt), 350  
     Elizabeth (Stokes), 350  
     Ellen, 349  
     Hannah, 348, 350  
     Jacob Shoemaker, 350  
     Jane, 348, 349  
     Jane (Mifflin), 349  
     Jane (Rudd), 347  
     Jane (Turner), 348  
     John, 349  
     John Ridgway, 351  
     Joseph, 349, 350  
     Margaret, 348  
     Maria (Kirby), 351  
     Mary, 348, 349, 350  
     Mary (Shoemaker), 349  
     Mary Ann (Allen), 351  
     Nicholas, 348, 349, 350, 351  
     Rebecca, 350, 441

Waln—*Continued*  
     Rebecca (Coffin), 349  
     Richard, 347, 348, 349, 350,  
         351  
     Robert, 349  
     Sarah, 349, 351  
     Sarah (Morris), 350  
     Sarah (Richardson), 350  
     Sarah (Ridgway), 350  
     Susanna, 349  
     Susannah (Paul), 349  
     Unity (Tilton), 351  
     William, 349  
 Walsh, Edward, 426  
     Susan Rives (Spencer), 426  
 Walton, Edward, 199  
     Elizabeth (Deming), 180  
     John, 199  
     Mary (Duke), 199  
     Randolph, 199  
     Roland, 199  
     Silas, 180  
 Ward, Agnes (Biddle), 95  
     Charlotte Ferris, 191  
     Cornelia De Koven, 192  
     Dudley Livingstone, 192  
     Edward Smith, 192  
     Elizabeth, 412  
     Emma Wilder, 191  
     Frank A., 191  
     Frank Hawley, 191  
     George Merritt, 192  
     James W., 95  
     John, 412  
     Joyce, 157  
     Mary, 157  
     Mary (Tilghman), 439  
     Mary Antoinette, 192  
     Mary Hawley (Douglas),  
         191  
     Matthew, 439  
     Matthew Tilghman, 439  
     Sarah, 469  
     Sutherland Douglas, 192  
     William, 214  
     William Douglas, 191  
 Wardell, Elialim, 93  
     Lydia, 93  
     Thomas, 93  
 Ware, —, 181, 363  
     Margaret (Burgess), 363  
     Martha B., 281  
     Mary Roach, 281

Warfield, Alexander, 364, 365,  
     366  
     Ann, 366  
     Anne, 364, 366  
     Assantha (Waters), 366  
     Azal, 366  
     Basil, 366  
     Benjamin, 365  
     Charles, 364, 365, 366, 367  
     David, 365, 367  
     Davidge, 366  
     Dennis, 365, 367  
     Dinah, 366  
     Dinah (Davidge), 365  
     Edward, 364  
     Elijah, 365, 367  
     Elinor, 365  
     Elinor (Browne), 365  
     Elizabeth, 364, 366  
     Elizabeth (Warfield), 366  
     John, 365  
     Joshua, 366  
     Launcelot, 364, 365, 367  
     Lydia, 365  
     Marion (Caldwell), 365  
     Mary, 364, 366  
     Mary (Gaither), 364  
     Philemon, 366  
     Rachel, 365  
     Rachel (Riggs), 364  
     Rezin, 364, 366  
     Richard, 364, 365  
     Ruth, 365  
     Ruth (Crutchley), 365  
     Sarah, 364, 366  
     Sarah (Gaither), 364  
     Sarah (Gambrill), 365  
     Seth, 364  
     Sophia, 366  
 Warham, Esther, 492  
     Mary (Gibbes), 230  
     William C., 230  
 Warner, Andrew, 215  
     Eliphalet, 165  
     Eliza, 62  
     Elizabeth, 161  
     Elizabeth (Corwin), 165  
     Elizabeth Harrison, 214  
     Henry, 62  
     Isabella (Rothrock), 405  
     John, 161, 214  
     Mary, 191

## Warner—Continued

Nathan, 405  
 Priscilla, 183  
 Warren, Abigail, 463, 464  
 Abigail (Livermore), 463  
 Abijah, 463  
 Allen, 426  
 Amos, 463  
 Ann, 32, 463  
 Anne, 464  
 Betsey (Smith), 464  
 Beulah, 463  
 Charlotte Elizabeth (Bacon), 462  
 Cyrus, 464  
 Daniel, 462, 463  
 Ebenezer, 463  
 Elisha, 463  
 Eliza, 464  
 Elizabeth, 462, 463  
 Ellen Elizabeth, 464  
 Frances M. (Viles), 464  
 George W., 464  
 Grace, 463  
 Hannah, 463  
 Isaac, 463, 464  
 Jane (Spencer), 426  
 John, 313, 462, 463  
 John Benjamin, 464  
 Joshua, 463  
 Josiah, 463  
 Lydia, 463  
 Margaret, 462  
 Margaret (—), 462  
 Martha, 175  
 Mary, 462, 463, 464  
 Mary (Barron), 462  
 Mary (Brown), 463  
 Mary (Browne), 313  
 Micah, 463  
 Michal (Jennison) Bloise, 462  
 Nathan, 462, 464  
 Nehemiah, 463, 464  
 Prudence, 463  
 Richard, 31, 32, 240, 326, 462  
 Sally (Wyman), 464  
 Samuel, 464  
 Sarah, 351, 463, 464  
 Sarah (Abbott), 463  
 Sarah Boynton, 464  
 Sarah Boynton (Warren), 464  
 Susanna, 463

Warriner, Ruth, 54  
 William, 54  
 Warwick, Anna Calvert (Jackson), 297  
 James B., 297  
 Washburn, Edward A., 187  
 Washington, George, 15, 123, 135, 144, 239  
 Mildred, 123  
 Waters, Assantha, 366  
 Carlos, 451  
 Edward, 144  
 Fanny C., 39  
 Leon Wilson, 451  
 Marguerite, 451  
 Mary Henrietta (Tubman), 451  
 Matilda (Broughton), 451  
 Nathan, 364  
 Robert Custis, 451  
 Robert E., 451  
 Robert Francis Tubman, 451  
 Susannah (Gaither), 364  
 Wathen, Mary Priscilla (Duke), 200  
 Robert H., 200  
 Waties, Mary S., 233  
 Watkins, Agnes (Venable), 455  
 Ann (Venable), 453  
 Anna (Alexander), 20  
 Elizabeth Edmunds, 246  
 Elizabeth W. (Venable), 454  
 Henry E., 455  
 Henry W., 269  
 James, 295  
 Justus, 269  
 Lucy, 425  
 Mary (Calvert), 295  
 Mary Willie (Spears), 272  
 Sally, 425  
 Theodore, 20  
 Thomas, 425, 453  
 Walter Abbott, 272  
 William Morton, 454  
 Watrous, Abram, 158  
 Rebecca (Clark), 158  
 Watson, Abigail (Saltonstall), 413  
 Annie Leslie, 154  
 Catherine, 149  
 George, 413  
 Helen M., 45  
 Margaret, 105

Way, John, 195  
 Lucy, 195  
 Waymire, Elizabeth, 253  
 Elizabeth (Hoover), 253  
 Frederick, 253  
 Weaver, Anna, 361  
 Elizabeth Ker (Johnson), 309  
 Henry, 404  
 Mary, 404  
 Mary (Rothrock), 404  
 Walter Reed, 309  
 Webb, Abigail, 321, 322  
 Abner, 321  
 Benjamin, 321  
 Benjamin Deford, 141  
 Bethia, 322  
 Bethia (Adams), 321  
 Catherine Ellen, 104  
 Christopher, 312, 320, 321  
 Eliphalet, 322  
 George, 197  
 Hannah, 321  
 Hannah (Scott), 312, 321  
 Humility (—), 320  
 Jemima, 322  
 Jennie, 197  
 John, 321  
 Joseph, 321  
 Judith, 321  
 Judith (Howard), 310, 321  
 Katherine Prioleau (Chisholm), 141  
 Mary, 174, 312, 321  
 Mary (Adams), 321  
 May (Trippe), 445  
 Mildred Rees (Woolford), 418  
 Naphthali, 321  
 Nathan, 321  
 Nathaniel, 312, 321  
 Peter, 321, 445  
 P. Watson, 418  
 Rebecca, 312, 321  
 Samuel, 312, 321  
 Sarah, 310, 321, 322  
 Stephen, 322  
 Thomas, 321  
 Virginia, 418  
 Zebulon, 310, 312, 321  
 Webbe, Anne, 474  
 Webber, Philomelia, 86

- Webster, Abigail, 148  
 Abigail (Alexander), 19  
 Alice Bridge, 467  
 Daniel, 467  
 Hannah, 75  
 John, 74, 206, 407, 488  
 Mary, 74  
 Mary (Shatwell), 74  
 Susanna (Rush), 206  
 Thomas, 19  
 Weed, Phebe, 224  
 Weightman, Ann Walker, 347  
     William, 347  
 Weir, Clara, 294  
 Welch, Mary, 369  
 Welcher, Alice Lee, 34  
     Amy Ogden, 34  
     Emma Parke Avery, 34  
     Fannie Falconer (Avery),  
         34, 38  
     Lester Groome, 34  
     Manfred Philester, 34, 38  
 Weldon, Mary E., 154  
 Welker, Daniel, 504  
     Nancy (Reagan), 504  
     Salome, 504  
 Weller, Anna Catryns (Moul),  
     371  
     Anna Juliana, 371  
     Barbara, 401  
     Catherine, 371  
     Henrich, 371  
     Lea, 371  
     Phillipus, 371  
     Wilhelmine, 371  
 Welles, ———, 393  
     Ann, 180  
     Elisha, 180  
     Lydia (Deming), 180  
     Thomas, 19  
 Wellington, Benjamin, 313  
     Lydia (Browne), 313  
 Wells, ———, 164, 485  
     Abigail (Whitman), 492  
     Deborah, 164  
     Ebenezer, 492  
     Edward, 162  
     Frederic DeWitt, 305  
     Georgina (Betts), 91  
     Georgina Lawrence, 91  
     Grace (Tileston), 91  
     Hannah, 492  
     Henry, 393  
 Wells—*Continued*  
     John, 91  
     Mary, 350  
     Mary (White), 485  
     Mary Ann Haight, 393  
     Rachel (Skinner), 492  
     Rossiter Betts, 91  
     Thomas Tileston, 91  
 Wentworth, John 75, 85  
     Sarah (Bartlet), 85  
 West, ———, 32  
     Alice Lee, 414  
     Anne, 153  
     Bartholomew, 354  
     Benjamin, 15  
     Benjamin H., 360  
     Bertha A., 256  
     Catherine (Almy), 354  
     Elizabeth, 411  
     Elizabeth Augusta (Minot)  
         360  
     George Saltonstall, 414  
     George Webb, 414  
     John, 153  
     Mary (Avery), 32  
     Rose Lee (Saltonstall), 414  
     Thomas, 411  
     Unity, 244  
 Westal, Alice, 280  
     George, 280  
     Jane, 280  
 Westcott, Elizabeth (Dunton),  
     205, 207  
     John H., 205, 207  
     Lorenzo, 205, 207  
     Mary (Dunton), 205, 207  
 Westerlo, Catherine (Living-  
     ston) Van Rensselaer, 337  
     Dominie Eilardus, 337  
 Weston, Heloise, 233  
 Wetherby, Eliza (Corwin), 165  
     Henry Corwin, 165  
 Whaling, Elizabeth Arnold, 382  
 Wharton, Joanna, 92  
 Wheeler, Deborah (Whitney), 1  
     496  
     Eunice Amelia, 160  
     Fanny, 70  
     George, 294  
     Grattan Henry, 70  
     Hannah (Drury), 160  
     Jacob, 160  
     Jonathan, 189  
 Wheeler—*Continued*  
     Joseph, 496  
     Lydia (Calvert), 294  
     Rebecca, 189, 358  
     Sarah, 159, 189  
     Timothy, 358  
 Wheelock, Ruth, 54  
 Wheelwright, Anne G., 143  
     John, 23  
 Whelen, Laura, 96  
 Whetenhall, Alice (Birkley),  
     438  
     Dorothy (Fane) 438  
     George, 438  
     Susanna, 438  
     Thomas, 438  
 Whilock, Eleazer, 173  
 Whipple, Abigail, 466  
     Abraham, 467  
     Aida Mae (Bulger), 465  
     Alice (Angell), 465  
     Alice (Smith), 466  
     Alice Bridge (Webster), 467  
     Amy, 466, 467  
     Ann Frances, 467  
     Anna, 466  
     Benjamin, 466, 467  
     Benjamin Brayton, 467  
     Charles Henry, 465, 469  
     Cornelia (Wright), 469  
     Cornelia Ward, 469  
     Cynthia, 467  
     David, 466, 467  
     David Wager, 468  
     Deborah, 466  
     Deborah (Bucklin), 466  
     Eleazer, 465  
     Elizabeth (Wager), 467  
     Esther, 467  
     Evangeline (Marrs) Simp-  
         son, 469  
     Evelyn Elizabeth (McLean),  
         465  
     Frances Ransom, 469  
     Francis Ransom, 468  
     George, 467  
     George Brayton, 468  
     Hannah, 466  
     Hannah (Brown), 466  
     Hannah (Tower), 466  
     Helen (Dawson), 271  
     Helen Dorothy, 271

*Whipple—Continued*

- Henry Benjamin, 465, 467, 468  
 Israel, 466  
 Jane Whiting, 469  
 Jeremiah, 466  
 John, 465, 468  
 John Hall, 467, 469  
 Jonathan, 466, 467  
 Joseph, 466, 467  
 Katherine Nelson (Meade), 465  
 Lydia, 467  
 Margaret (Angell), 466  
 Martha, 467  
 Martha (Read), 466  
 Mary, 466  
 Mary (——), 466  
 Mary (Arnold), 467  
 Mary (Harris), 465  
 Mary (Jennison), 467  
 Mary (Olney), 465  
 Mary (Wilmarth), 466  
 Mary Goodridge (Gould), 465  
 Mary J. (Mills), 468  
 Nancy, 467  
 Nathan Frank, 271  
 Nathaniel McLean, 465  
 Otis, 467  
 Rebecca (Scott), 465  
 Ruth (Matthewson), 466  
 Sally (Baker), 467  
 Samuel, 465  
 Sarah, 465, 466  
 Sarah (——), 465  
 Sarah (Corey), 467  
 Sarah (Hearnden), 466  
 Sarah Brayton, 467  
 Sarah Elizabeth, 469  
 Simon, 467  
 Susan Letitia, 468  
 Susanna, 467  
 Susanna (Hall), 467  
 Susanna (Whipple), 467  
 Walter Frank, 271  
 William, 466  
 Whit, Johannis, 472  
 White, ———, 363  
 Adam, 397, 472  
 Abigail, 476, 477  
 Abigail (Croft), 486  
 Abigail (Cutting), 398

*White—Continued*

- Abigail (Muzzey), 397, 398, 477, 479, 480, 484  
 Agnes, 474, 475  
 Agnes (——), 472  
 Agnes (Barker), 473  
 Agnes (Wright), 397, 474  
 Alexander, 473  
 Alice (Sholdam), 472  
 Alice (Wood), 473  
 Allan Temple, 479  
 Amanda (Preston), 487  
 Amasa, 477  
 Andree, 474  
 Ann (Burgess), 363  
 Anna, 413  
 Anne, 474  
 Anne (Webbe), 474  
 Annie (Evans), 470, 481  
 Bartholomew, 472  
 Benjamin, 477, 480  
 Betty (Crosby), 170  
 Carolyn Elizabeth (Hall), 485  
 Charles Davis, 479  
 Cyrus, 487  
 Daniel, 485, 486  
 David, 170  
 Davy, 473  
 Deacon Joseph, 484  
 Dorothy, 475  
 Ebenezer, 478  
 Eldad, 486  
 Elizabeth, 31, 230, 476, 477, 485, 486  
 Elizabeth (——), 486  
 Elizabeth (Savage), 486  
 Ellen, 474  
 Ellen (Wright), 474  
 Esther, 485  
 Experience (King), 491  
 Fanny, 98  
 Francis Wayland, 478  
 Gabriel, 474  
 Hannah, 476, 478, 485  
 Hannah (Day), 486  
 Hannah (Estabrook), 478, 479, 480, 484  
 Hannah Mandana, 478  
 Isaac, 231, 361  
 Jacob, 485, 486  
 Janet (Saunders), 397, 474  
 Joel, 398, 477

*White—Continued*

- Johanna, 474  
 Johanna (Lydden), 397, 473  
 Johannis, 397, 472, 474  
 John, 397, 398, 472, 473, 474, 476, 477, 479, 484, 485, 486  
 John Bradshaw, 477  
 Jonah, 477  
 Joseph, 398, 478, 479, 480, 481, 483, 486  
 Joseph Estabrook, 478  
 Joseph Nelson, 397, 399, 470, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484  
 Josiah, 486  
 Julia, 231  
 Julia Davis (Long), 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 484  
 Julia Matilda, 479  
 Julia Temple (Long), 483  
 Katharine, 397  
 Katharine (White), 397  
 Ketherine, 473  
 Madeleine Evans, 470  
 Margaret, 473, 474  
 Margaret (Early), 398, 475  
 Martha (Coit) Mould, 486  
 Mary, 475, 476, 477, 485, 486  
 Mary (——), 485  
 Mary (Browne), 475  
 Mary (Frothingham), 398, 475, 476, 484  
 Mary (Smith), 486  
 Mary Louise, 447  
 Matilda (Davis), 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484  
 Mehitabel, 485  
 Mehitabel (Rice), 477  
 Mollie, 477  
 Nancy, 477, 478  
 Nancy (Morrison), 361  
 Nathaniel, 485, 486  
 Nellie Mandana, 479  
 Nelson Davis, 470, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484  
 Nicholas, 472, 491  
 Percival Wayland, 479  
 Peris Arminda, 478  
 Petrus, 472  
 Polly, 478  
 Rachel Burnet, 470

White—Continued

- Ralph, 474  
 Rand, 477  
 Rebecca (White), 487  
 Ricardus, 472  
 Robert, 472, 473, 476, 477, 487  
 Roberto, 472  
 Robertus, 397, 471, 473  
 Samuel, 476  
 Sarah, 476, 477, 485, 486  
 Sarah (Crow), 485  
 Sarah (Rand), 398, 476, 484  
 Serena, 395, 398  
 Sibillab, 477  
 Silence (Baldwin), 477  
 Susan, 185  
 Susanna (Whitman), 489  
 Sybilla, 477  
 Sybilla (Buckminster), 398, 477, 479, 484  
 Thaddeus, 477  
 Thomas, 397, 398, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 484  
 Walter, 397, 398, 474, 475  
 Willelmus, 397, 471, 472  
 William, 397, 472, 473, 474, 476, 487  
 William Gardner, 485, 487  
 Windsor Newton, 478  
 Winifred Evans, 470  
 Zadoc, 470  
 Zadoc Long, 478  
 Whitehead, —, 93  
 Asa, 501  
 Caroline H., 190  
 Mary, 153  
 Mary Ann Goodrich (Wolcott), 501  
 Penelope (Biddle), 93  
 Philip, 153  
 Whitlock, Sarah (Davenport)  
     Maltby, 173  
 Whitman, Abiah 490  
     Abigail, 492  
     Abigail (Abbott), 493  
     Abigail (Burnham), 489  
     Abigail (Butler), 493  
     Abigail (Byram), 489  
     Abigail (Hollis), 489  
     Abigail (Pantry), 492  
     Abigail (Stanley), 492

Whitman—Continued

- Abijah, 488  
 Anna, 493  
 Anna Maria (Bulkeley), 493  
 Anne (Skinner), 493  
 Charles Addison, 494  
 Charles Seymour, 488, 492, 494  
 Damaris (Carmen), 491  
 Deborah (Richards), 489  
 Dorcas (Green) Chitty, 492  
 Dorothy (Pratt), 489  
 Ebenezer, 489  
 Eleanor, 490, 493  
 Eleanor (Montague) Pratt, 493  
 Elizabeth, 490, 492  
 Elizabeth (Turner), 489  
 Elnathan, 491, 492  
 Eunice, 492, 493  
 Experience, 489  
 Frances, 494  
 Hannah, 489, 490  
 Hannah (Pratt), 489  
 Hannah (Wells), 492  
 James, 493  
 Joanna, 491  
 John, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493  
 John Munroe, 494  
 John Pantry, 493  
 John Seymour, 494  
 Judah, 488  
 Judith, 491  
 Laura (Seymour), 493  
 Lillie (Arne), 494  
 Lucy, 492, 493  
 Lucy (Seymour), 493  
 Lucy Beman, 494  
 Lucy Skinner, 493  
 Lydia, 490  
 Maria Louise, 494  
 Mary, 488, 489, 490, 492  
 Mary (Cary), 489  
 Mary (Conant), 489  
 Mary (Ford), 490  
 Mary (Graves), 492  
 Mary (Richards), 489  
 Mary Eva, 494  
 Mercy, 299  
 Naomi, 489  
 Nicholas, 489  
 Olive, 488

Whitman—Continued

- Olive (Hitchcock), 488  
 Rebecca (Manley), 490  
 Ruth, 489, 493  
 Ruth (——), 489  
 Ruth (Pittee), 490  
 Ruth (Reed), 489  
 Samuel, 489, 491, 492, 493  
 Sarah, 488, 489, 491, 492, 493  
 Sarah (Alcock), 299, 491  
 Sarah (Reed), 490  
 Sarah (Stoddard), 492  
 Sarah (Treat), 491  
 Sarah (Vining), 489  
 Seymour, 493  
 Solomon, 492  
 Susanna, 489  
 Susanna (Cole), 492  
 Thomas, 489  
 Timothy, 493  
 Zachariah, 299  
 Zachary, 490  
 Zechariah, 488, 490, 491  
 Whitney, Abigail, 496, 497  
     Abigail (Bridge), 496  
     Abigail (Cutler), 497  
     Abigail (Tarball), 495  
     Anna, 497  
     Barrett, 496  
     Bathsheba (Heston), 497  
     Benjamin, 496, 497  
     Betsy (Derby), 497  
     Bezaleel, 496  
     Caleb, 496  
     Caroline Elizabeth, 498  
     Constance, 498  
     Cyrus, 497  
     Daniel, 331  
     David, 497  
     Deborah, 496  
     Dinah, 497  
     Dolly, 331  
     Dorothy (Ross), 496  
     Dwight, 495  
     Eben, 497  
     Eleazer, 496  
     Eli, 495  
     Elinor (——), 495  
     Elizabeth, 496, 498  
     Elizabeth (Adams), 496  
     Elizabeth (Lawrence), 496  
     Elizabeth (Pratt), 498

Whitney—*Continued*

Elizabeth (Smith), 497  
 Ellerton Pratt, 498  
 Elnathan, 496  
 Emily Burton (Stevens), 326  
 Fanny (Lawrence), 498  
 George, 497  
 George Hayward, 495  
 Georgina (Hayward), 495  
 Henry, 498  
 Henry Austin, 498  
 Henry Lawrence, 495, 498  
 Isaiah, 496  
 James, 497  
 Jane (———), 496  
 Job, 497  
 John, 386, 331, 495, 496, 497  
 Jonathan, 495  
 Joseph, 497, 498  
 Joseph Cutler, 495, 498  
 Joshua, 495  
 Judah (Clement), 495  
 Kate Varnum, 326  
 Lucy (Perkins), 498  
 Lydia, 497  
 Lydia (———), 495  
 Lydia (Jones), 495  
 Martha, 496  
 Martha (Coldham), 495  
 Mary, 52, 495, 496  
 Mary (———), 495  
 Mary (Brewer), 497  
 Mary (Holman), 496  
 Mary (Kendall), 496  
 Mary (Poor), 496  
 Mercy (———), 497  
 Nathan, 496  
 Nathaniel, 495  
 Persis, 497  
 Polly, 497  
 Richard, 495  
 Robert Upton, 495  
 Rufus Hayden, 326  
 Ruth (Perkins), 497  
 Ruth (Reynolds), 495  
 Samuel, 497  
 Samuel Austin, 497  
 Sarah, 496, 497  
 Sarah (Barrett), 496  
 Sarah (Woodward), 496  
 Sarah Josephine, 498  
 Silas, 331  
 Solomon, 497

Whitney—*Continued*

Susanna, 496  
 Tabitha, 212  
 Thomas, 495, 496  
 Timothy, 497  
 William, 497  
 William Collins, 495  
 Whitredd, William, 214  
 Whitte (White), Willelmi, 471  
 Whittmore, Abigail (Park) 36  
 Benjamin, 329  
 Francis, 35  
 Hannah, 185  
 Isabel (Park), 35  
 John, 329  
 Nathaniel, 36  
 Ruth (Basset), 329  
 Sarah (Kendall), 329  
 Thomas, 329  
 Whittingham, Mary, 412  
 William, 412  
 Whittle, Eleanor, 364  
 Whyt, Petrus, 472  
 Whyte de Alnewyk, Robert,  
 397  
 Robertus, 473  
 Willelmi, 473  
 William, 473  
 Wickendon, William, 167  
 Wickham, ———, 147  
 Elizabeth, 165  
 Sarah (Churchill), 147  
 Wigg, Ann, 229  
 Wilber, Charles W., 345  
 Sarah Alexander (Lyman),  
 345  
 Wilbur, Cornelius, 185  
 Lucinda (Cummings), 185  
 Wilcox, Anna Maria, 116  
 Caroline, 465  
 Wild, Hannah (Minot), 359  
 Joseph, 359  
 Rachel, 359  
 Wilder, Lucy, 261  
 Wildman, Abiah, 147  
 Wilemsen Duercant, Derjke,  
 223  
 Hachim (Bastians), 223  
 Mary, 223  
 Wiley, Anna Campbell (Kel-  
 ton), 325  
 Harvey W., 325  
 Wilfred, Martha, 411

## Wilkins, John D., 154

Maria (Claiborne), 154  
 Wilkinson, Lawrence, 133  
 Willard, Daniel, 180  
 Dorothy, 180  
 Dorothy (Deming), 180  
 Margery, 482  
 Richard, 482  
 Simon, 482  
 Willemse, Altje Coerte (Van  
 Voorhees), 458  
 Barrantje, 457  
 Johannes, 458  
 Merghin Stevense (Van  
 Voor Hees) Roelofs, 456  
 Remmelt, 456  
 Willett, Marinus, 66  
 Williams, Abigail (Davenport),  
 173  
 Aileen (Rothrock), 400  
 Catherine, 431  
 Charles, 294  
 Ebenezer, 491  
 Edith (Cromwell) Gist, 236  
 Eliza (Fairfield), 67  
 Elizabeth, 159, 190, 400  
 Elizabeth (Abbott), 4  
 Elizabeth (Calvert), 294  
 Ellen Green, 11  
 George, 4  
 George W., 131  
 Hannah (Douglas), 189  
 Henry J., 408  
 Hezekiah, 4  
 John, 400  
 Joseph, 236  
 Judith (King), 491  
 Julia (Rush), 408  
 Julia Davie (Izard), 285  
 Keziah, 225  
 Louis, 400  
 Lucius, 67  
 Mariann (Wolcott), 500  
 Mary, 407  
 Mary (Abbott) Ellis, 4  
 Mary Wentworth, 77  
 Maud Rothrock, 400  
 Roger, 167  
 Sarah (Abbott), 4  
 Sarah Porter, 131  
 Stephen, 173  
 Thomas, 189, 500  
 William T., 285

- Williamson, Anne, 375  
   Charles, 67  
   Elizabeth, 17  
   Joseph Biddle, 375  
   Lucrey (Van Voorhees), 459  
   Nicholas, 459  
 Willis, Henry, 123, 144  
   Lewis, 144  
   Mary Eugenia, 418, 448  
   Mary Naomi, 451  
   Mildred (Washington), 123,  
     144  
   William W., 451  
 Willoughby, Elizabeth, 297  
 Willoughby de Broke, Edward,  
   297  
   Margaret (De Neville), 297  
 Wills, Anna (Waln), 351  
   Benajah P., 351  
   Edith Russell, 323  
   George Edward, 323  
   Mabel, 351  
   Mary Ella (Russell), 323  
   Richard Waln, 351  
 Wilmarth, Mary, 466  
 Wilmer, Nancy, 408  
   Rebecca (Tilghman), 439  
   Simon, 439  
 Wilson, ———, 255  
   Ann (Chisholme), 140  
   Ann Isabell (Gibbes) How,  
     231  
   Anne Jane (Shand), 231  
   Caleb, 360  
   Catherine (Baird), 59  
   Clara, 60  
   David Shield, 59  
   Eliza (Gibbes), 231  
   Elizabeth (Venable), 453  
   Emily Thurston, 231  
   Frank E., 255  
   George, 59  
   Goodrich, 453  
   Hannah, 175  
   Harriet Chisolm (Cain), 231  
   Henry Ravenel, 231  
   Hugh H., 60  
   James H., 426  
   James M., 231  
   James Mazyck, 231, 232  
   Jane, 59  
   John, 231  
   Julia (White), 231  
 Wilson—*Continued*  
   Martha (Minot), 360  
   Martha Ann, 423  
   Mary (Browne), 199  
   Mary (Jay), 255  
   Mary How, 231  
   Mary Philip, 230  
   Mary Susan (Gibbes), 231  
   Matilda Cole (Spencer), 426  
   Nancy, 21  
   Nanna Shand, 232  
   Peter Johnson Shand, 231  
   Rebecca E. (Miles), 255  
   Rebecca Wright, 232  
   Robert, 140, 231  
   Samuel, 232  
   Sarah (Baird), 59  
   Sue Guignard, 231  
   Susan Ravenel, 232  
   Susan Wilson (Gibbes), 231,  
     232  
 Wilton, Alice, 63  
 Winder, Mariana Stoughton,  
   211  
 Winfrey, Frances A. (Spencer),  
   426  
   Jesse, 426  
 Winship, Edward, 328  
   Elizabeth (Kendall), 328  
   Ephraim, 328  
 Winslow, Elizabeth Capen  
   (Hubbard), 267  
   Eunice (Fulton), 220  
   George Carlos, 267  
   Joseph, 44, 220  
   Millicent, 253  
 Winsor, Anna Greenleaf, 28  
   Anna Greenleaf (Atkinson),  
     28  
   Edward Atkinson, 28  
   Ernest, 28  
   Helen, 28  
   Percival, 28  
 Winston, Dorothea Spotswood  
   (Dandridge) Henry, 244  
   Dorothea Spotswood  
     (Henry), 244  
   Edmund, 244  
   Geddes, 10  
   George Dabney, 244  
   Isaac, 243  
   Margaret, 10  
 Winston—*Continued*  
   Mary (Dabney), 243  
   Sarah, 243  
 Winthrop, Fitz John, 334  
   Honora Elizabeth Temple,  
     357  
   John, 158, 195  
   Mary, 334  
   Thomas Lindall, 357  
 Wirt, Mary Frances, 400  
   William, 15  
 Wiseman, Henry, 387  
   Mary, 387  
   Thomas, 387  
 Wisner, Anthony D., 226  
   Elizabeth Gardiner, 226  
   Frank Gardiner, 226  
   Frank George, 226  
   George Brockway, 226  
   George E. D., 226  
   Katherine (Schaezel), 226  
   Louise Gardiner, 226  
   Mary Elizabeth (Hemple),  
     226  
 Wister, Mary (Waln), 350  
   Richard, 350  
   Sarah (Wyatt), 350  
   Thomas, 350  
 Wiswall, Mary (Minot), 359  
   Oliver, 359  
 Witham, Ann, 430  
   Robert, 430  
 Witherington, Thos., 49  
 Witherow, Cecil Calvert, 292  
   Lavinia (Jett), 292  
   Thomas Scott, 292  
 Withington, Mary, 314  
 Witt, Benjamin, 54  
   Olivia (Campbell), 54  
 Wittum, John, 84  
   Peter, 84  
 Wizzel-Penning, Cornelia Rei-  
   niers, 457  
   Jannetie (Snediker), 457  
   Reinier, 457  
   Tilletje Reiniers, 457  
 Wolcott, Abby Woolsey (How-  
   land), 501  
   Abiah, (Hawley), 500  
   Alexander, 500  
   Anna, 499  
   Catherine (Rankin), 501  
   Charles Moseley, 501

Wolcott—*Continued*

Chauncey Goodrich, 501  
 Christopher, 499  
 Cornelia (Frothingham), 501,  
 502  
 Edith (Prescott), 502  
 Elizabeth, 499, 500, 501  
 Elizabeth (Huntington), 501  
 Elizabeth (Saunders), 499  
 Elizabeth (Stoughton), 501  
 Elizabeth (Treat), 499  
 Epaphras, 500  
 Erastus, 500  
 Eunice (Colton) Ely, 500  
 Frederick, 501  
 Frederick Henry, 501  
 George, 499  
 Hannah, 499  
 Hannah (Stevenson), 502  
 Hannah (Wolcott), 499  
 Hannah Huntington, 501  
 Harriet (Frothingham), 501  
 Henry, 499  
 Henry Griswold, 501  
 Hephzibah, 500  
 Huntington Frothingham,  
 502  
 Jane (Allyn), 499  
 Jerusha, 500  
 Jerusha (Wolcott), 500  
 Joanna, 499  
 Joanna (Cook), 499  
 John, 499, 500  
 Joshua Huntington, 501  
 Josiah, 500  
 Laura, 501  
 Laura (Collins), 500  
 Laura Maria, 501  
 Lydia (Atwater), 500  
 Marah (Newberry), 500  
 Mariann, 500  
 Martha, 499  
 Martha (Pitkin), 499  
 Mary, 499, 500  
 Mary (Allyn), 500  
 Mary (Richards), 500  
 Mary Ann, 501  
 Mary Ann Goodrich, 501  
 Mary E. (Goodrich), 501  
 Mary Frances, 501  
 Oliver, 500, 501, 502  
 Rachel (Talcott), 499  
 Robert Stevenson, 502

Wolcott—*Continued*

Roger, 499, 500, 502  
 Sally Worthington (Good-  
 rich) Cooke, 501  
 Samuel, 500  
 Samuel Huntington, 502  
 Sarah, 500  
 Sarah (Chester), 499  
 Sarah (Drake), 500  
 Sarah (Newberry), 499  
 Sarah Elizabeth Chase  
 (Merchant), 501  
 Simon, 499  
 Ursula, 500  
 William, 500  
 William Prescott, 502  
 Wolfe, Amanda Louise  
 (Burton), 503  
 Andrew, 504  
 Ann Elizabeth (Reid), 504  
 Ann Marie, 505  
 Belle (Dobbins), 505  
 Bertha Frances, 503  
 Blanche Martin, 503  
 Clara Louise, 503  
 Clay, 505  
 David, 504  
 Eliza (Tressenrider), 504  
 Elizabeth, 504  
 Elizabeth (Burford), 504  
 Elizabeth (Stephenson), 504  
 Elmer Burton, 503  
 Emma I., 233  
 Flavius Joseph, 503, 505  
 Frank Beard, 505  
 George, 504  
 George Washington, 504  
 George Wendell, 503, 504  
 Henry, 504  
 Iras Louise, 503  
 Jacob, 504  
 Jessie (Bass), 503  
 John, 504  
 John Henry, 504  
 Joseph, 504  
 Lee B., 505  
 Leonidas Oliver Perry, 505  
 Lucinda Ann, 505  
 Lucy Frances (Beard), 505  
 Mahitabel (Mitchell), 504  
 Marcus Aurelius, 505  
 Margaret, 504  
 Margaret (Edleman), 504

Wolfe—*Continued*

Mary (Miller), 504  
 Mary (Utz), 504  
 Mary Ann (Aurand), 504  
 Mary Margaret (Conrad),  
 504  
 Michael, 504  
 Nancy (Haggerday), 504  
 Nancy Margaret, 505  
 Peter, 504  
 Philip, 504  
 Roscoe Burton, 503  
 Roy, 505  
 Salome (Welker), 504  
 Samuel, 504  
 Sarah, 504  
 Sophia (Zillhart), 504  
 Susan, 504  
 Wogan, Frances, 288  
 Margaret, 402, 404  
 Wolley, Elizabeth, 172  
 Wolseley, Anne, 289  
 Womack, Mary C. (Venable),  
 455  
 William L., 455  
 Wood, Abigail (Bacon), 42  
 Alice, 473  
 Charles Blake, 18  
 David, 295  
 Elizabeth (Barret), 276  
 Elizabeth (Twyman), 275  
 Elizabeth Blake, 18  
 Ellena (Israel), 275  
 George Twymon, 276  
 Henry Crittenden, 276  
 Henry Crutcher, 276  
 James, 291  
 Jane Calvert (Kaylor), 295  
 John, 275  
 Josiah, 42  
 Kesia, 32  
 Lizzie Boyle, 276  
 Lucy (Henry), 243  
 Marietta Gridley (Bow-  
 man), 18  
 Mary, 52  
 Mary (Davenport), 173  
 Mary Walker, 272, 275  
 Nathaniel, 173  
 Polly, 218  
 Sarah Anne (Calvert), 291  
 Thomas John, 276

*Wood—Continued*

- Valentine, 243  
 William J., 275  
 Woodbridge, Hannah Rebecca  
   (Robbins) Keep, 392  
 Jahleel, 392  
 Woodbury, William, 215  
 Woodford, Thomas, 214  
 Woodhouse, Henry, 480  
   Millicent, 480  
 Woodman, Abigail (Atkinson),  
   24  
   Jonathan, 24  
   Margaret, 74  
 Woodmansey, Mary, 30  
   Robert, 30  
 Woodruff, Matthew, 214  
 Woods, John, 215  
   Marguerite, 286  
   Willie Anne, 291  
 Woodson, Elizabeth, 453  
   Richard, 453  
   Virginia, 245  
 Woodward, ———, 366  
   Dinah (Warfield), 366  
   George, 496  
   Hannah W., 11  
   James T., 280  
   Jane (Ridgley), 280  
   John, 391, 505  
   Lucinda Ann (Wolfe), 505  
   Lydia, 173  
   Mary, 229  
   Rebecca (Robbins), 391  
   Signal D., 280  
   Sarah, 496  
   William, 280  
 Woodworth, Charlotte (Nor-  
   ton), 150  
   Joel Cyrenus, 150  
   Sarah Erminie, 150  
 Woolens, Jesse, 111  
   Mary Anne, 111  
 Wooley, Hannah, 160  
   Hester Ann, 70  
 Woolford, Amelia (Trippe),  
   445  
   Benjamin Whitely, 422  
   Cassandra, 423  
   Emma Virginia (Skinner),  
   422  
   Evelena Colston (Skinner),  
   418

*Woolford—Continued*

- George Whitefield, 418  
 Ida Stengle (Hooper), 422  
 James, 445  
 John, 418  
 Mabel, 418  
 Mary (Rees), 418  
 Mildred Rees, 418  
 Miles Hogan, 418  
 Woolley, Amasa, 20  
   Mary (Alexander), 20  
 Worden, Mehitabel (Hinck-  
   ley), 31  
   Sarah, 181  
 Work, Isabella, 361  
 Worley, Daniel, 402  
   Maria, 402  
   Salome Charity, 402  
 Worster, Lydia F., 86  
 Worth, Judith, 25  
 Worthington, Edward, 178  
   Jane Maria (Shepard), 178  
   Mary Colebrook, 178  
 Wright, Agnes, 397, 474  
   Anne, 168  
   Azubah, 20  
   Benjamin, 19, 469  
   Boykin, 117  
   Boykin Cable, 117  
   Constance Cabell, 117  
   Cornelia, 469  
   Elijah, 253  
   Elizabeth, 5, 350, 474  
   Ellen, 474  
   Hannah, 147  
   Hannah (Bacon), 52  
   Joseph, 179  
   Joseph O., 418  
   Margaret (Lee), 418  
   Margaret Constance, 117  
   Marguerite Cabell, 117  
   Martin, 474  
   Mercy (Deming), 179  
   Mildred Lee, 418  
   Nathaniel, 52  
   Prudence (Deming), 180  
   Samuel, 214  
   Sarah, 184  
   Sarah (Ward), 469  
   Susanna (Hoover), 253  
   Thomas, 179, 180, 214  
   Walter, 474

- Writzell, Hester Maria (Har-  
   vey), 257  
   Walter E., 257  
 Wroth, Elizabeth, 288  
   Mary (Rich), 288  
   Thomas, 288  
 Wurts, Laura (Jay), 305  
   Pemberton, 305  
 Wyatt, Sarah, 350  
   Susan, 116  
 Wyckoff, Catherine (Nevius),  
   458  
   Garret Pieterse, 458  
   Grietje, 458  
 Wyer, Ann, 217  
   Elizabeth (Minot), 359  
   Thomas, 359  
 Wylie, Elizabeth, 41, 50  
 Wyllys, George, 488  
 Wyman, Amos, 330  
   Benjamin, 43, 464  
   Elizabeth (Hancock), 43  
   Francis, 42  
   Judith, 43  
   Judith (Pierce), 43  
   Sally, 464  
 Wymond, Adah, 117  
 Wynne, Martha (Buttall), 368  
   Thomas, 368  
 Wythe, George, 243

## Y

- Yarborough, ———, 129  
 Yarbrough, ———, 426  
   Jane (Spencer) Warren, 426  
 Yates, ———, 365  
   Ann, 238  
   Rachel (Warfield), 365  
 Yeagley, John H., 403  
   Rebecca Elizabeth (Buck-  
   ingham), 403  
 Yeardley, George, 144  
 Yeatman, ———, 114  
   Elizabeth (Cabell), 114  
 Yerby, George, 409  
   Susan Bowdoin, 409  
 Yost, Sarah, 403  
 Yorke, Daniel, 51  
   Sarah (Bacon), 51  
 Youille, Jane, 245  
 Young, Anna Belle (Morrison),  
   362

*Young—Continued*

Anne, 273  
 Carolyn (James), 502  
 David, 362  
 Margaret, 324  
 Martha, 223  
 Mary, 405  
 Mary E. (Hundley), 273  
 Jacob, 405  
 John J., 310

*Young—Continued*

Robert E., 273  
 Sarah (Johnson), 310  
 Thomas, 223  
 Yount, ———, 253  
 Catherine, 253  
 Catherine (Hoover), 254  
 Henry, 254  
 Michal, 254  
 Rebecca, 254

## Z

Zesline, Jos., 204  
 Zichy, Ladislaus, 70  
     Mary (Knapp), 70  
 Zillhart, Sophia, 504  
 Zimmerman, Elizabeth, 134  
 Zorraha, Constance (Whitney), 498  
     Franz Edward, 498

# Index to Volume I (1907)

- |                         |                        |                            |
|-------------------------|------------------------|----------------------------|
| Adams, 3-5              | Gale, 178-181          | Pell, 409-414              |
| Addison, 6-8            | Gamble, 182-185        | Platt, 415-417             |
| Archer, 9-11            | Gantt, 186-189         | Powell, 418-420            |
| Armistead, 12-14        | Garnett, 190-192       | Putnam, 421-422            |
| Averill, 15-17          | Gilman, 193-195        | Quisenberry, 423-430       |
| Benjamin, 18-22         | Goldsborough, 196-202  | Rhineland, 431-433         |
| Berry, 23-25            | Grant, 203-208         | Roberts, 434-442           |
| Booth, 26-29            | Greene, 209-214        | Robertson, 443-446         |
| Brent, 30-34            | Hanson, 215-218        | Roosevelt, 447-450         |
| Brome, 35-39            | Hardenbergh, 219-223   | Rorison, 451-452           |
| Brooke, 40-45           | Hardie, 224-226        | St. Clair, 453-460         |
| Brown, 46-49            | Henry, 227-228         | Sands, 461-462             |
| Brune, 50-52            | Hill, 238-241          | Sayre, 463-465             |
| Bryan, 53-55            | Hoffman, 242-246       | Sayres, 466-470            |
| Burton, 56-58           | Hollister, 247-248     | Selden, 471-473            |
| Bussing, 59-61          | Hord, 249-252          | Sewell, 290-292            |
| Butt, 62-65             | Hornor, 253-255        | Shoemaker, 475-477         |
| Carroll, 66-72          | Horsey, 256-261        | Snowden, 487-495           |
| Carson, 73-76           | Howard of Vt., 262-265 | Spotswood, 496-499         |
| Carter, 77-79           | Howard of Md., 266-270 | Stearns, 500-502           |
| Cary, 80-82             | Hunter, 274-277        | Steiner, 503-506           |
| Chapin, 83-85           | Hyde, 278-279          | Stowell, 507-509           |
| Chenoweth, 86-88        | Hynson, 280-283        | Seydam, 510-513            |
| Chilton, 89-96          | Jenkins, 284-289       | Taylor, 514-515            |
| Clement, 97-100         | Jones, 293-295         | Thomas, 516-522            |
| Colston, 101-103        | Kennedy, 296-298       | Throckmorton, 523-526      |
| Cooke, 104-107          | Key, 299-304           | Tompkins, 527-528          |
| Corbusier, 108-110      | King, 305-310          | Trenchard, 529-531         |
| Crawford, 111-113       | Lee, 311-319           | Trippe, 532-535            |
| Cushing, 114-116        | Lindly, 320-322        | Tudor, 536-537             |
| Dandridge, 117-120      | Lindsay, 323-326       | Van Bibber, 538-539        |
| Davis, 121-124          | Lines, 327-328         | Van De Water, 540-541      |
| De Cormis, 125-127      | McKim, 344-347         | Veasey, 542-545            |
| Dewey, 128-132          | Mackall, 329-334       | Ver Planck, 546-549        |
| Dodge, 133-134          | Mackenzie, 335-343     | Warfield, 550-552          |
| Drake, 135-138          | Magruder, 348-354      | Waring, 553-557            |
| Duke, 139-141           | Marshall, 355-360      | Warren, 558-560            |
| Duval, 142-145          | Maynadier, 361-372     | Washington, 561-564        |
| Duvall, 146-151         | Merriitt, 373-374      | Wendell, 565-570           |
| Emery of Me., 152-155   | Morris, 375-377        | Wheelock, 571-573          |
| Emery of Mass., 156-158 | Newcomb, 378-380       | White, 574-580             |
| Emory of Md., 159-161   | Norbury, 381-384       | Whiteley, 581-584          |
| Eyerman, 162-164        | Norris, 385-388        | Whitridge, 585-586         |
| Fish, 165-167           | Noyes, 389-394         | Williams of Vt., 587-592   |
| Forrest, 229-236        | Paca, 395-397          | Williams of N. Y., 593-596 |
| Forwood, 168-170        | Park, 398-400          | Williams of Md., 597-605   |
| Frazer, 171-173         | Payne, 401-402         | Winship, 606-608           |
| Gaillard, 174-177       | Price, 403-408         | Woolson, 608-610           |

The complete index of 110 pages to this volume contains over 20,000 names, giving numerous intermarriages into the above families and representing hundreds of surnames not given above.

# Index to Volume II

- Abney, 3-7  
 Adams, 8-9  
 Allerton, 10-12  
 Anthony, 13-18  
 Archer, 19-30  
 Bacon, 31-35  
 Ball, 36-49  
 Barclay, 50-52  
 Bayless, 53-55  
 Beall, 56-57  
 Bell of Mass., 78-81  
 Bell of Va., 82-105  
 Belt, 106-111  
 Berry, 112-118  
 Billings, 119-120  
 Blake, 121-132  
 Bloss, 133-135  
 Bolling, 136-141  
 Booker, 142-147  
 Browne, 148-149  
 Bryant, 150-156  
 Bulloch, 157-162  
 Calvert, 163-167  
 Carhart, 168-169  
 Carroll of Carrollton, 170-173  
 Chapline, 174-177  
 Chenoweth, 178-180  
 Chew, 181-186  
 Clark, 187  
 Coale, 189-195  
 Coleman, 196-198  
 Contee, 199-206  
 Converse, 207-211  
 Cooke, 212-214  
 Courtney, 215-217  
 Cross, 218-220  
 Croxall, 221-225  
 Daves, 226  
 De La Vergne, 227-228  
 Dewey, 229-235  
 Dunn, 236-237  
 Earle, 238-240  
 Eden of England and Mary-  
 land, 241-250  
 Evans, 251-253  
 Fairbanks, 254-263  
 Fairfax of Scotland, Virginia, &  
 Maryland, 264-283  
 Freeman, 284-287  
 Furman, 288-292  
 Gardner, 293-294  
 George, 295-298  
 Glidden, 299-301  
 Goodwin, 302-312  
 Hall, 442-445  
 Halley, 302-307  
 Hellen, 384-385  
 Henry, 308-309  
 Hill, 310-317  
 Hilleary, 318-323  
 Hirst, 324-325  
 Hodges, 326-332  
 Hollyday, 333-342  
 Hopkins, 343-367  
 Hopper, 368-370  
 Hough, 371-374  
 Hyde, 375-376  
 Janeway, 358-359  
 Johnson, 377-392  
 Johnstone, 393-395  
 Jones, 396-400  
 Kunkel, 401-402  
 Lacharn, 404-405  
 Langhorne, 403-421  
 Le Conte, 422-430  
 Lee of Maryland, 431-448  
 Lee of South Carolina, 449-452  
 Lisle, 304-305  
 Lloyd of Maryland, 453-462  
 Lloyd of Pennsylvania, 403-404  
 Lowe, 465-468  
 Lyman, 469-471  
 Mackenzie, 472-487  
 Marbury, 488-492  
 Martin, 403-502  
 Mayo, 503-510  
 Meigs, 511-517  
 Mills, 95-97  
 Miller, 414-415  
 Milton, 518-522  
 Moores, 440  
 Morgan, 523-525  
 Mudd, 526-540  
 Munnikuyzen, 443-444  
 Murray, 541-549  
 Newhall, 555-559  
 Nightingale, 560-562  
 Offutt, 95-96  
 Orme, 563-567  
 Parker, 438  
 Perine, 745  
 Pearson, 568-573  
 Pettingell, 574-577  
 Pomeroy, 578-581  
 Pond, 582-583  
 Poole, 584-589  
 Pottenger, 590-607  
 Redd, 89-90  
 Richardson, 387  
 Ridgely, 608-618  
 Roberts, 619-623  
 Robertson, 548-555  
 Robinson, 624-632  
 Ruggles, 633-635  
 Schley, 636-651  
 Shelby, 652-657  
 Shippen, 658-663  
 Shriver, 664-682  
 Silver, 683-686  
 Schreiber, 664-665  
 Shipley, 205  
 Somervell, 691-693  
 Spencer, 687-690  
 Sprigg, 694-705  
 Storm, 706-709  
 Smith, 283  
 Taft, 710-714  
 Tourneur, 721-723  
 Truman, 714-717  
 Trundle, 718-720  
 Turner (Tourneur) of Dela-  
 ware, 721-723  
 Turner of Maryland, 724-728  
 Tyson, 729-736  
 Van Nest, 737-739  
 Washington, 740-646  
 Wailes, 127  
 Wheelock, 747-748  
 White, 749-756  
 Williams of Maryland, 757-762  
 Williams of Pennsylvania, 763-  
 767  
 Walsh, 433  
 Wilson of Maryland, 768-779  
 Wootton, 780-783  
 Worthington, 442  
 Yellott, 610-611

The complete index of 155 pages to this volume contains over 23,000 names, giving numerous intermarriages into the above families and representing hundreds of surnames not given above.

## Index to Volume III

- |                           |                           |                                    |
|---------------------------|---------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Abbe, 3-6                 | Gillett, 577-600          | Price, 414-425                     |
| Alexander, 7-11           | Glenn, 181-188            | Putman, 426-428                    |
| Amos, 12-16               | Gover, 189-197            | Ramsey, 429-436                    |
| Atkinson, 17-21           | Greene, 198-202           | Rawlins, 437-443                   |
| Bancker, 22-24            | Hayden, 203-214           | Rockwood, 444-446                  |
| Banning, 25-29            | Hays, 215-222             | Rodman, 447-458                    |
| Barratt, 30-35            | Hazard, 223-236           | Roes, 459-461                      |
| Benson, 36-39             | Houghton, 586-587         | Sanborn, 462-473                   |
| Bond, 40-45               | Howe, 237-243             | Sargeant, 474-482                  |
| Boogher, 46-53            | Howell, 244-255           | Schermerhorn, 483-488              |
| Boston, 54-55             | Hull, 256-261             | Shapleigh, 489-492                 |
| Bosworth, 56-59           | Iredell, 262-267          | Simpson, 493-495                   |
| Bowen, 60-63              | Isaacs, 268-273           | Skipwith, 496-498                  |
| Boyden, 64-68             | Jacobs, 274-278           | Smith of Ohio, 499-503             |
| Bradhurst, 69-72          | Jones, 279-282            | Smith of Missouri, 504-506         |
| Brewer, 73-77             | Kingale, 286-288          | Smith of Utah, 507-513             |
| Brewster, 78-81           | Kreider, 289-282          | Smith of Vermont, 514-522          |
| Briscoe, 82-106           | Lincoln, Abraham, 293-299 | Snelling, 523-525                  |
| Brooke, 313-314           | Lowndes, 300-303          | Sohier, 526-532                    |
| Buchanan, 107-113         | Marston, 304-309          | Somervell, 533-535                 |
| Butler, 591-596           | Mason, 588                | Spencer, 536-538                   |
| Cadwalader, 128-131       | Mercer, 310-317           | Strong, 539-543                    |
| Carrick, 283-285          | Meriwether, 318-322       | Sturtevant, 544-548                |
| Carroll, 128-131          | Merritt, 322-324          | Sumner, 549-553                    |
| Chaffee, 132-139          | Middleton, 325-332        | Sylvester, 582-584                 |
| Clarkson, 137-139         | Mims, 333-336             | Talbott, 554-564                   |
| Collins, 140-143          | Monnette, 337-341         | Teed, 565-567                      |
| Davidson, 144-147         | Moore, 342-344            | Tyler, 568-569                     |
| Davis, Jefferson, 148-151 | Moseley, 345-347          | Warren, 571-576                    |
| Dent, 152-154             | Mott, 348-350             | Wells, 577-581                     |
| De Wolf, 155-158          | Ogle, 351-358             | White, 582-593                     |
| Dorr, 159-160             | Otis, 359-363             | Wilder, 584-586                    |
| Driggs, 161-164           | Page, 364-376             | Williams of Colorado, 594-604      |
| Dunning, 165-169          | Palmer, 377-378           | Williams of Maryland, 605-609      |
| Dugan, 111-113            | Parker, 379-384           | Winalow, 610-615                   |
| Edwards, 170-173          | Parmelee, 385-388         | Woodruff, 616-623                  |
| Erskine, 121-124          | Pennington, 389-392       | Woodward of Massachusetts, 624-629 |
| Fairbank, 590-591         | Peters, 393-397           | Woodward of Maryland, 630-635      |
| Fulton, 170-173           | Phippeney, 398-403        | Yardley, 636-637                   |
| Gardner, 587-588          | Platt, 404-411            |                                    |
| Gaston, 174-176           | Plimpton, 412             |                                    |
| Giles, 177-180            | Prescott, 589-593         |                                    |

The completed index of 100 pages to this volume contains over 20,000 names, giving numerous intermarriages into the above families and representing hundreds of surnames not given above.

## Index to Volume IV

- |                      |                                    |                               |
|----------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Anderson, 3-15       | Henderson, 177-180                 | Nicklin, 391-404              |
| Baker, 16-24         | Hills, 181-184                     | Owen, 405-410                 |
| Ballard, 534-535     | Hite, 185-203                      | Payson, 411-413               |
| Ballou, 25-28        | Hoge, 204-208                      | Pendleton, 414-431            |
| Bancroft-Hill, 29-35 | Hogue, 209-212                     | Pitts, 131                    |
| Barrell, 36-39       | Holton, 213-215                    | Putnam, 432-435               |
| Biggs, 40-42         | Howe, 216-220                      | Queen, 434-439                |
| Birby, 43-47         | Howland, 221-223                   | Quincy, 436-439               |
| Blaine, 48-55        | Hudgins, 224-230                   | Robertson, 129                |
| Boulware, 383-387    | Hudnut, 231-242                    | Scott, 440-445                |
| Bowman, 186-194      | Ingalls, 243-247                   | Scribner, 446-452             |
| Brent, 522-524       | Isham, 248-250                     | Shaw, 525                     |
| Brinsmade, 56-58     | Jameson, 385-387                   | Slagle, 453-459               |
| Briscoe, 190-195     | Janeway, 251-258                   | Smith, Abraham, 460-465       |
| Brooke, 568-69       | Jenkins, 259-263                   | Smith, E. J., 466-468         |
| Burlingame, 59-63    | Johnston, 264-272                  | Smith, T. K., 469-473         |
| Canfield, 72-74      | Jones, 273-279                     | Snow, 474-479                 |
| Chapin, 75-79        | Joy, 280-301                       | Spicer, 480-483               |
| Chase, 80-82         | Keim, 302-313                      | Stanford, 484-487             |
| Chittenden, 83-93    | Kimball, 314-319                   | Starr, 488-492                |
| Clark, 94-96         | Kingsbury, 320-325                 | Stearns, 493-497              |
| Coc, 345-346         | Laidley, 326-328                   | Stein, 498-499                |
| Craven, 104-106      | Leonard, 329-334                   | Stoddard, 500-502             |
| Cromwell, 107-109    | Lindsay, 336-342                   | Talbot, 503-507               |
| Culver, 110-114      | Longmire, 420-421                  | Temple, 508-512               |
| Dawson, 115-120      | Little, 335-343                    | Thomas, 513-529               |
| Dearborn, 121-124    | Lloyd, 344-348                     | Thruston, 530-535             |
| Dennis, 125-133      | Maccubbin and Mackubin,<br>349-356 | Tilghman, 407-408             |
| Doty, 134-137        | Mackall, 119-120                   | Tuckerman, 536-541            |
| Dumont, 138-141      | Macpherson-Hornor, 357-371         | Tuttle, 542-544               |
| English, 142-147     | Menefee, 418-422                   | Walling, 146-147              |
| Fisher, 399          | Merrick, 522-524                   | Warner, 545-549               |
| Fitch, 148-158       | McClellan, 372-375                 | Whiteley, 550-551             |
| Gallaher, 159-163    | Monnette, 376-377                  | Wickham, 552-554              |
| Gardiner, 443-445    | Munn, 378-381                      | Williams of Virginia, 555-572 |
| Glentworth, 164-171  | Neale, 382-390                     | Williams of Colorado, 573-575 |
| Hedges, 172-176      |                                    |                               |

The complete index of 106 pages to this volume contains over 20,000 names, giving numerous intermarriages into the above families and representing hundreds of surnames not given above.

## Index to Volume V

- |                      |                     |   |
|----------------------|---------------------|---|
| Amory, 3-7           | Fogg, 235-238       | Ripley, 36  |
| Andrews, 8-11        | Foster, 239-243     | Robinson, 432-441                                       |
| Appleton, 12-21      | Gesner, 244-250     | Runk, 442-445   |
| Bagley, 22-25        | Hallowell, 251-255  | Sharpe, 360-364   |
| Baker, 26-32         | Hammond, 256-263    | Short, 446-450  |
| Backus, 36           | Harwood, 264-272    | Shufeldt, 451-456                                       |
| Bancroft, 37-42      | Hayden, 273-277     | Slaughter, 460-462                                      |
| Barrett, 43-46       | Hiatt, 278-283      | Smith, 457-460  |
| Bateman, 47-53       | Hill, 284-288       | Spicer, 34  |
| Bigelow, 54-63       | Hodgdon, 289-294    | Spitzer, 463-467  |
| Boardman, 64-67      | Holliday, 295-297   | Stevens, 468-471  |
| Bonaparte, 68-71     | Holstein, 298-304   | Storrs, 35  |
| Boetwick, 72-75      | Hovey, 36           | Stickney, 472-476                                       |
| Brett, 76-77         | Howland, 305-306    | Strother, 477-498                                       |
| Brooke, 78-87        | Hubbard, 307-313    | Tarbell, 499-503  |
| Brooks, 88-89        | Huie, 314-317       | Thompson, 317-319                                       |
| Brown, 90-93         | Hunting, 320-323    | Thrall, 504-508   |
| Bryant, 94-108       | Izard, 324-327      | Tucker, 509-513   |
| Carpenter, 109-113   | Jacob, 328-332      | Turner, 514-518   |
| Carter, 114-116      | Jenkins, 333-336    | Turney, 519-521   |
| Clarke, 117-125      | Kellogg, 337-341    | Van Guyaling, 522-529                                   |
| Clay, 126-128        | Lawson, 342-343     | Wait, 530-532   |
| Conklin, 32-33       | Lee, 344-353        | Walker of New Jersey, 533-537                           |
| Connelley, 129-134   | Lewis, 354-358      | Walker of North Carolina, 537-539                       |
| Conway, 135-141      | Lippincott, 365-370 | Whitridge, 540-548                                      |
| Courtwright, 142-145 | Lovering, 371-374   | Wickham, 549-551  |
| Darlington, 146-152  | Lyles, 375-377      | Wilcox, 552-557   |
| Davis, 153-166       | MacNutt, 378-380    | Williams of Massachusetts, 558-563                      |
| Dawkins, 167-170     | Maurice, 381-384    | Williams of Maryland, 564-569                           |
| Delafield, 171-195   | Mead, 385-391       | Wood, 570-572   |
| Dudley, 196-201      | Meriwether, 392-396 | Woodruff of Vermont, 573-580                            |
| Ewell, 202-206       | Moriarity, 397-399  | Woodruff of Illinois, 581-592                           |
| Farnham, 207-209     | Nicoll, 400-403     | List of <i>The Ark and The Dove</i> Passengers, 593-606 |
| Faxon, 210-213       | Nourse, 404-407     | List of <i>Mayflower</i> Passengers, 607-614            |
| Fellowes, 214-220    | Palmer, 408-412     |   |
| Felt, 221-225        | Prall, 413-416      |   |
| Fish, 226-229        | Pumpelly, 417-420   |   |
| Floyd, 230-234       | Quackenbos, 421-425 |   |
|                      | Randolph, 426-431   |   |

The complete index of 105 pages to this volume contains over 17,000 names, giving numerous intermarriages into the above families and representing hundreds of surnames not given above.





















NON - CIRCULATING

89058675869



b89058675869a

✓



89058675869



B89058675869A